Sons of Zebedee - Daughters Too!

K.R. Stanton

2

Sons of Zebedee - Daughters Too!

A Talbot Family History from 1735 to 2019

Kenneth R. Stanton

Sons of Zebedee – Daughters Too!
A Talbot Family History from 1735 to 2019

Kenneth R. Stanton

2020

Volume Two

Now when he [Jesus] had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

And so was also

James, and John, the sons of Zebedee,

which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

Luke 5: 4 - 10

Copyright © 2020 by Kenneth R. Stanton

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced or used in any manner whatsoever without the express written permission of the publisher except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Fifth Printing: 2021

ISBN: 978-1-9991351-0-2

Kenneth R. Stanton
11837 Dove Lane
Windsor, Ontario, N8N 4S5

talbotconnection@hotmail.com

Dedication

To Gladys Valerie Talbot and Kenneth Joseph Stanton who gave me existence,

and

my father's sister, Alice Louise (**STANTON**) Suggs,
who shared her knowledge and collection of documents of
our Lightfoot/Stanton ancestors, and inspired me to search out my Talbot roots.

Descendants of Lyle Emerson Talbot

Their Spouses

Chapter 21: Lyle Emerson Talbot's Descendants

1. Lyle Emerson Talbot and Marietta Winnifred Wilson had the following children:
2. (i) Marilyn Jean (1939),
3. (ii) Carol Anne (1940),
4. (iii) Gerald Wilson (1949), *
5. (iv) Cheryl Bernice (1962), *
6. (v) Sandra Anne (1965). *

(* indicates adopted)

2. (i) Marilyn Jean Talbot (1939 -):

(Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Marilyn at 2
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Marilyn was born in Windsor, ON, in 1939. Her family lived in the upper part of a duplex on Howard Avenue; on the lower level was the family of her father's brother, Earl Andrew. One street east were her Talbot grandparents, and the families of Uncle George Talbot and Aunt Elsie (**TALBOT**) Alexander. "I remember Ralph [cousin, son of her Uncle George] used to walk me to school [Prince Edward] when I was in kindergarten." [1]

Marilyn, Lyle, Carol
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

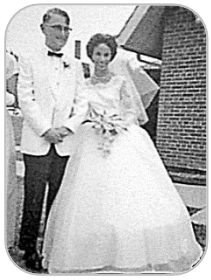
Marilyn started high school at J.C. Patterson Collegiate, and after her family moved to Windsor's west end, she attended J.L. Forster Collegiate. She studied nursing at Metropolitan General Hospital in a pilot program, consisting of two years training followed by a year of internship.[2]

[1] *Interview with Marilyn Jean (**TALBOT**) Hamilton*, by telephone, 6 Jan 2017.
[2] Ibid.

1960 graduation
Photos courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

In the middle she earned her B. Sc. Nursing, Public Health from the University of Windsor, to pursue a career with the Victorian Order of Nurses (V.O.N.). She was sent to Toronto where she met her future husband, Ian Hamilton, a meteorologist (weather).[3]

Ian & Marilyn
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot



After they married on 6 Jun 1964, Ian's assisnments, forecasting weather for the Canadian military in Winnipeg, rural Exeter, ON, and Prince Edward Island, basically ended her nursing career and she became a full-time homemaker.[4]

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

I don't know how people get along without the Lord in their life, that's all I know. I say that often because when Ian passed away, and then you have a church

[3] Ibid.
[4] Ibid.

family and other family that just surround you. What do people do when they don't have that? [5]

Marilyn Jean Talbot and Ian Hamilton had the following children:

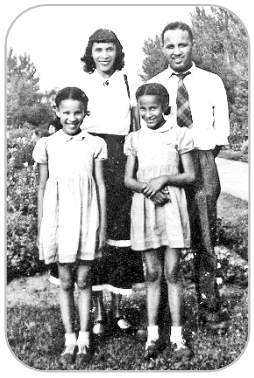
7. (i) Brian Keith (1966), *
8. (ii) Brenda Lynn (1968),
9. (iii) Melody Jane (1975),
10. (iv) Heather Joy (1977).

3. (ii) Carol Anne Talbot (1940 -):

(Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photos from the Facebook page of Melody (**HAMILTON**) Blondel

Carol was born in Windsor, Ontario, in 1940. She attended Prince Edward Public School and John L. Forster Collegiate.



Marietta & Lyle
Carol & Marilyn
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

She met her future husband while studying at McMaster University in Hamilton, Ontario, where she earned a Bachelor of Arts. Later she upgraded that to an Honours English degree at the University of Western Ontario, at London, Ontario.[6]

[5] Ibid.
[6] Carol Talbot, *For the Talbot Family History*, 7 Apr 2017, by email.

McMaster U. Graduates
Carol Talbot & Paul Tremaine
Photos courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Carol has worked as a high school teacher, (Girls' Physical Education (three years) and English), as an Ontario Human Rights Officer, and as an Insurance and Mutual Funds Representative.[7]

1961
Lyle walks Carol up the aisle
to marry Paul Tremaine
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

In 1961, Carol married Paul Tremaine. They divorced in 1972.

Photo courtesy of
Carol Talbot

Carol sees teaching High School for more than thirty years and becoming a published author as her greatest achievements.[8] She also published her father's two memoirs.

Carol Anne Talbot and Paul Tremaine had the following children:

11. (i) Jeffrey Paul (1965),
12. (ii) Lisa Marie (1971).

[7] Ibid.
[8] Ibid.

4. (iii) Gerald Wilson Talbot (1949 -): *
(Unknown)

Marilyn, Gerry, Marietta, Carol

Gerry at 16

Gerry at 31

Photos courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Gerry and Amy
Photos courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Gerald Wilson Talbot had the following child:

13. (i) Lyle (?).

5. (iv) Cheryl Bernice Talbot (1962 -): *
(Unknown)

23 Oct 2007
70th Wedding Anniversary
Cheryl, Sandi, Marietta,
Carol, and Marilyn with Lyle
Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

Cheryl Bernice Talbot and ?? had the following children:

(i) Telena (?),
(ii) Tarl (?).

(i) Telena Talbot (?):

(Cheryl Bernice Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

(ii) Tarl Talbot (?):

(Cheryl Bernice Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

6. (v) Sandra Anne Talbot (1965 -): *

(Unknown)

From the Facebook page of
Marietta Davis

Sandra Anne Talbot and ?? had the following child:

14. (i) Marietta (?).

7. (i) Brian Keith Hamilton (1966 -): *

(Unknown)

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Brian was born in 1966 in the Maritimes and adopted at fifteen months. After graduating from high school, he became an employee of the city, Trenton, ON, as a custodian, currently at city hall.[9]

[9] *Interview with Marilyn Jean (**TALBOT**) Hamilton*, Op. cit.

Brian married Marie Baron, who brought three daughters to the union.

Brian Keith Hamilton and Marie Baron raised the following children:

(i) Candace (?),
15. (ii) Kristy (?),
16. (iii) Jasmine (?).[10]

(i) Candace ?? (?),
(Marie Baron)

8. (ii) Brenda Lynn Hamilton (1968 -):

(Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Brenda was born in 1968.

1976
From the Facebook page of
Heather Small

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Photo courtesy of
Carol Talbot

Brenda earned a Bachelor of Religious Education from Ontario Bible College, Toronto, majoring in Music and Music Ministry. She worked for two years with the African Children's Choir.[11]

Marietta (**WILSON**) Talbot (nana), Lisa Tremaine & Jeff Tremaine (cousins),
Carol (**TALBOT**) Tremaine (aunt), John Coolidge, (groom), Brenda (**HAMILTON**) Coolidge,
Marilyn (**TALBOT**) Hamilton (mom), Ian Hamilton (dad),
Lyle Talbot (grandpa, seated), Heather & Melody Hamilton (sisters), Brian Hamilton (brother)
From the Facebook page of Heather Hamilton Richards

[10] Ibid.
[11] Ibid.

1996
Front
Hamilton sisters:
Heather, Brenda, Melody
Back
Marilyn (**TALBOT**) Hamilton,
Ian Hamilton, Brian (brother)
From the Facebook page of
Heather Hamilton Richards

After her marriage in 1996 to John Coolidge, Brenda taught voice and piano, before home schooling replaced her private teaching of music.[12]

Brenda Lynn Hamilton and John Coolidge had the following children:

(i) Nathaniel John (2001),
(ii) Chantelle Lynn (2004).

(ii) Nathaniel John Coolidge (2001 -):

(Brenda Lynn Hamilton, Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Carol Talbot

Photo from the Facebook page of
Nathaniel Coolidge

Nathaniel was born in Belleville, Ontario, in 2001.

(ii) Chantelle Lynn Coolidge (2004 -):

(Brenda Lynn Hamilton, Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Carol Talbot

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Photo from
the Facebook page of
Chantelle Coolidge

Chantelle was born in Belleville, Ontario, in 2004.

[12] Ibid.

9. (iii) Melody Jane Hamilton (1975 -):

(Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Melody was born in 1975 in Summerside, Prince Edward Island.

Photo from the Facebook page of Heather Small

Photos from the Facebook page of Melody Hamilton Blondel

Photo courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

Heather, Marilyn (**TALBOT**) Hamilton,
Marietta Davis,
Melody, Marietta (**WILSON**) Talbot
Photo from the Facebook page of
Melody Hamilton Blondel

She attended Ontario Bible College/Tyndale University College.

David & Melody (**HAMILTON**) Blondel
Photo from the Facebook page of
Melody Hamilton Blondel

Melody married David Blondel.

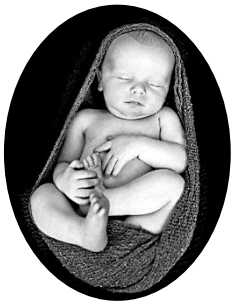
Melody Jane Hamilton and David Blondel had the following child:

(i) Elliot Hamilton (2013).

(i) Elliot Hamilton Blondel (2013 -):

(Melody Jane Hamilton, Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Elliot was born in 2013.



2013
JAD Photography

With mom

2015

Photos from the Facebook page of
Melody Hamilton Blondel

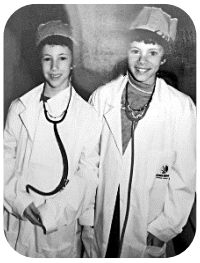
10. (iv) Heather Joy Hamilton (1977 -):

(Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Heather was born in 1977 in Summerside, PEI.

Photos from the Facebook page of
Heather Hamilton Richards



Heather & Melody

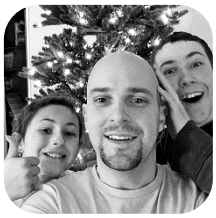
After graduating from high school she attended Algonquin College.

Photo from the Facebook page of
Heather Hamilton Richards

Her marriage to Darryl Richards interrupted her studies. She found emploment in the optometry field.

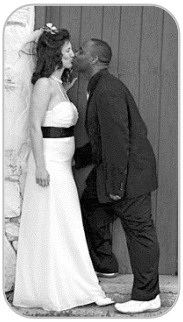
Heather Joy Hamilton and Darryl Richards had the following children:

(i) Jaris Scott (1997),
(ii) Peryn Aden (2002).



Peryn, Darryl & Jaris Richards
Photo from the Facebook page of
Darryl Richards

In 2010, Heather married Amberley Small.



Photos from the Facebook page of
Heather Small

Photo from the Facebook page of
Heather Small

Amberley added four children from a previous marriage:

(iii) Shaylyn (?),
(iv) Annika (1998),
(v) Tyjah (?),
(vi) Darius (?).

Heather Joy Hamilton and Amberley Small had the following child:

(vii) Tuari (2012).

(i) Jaris Scott Richards (1997 -):

(Heather Joy Hamilton, Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Jaris & Peryn
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Photo from the
Facebook page of
Melody Hamilton Blondel

2018
Photo from the Facebook page of
Jaris Richards

(ii) Peryn Aden Richards (2002 -):

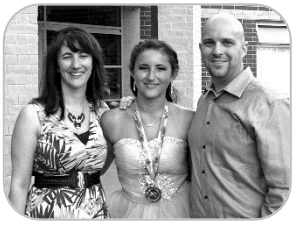
(Heather Joy Hamilton, Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Peryn was born in 2002.

Photo courtesy of
Carol Talbot

Jaris & Peryn Richards
Photo from the Facebook page of
Brenda Small

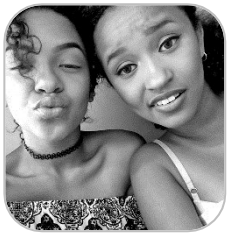
In 2016, Peryn graduated from grade eight from Lydia Trull Public School, Courtice, Ontario.



2016
gr. 8 graduation, with honours
Heather, Peryn, & father, Darryl Richards
Photos from the Facebook page of
Melody Hamilton Blondel

2018
Photo from the Facebook page of
Brenda Small

(iii) Shaylyn Small (?):
(Amberley Small)



2016
Shaylyn (left) & Annika
Photos from the Facebook page of
Shay Roberts

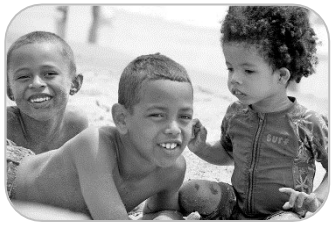
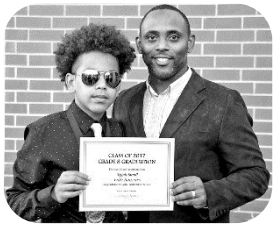
(iv) Annika Small (1998 -):
(Amberley Small)

Photos from the Facebook page of
Annika Small

2011 2013 2014

Annika was born in 1998. She attended John Polanyi Collegiate Institute in Toronto and graduated from Central Technical School.[13]

(v) Tyjah Small (?):
(Amberley Small)

2017
gr. 8 grad with honours
with father, Amberley

Photo from the
Facebook page of
Brenda Small

Darius, Tyjah, & Tuari

Photos from the Facebook page of Heather Small

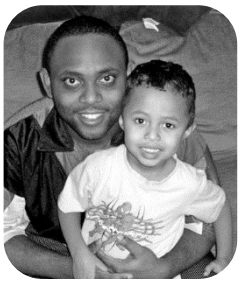
In 2017, Tyjah graduated from Lydia Trull Public School, Courtice, Ontario.

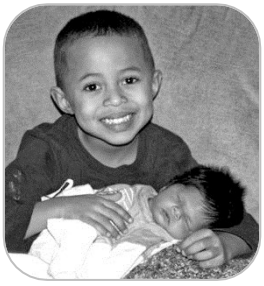
[13] From the Facebook Page of Annika Small, https://www.facebook.com/ilovehearts.small, (accessed 26 Oct 2018).

(vi) Darius Small (?):

(Amberley Small)

Amberley & Darius

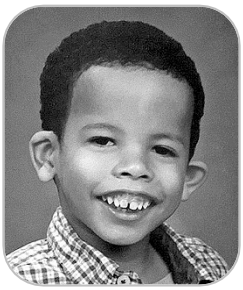




Photos from the Facebook page of Heather Small

(vii) Tuari Small (2012 -):

(Heather Joy Hamilton, Marilyn Jean, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Heather & Tuari

Photos from the Facebook page of Heather Small

11. (i) Jeffrey Paul Tremaine (1965 -):

(Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

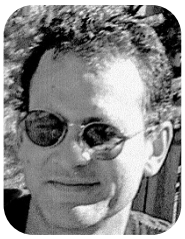


Photo courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

Jeffrey was born in 1965 in Parry Sound, Ontario. He earned a Civil Engineering degree from Waterloo University, Waterloo, Ontario. He has worked as a Civil Engineer, a Mutual Funds Advisor, and in the Solar Panel Industry.[14]

Jeffrey married Barbara Brownlee. His second partner is Elizabeth Pental.

[14] Carol Talbot, Op. cit.

Jeffrey Paul Tremaine and Barbara Brownlee had the following children:

(i) Tiffany Nicole (1996),
(ii) Alex Jeffrey (1998),
(v) Frederick Lyle (2007).

Jeffrey Paul Tremaine and Elizabeth Pental had the following children:

(iii) Cassandra Abigail (2005),
(iv) Timothy Carl (2007).

(i) Tiffany Nicole Tremaine (1996 -):

(Jeffrey Paul Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

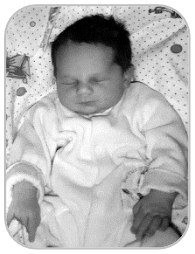


Photo from the Facebook page of Heather Small

Tiffany was born in London, Ontario, in 1996. She obtained a four-year scholarship at the Ontario College of Art and Design.[15]

Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

2012

2014

2017

Photos from the Facebook page of Tiffany Tremaine

Tiffany, Alex, & mother, Barbara Brownlee
Photos from the Facebook page of Tiffany Tremaine

[15] Ibid.

(ii) Alex Jeffrey Tremaine (1998 -):

(Jeffrey Paul Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Alexander was born in London, Ontario, in 1998.[16]

From the Facebook page of Alex Tremaine

Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

2012

Photos from the Facebook page of Alex Tremaine

2016

2015

(iii) Cassandra Abigail Tremaine (2005 -):

(Jeffrey Paul Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

Photo courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

Cassandra was born in London, Ontario, in 2005.[17]

(iv) Timothy Carl Tremaine (2007 -):

(Jeffrey Paul Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

From the Facebook page of Alex Tremaine

Timothy was born in London, Ontario, in 2007.[18]

[16] Ibid.
[17] Ibid.

(v) Frederick Lyle Tremaine (2007 - 2008):

(Jeffrey Paul Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Frederick was born in London, Ontario, on 5 Dec 2007 and died about three months later on 2 Mar 2008.[19]

7 weeks
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

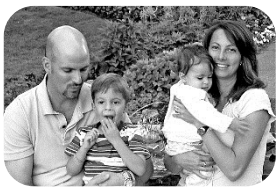
12. (ii) Lisa Marie Tremaine (1971 -):

(Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

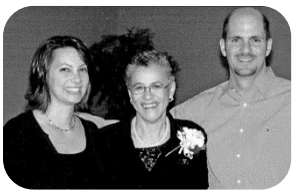
Photo courtesy of
Carol Talbot

Lisa was born in 1971 in Parry Sound, Ontario. She earned an Honours Business degree from Wilfrid Laurier University, Waterloo, Ontario. She has worked in marketing management for several companies.[20]

Lisa married Rob Mikalachki.



Rob, Owen, Keira, and Lisa (**TREMAINE**) Mikalachki
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot



Lisa (**TREMAINE**) Mikalachki, Carol, Rob Mikalachki
Photo courtesy of Carol (**TALBOT**) Tremaine

Lisa Tremaine and Rob Mikalachki had the following children:

(i) Owen Martin (2003),
(ii) Keira Sedona (2006).

---

[18] Ibid.
[19] Ibid.
[20] Ibid.

(i) Owen Martin Mikalachki (2003 -):

(Lisa Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Owen was born in Etobicoke, Ontario, in 2003.[21]

Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

From the Facebook page of Carol Talbot

(ii) Keira Sedona Mikalachki (2006 -):

(Lisa Tremaine, Carol Anne, Lyle Emerson, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

Keira was born in Etobicoke, Ontario, in 2006.[22]

13. (i) Lyle Talbot (?):

(Gerald Wilson Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

[21] Ibid.
[22] Ibid.

Lyle Talbot had the following children:

(i) Eric Ray (1994),
(ii) Deseree (?),
(iii) Talashia (?),
(iv) Latrel (?).

(i) Eric Ray Talbot (1994 -):

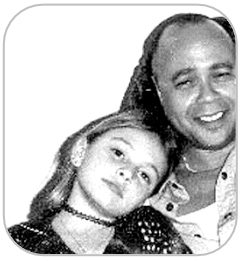
(Lyle, Gerald Wilson Talbot, Unknown)

Photos courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

From the Facebook page of
Eric Ray Talbot

(ii) Deseree Talbot (?):

(Lyle, Gerald Wilson Talbot, Unknown)



Deseree with her grandfather Gerry
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

(iii) Talashia Talbot (?):

(Lyle, Gerald Wilson Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

(iv) Latrel Talbot (?):

(Lyle, Gerald Wilson Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

14. (i) Marietta Talbot (?):

(Sandra Anne Talbot, Unknown)

From the Facebook page of Marietta Davis

Marietta married Durvin Davis in 2011.

From the Facebook page of Marietta Davis

Marietta Talbot and Durvin Davis had the following children:

(i) Kianna (2006),
(ii) Durvin (2009).

(i) Kianna Davis (2006 -):

(Marietta Talbot, Sandra Anne Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

From the Facebook page of Marietta Davis

(ii) Durvin Davis (2009 -):

(Marietta Talbot, Sandra Anne Talbot, Unknown)

Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

From the Facebook page of Marietta Davis

15. (ii) Kristy ?? (?):

(Marie Baron)

Kristy ?? had the following child:

(i) Joshua (?).

16. (iii) Jasmine ?? (?):

(Marie Baron)

Jasmine had the following child:

(i) daughter (?).

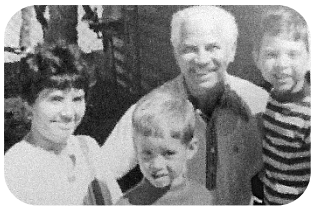
Descendants of Earl Andrew Talbot

Chapter 22: Earl Andrew Talbot's Descendants

Descendants of Earl Andrew Talbot, Family Picnic in Windsor, 2006
Back Row (first generation):
Thelma (**CHANDLER**) Talbot, Mark Talbot, Martin Talbot,
Theodore Regis Talbot, Mary (**DEGREGORIO**) Talbot, (Ted's wife)
Middle Row (second generation):
Thelma's two daughters: Benita (**TALBOT**) Dejesus Perkins & Krista Talbot;
Ted's children: Ted Talbot Jr., Julia, Laura, & Jeffrey Talbot
Front Row (third generation):
Benita's children: Emerson and Arianna; then Krista's daughter, Kayla Talbot-Hall;
in front of Kayla, her daughter, Trinity Talbot-Hall (fourth generation).

1. Earl Andrew Talbot and Kathleen Wells had the following children:
   2. (i) Emerson Andrew (1940),
   3. (ii) Theodore Regis (1949).

Earl Andrew Talbot and Margo Rickman had the following children:
   4. (iii) Mark Andrew (1969),
   (iv) Martin Emerson (1971).



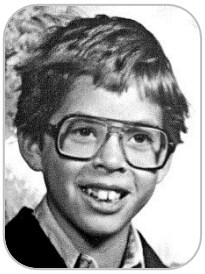
Margo, Martin, Andy, & Mark
Photo from the Facebook page of
Mark Andrew Talbot

(iv) Martin Emerson Talbot (1971 -):

(Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Mark & Martin
Photo from the Facebook page of
Martin E. Talbot

Martin was born in Windsor, Ontario, in 1971.



Martin, Margo, Andy, & Mark
Photos from the Facebook page of
Martin E. Talbot

Martin attended W.D. Lowe Secondary School (1989) and Vincent Massey Secondary School (1990) in Windsor, then studied Business Administration at the University of Western Ontario (1984), London, Ontario.

Clockwise from top left:
Brothers: Martin, Mark, & Ted Sr.
Ted Jr.,
Jeffrey (son of Ted Sr.),
Krista Talbot (Emerson's daughter),
Kayla Talbot-Hall
Photo from the Facebook page of
Martin E. Talbot

He worked as the Manager of Guest Services at the YWCA Banff Hotel, Banff, Alberta.[1]

[1] From the Facebook Page of Martin E. Talbot, https://www.facebook.com/martin.e.talbot, (accessed 6 Nov 2018).

From the left:
Sandy (Mark's wife), Mark,
Aria & Eliseo (Mark's children),
and Martin
Photos from the Facebook page of
Martin E. Talbot

2. (i) Emerson Andrew Talbot, (1940 - 1985):

(Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the photo album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton

Emerson was born in Windsor, Ontario, on 9 Sep 1940. He attended Prince Edward Public School and Patterson Collegiate Institute, before training at London Teachers' College and working for the Windsor Board of Education as an elementary school teacher.

Front: Emerson,
with his Uncle Lyle and Lyle's daughters,
Marilyn (left) & Carol

Photos courtesy of Lyle Emerson Talbot

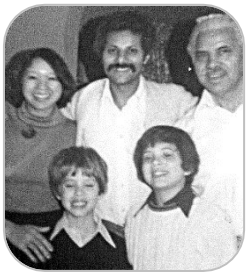
Back: unknown,
Marietta (**WILSON**) Talbot,
With Marilyn,
Emerson, and Carol

Cousins
Back: Carol, Emerson, Marilyn
Front: Florence, Lisbeth, Rose Anne
From the photo album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton

Emerson married Thelma Chandler.

From the photo album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton

Emerson next married Clarice Lee, also a teacher. They had no children.



Clarice (**LEE**) Talbot, Emerson, & Andy
with Martin & Mark
Photo from the Facebook page of
Martin E. Talbot

Emerson was shot and killed during a home invasion and robbery. His wife Clarice survived by playing dead, after being shot in the head. She told me the story: that after the robbers left she began to crawl to the phone to call for help, but the two men returned looking for something. She lay still and held her breath. One of them men said, "Shoot her again," but the other said, "No, she's dead." After they left a second time, she dialed 911 and was able to give the police a description that enabled them to catch the two men.

Windsor school teacher slain in robbery

WINDSOR, Ont. (CP) Police shot and injured one suspect and captured another following the slaying of a school teacher during an armed robbery Thursday.

Emerson Talbot, 44, of Windsor was shot to death and his wife Clariece was seriously wounded after two men forced their way into the couple's home around 9:30 p.m.

Talbot was pronounced dead on arrival at hospital and his wife, also a teacher, was in serious but stable condition with a gunshot wound to her face.

The gunmen escaped with an undisclosed amount of cash and goods in a car stolen from the couple's garage. One suspect was later wounded in a hail of police bullets. The second man surrendered.

A police officer was clubbed and suffered a broken arm and fingers when he attempted to apprehend the suspects.

The wounded woman told ambulance attendants that two men brandishing weapons broke into their home and grabbed her husband, threatening to shoot him if their demands for money were not met.

Ignoring pleas that there was no money in the house, the assailants shot Talbot in the head, chest and abdomen. His wife was shot once in the face but was able to summon Windsor police after the robbers escaped.

"That woman performed an unbelievable act of courage," said Staff Sgt. John Abbey "After her husband was shot and she was shot, she called police and met us at the door to provide us (with) the information we needed to apprehend the suspects."

During a street-by-street search, Const. Bob Scratch discovered the suspects hiding under a porch but was overcome as he tried to apprehend them. Witnesses said Scratch grabbed one of the suspects and used him as a shield when the other man, carrying a rifle, emerged from underneath the porch.

Scratch stumbled and was clubbed during the ensuing struggle. The pair then fled, but one was accosted by police in the driveway of a house, where he was shot four times. He was taken, conscious and alert, to hospital.

The second man ran to a nearby apartment building. Police sealed off the street and established phone contact with the suspect, who emerged with a woman and surrendered.

Police have charged Karl Rothery, and Donald Guillotte, both 21 and of Windsor, with six counts, including first-degree murder. Guillotte was also charged with pointing a firearm at a police officer.

The men were to appear in court today.

[2]

Emerson died 9 May 1985 in Windsor, Ontario.

[2] "Windsor school teacher slain in robbery," Ottawa Citizen, 10 May 1985.

Emerson Andrew Talbot and Thelma Chandler had the following children:

5. (i) Benita Jean (1962),
6. (ii) Krista Lynn (1967).

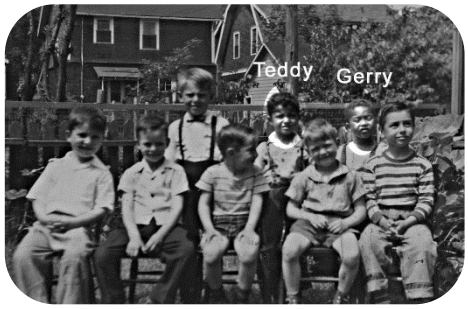
Emerson, Benita & Thelma (**CHANDLER**) Talbot
Photo from *The Long Road: The History of the Coloured Canadian in Windsor, Ontario, 1867-1967*
Charlotte Bronte Perry, 1967

Thelma, Benita, Krista, and Kayla
Photo courtesy of Theodore Regis Talbot

3. (ii) Theodore Regis Talbot (1949 -):

(Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Theodore (known as Ted) was born in Windsor in 1949.



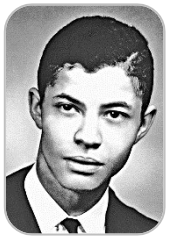
Cousins at Preschool
Their families owned a duplex;
Gerry's family lived in the upper,
Ted's in the lower
Photo courtesy of
Lyle Emerson Talbot

Memories of his childhood include two incidents of experimentation and mischief:

> I remember being at Grandma's house [Talbot] on Lillian Street. It may have been for some special occasion. Grandpa was still alive. It might have been for his birthday. The family was there celebrating something, and myself and Gerry and Steven were off in a back room, sitting around a card table. We got into something where we were mixing stuff. I think we mixed some Drano with some vinegar or something like that and it kinda bubbled up and it was [in] like one of those tin glasses with an enamel finish on it. It burned all the finish off of it and it poured onto the card table and damaged it and a couple of chairs and a few spots on the floor. Whatever it came in contact with, as it bubbled and fizzed, it kinda burned. We got into a lot of trouble for that. Nobody got hurt but we wrecked a few things.

> I remember one afternoon Gerry and I were playing in the back yard and there was a fire two doors down, a shed. A little while after this fire happened, my mother called Gerry and I [*sic*] into the house, told us to sit down at the kitchen table, and she said, "I heard the fire trucks and wondered what was going on and was looking for you guys. I was worried when I heard that and was looking for you guys and couldn't find you. You guys were in the back yard. So!" she says to us, "you started that fire, didn't ya."
>
> We said, "No, no, no, no. We didn't start the fire."
>
> And she said, "Yes, you did. You know how I know?"
>
> "Aw Ma, we didn't start the fire."
>
> "Everybody in the neighbourhood heard those fire trucks and was down there, looking to see what happened, and you guys were playing innocently in the backyard."
>
> And you know what? We did start that fire. Gerry and I were playing with a kid in the back, a couple of years older than us. I think he was a Baylis. And he had us in that shed playing with matches, and the fire started and got out of control, so we took off and went home, pretending to be innocent, playing in the backyard. And my mother put two-and-two together, and we had to admit we did start that fire.[3]

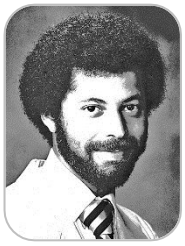
Ted attended Prince Edward Public School and Patterson Collegiate Institute in Windsor, graduating from grade thirteen in 1968.



Grad 1968
Photo courtesy of
Theodore Regis Talbot

On 20 Mar 1968, Ted married Patrice Kirby in Windsor. Ted went to the University of Waterloo, Waterloo, Ontario, to study Math and Computer Science, graduating with a Bachelor of Science in Honours Math in 1972. His first job was in the Computing Centre of the Ryerson Polytechnic Institute in Toronto.

[3] Ibid.



Promotion 1981
Photo courtesy of
Theodore Regis Talbot

In 1985, Ted decided to become a self-employed, Applications Developer.

On 29 Aug 1986, Ted married Mary DeGregorio at First Baptist Church, Windsor, Ontario, his father, Andy, officiating, and his father's sister, Luella (**TALBOT**) White playing the organ. "I remember, Uncle Phil (husband of Elsie (**TALBOT**) Alexander) opened the church for us." [4]

Sister-in-law Clarice (**LEE**) Talbot, (widow of Emerson Talbot),
Ted, Mary (**DEGREGORIO**) Talbot, Theodore Michael Talbot,
Rev. Andy Talbot, Mark Talbot, Martin Talbot,
Margo (**RICKMAN**) Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Theodore Regis Talbot

Ted retired in 2010, after twenty-five successful years of self-employment, which included eight years of "ground-breaking work," under contract, for the Royal Bank. Most of his career has been in the Toronto-Mississauga area, except for two years in Miami, Florida in 1979-80. Of his time in Miami, Ted said, "It was difficult fitting in there. I wasn't black enough for the Blacks, and not white enough for the Whites. Didn't speak Spanish. I didn't fit in with the geriatrics." [5]

Since his retirement in 2010, Ted has been on the board of his church, the Meadowvale Bible Baptist Church, which runs the Meadowvale Christian Academy.

When asked what he felt was his greatest achievement, Ted said there were two:

> One of them was being successful at being in business for myself for twenty-five years, a rewarding career financially, as well as doing work that I loved. And the other is [that] I found my way back to my Christian roots. For the last ten years I have been serving as a deacon at the Baptist church that I attend. I am currently secretary to the deacons' board. The church has a school, so it's not just church business; it's actually 'business' business: employees and budgets. It's challenging and, at the same time, rewarding, continuing in the heritage of serving the Lord.[6]

[4] Ibid.
[5] *Interview with Ted Talbot Sr.*, Mississauga, Ontario, (by phone), 17 Nov 2018.
[6] Ibid.

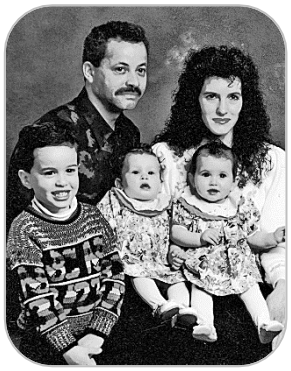
In 2006, Ted volunteered to take our first Y-chromosome DNA test from which we first learned that our great-great-grandfather, Lorenzo Talbot, was not the biological son of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, and thus, we were "Talbots" in name only.

Theodore Regis Talbot and Patrice Kirby had the following children:

(i) Theodore Michael (1968),
(ii) Derek Earl (1970).

Theodore Regis Talbot and Mary DeGregorio had the following children:

(iii) Jeffrey Emerson (1989),
(iv) Laura Kathleen (1993),
(v) Julia Lillian (1993).



Circa 1994

Circa 2005

Photos courtesy of Theodore Regis Talbot

(i) Theodore Michael Talbot (1968 -):

(Theodore Regis, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of Ted Talbot

Ted Jr. was born in Windsor, Ontario, in 1968. Ted got his post elementary school education at Victoria Park Secondary School in when he was living with his mother in Toronto, Ontario, and then after moving in with his father in Mississauga, he graduated from Meadowvale Secondary School there. Ted works at Ford in Oakville. He has no children.

Ted Jr. & Ted Sr.
Photo courtesy of Carol Talbot

(ii) Derek Earl Talbot (1970 -):

(Theodore Regis, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

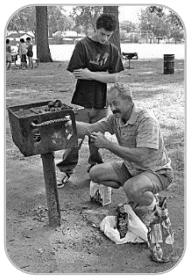
Jeffrey Emerson Talbot with brother,
Derek Earl
From the Facebook page of Jeff Talbot

Derek was born in Waterloo, Ontario, in 1970. Since he was a teenager, he has resided at the Bob Rumball Institute in Barrie, Ontario, enrolled in their program for "adults with an intellectual difficulty," to develop communication skills.

(iii) Jeffrey Emerson Talbot (1989 -):

(Theodore Regis, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Jeffrey was born in Mississauga, Ontario, in 1989. He attended Mississauga Christian Academy (elementary private school), then graduated from Our Lady of Mt. Carmel Secondary School in Mississauga. He now [2018] lives in Toronto.

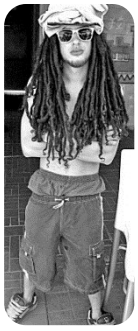


2006
Jeffrey and his dad firing up the barbecue
Family picnic of
Earl Andrew Talbot's descendants
Mic Mac Park, Windsor, ON

2011

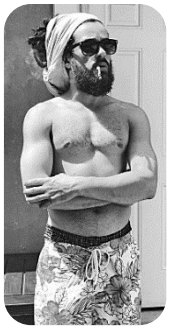
2012

Photos from the Facebook page of
Jeff Talbot

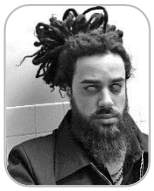


2013

2015



2017



2018

(iv) Laura Kathleen Talbot (1993 -):

(Theodore Regis, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of Laura Talbot

Laura obtained a B.Sc. in Zoology from the University of Guelph, Guelph, Ontario. Unable to find employment in her field of study, Laura found a well-paying job as a server in a high-end nightclub, and she and her sister, Julia, purchased a "half-million dollar" townhouse in downtown Toronto.[7] Laura loves to travel; she gets lots of vacation time and in 2018 she visited Bali, Cambodia, Portugal, and Croatia.

(v) Julia Lillian Talbot (1993 -):

(Theodore Regis, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

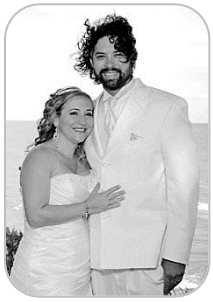
From the Facebook page of Julia Talbot

Julia obtained a B.F.A. (Fine Arts) from the University of Guelph, Guelph, Ontario. She has sold a few paintings, but, like her twin sister, her chief employment is as a server in an upscale Yorkville (Toronto) restaurant.[8]

[7] Ibid.
[8] Ibid.

4. (iii) Mark Andrew Talbot (1969 -):

(Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Margo (**RICKMAN**) Talbot, Sandy (**BENVENUTO**) Talbot, Mark, & Martin
Photos from the Facebook page of Mark Andrew Talbot

2016
Mark & his mom
Photo from the Facebook page of
Mark Andrew Talbot

Mark Andrew Talbot and Sandy Benvenuto had the following children:

(i) Aria (?),
(ii) Eliseo (?).

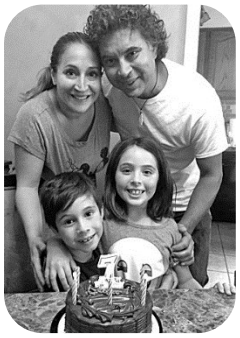


Photo from the Facebook page of
Mark Andrew Talbot

(i) Aria Talbot (?):

(Mark Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Eliseo Talbot (?):

(Mark Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

5. (i) Benita Jean Talbot (1962 -):

(Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Emerson, Benita & Thelma (**CHANDLER**) Talbot
Photo from *The Long Road: The History of the Coloured Canadian in Windsor, Ontario, 1867-1967*
Charlotte Bronte Perry, 1967

Benita went to W.C. Kennedy Collegiate in Windsor, Ontario, then Humber College, Toronto, Ontario.

Emerson, Benita, Arianna
Photo courtesy of
Theodore Regis Talbot

2009

2017
Krista, Thelma, Benita, Uncle Martin

2018

Photos from the Facebook page of Benita Talbot

Benita Jean Talbot and David Perkins had the following child:

(i) Emerson Linwood (1989).

Benita Jean Talbot and Albert De Jesus had the following child:

7. (ii) Arianna Nicole (1993).

(i) Emerson Linwood Perkins (1989 -):

(Benita Jean, Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Theodore Regis Talbot

Emerson was born in 1989. He lives in Windsor, Ontario.

Photos from the Facebook page of
Emerson Perkins

6. (ii) Krista Lynn Talbot (1967 -):

(Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

2006
E. A. Talbot Family Picnic

Krista Lynn Talbot had the following child:

8. (i) Kayla Lynn (1984).

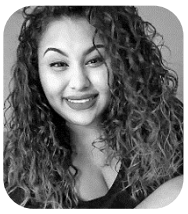
7. (ii) Arianna Nicole De Jesus (1993 -):

(Benita Jean, Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Arianna was born in 1993.

Photo courtesy of
Theodore Regis Talbot

Arianna & Benita, 2009
Photo from the Facebook page of
Benita Talbot



Photos from the Facebook page of
Arianna De Jesus

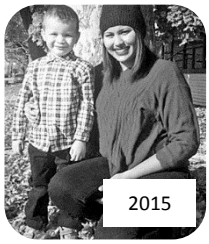
Arianna had a child:

(i) Carter (2011).

(i) Carter De Jesus (2011 -):

(Arianna De Jesus, Benita Jean, Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photos from the Facebook page of Arianna De Jesus



8. (i) Kayla Lynn Talbot-Hall (1984 -):

(Krista Lynn, Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

2006
E. A. Talbot Family Picnic

Kayla Lynn Talbot-Hall had the following child:

(i) Trinity Lynn (2001).

(i) Trinity Lynn Talbot-Hall (2001 -):

(Kayla Lynn Talbot-Hall, Krista Lynn, Emerson Andrew, Earl Andrew, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

2006
Earl Andrew Talbot Family
Picnic

Descendants of Elsie Adele Talbot

Their Spouses

Chapter 23: Elsie Adele Talbot's Descendants

Elsie Talbot's descendants at 2009 Talbot-White Reunion, North Buxton, Ontario
(The surnames are *Alexander*, unless otherwise given. Wives' (**MAIDEN**) names like this.)
0s – Philip V., widower of Elsie (**TALBOT**), source

1st generation: Elsie's children & their spouses (labeled "s")
1 – Philip H., 1s – Pat (**KNIGHT**), 2 – David V., 2s – Aruna (**SAROEA**)

2nd generation: Phil H.'s children (numbered 3 – 7), their spouses (s), and
3rd generation: their children (a, b)
3 – Philip A., 3s – Christina (**BERNACCI**), 3a – Matthew, 3b – Lauren,
4 - Patricia (absent), 4b – Tricia Alexander-Brooks,
5 – Daniel, 5s – Paula (**CHARBONNEAU**), 5a – Michael, 5b – Carolyn,
6 – Delbert,
7 – Paula (**ALEXANDER**) McGlaun, 7s- Norvell McGlaun Sr,
7a – Carmen (**ALEXANDER**) Allen, 7as – Adam Allen, 7b - Norvell McGlaun Jr.

4th generation: Carmen's children (c1, c2)
7a1 – Unique Allen, 7a2 – Angel Allen, x – a friend of Unique

1. Elsie Adele Talbot and Philip Valore Alexander had two sons:
   2. (i) Philip Henry (1941),
      (ii) David Valore (1946).

(ii) David Valore Alexander (1946 -):

(Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

David was born in Windsor, Ontario, in 1946.

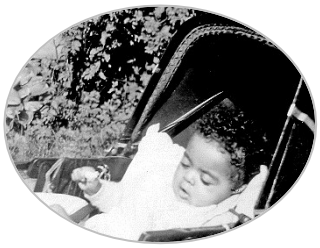
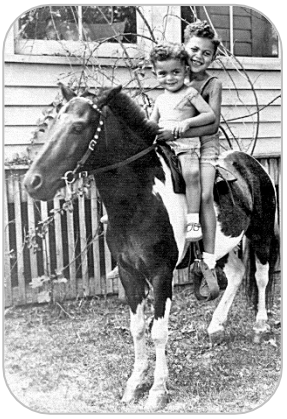
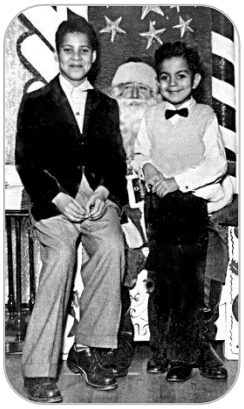


Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson



David and Philip



Cousins
Kenny Stanton & David Alexander

Photos courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

He attended Prince Edward and Western Public Schools, and J.L. Forster Collegiate Institute where he excelled in Art.

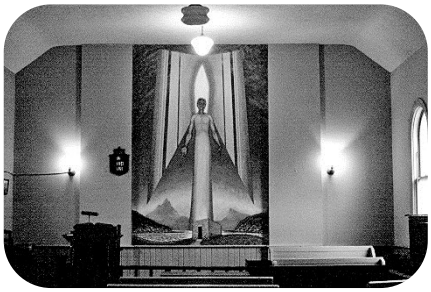
School photos courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

I went to Western Public, a really small school actually, on the [western] edge of town. Just an odd neighbourhood. Part industrial, right across from Zug Island, the most industrialized part of the United States it seems, in the mid-west. Behind the school were all these fields and creeks. In the distance the landfill site, the Malden dump . . . [I] went to J. L. Forster. Graduated from there in 1966. I did grade twelve. I made a deal with my principal. I wasn't really any good with math. I would never have gotten my departmental grade thirteen especially in math. I was able to graduate

and go to what is now called OCA, the Ontario College of Art in Toronto, and I was able to graduate from there in 1970.

After I graduated from OCA, I did a little teaching stint at Seneca College, kind of a Continuing Ed. in Art. We did a little bit of landscape painting, a bit of still life. I did that for a summer.

I didn't want to be a teacher. I even went to teachers' college at that time, just to give it a try. I didn't like it. I continued the job that helped sustain my college education: that was being a security guard. My security work took me away from Toronto. I got laid off from that job after I graduated and got stranded in a place called Brantford, where I started attending the AME church. At that time, I was interested in doing murals, so because I was underemployed, I decided to do something for the church, and they invited me to do it. I did a mural for their church, [behind] the pulpit at the front. My biggest regret is that I didn't do in on a canvas or a panel or series of panels that could be removed. I did it directly on the wall, because if I had done it on panels, for purposes of conservation it would have been preserved. The mural I did (acrylic) was called Ascension.



"Ascension"
Photos courtesy of
David Valore Alexander

Looking back, I think it was 1971; it would have been controversial at the time. Those were the days when black power was beginning, when black pride was taking hold after the success of the civil rights movement in the States, and for that time. People were becoming a little more militant, so my Jesus was a Black Jesus with an Afro. I used an interesting trick of iconography. If you squinted at the wall from a distance it looked like a candle, a tall male candle. I painted the figure of Christ fairly elongated, the torso and lower body elongated, in a white robe. His head is kind of luminous and behind his head is a very, very bright light. There was a lot of contrast between his head with its Afro (it's not a very massive afro) and the background. After I finished that, it took me a couple of months to do it, the pastor of the church and the congregation wanted an explanation, so I wrote an explanation and read it to the congregation at the dedication. I've since gone back to that church to see it and unfortunately the congregation has become more and more Caribbean-Canadian over the years . . . and they put a curtain in front of it. I guess they were embarrassed by it and didn't know what to do with it. They were afraid to paint over it. It's still there.

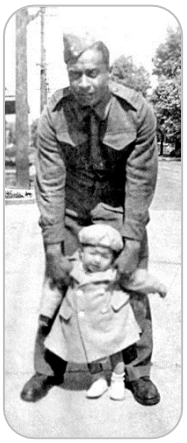
> I worked as a night clerk at the post office before launching myself into working as an artist full time . . . I wasn't getting much work, so I went back to school and got my teaching certificate from the Faculty of Education, University of Toronto, took part time courses, and eventually got my B.A. several years later. My first fulltime teaching job was in Belleville. I answered an ad in the paper for an art teacher at a private school called Albert College.[1]

David married Aruna Saroea, a United Church minister. They have no children.

2. (i) Philip Henry Alexander (1941 -):

(Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Philip Henry, Elsie,
Philip Valore Alexander



Cousins Kenny Stanton 3, Philip 4
Photo from the album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton

Photos courtesy of Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

[1] *Interview with David V. Alexander*, at Windsor, Ontario, 17 Feb 2008.

In 1958, Philip Henry Talbot (17) married Eleanore Patricia Knight (16).

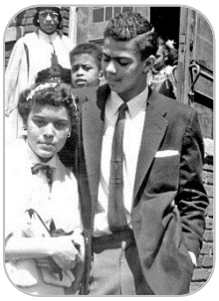


Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

1958
Carol Knight, Pat & Phil
Photo from the album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton

They lived with Philip's parents, and for the first few years Philip worked for his father as assistant carpenter.

While supporting a wife and four children, (Philip Arthur 1958, Patricia Louise 1960, Daniel David 1961, and Michael Delbert 1962), Philip earned his Bachelor of Applied Science degree from Assumption University (1963), and his Master of Applied Science degree (1964) from the University of Windsor, both in Electrical Engineering – a remarkable accomplishment. He immediately joined the university's Engineering faculty.

Grad portrait from *The Long Road: The History of the Coloured Canadian in Windsor, Ontario, 1867-1967*
Charlotte Bronte Perry, 1967

Grandmother Ethel (**SHREVE**) Alexander, David, Elsie, Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton, Grandmother Adele (**BROWN**) Talbot, Bette (**TALBOT**) Talbot, Patricia (**KNIGHT**) Alexander, Phil
Photo courtesy of Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

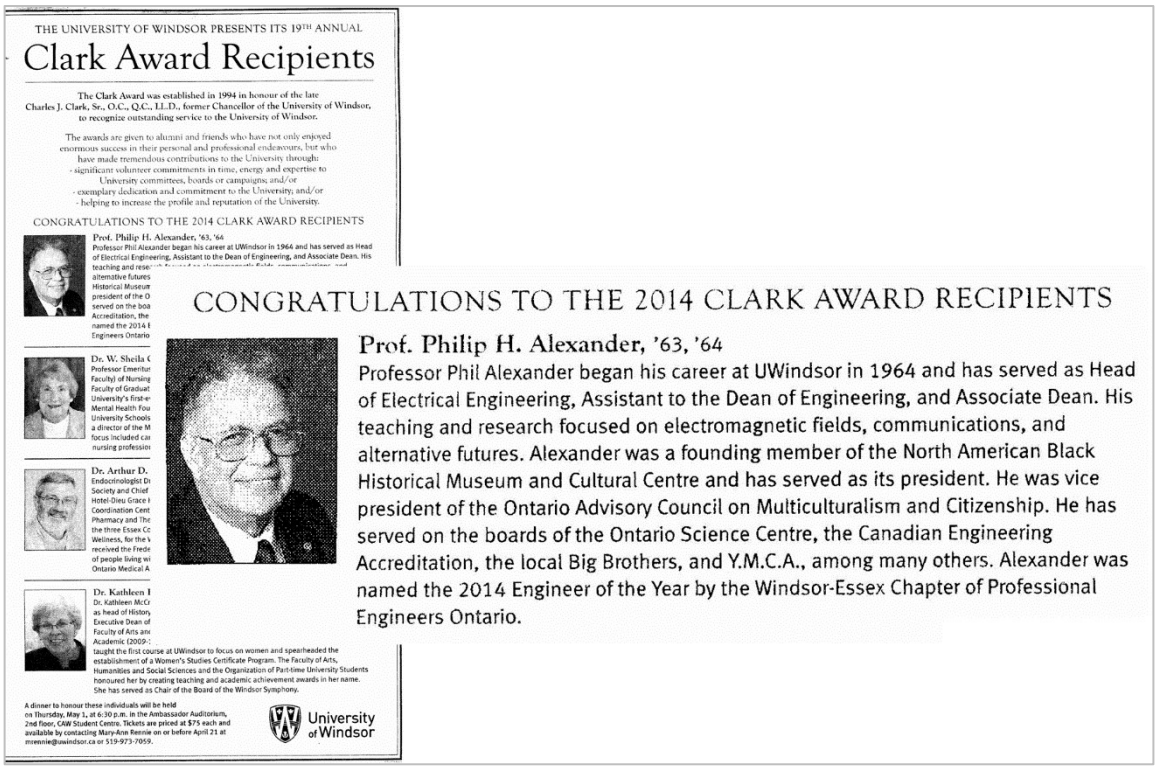
Pat and Phil adopted a daughter, Paula Eleanore, in 1968.

Phil pursued further graduate work at the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Michigan (1970 - 1972). He retired as Associate Dean (Academic), of the Faculty of Engineering at the University of Windsor in August, 2006, and is now an Associate Professor Emeritus in the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering. He has previously served as the Assistant to the Dean of Engineering (1985) and as the Head of the Electrical Engineering Department (1986 - 1989).

Phil has a long history of volunteer involvement in the community. He was a founding member of the Board of the North American Black Historical Museum and Cultural Centre in Amherstburg and has served as its President, Vice-President, and Secretary, and is currently a member of the board of directors. He served two terms as a member of the Board of Trustees of the Ontario Science Centre, Toronto (1994 - 2000), was a member of the Committee for Intercultural, Interracial Education in Professional Schools, Ontario (1990 - 1997), was an Advisor to the Local Youth Network and Community Services Agency

(LYNCS) of Windsor (1992 - 1995), has served on the Employment Equity Advisory Committees of the Windsor Public Board of Education (1994 - 1995) and Windsor Policing Services (1992 - 1995), was a member of the Recruit Selection Team of the Essex County Constable/Cadet Selection Project (1994 - 1995), has been a volunteer committee member of the Multicultural Council of Windsor and Essex County, has been Vice-President and Convenor for the Western Region of the Ontario Advisory Council on Multiculturalism and Citizenship, has served on the founding Board of the Big Brother Association of Greater Windsor, on the Board of the Windsor Y. M. C. A., and other community organizations, is a life member of the Institute of Electrical and Electronic Engineers (IEEE), and is a registered Professional Engineer in the Province of Ontario. Prof. Alexander served two three-year terms on the Canadian Engineering Accreditation Board of Engineers Canada (2002 - 2008) and is a Fellow of Engineers Canada.

In 2014, he received the University of Windsor's Clark Award.



THE UNIVERSITY OF WINDSOR PRESENTS ITS 19TH ANNUAL

Clark Award Recipients

The Clark Award was established in 1994 in honour of the late Charles J. Clark, Sr., O.C., Q.C., LL.D., former Chancellor of the University of Windsor, to recognize outstanding service to the University of Windsor.

The awards are given to alumni and friends who have not only enjoyed enormous success in their personal and professional endeavours, but who have made tremendous contributions to the University through:
- significant volunteer commitments in time, energy and expertise to University committees, boards or campaigns; and/or
- exemplary dedication and commitment to the University; and/or
- helping to increase the profile and reputation of the University.

CONGRATULATIONS TO THE 2014 CLARK AWARD RECIPIENTS

Prof. Philip H. Alexander, '63, '64
Professor Phil Alexander began his career at UWindsor in 1964 and has served as Head of Electrical Engineering, Assistant to the Dean of Engineering, and Associate Dean. His teaching and research focused on electromagnetic fields, communications, and alternative futures. Alexander was a founding member of the North American Black Historical Museum and Cultural Centre and has served as its president. He was vice president of the Ontario Advisory Council on Multiculturalism and Citizenship. He has served on the boards of the Ontario Science Centre, the Canadian Engineering Accreditation, the local Big Brothers, and Y.M.C.A., among many others. Alexander was named the 2014 Engineer of the Year by the Windsor-Essex Chapter of Professional Engineers Ontario.

Dr. W. Sheila C
Professor Emeritus
Faculty of Nursing
Faculty of Graduat
University's first-e
Mental Health Fou
University Schools
a director of the M
focus included ca
nursing professio

Dr. Arthur D.
Endocrinologist Dr
Society and Chief
Hotel-Dieu Grace H
Coordination Cent
Pharmacy and The
the three Essex Co
Wellness, for the s
received the Frede
of people living wi
Ontario Medical A

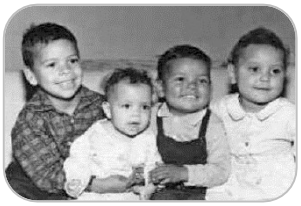
Dr. Kathleen M
Dr. Kathleen McCr
as head of Histor
Executive Dean of
Faculty of Arts an
Academic (2009-2
taught the first course at UWindsor to focus on women and spearheaded the establishment of a Women's Studies Certificate Program. The Faculty of Arts, Humanities and Social Sciences and the Organization of Part-time University Students honoured her by creating teaching and academic achievement awards in her name. She has served as Chair of the Board of the Windsor Symphony.

A dinner to honour these individuals will be held on Thursday, May 1, at 6:30 p.m. in the Ambassador Auditorium, 2nd floor, CAW Student Centre. Tickets are priced at $75 each and available by contacting Mary-Ann Rennie on or before April 21 at mrennie@uwindsor.ca or 519-973-7059.

University of Windsor

Philip Henry Alexander and Patricia Eleanore Knight had the following children:

3. (i) Philip Arthur (1958),
4. (ii) Patricia Louise (1960),
5. (iii) Daniel David (1961),
   (iv) Michael Delbert (1962),
6. (v) Paula Eleanore (1968).



Philip, Delbert,
Danny, Patty
Photo courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander

Clockwise from 9 o'clock in birth order
Philip Arthur, Patricia Louise, Daniel
David, Michael Delbert
Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

Philip & Pat (**KNIGHT**) Alexander
With their children & a cousin
1.Philip, 2. Patty, 3. Danny, 4.
Delbert, 5. Paula
Photo courtesy of Philip H. Alexander

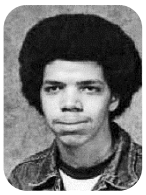
Danny, Philip A., Paula,
Philip H., Patty, Delbert
Photo courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander

(iv) Michael Delbert Alexander (1962 -):

(Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

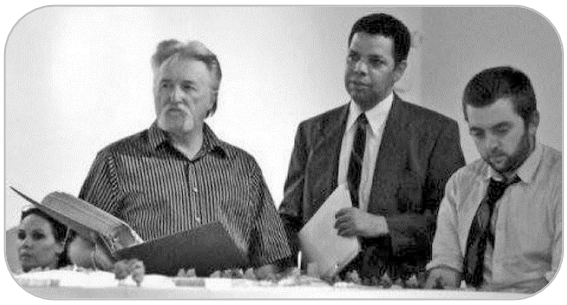
Sunday School Class
First Baptist Church, Windsor, ON
Delbert next to his mother Pat, the
teacher, with Danny in the back row
Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

Delbert with Danny
Photo courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander



Photos courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander

Delbert was born in Windsor, Ontario. He attended W.D. Lowe High School, then completed a Bachelor of Fine Arts (Visual Arts) at the University of Windsor. His part-time work at the Beer Store, while a student, became full-time after he graduated. He has resisted the pressure to leave the union and become management, prefering to be an advocate for fair practices while a member of the ranks.[2]



3. (i) Philip Arthur Alexander (1958 -):

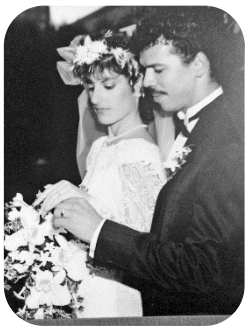
(Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Philip Arthur was born in 1958 in Windsor, ON. While attending W.D. Lowe High School, he participated in wrestling, baseball, and swimming. After graduating, he studied for two years at St. Clair College. His father described why he didn't complete his education there:

> He only did two years of a three-year program. It was Industrial Engineering Technology. On a summer term, he had a placement out west in the oil fields. He got scared to death because he was supposed to sound the wells, to see how far down the oil was. So, you attach something, it sets off a charge, and it records the echos. One of those charges blew the top off. He got drenched with oil and it was a harrowing experience. He ended coming back and taking a job with National Auto Rad[iator Mfg. Co.] [stamping plant], and we were worried because it was known as "the finger factory". . . He was there for thirty-one years .[3]

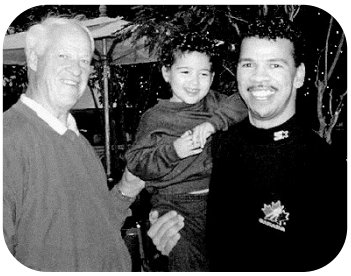
More recently he worked as a Non-Distructive Testing Inspector Level II at CS Windsor, a wind turbine manufacturer in Windsor, Ontario.

[2] *Interview with Philip H. Alexander*, Windsor, Ontario, 23 Jul 2019.
[3] Ibid.



Philip H., Tina, Philip A., Pat
Photo courtesy of Philip H. Talbot

Philip married Christina Diane Bernacchi.



Retired hockey star Gordie Howe, with Matthew and Philip A.
Photo from the Facebook page of Philip A.

Philip Arthur Alexander and Christina Diane Bernacchi had two children:

(i) Matthew Philip (1995),
(ii) Lauren Christina (1997).

Christina, Lauren, Matthew and Philip A. at Walt Disney World
Photo from the Facebook page of Philip A.

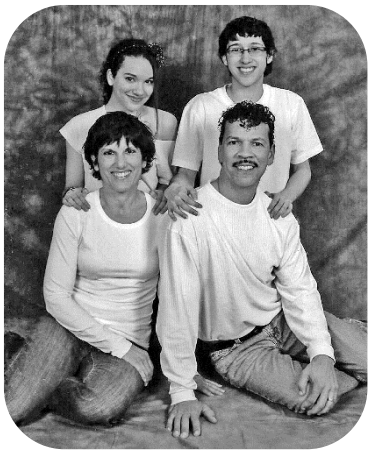


Photo courtesy of Philip H. Alexander

(i) Matthew Philip Alexander (1995 -):

(Philip Arthur, Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

With Great Aunt Gloria (**ALEXANDER**) Roby
From the Facebook page of
Phil (Philip A.) Alexander

Photo from the Facebook page of
Matt Alexander

Matthew attended Walkerville Collegiate Institute, home of the Walkerville Centre for Creative Arts, where he exercised his interest in theatre performance. Outside of school, he performed in several local, productions at Kordazone Theatre.

He displayed a pleasant solo voice in an ensemble part in Kordazone Theatre's production of *Sweeney Todd: The Demon Barber of Fleet Street*.

Matthew in the chorus of the musical,
Sweeney Todd
Photo from the Facebook page of
Kordazone Theatre

2013
One of three
Mac Simpson Bursary Award Winners
presented by the
North American Black Historical Museum
Matthew is 2nd from the right
Photo courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander

Matthew received his Bachelor of Science in Physics from University of Windsor and is working toward his Masters at the University of Waterloo.

(ii) Lauren Christina Alexander (1997 -):

(Philip Arthur, Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo from the Facebook page of Lauren Alexander

Lauren studied Psychology and Philosophy at the University of Windsor.[4]

4. (ii) Patricia Louise Alexander (1960 -):

(Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Sunday School Class
First Baptist Church, Windsor, ON
Patty, front row centre,
Cousin Jamie Mason in the back row, 2nd left
Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

After graduation from W.D. Lowe High School, Patty interrupted her schooling with temporary, part-time work at Chrysler, then went back as an adult student and completed a Bachelor of Commerce at the University of Windsor. She chose to become an assembly labourer at Chryslers in Windsor.

Patricia Louise Alexander married Michael Brooks, and had two children. After that marriage dissolved she married Ray Mantha. He died in 2008. Today, her spouse is George Hudachek.[5]

[4] Ibid.
[5] Ibid.

Patricia Louise Alexander and Michael Brooks had the following children:

(i) Zachary Zeke (1990),
(ii) Tricia Eleanore (1996).

Photos courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander

(i) Zachary Ezekiel Brooks (1990 -):

(Patricia Louise, Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

With sister, Tricia
Photo from the Facebook page of
Tricia Alexander-Brooks

(ii) Tricia Eleanore Brooks (1996 -):

(Patricia Louise, Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

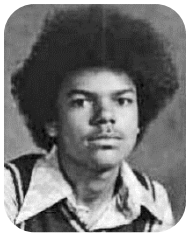
Photo from the Facebook page of
Tricia Alexander-Brooks

Tricia studied Business at St. Clair College.[6]

[6] Ibid.

5. Daniel David Alexander (1961 -):

(Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Photos courtesy of Philip H. Alexander From the Facebook page of Dan Alexander

After graduating from W.D. Lowe High School, Dan studied music at the University of Windsor as a percussionist, and earned a Bachelor of Musical Arts.[7]

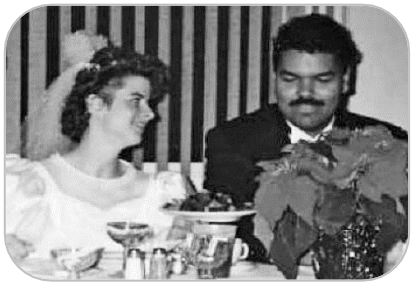


Photo courtesy of Philip H. Alexander

It was there that he met his future wife Paula Charbonneau, who was studying Music Therapy. He got his Bachelor of Education and became an elementary school teacher. He serves as Information Technologist at his school.

To satisfy his entrepreneurial spirit, Dan runs a computer-related business on the side. His father helped him get a printer that enables him to print onto fabric and ceramics. Dan and his son, Mike, go to auto shows, take photos of exhibitors in front of their cars, print them on coffee mugs, and sell them to the owners as a momento of their participation in the show. He makes candles for funeral homes with an image of the deceased. He once printed a mural onto ceramic tiles for a customer who wanted to decorate a wall with a goalie minding net. For golf courses, he produces greens flags to be awarded to hole-in-one players.[8]

Daniel David Alexander and Paula Charbonneau had the following children:

(i) Michael Raymond (1995),
(ii) Carolyn (?).

[7] Ibid.
[8] Ibid.

(i) Michael Raymond Alexander (1995):

(Daniel David, Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photos from the Facebook page of Mike Alexander

The following story about Michael appeared on the University of Windsor website in April, 2018.

UWindsor grad grabs piece of history
Apr 19th, 2018

Mike Alexander's parents made some beautiful music together as students at the University of Windsor. Now he has a souvenir of their early lives together — a brick from the new-demolished Music Building where they first met.

Paula and Dan Alexander married and began careers as music teachers in Courtice, outside Oshawa, Ontario. Their son plans to present them with the brick, pulled from the rubble, as a memento of their time in Windsor.

"I'll probably put a little plate on it with their names," he says.

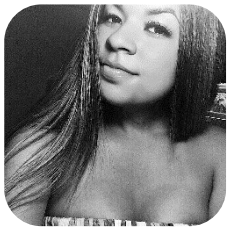
A recent graduate of the Odette School of Business himself (B.Comm 2017), Alexander keeps a hand in the music industry as patron services co-ordinator for the Windsor Symphony Orchestra.

He says he is excited to have the music program and the rest of the School of Creative Arts relocate to the downtown core, close to the symphony's home.[9]

(ii) Carolyn Alexander (?):

(Daniel David, Philip Henry Alexander, Elsie Adele, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

First cousins
Lauren Alexander (of Philip Arthur) and Carolyn
Photo from the Facebook page of Carolyn Alexander



6. (v) Paula Eleanore Alexander (1968 -):

(Unknown)

Photo from the Facebook page of Paula McGlaun

Paula was born in Guelph, Ontario and was adopted by Philip H. Alexander and Patricia. Her father described her journey through the education system that led to her becoming a teacher of law and physical education at the secondary school level:

> This was supposed to be the darling little daughter that Pat could really cherish and do all the mother-daughter things without, at the same time, potty training somebody just ahead of that person. It didn't quite turn out that way. It was five years after we went through the adoption process, [the adoption agency] trying to match the colour and all this kind of stuff. She was born and we picked her up [exactly two months later]. When she was in her rebellious teenage years, she wanted to search out her biological parents, because they were obviously well-heeled and could treat her to the life that she would like to become accustomed. (*laughing*) She dropped that after a while.
>
> She went through Lowe [High School] and was active in sports there. When Paula was in about the grade seven-eight range, I had a year's sabbatical in Ottawa . . . we took Delbert and Paula with us. Paula didn't want to go. She didn't want to leave her friends at school. She claimed that would be the worst year of our life. (*laughing*) It almost was.

[9] University of Windsor, "Daily News," http://www.uwindsor.ca/dailynews/2018-04-18/uwindsor-grad-grabs-piece-history?fbclid=IwAR2Pf30Y6uv6_SjKECNURWxJL7C5NpUJd9rqcbHmzwLbi-JlhLiz9FvmkXE, (accessed 3 Apr 2019).

She was involved in sports at that level. I remember her getting some achievement at the javelin. She and Tashlyn Chase were active in sports at the university. I never knew Paula sang the national anthem at basketball games for the Lancers. Her undergraduate [work] was in H.K. [Human Kinetics]. She failed one course in high school and that was calculus. That gave her a kick-start. She was determined to pass one of Dr. Krause's introductory physics courses, because H.K. students could take mechanics from physics, if they thought they were up to it. So that was her self-imposed badge of achievement, to have passed Lucien Krause's elementary mechanics physics course.

As the rebel teenager in high school, [when] I'd drop her off at Lowe at one door on some days, she'd be out the other door before I got down to the end of the block on Elsmere, coming back on Erie Street to go to work. She graduated with good grades and got admitted to H.K. [University of Windsor] They have a pretty high entry average. She did a Bachelor of Education after that. Then she saw Kym Worthy on TV one day, (she's the prosecutor for Wayne County, Detroit), and said, "I could do that!" Pat said, "If you want to take the LSAT exam [Law School Admission Test,] we'll pay the fees; after all, it's free tuition if you go to Windsor law school." [Children of University of Windsor employees can receive free tuition.] So, she did, she got admitted, she went through the law school, got called to the bar. She got her insurance and licence to practise, but she didn't want to enter a law firm, and she had Tyrell [her young son] at that time, and she just didn't want to be in that position. So, she applied for a job with the Windsor Board [of Education].

Over the phone she was told, on the basis of her background [they wanted her] . . . she went, expecting to have an interview, even though she'd gotten the assignment that she was going to be teaching at Walkerville [Secondary School], to be teaching a law course, some H.K. and coaching. And she thought there still had to be an interview. She was called for an interview.

The interviewer came out, looked around and said, "Where's Mrs. McGlaun?"

She jumped up and said, "Here I am."

He said, "Oh. (pause) You're going to be teaching at Lowe, aren't you?" [The suggestion here is that because she was now recognized to be a person of colour, she must've been assigned to the school where a large number of students are also of colour. Her given name and surname, Paula McGlaun, had not labeled her as non-white.]

"Oh no, I've been assigned to Walkerville. I teach law and human kinetics."

"Oh."

So, they processed the paperwork and she went to Walkerville.[10]

[10] *Interview with Philip H. Alexander*, Windsor, Ontario, 23 Jul 2015.

Paula is a teacher for the Greater Essex County District School Board.

Paula Eleanore Alexander and Lawrence Blocker had a daughter:

7. (i) Carmen Emiko Alexander.

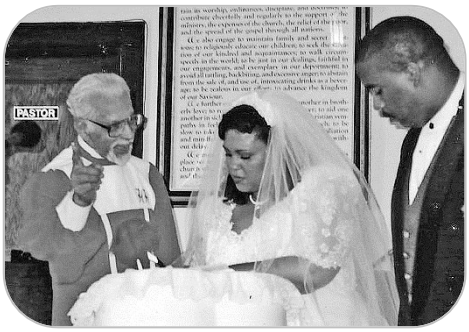


Photo courtesy of
Philip H. Alexander

In 1995 Paula Eleanore Alexander married Norvell Durell McGlaun.

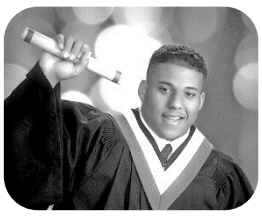
Photo from the Facebook page of
Paula McGlaun

Paula Eleanore Alexander and Norvell Durell McGlaun had the following child:

(ii) Norvell Tyrell McGlaun (1998).

(ii) Norvell Tyrell McGlaun (1998 -):

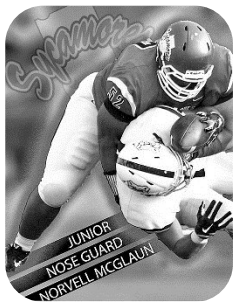
(Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)



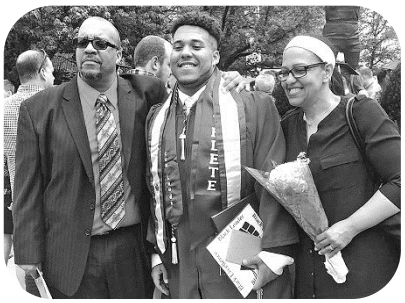
2014
Graduation from
Herman Collegiate Institute
Photo from the Facebook page of
Norvell McGlaun Jr.

In 2018, Norvell graduated from Indiana State University, with a Bachelor of Science in Criminology. He had been awarded a full athletic scholarship for football.

2017
Paula, Norvell Jr, Norvell Sr.
in Indiana to see a game



2016
His no. was 52



2018
With parents at graduation

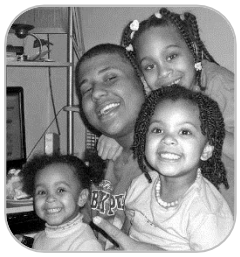
Photos from the Facebook page of Norvell McGlaun Jr.

7. (i) Carmen Emiko Alexander (1986 -):

(Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)

Carmen Emiko Alexander and Adam Allen had the following children: [11]

(i) Unique Eleanore (2003),
(ii) Angel Rose (2008),
(iii) Believe (2009),
(iv) Journey (2014),
(v) Eli (2015),
(vi) Harmony (2016).



Novell McGlaun Jr. with nieces
(from the top)
Unique, Angel, and Believe Allen
Photo from the Facebook page of
Paula McGlaun

(i) Unique Eleanore Allen (2003 -):

(Carmen Emiko, Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)

(ii) Angel Rose Allen (2008 -):

(Carmen Emiko, Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)

(iii) Believe Allen (2009 -):

(Carmen Emiko, Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)

(iv) Journey Allen (2014 -),

(Carmen Emiko, Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)

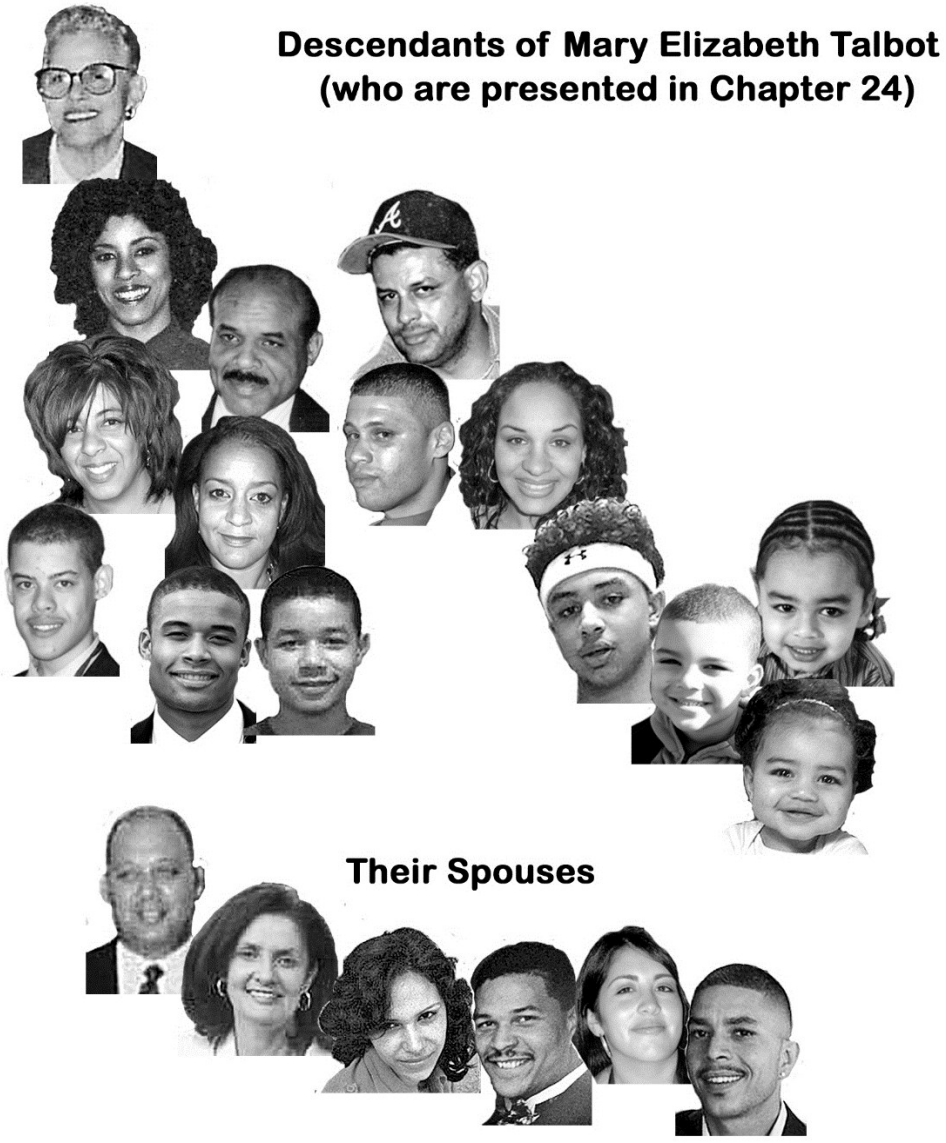
(v) Eli Allen (2015 -):

(Carmen Emiko, Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)

[11] Ibid.

(vi) Harmony Allen (2016 -):

(Carmen Emiko, Paula Eleanore Alexander, Unknown)


Descendants of Mary Elizabeth Talbot
(who are presented in Chapter 24)
Their Spouses

Chapter 24: Mary Elizabeth Talbot's Descendants

[None of Mary Elizabeth's descendants responded to my requests for an interview, to obtain accurate data and photos for their part of this family history. As a result, the information in this chapter was gleaned from newspaper obituaries, an anniversary announcement, Facebook postings, and other secondary sources.]

1. Mary Elizabeth Talbot and Myron Talbot [different Talbot family] had the following children:

2. (i) Lisbeth (?),
3. (ii) Timothy Lyle (?).

Mary Elizabeth Talbot had the following child:

4. (iii) Steven Warren (1951).

Timothy, Beth, Steven, & Cousin Rose Anne
Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

2. Lisbeth Talbot [diff.] (?):

(Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo from the album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton

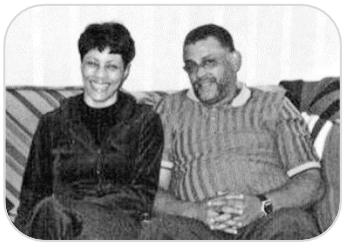
"Windsor's first female constables, Liz Tuz, at left, and Lisbeth Taylor, were added to the Windsor Police Force in 1975, ending a century-old hiring practice of men-only."
Photo from
From the Vault - Vol 2: 1850-1980

Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

[1]

Beth became a police officer for the Windsor Police Service.
Lisbeth married Lyle Taylor.

Tim, Bette, Lisbeth, Lyle, Steven
Photo from the album of
Gladys (**TALBOT**) Stanton



Lisbeth and Steven
Photo from the Facebook page of
Steven W. Talbot Sr.

Lisbeth Talbot [diff.] and Lyle Taylor had the following child:

5. (i) Renay (?).

[1] Sharon Hanna and Craig Pearson, *From the Vault – Vol. 2: 1850-1980*, (Windsor: Biblioasis, 2016), 321.

3. Timothy Lyle Talbot [diff.] (?):

(Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Timothy married Cora Baylis. He became a police detective for the Windsor Police Service.

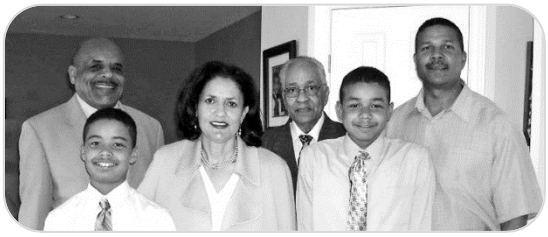
Timothy, Cora Baylis, Rev. Andrew Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

Timothy Lyle Talbot [diff.] and Cora Baylis had the following children:

6. (i) Janay (?),
7. (ii) Justin (?).

Janay & her mom, Cora
Photo from the Facebook page of
Janay Talbot Brown



Two grandsons
Tim Talbot, Brandon Brown,
Cora (**BAYLIS**) Talbot, ??,
Jordan Brown, & Ralph Brown
Photo from the Facebook page of
Janay Talbot Brown

4. Steven Warren Talbot (1951 - 2017) :

(Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo from the Facebook page of
Steven W. Talbot Sr.

Steven married JoAnne Taylor in Windsor, Ontario, in 1977.

JoAnne (**TAYLOR**) Talbot
Photo from the Facebook page of
Steven W. Talbot Sr.

Steven was a proud employee with Chryslers where he gladly accepted the roles of linesman, trainer and a teacher for the CAW. His accomplishments during his employment included founding the CAW Aboriginal/Workers of Colour Caucus of Windsor and Essex County in 1994, and being an Alternate Union Steward for over 4 1/2 years. His many passions in his personal life besides his love of family included succeeding great levels in Martial Arts. He was an amazing baseball player, playing for many different leagues including his church league. He was famous for his homeruns! Steven loved writing, playing, and singing. Music had a special place in his heart. His favourites were Blues, Reggae, and Praise and Worship. To extend his passion in music, he was a member of a band called Praise Unlimited. In the last ten years, he was a participant with W.O.R.D. Ministry.[2]

Steven Talbot and JoAnne Taylor had the following children:

8. (i) Steven (?),
9. (ii) Stephanie (?).

Photo from the Facebook page of
Steven W. Talbot Sr.

5. Renay Taylor (?):

(Lisbeth Talbot [diff.], Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photos from the Facebook page of
Renay Taylor

[2] "Steven Warren Talbot", Obituary, Windsor Star, http://windsorstar.remembering.ca/obituary/steven-talbot-2017-1066469543, (accessed 23 Nov 2018).

Renay Talbot [diff.] and ?? had the following child:

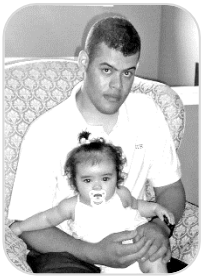
(i) Evan (?).

Lisbeth (**TALBOT**) Taylor, Renay, & Evan
Photo courtesy of
Rose Anne (**WHITE**) Richardson

(i) Evan Taylor (?):

(Renay Taylor, Lisbeth Talbot [diff.], Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Evan with Grandma, Lisbeth (**TALBOT**) Taylor
Photo from the Facebook page of
Renay Taylor



Evan with his cousin,
Stephanie Patterson
Photo from the Facebook page of
Renay Taylor

Evan Taylor went to Catholic Central High School.

6. Janay Talbot [diff.] (?):

(Timothy Lyle Talbot [diff.], Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo from the Facebook page of
Janay Talbot Brown

Janay married Ralph Brown in Windsor, Ontario.

Photos from the Facebook page of
Janay Talbot Brown

Janay Talbot [diff.] and Ralph Brown had the following children:

(i) Jordan (?),
(ii) Brandon (?).

Jordan, Brandon, Janay & Ralph

Photos from the Facebook page of
Janay Talbot Brown

Jordan & Brandon

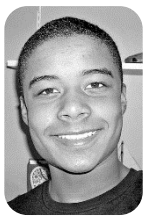
(i) Jordan Brown (?):

(Janay Talbot, Timothy Lyle Talbot [diff.], Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

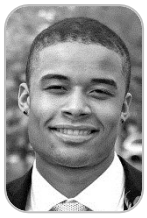
Photos from the Facebook page of
Jordan Brown

(ii) Brandon Brown (?):

(Janay, Timothy Lyle Talbot [diff.], Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



2013



2016

Photos from the Facebook page of Brandon Brown

7. Justin Talbot [diff.] (?):

(Timothy Lyle Talbot [diff.], Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

8. Steven Talbot (?):

(Steven, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

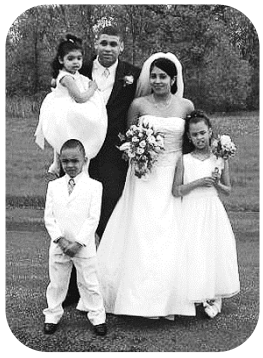
Steven with Marta

Photos from the Facebook page of Steven W. Talbot Sr.

Steven Sr., Steven Jr., Marta, Stephanie

Steven Talbot and Marta had the following children:

(i) Janelle (?),
(ii) Janessa (?),
(iii) Aubrey? (?),
(iv) Steven III (?).



Steven Jr. & Marta, Stephanie with Aubrey and ?? standing and ?? in arms
Photo from the Facebook page of Steven W. Talbot Sr.

(i) Janelle Talbot (?):

(Steven, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Janessa Talbot (?):

(Steven, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iii) Aubrey Talbot (?):

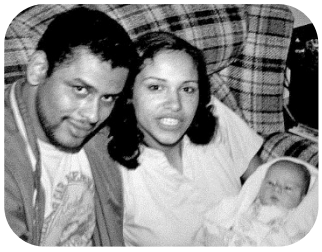
(Steven Talbot, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iv) Steven III Talbot (?):

(Steven, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

9. Stephanie Talbot (?):

(Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Steven, JoAnne, & baby Stephanie
Photo from the Facebook page of
Stephanie Patterson

Stephanie went to J.L. Forster Secondary School in Windsor, Ontrio.

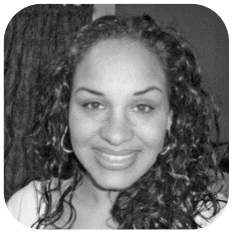


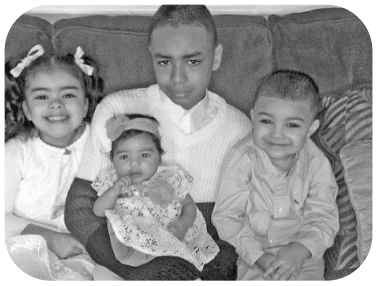
Photo from the Facebook page of
Stephanie Patterson

Stephanie married William Patterson in 2009.

Photo from the Facebook page of
Stephanie Patterson

Stephanie Talbot and William Patterson had the following children:

(i) William Jr. (?),
(ii) Stephanie (?),
(iii) Braydon (?),
(iv) Avery (?).



Stephanie, Avery, Billy, & Braydon

Clockwise around Stephanie from top right: Billy Jr., Braydon, Avery, Stephanie, Billy Sr.

Photos from the Facebook page of Stephanie Patterson

(i) William Patterson Jr. (?):

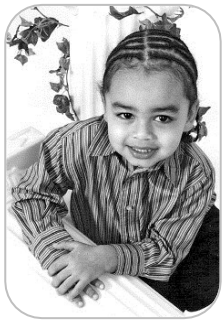
(Stephanie, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Billy attended Catholic Central High School in Windsor, Ontario.

Billy Patterson
Photo from the Facebook page of Stephanie Patterson

(ii) Stephanie Patterson (?):

(Stephanie, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Stephanie Patterson
Photo from the Facebook page of Steven W. Talbot Sr.

(iii) Braydon Patterson (?):

(Stephanie, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Braydon Patterson
Photo from the Facebook page of
Stephanie Patterson

(iv) Avery Patterson (?):

(Stephanie, Steven Warren Talbot, Mary Elizabeth, Henry Lorenzo, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Avery Patterson
Photo from the Facebook page of
Stephanie Patterson

Descendants of Sarah Kathleen Talbot

Their Spouses

Chapter 25: Sarah Kathleen Talbot's Descendants

1. Sarah Kathleen Talbot and Elwood John William Cook had the following children:
   2. (i) Margery Kathleen (1920),
      (ii) Bertha Louise (1922),
   3. (iii) Hazel Mae (1924).

Margery, Bertha, and Hazel
Photo courtesy of
Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

18 Oct 2008
Hazel, Bertha, and Margery
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

(ii) Bertha Louise Cook (1922 - 2011):

(Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Bertha was born 18 Oct 1922 in Detroit, Michigan.[1]

Bertha attended The Detroit Public Schools and in June of 1942, attained a Master of Education Degree from Wayne State University. She began working for the Internal Revenue Service in 1949 and retired as a Program Analyst in 1982.[2]

[1] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=89738568&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302590&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[2] "Bertha Louise Lee," Obituary published in funeral program, Christ Church Detroit, 27 Mar 2011.

As a child she studied violin; as an eight-year-old, she and her sister Margery (piano) performed duets on fourteen radio broadcasts for NBC in Detroit in 1930-31.

On 4 Jun 1944, Bertha married Robert Nelson Lee. They had no children.[3] They divorced on 19 Jan 1951.[4]

Margery, Robert, and Bertha
Photo courtesy of Amos Walls III

Bertha and Robert N. Lee
Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Bertha worked for the U.S. Internal Revenue Service.

Hazel, Margery, and Bertha Cook
Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Bertha died 8 Mar 2011.[5] Her remains are in the columbarium of Christ Church Detroit, where she sang in the choir for many years.

[3] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=4444535&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302590&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[4] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9092&h=312522&ssrc=pt&tid=33422623&pid=18457580569&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[5] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=89738568&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302590&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

Bertha's ashes
are interred at
Christ Church Episcopal
Detroit, Michigan

Bertha was a world traveler and quite a historian. She was able to research and chronicle the Talbot Family tree on her mother's side of the family. Bertha also enjoyed using photography to capture her travels and life history.[6]

Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

2. (i) Margery Kathleen Cook (1920 - 2013):

(Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Margery was born 13 Sep 1920 in her parents' home in Detroit, Michigan.[7] As a child of ten, because of the talent developed by piano lessons, she and her sister Bertha (violin) performed for fourteen radio broadcasts for MBC in Detroit in 1930-31.

Margery attended Northern High School and Wayne State University.

Margery Cook at Wayne State U.
1942
Yearbook photo from
ancestry.com

It was there that she met Joseph Franklin Holloway, captain of the university's basketball team. On 14 May 1944, they married.[8] Joseph became a corporal in the U.S. army, and later a school principal.[9]

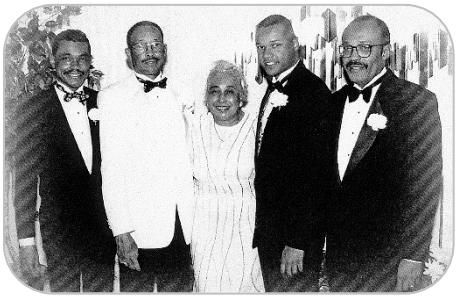
[6] "Bertha Louise Lee," Obituary published in funeral program, Christ Church Detroit, 27 Mar 2011.

[7] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=94438733&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302589&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

From the Facebook page of
David Holloway

Margery became an elementary school teacher for the Detroit Board of Education, teaching English, Library Science, and Home Economics. She and Joseph had three sons.[10]

Margery and Joseph Holloway,
sons Brian, Ronald, and David at back,
(Ronald Kent Holloway,
grandson, at bottom left)
Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee



Brian, Joseph, Margery, David, and Ronald Holloway
Photo from
Celebrating the Life of Margery Kathleen Holloway
21 Dec 2013

Joseph Franklin Holloway died 23 May 1998.[11] Margery died 13 Dec 2013.[12]

Margery Kathleen Cook and Joseph Franklin Holloway had the following children:

4. (i) Ronald Kent (1946),
   (ii) Brian Elwood (1953),
   (iii) David Joseph (1966).

(ii) Brian Elwood Holloway (1953 -):

(Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Brian was born in 1953 in Detroit, MI.[13]

---

[8] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=4441321&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302589&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[9] *Celebrating the Life of Margery Kathleen Holloway*, "Her Journey," funeral program, 21 Dec 2013.

[10] Ibid.

[11] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=28361490&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302787&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[12] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=94438733&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302589&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[13] *Kathleen Talbot's "Memorandae*," page 73, courtesy of her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, 2005.

1964
Brian (left)
with cousins Amos III, Gordon, & Phillip Walls
(At back) Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook (his grandma),
Margery (**COOK**) Holloway, (mother),
Aunt Hazel (**COOK**) and Uncle Amos Walls II
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

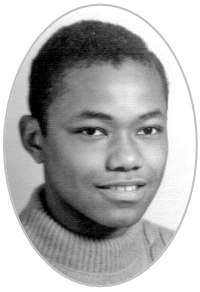


Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

Brian earned an A.A. [Associate of Arts]. He retired from Blue Cross Blue Shield of Michigan, having been an accountant for thirty-eight years.

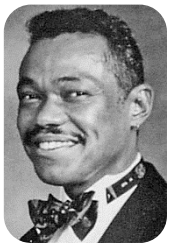
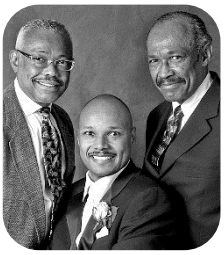


Photo courtesy of
Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

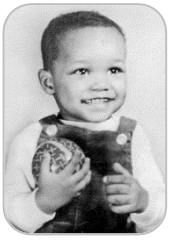


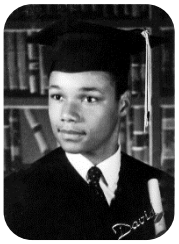
2016
brothers: Brian, David, & Ronald
From the Facebook page of
David Holloway

(iii) David Joseph Holloway (1966 -):

(Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

David was born in 1966 in Detroit, MI.[14]





Photos courtesy of
Amos Walls III

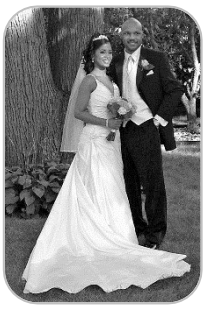
U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=105607047&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302785&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[14] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=210063951&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302784&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

David earned a Bachelor of Science in Health/Business Administration from Eastern Michigan University and Master of Science in Business Administration from Central Michigan Universitywith a 4.0 GPA. His career includes Regional Manager for Blue Cross Blue Shield of Michigan, Director for Delta Dental of Michigan, Ohio, & Indiana, Facility Administrator for DaVita HealthCare Partners, and Manager of Detroit Medical Center.[15]

David feels that his greatest achievement was being "recognized by both Michigan Chronicle News 2018 and Eastern Michigan University as Alumnus of the Year 2005 for exceptional achievements professionally, supporting intellectual achievement and community service. This service included serving in God's vineyard on the New Hope Missionary Baptist Church's Health and Healing Ministry."

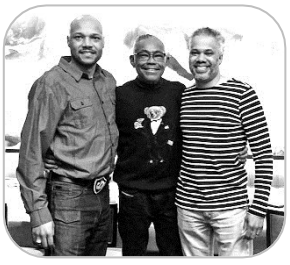
A life-lesson that he wants to share is: "With God all things are possible." [16]



Ingrid [ex-wife] & David
Photo from the Facebook page of
Ron Holloway II

In 2018 David was one of those acknowledged as Men of Excellence by the Michigan Chronicle (newspaper).

David, standing in centre
From the Facebook page of David Holloway



Brothers: David & Brian,
with nephew Ron Holloway II
From the Facebook page of David Holloway

[15] LinkedIn, "David Holloway," https://www.linkedin.com/in/mrdholloway/, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).
[16] *Email from David Holloway*, 4 Jul 2019.

Standing:
David Holloway, beside his 2nd cousin, William Richardson;
& his father, Joseph Holloway
Seated: Cook Sisters:
Mother Margery Holloway, Aunts Bertha Lee & Hazel Walls
From the Facebook page of David Holloway

3. (iii) Hazel Mae Cook (1928 - 2015):

(Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Hazel was born 2 May 1928 in Detroit, MI.[17] Like her musical sisters, Bertha studying the violin and Margery the piano, Hazel learned to play the organ. She attended Detroit Public Schools and graduated from Northern High School in 1947.[18]

Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

She worked as office manager for a local doctor. As a youth she attended New Light Baptist Church where she met Amos Louis Walls II. On 15 Mar 1952, they married.[19]

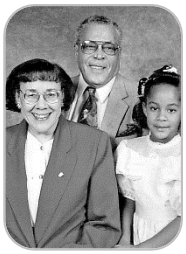
Hazel and Amos Walls II on wedding day
Photo courtesy of
Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

[17] *U.S., Cemetery and Funeral Home Collection, 1847 – 2015*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2190&h=500618769&ssrc=pt&tid=75711208&pid=46342148200&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[18] *A Service in Remembrance of Our Beloved Hazel Mae Walls*, "Obituary," funeral program, 23 Nov 2015.

[19] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=4322459&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302591&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

Together they joined Calvary Presbyterian Church and raised their family there. Hazel served as bookkeeper for her husband's service station business. As a homemaker, she enjoyed cooking and gardening.[20]



Hazel, Amos, and Kathleen
Photos courtesy of
Amos Walls III

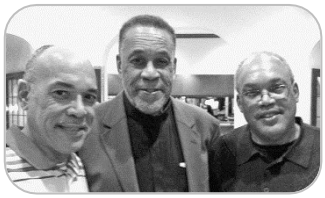
Hazel died on 14 Nov 2015.[21] Amos had died on 8 Feb 2006.[22]

Hazel Mae Cook and Amos Louis Walls II had the following children:

5. (i) Amos Louis III (1952),
6. (ii) Phillip Larry (1954),
7. (iii) Gordon Lydell (1956),
8. (iv) Kathleen Laura (1961).

1964
Father, Amos Walls II, with sons
(from left) Philip, Amos III, & Gordon,
& his nephew, Brian Holloway (rt)
Photos courtesy of
Amos Walls III

1968
Philip & Kathleen



Brothers: Phillip, Amos & Gordon
Photo from the Facebook page of
Amos Walls III

[20] *A Service in Remembrance of Our Beloved Hazel Mae Walls*, "Obituary," funeral program, 23 Nov 2015.

[21] *U.S., Cemetery and Funeral Home Collection, 1847 – 2015*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2190&h=500618769&ssrc=pt&tid=75711208&pid=46342148200&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[22] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=77134861&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302792&usePUB=true, (accessed 4 Apr 2019).

4. (i) Ronald Kent Holloway (1946 - 2015):

(Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Ronald Kent Holloway
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

Ronald was born 1 Aug 1946 in Detroit, Michigan.[23]

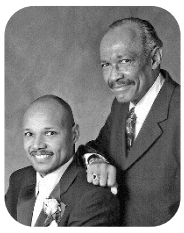
1964
Ronald (the tallest)
with cousins
Amos (back) Phillip & Gordon
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

After graduating from Northern High School in 1964, he joined the U.S. Air Force, completing his service in 1969.

He earned his B.A. in Political Science from Wayne State University, then completed a Law degree from the Detroit College of Law, Michigan State University, and was admitted to the bar in 1882. He worked his way up from a shipping clerk at the Stroh Brewing Company to the position of Corporate Labor Counsel. Ronald joined MGM Grand Detroit (Casino) as Director of Employee Labor Relations, and retired in December 2014 as Vice President and General Counsel.[24]

Ronald married Celeste Judith Redd. On 29 Nov 1985, he married Marsha Jones, who brought a daughter, Danielle, to the family.[25] They had no children.

From the Facebook page of
David Holloway



Brothers David and Ronald Holloway
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

[23] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=314463391&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302786&usePUB=true, (accessed 4 Apr 2019).

[24] Obituary, Funeral Bulletin, Hope United Methodist Church, Southfield, MI, 23 Jan 2015.

[25] Ibid.

Ronald died 16 Jan 2015.[26]

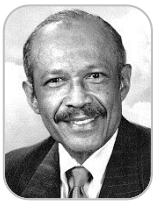


Photo from his funeral program
23 Jan 2015

Ronald Kent Holloway and Celeste Judith Redd had the following children:

9. (i) Ronald Kent Holloway II (1973).

Ronald adopted Marsha Jones's daughter:

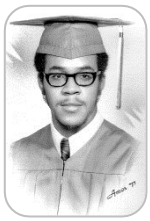
(ii) Danielle Nicole (?).

(ii) Danielle Nicole Holloway (?):

Danielle married Justin Miles.[27]

5. (ii) Amos Louis Walls III (1952 -):

(Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



High School graduation
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

Amos Louis Walls III was born in 1952 in Detroit, Michigan.[28] Amos provided the following information about his education and career:

> Bachelors and Masters degrees in music, music teacher certification, and uncompleted Doctorate in Organ and church music.
>
> Thirty years as a Detroit Public school music teacher. Currently teaching part time as a music teacher at a private school, teaching private piano lessons, and church organist and choir director, after retiring from public school teaching.[29]

---

[26] Ibid.

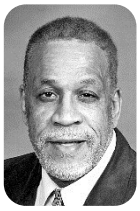
[27] Ibid.

[28] *Kathleen Talbot's "Memorandae*," page 73, courtesy of her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, 2005. *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=352032621&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302791&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

[29] *Email from Amos Walls III*, 12 Jul 2019.

Phillip, Hazel, Amos II, & Amos III
From the Facebook page of
Amos Walls

In 1977, Amos married Cecelia West. In 1981, Amos married Letha Jones. In 1996, Amos married Candace Whaley. She brought three children to their union: Furman, Tawny, and Cameron Barnes.[30]



From the Facebook page of
Amos Walls

Amos believes that his greatest achievement was "teaching students to become professional musicians and teachers." A life-lesson he wants to share is his "belief in the end time events in Revelation from bible and prepare for the soon return of Jesus."

Amos Louis Walls III and Cecelia West had the following children:

(i) Tenille ().

Amos Louis Walls III and Letha Joseph had the following children:

(ii) Rashana ().

(i) Tenille Walls (?):

(Amos Louis Walls II, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Furman Barnes (?):

(Letha Joseph)

(iii) Tawny Barnes (?):

(Letha Joseph)

(iv) Cameron Barnes (?):

(Letha Joseph)

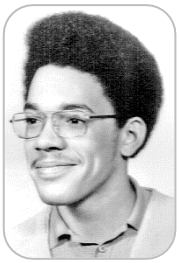
[30] Ibid.

(v) Rashana Walls (?):

(Amos Louis Walls II, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

6. (ii) Phillip Larry Walls (1954 -):

(Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Phillip
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

Phillip was born in 1954.[31] On 22 May ??, Phillip married Linda Sharron Busker.

Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

Phillip Larry Walls and Linda Sharron Busker had the following children:

10. (i) Sharina (?),
    (ii) Sharrie (?).

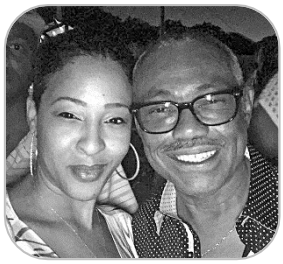
[31] *Kathleen Talbot's "Memorandae*," page 74, courtesy of her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, 2005.
U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=184269149&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302790&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

(ii) Sharrie Walls (?):

(Phillip Larry Walls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photos from the Facebook page of Sharrie Walls

2016
with her mom,
Linda (**BUSKER**) Walls



With cousin, Brian Holloway

7. (iii) Gordon Lydell Walls (1956 -):

(Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Gordon was born in 1956.[32]

Gordon Walls
Photo courtesy of
Amos Walls III

From the Facebook page of
Gordon L Walls

Gordon Lydell Walls and Lisa Smith had the following child:

(i) Gordon Marvel (1984).

[32] *Kathleen Talbot's "Memorandae*," page 74, courtesy of her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, 2005.
U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=27586063&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302789&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

(i) Gordon Marvel Walls (1984 -):

(Gordon Lydell Walls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Gordon graduated from Jamestown High School in Williamsburg, Virginia in 2003, received a Bachelor of Arts in Culinary Management at Le Cordon Bleu College of Culinary Arts in Scottsdale, Arizona, graduating in 2010,

Gordon is in back row, rightmost
From the Facebook page of
Chef Marvel

then studied vegetarian cooking at the Maharishi University of Management in Fairfield, Iowa, graduating in 2014. He is a chef at the Texas State School for the Blind in Austin, Texas.[33]

2014 Graduate
Maharishi U. of Management
From the Facebook page of
Chef Marvel

2014 selfie
From the Facebook page of
Chef Marvel

8. (iv) Kathleen Laura Walls (1961 -):

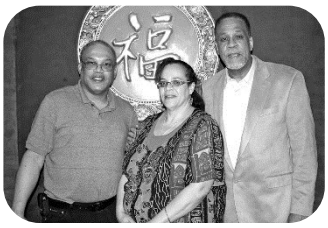
(Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of
Kathleen Walls

Kathleen was born in Detroit, MI in 1961.[34] Her "Life Partner" is Charles L. Wills.

Kathleen has a B.S. from Michigan State University and works for Omnicare Inc., a division of CVS Pharmacy. She has been a Pharmacy Technician for 25 years.[35]

[33] Facebook page of Chef Marvel, https://www.facebook.com/chef.marvel, (accessed 13 Dec 2018).
[34] *Kathleen Talbot's "Memorandae*," page 74, courtesy of her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, 2005.
[35] *Email from Kathleen Walls*, 3 Jul 2019.



Gordon, Kathleen, & Amos Walls III
From the Facebook page of
Amos Walls

Kathleen Laura Walls and Charles L. Wills had the following children:

(i) Olivia Joi (1989),
(ii) Joshua Prince (2001).

(i) Olivia Joi Wills (1989 -):

(Kathleen Laura Walls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of
Olivia Joi

Olivia Joi, with mom, Kathleen
From the Facebook page of
Kathleen Walls

Olivia earned a B.S. from Michigan Tech University.[36]

(ii) Joshua Prince Wills (2001 -):

(Kathleen Laura Walls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Joshua was born in 2001 in Detroit, Michigan. He attended Martin Luther King High School in Detroit.[37]

From the Facebook page of
Kathleen Walls

2012
From the Facebook page of
Prince Joshua

2019

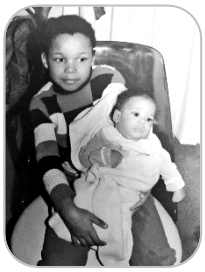
In 2019, Joshua graduated from Dr. M. L. King Jr. senior high school and will be attending Central Michigan University to study Computer Engineering.

[36] Ibid.
[37] Ibid.

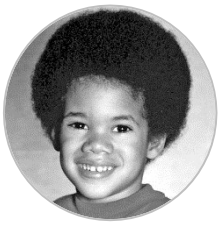
9. (i) Ronald Kent Holloway II (1973 -):

(Ronald Kent Holloway, Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

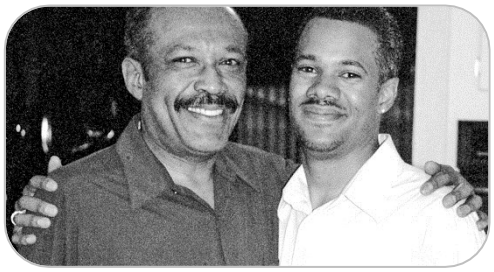
Ronald was born in 1973 in Royal Oak, Michigan.[38]



Ronald, held by his uncle, David Holloway



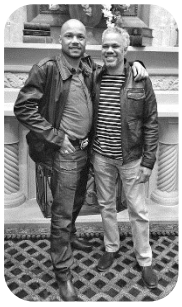
Photos from the Facebook page of Ron Holloway II



Ronald II, with his dad Ronald Kent Holloway

He earned an M.B.A. In 1996, he married Bethany Maria Ney.

From the Facebook page of Ron Holloway II

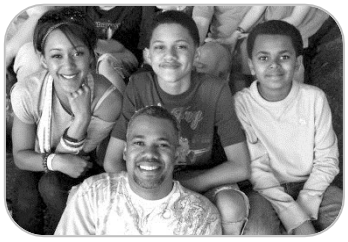


Ronald Holloway II (right) with uncle, David Holloway
Photo from the Facebook page of David Holloway

Ronald Kent Holloway II and Bethany Maria Ney had the following children:

(i) Quinn Whitney Wilson (1993),
(ii) Ronald Kent III (1996),
(iii) Joseph Franklin (2000).

Joseph, Bethany, Quinn, Ron II, & Ron III
Photos from the Facebook page of Ron Holloway II



Ron II with children behind: Quinn, Ron III, & Joseph

[38] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=416157278&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303427&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Apr 2019).

(i) Quinn Whitney Wilson (1993 -):

(Ronald Kent II, Ronald Kent Holloway, Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo from the Facebook page of Quinn Wilson

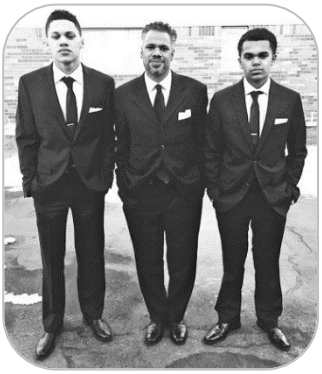
Quinn is a model and makeup artist.

Photos from the Facebook page of Quinn Wilson

(ii) Ronald Kent Holloway III (1996 -):

(Ronald Kent II, Ronald Kent Holloway, Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

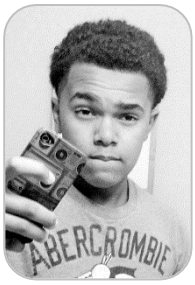
Mom, Bethany, with son, Ronald III
Father, Ronald II in background
Photo from the Facebook page of Bethany Holloway

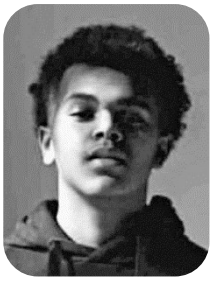


Ron III, Ron II, & Joseph Holloway
Photos from the Facebook page of Ron Holloway III

(iii) Joseph Franklin Holloway (2000 -):

(Ronald Kent II, Ronald Kent Holloway, Margery Kathleen Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)





Photos from the Facebook page of Joe Holloway

10. (i) Sharina Walls (?):

(Phillip Larry Walls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Sharina Walls and James Randolph II had the following children:

(i) Kennedy (?),
(ii) James III (?).

(i) Kennedy Randolph Walls (?):

(Sharina, Phillip LarryWalls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) James Randolph Walls III (?):

(Sharina, Phillip Larry Walls, Hazel Mae Cook, Sarah Kathleen, Simon Andrew, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Descendants of Martha Jane Talbot

Their Spouses

Chapter 26: Martha Jane Talbot (1857 - 1937) and Descendants

Lorenzo Talbot and Martha Frances Moore had the following children:

(i) Willard Alexander (1851),
(ii) Altha Ann (1852),
(iii) Simon Andrew (1856),
(iv) Martha Jane (1857),
(v) James Wesley (1859),
(vi) Arthur (1860),
(vii) Alista Almenia (1862),
(viii) Emily (1864),
(ix) George Allen (1865),
(x) Mary (1866),
(xi) John Henry (1869),
(xii) Frances (1871),
(xiii) Sarah M. (1872),
(xiv) Caroline (1874),
(xv) Frances Alida (1877).

1. (iv) Martha Jane Talbot (1857 - 1937):

(Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Introduction:

Martha Jane (**TALBOT**) Roberts

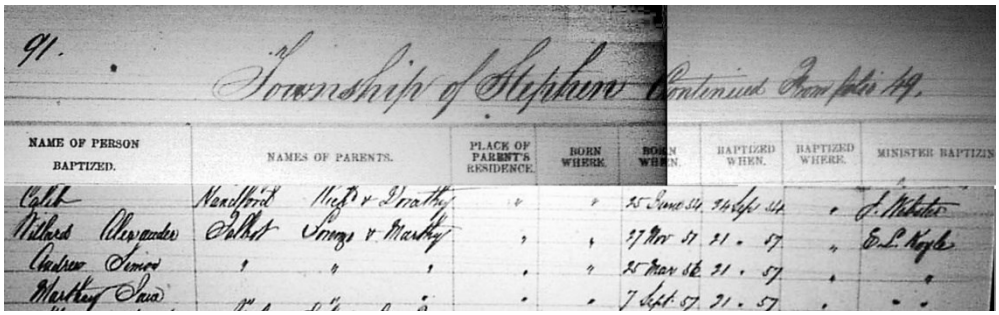
From the album of Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas,
daughter of Simon Andrew Talbot.
Bertha was Martha Jane's niece.
Photo courtesy of Alma (**LUCAS**) Carter Churchill

Martha Jane was the first of her siblings to move to the United States, about 1874. She married a handsome, young American from Pennsylvania and spent most of her life raising children in Jamestown, New York. Her parents and youngest sisters came to live there too. She tried to look after her father in his old age, but the family was fairly poor, and she had to put him on public assistance, eventually putting him in the Chautauqua County Almshouse on Christmas Day, 1905.

Martha Jane's Story:

Martha Jane was born 7 Sep 1857 in Stephen Township, Huron County, Canada West. She was the fourth child and second daughter of Lorenzo and Martha Frances Talbot. She

was baptized on 21 Sep 1857 at two weeks of age, along with Willard (almost 6) and Simon (18 months).[1]



91. Township of Stephen Continued from folio 89.

NAME OF PERSON BAPTIZED.	NAMES OF PARENTS.	PLACE OF PARENT'S RESIDENCE.	BORN WHERE.	BORN WHEN.	BAPTIZED WHEN.	BAPTIZED WHERE.	MINISTER BAPTIZING
Caleb	Nankivell Hagar Smith	"	"	25 June 54	19 Sept 57	"	J. Webster
Willard Alexander	Talbot Sarah Mathy	"	"	27 Nov 47	21 Sept 57	"	E. L. Keyte
Andrew James	" "	"	"	25 Mar 56	21 Sept 57	"	"
Martha Sara	" "	"	"	7 Sept 57	21 Sept 57	"	"

Composite image from photographed microfilm reader images of original record

Her big sister, Altha Ann, five years older, would provide her with a role model as she was growing up, just as she would for her next younger sister, Almenia, five years her junior. Simon, a year older, and James Wesley, a year-and-a-half younger, would be her pre-school playmates. Would being surrounded by brothers force her to become a tougher girl?

In 1861, when she was four, the family was living in Stephen Township, just north of Exeter, Ontario, a few miles northwest of her Grandpa Zebedee's farm. The census of that year shows that the family consisted of mother and father and six children: Willard (10), Altha Ann (9), Simon (6), Martha Jane (4), James (2), and Arthur (1).[2]

Lorenzo moved his family around to places where he could find work as a carpenter. Ten years later, at the time of the 1871 census, the family was in the Town of Paris, Ontario, but although listed in the official record, Martha Jane was not with them. She appeared in the 1871 census record for Usborne Township, living with her grandparents, Zebedee (66) and Sylvia Ann (58).[3] All of Sylvia's own children had left the nest; granddaughter Martha Jane had been sent to assist her grandmother with managing her tiny household. Helping with the cooking, cleaning, washing, tending to the poultry, would have been hard work for a thirteen-year-old, but it might have been a relief not to be in Paris, surrounded constantly by her twelve brothers and sisters, none of whom were in school, according to the census record. Three of them were under five years old, and Martha Jane would probably have had the major responsibility of helping her mother look after them. Her mother had a newborn, having given birth to the first Frances only a month before.[4]

---

[1] *Wesleyan Methodist Baptismal Register,* Vol 2, p 91, http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~wjmartin/wm-t_2.htm, (accessed 10 Apr 2014)

[2] *1861 Census of Canada, Stephen Township, Huron County*, Library and Archives Canada; Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; Census Returns For 1861; Enumeration District: 5, page: 47, Roll: C-1037, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391937_00671/797739533?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161852686360/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016). The age recorded for Altha Ann's is 7, but being born on 28 May 1852 she is closer to 9.

[3] *1871 Census of Canada, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario*; Roll: C-9929; Page: 26; Family No: 82, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396748_00212/398973?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686730/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017)

[4] *1871 Canadian Census, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*, District: 16, Division: 01, Sub-district: C, Roll: C-9916; Page: 4; Family No: 16, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009,

Lorenzo, Martha Jane,
Martha Frances holding Caroline,
and Simon Andrew about 1874
A mischievous, 2nd great-grandchild
scratched out the mother's face

From 1874 onward, Martha's life was spent in the United States. I have found no information to support why or when she went there. From information provided to the 1900 U.S. census for Jamestown, Chautauqua County, NY, she had married Daniel Roberts twenty-six years earlier, in 1874.[5] I have found no marriage record to indicate where the marriage took place; custom suggests it was in Ontario; if so, it would be interesting to know how a man from Pennsylvania came to meet a seventeen year-old girl in the interior of southwestern Ontario. It would make sense that Daniel would take his bride back to his home in Pennsylvania, where he was born and raised. The information the Roberts provided to the 1920 census in Jamestown, says that Martha Jane (15), emigrated from Canada in 1873, the year before her marriage.[6] That from the 1930 Jamestown census states that her emigration year was 1874;[7] this is more believable; it is hard to imagine that a 15 year-old girl would travel to the U.S. by herself; some of her father's brothers had gone to the United States, but to Michigan, not Pennsylvania.

By 1880 she and Daniel were living on Chestnut Street in Titusville, Crawford County, Pennsylvania and formed a family of five: Daniel (25), Martha Jane (22), Louis Lorenzo (5), Florence Ann (3), and Ethel (1). Daniel was listed as "B[lack] . . . Work[ing] in a Dry Good[s] Store," and the rest of the family "Mu[latto]." Martha "Keeps House" and was recorded as able to read, but not write. Florence did not survive childhood; she died of

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396291_00250/1197409?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161852686364/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

The baby Frances did not survive childhood. A later daughter would be named Frances Alida.

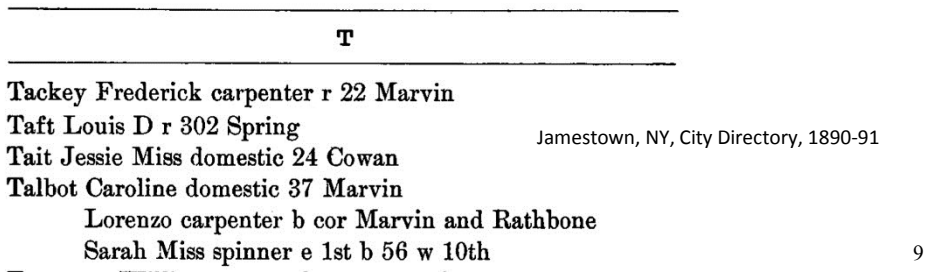
[5] *1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T623_1014; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 105, FHL microfilm: 1241014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004114488_00883/18539722?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686737/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

[6] *1920 United States Federal Census*, *Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*, Roll: T625_1091; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 151; Image: 458, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4313423-00458/31191005?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686728/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

[7] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: 1413; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 0058; Image: 166.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00170/29389890?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686723/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

"consumption" [tuberculosis] on 3 Apr 1887; by that time the family had moved to 105 Rathbone Street, Jamestown, NY.[8]

Sometime before 1891, Martha Jane's parents, Lorenzo and Martha Frances, and sisters: Sarah, Almenia, Caroline, and Francis, all immigrated to the United States. They made their home in Jamestown near the Roberts.



T

Tackey Frederick carpenter r 22 Marvin
Taft Louis D r 302 Spring
Tait Jessie Miss domestic 24 Cowan
Talbot Caroline domestic 37 Marvin
Lorenzo carpenter b cor Marvin and Rathbone
Sarah Miss spinner e 1st b 56 w 10th

Jamestown, NY, City Directory, 1890-91

9

They were there for the 1892 New York State Census. The information collected was sparse, listing only name, gender, "color," country of birth, citizenship status, and occupation. On page four, Lorenzo and Martha Frances, both age sixty-four, were listed as "c," colored, born in the United States.[10] On page twelve, Frances (16), recorded as born in Canada, was not labelled as colored, implying by default, "white." She was employed as a domestic.[11] On page three, Martha and Daniel and children, "c," were all recorded as having been born in the United States although Martha was born in Canada. I found no record for Caroline (18).[12]

The 1900 census for Jamestown shows that Martha's family was living at 85 Rathbone Street. Florence had died; three more children had been added: William Daniel (21 Mar 1881), Gertrude (26 Mar 1883), and Charles (Oct 1884).[13] Daniel (46) was recorded as "Carige [*sic*] maker," owning their house (mortgaged). Martha was 43. Sons Louis (24) and

[8] *Certificate of Death,* "Florence Ann Roberts," Lake View Cemetery Association, Office of Lake View Cemetery, 907 Lake View Jamestown, NY, #3186.

[9] *Jamestown, NY: City Directory, 1890-91*, New York Heritage Digital Collections, https://cdm16694.contentdm.oclc.org/digital/collection/VXU001/id/3161/rec/3, (accessed 15 Dec 2018).

[10] *New York, State Census, 1892, Jamestown*, *Chautauqua County*, Ward 2, Election District 3, page 4, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3212/41121_B125428-00463/113026?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686726/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

[11] *1892 New York State Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua County*, Ward 2, Election District 3, page 12, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3212/41121_B125428-00468/113769?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302398/facts/citation/161852686438/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

The census page image on ancestry.com has been cropped on the left leaving only "da F Talbot" for the name; Frances was also recorded elsewhere as "Alida" or "Elida" Frances Talbot. Born in "Canada" and the correct age, she and her parents were the only Talbots in this electoral district.

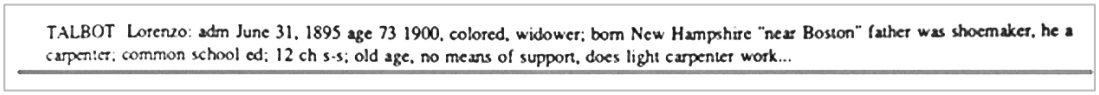
[12] *New York, State Census, 1892, Chautauqua*, Jamestown Ward 2, Election District 3, Page 3, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, ihttps://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3212/41121_B125428-00463/113026?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686726/edit/record, (accessed 17 Dec 2018).

[13] *1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*, Op. cit. Draft Registration Card, New York; Registration County: Chautauqua; Roll: 1753740.

Certificate of Death, "Gertrude P (**ROBERTS**) Herald," Lake View Cemetery Association, Office of Lake View Cemetery, 907 Lake View Jamestown, NY, #34783.

William Daniel were working as "Wood Finisher[s]." Ethel (21) was a "House Servant." Gertrude (17) was a "Nurse." Charles (16) was "At school." All were fully literate.

The 1900 census also shows that Lorenzo (77) was living at the Chautauqua County Almshouse. He was first admitted in 1895, according to data transcribed from the original record book:


TALBOT Lorenzo: adm June 31, 1895 age 73 1900, colored, widower; born New Hampshire "near Boston" father was shoemaker, he a carpenter; common school ed; 12 ch s-s; old age, no means of support, does light carpenter work...

[14]

Sometime before 1894, Martha Jane's parents separated. Martha Frances and daughter Frances Alida went to Wheeling, West Virginia, home of daughter Almenia, wife of Thornton Yates. Daughter Caroline was already there. They were all listed in the 1894 Wheeling city directory, living with Thornton and Almenia at 1024 Eoff. Both Caroline and Frances were able to find work as domestics.[15] Martha Frances died there in 1898.[16]

Martha Jane and Daniel Roberts must have tried to take her father, Lorenzo, into their home. Caring for an aged parent in one's home was the normal lifestyle of the time. Was there something about Lorenzo's behaviour or condition that made this unworkable? Was it related to the reason why Martha Frances abandoned him? Was he becoming senile or abusive? Did he have a drinking problem? The poorhouse records indicate that he was first admitted in 1895 and then taken out to live with the Roberts. He was described therein as "Temperate" in Habits, and "Routine" in Religion, and in "Good" Physical Condition.

Sadly, Lorenzo was re-admitted to the almshouse on Christmas Day, 1905. Christmas Day! Imagine how that must have felt for everyone involved. Lorenzo died as an inmate there in 1907 and was buried in the almshouse burial grounds.

By 1910, only their daughter Gertrude (24), single, was still living with Martha and Daniel at 885 Washington Street; her occupation was "Manicure [*sic*]," working in a shop. Daniel (56) was working as a "Carpet Layer" for a "Dry Goods House." Martha Jane (53) was a full-time homemaker. Daniel's house was still under mortgage. Around the corner, at 125 Eleventh Street, was son William Daniel Henry (29), three years married (1907) to Hattie Ekwahl (22), a Swede. Hattie was born in Oct 1887, and emigrated at age five from Sweden in 1892 with her parents and older brother. William & Hattie had a daughter, Virginia Dolores (1). William was still employed as a furniture finisher and owned his house

14 Lois Barris, *Chautauqua County Alms House and Asylum, book 2, 1867-1918*, Chautauqua Co Genealogical Society: Fredonia, NY, 1992, Fenton Historical Center Library, 67 Washington St., Jamestown NY, 929.7479 Bar, 207.

15 *U.S. City Directories*, *1894-1896, Wheeling City Directory*, page 536, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1540/31089_163690-00591/1058987?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302413/facts/citation/161852686851/edit/record, (accessed 27 Sep 2016).

16 *Death Registrations, Book 6, 1896-1898*, Wheeling Courthouse, p. 34 April 1898, Martha F. Tholbert, Col, F, Widow, 60, Housewife, Va., Cancer of Uterus, 1024 Eoff, Ward 2, buried in Peninsular cemetery, Beokchy, R. J. Reed

"Death Notice," Wheeling Intelligencer, Tuesday, April 12, 1898, received by email from researcher Marlene Bransom, 10 May 2010.

outright.[17] Hattie H. Roberts died on 11 Jun 1911 at age twenty-three, leaving William with a two-year-old daughter.[18]

There was a New York State census in 1915. Recorded in it were Daniel (61), Martha (58) and Gertrude (32) living at 1001 Washington Street. Daniel was still a carpet layer and Martha, a home maker. Gertrude was listed as a "Musician." William, now a widower, was back with his parents and his occupation was listed as "Painter." Also in the house was a six year-old child; the record of her is confusing: William should have had a six year-old daughter, Virginia D. as listed in the 1910 national census. Instead, this six year-old is listed as a "Son" named "Deloris;" I think in his confusion to record whose child this was, the enumerator got totally mixed up; this must have been William's daughter, Virginia D., where the "D" was Dolores.[19]

In 1920, as a sixty-three year-old, Daniel was recorded in the 1920 census in Jamestown, where he was still a carpet layer for a dry goods store, but now he owned his house at 1519 Washington Street, mortgage-free. He and Martha (62) had the house to themselves. William Daniel (38) had remarried; he and Ruby (**HERALD**) (24) were living down the street at 1020 Washington. William's occupation was doing assembly work for Blackstone Manufacturing; Ruby was a homemaker.[20]

The 1925 New York State census showed no change for Daniel and Martha Jane beyond aging five years.[21] Gertrude ("35" [she was actually 43] and Mark Herald (32) were living at 49 10th Street; Mark was a barber and Gertrude, a musician. Their son, Robert (6), was attending school, as was Gertrude's niece, Delores (16), William Henry Roberts' daughter;[22] it is surprising that she was not with her father (44) and stepmother, Ruby (30), now living at 865 Lafayette. William was doing "Assembling" and Ruby was a homemaker.[23]

In 1930 Martha (72) and Daniel (75) were still at 1519 Washington; he was a janitor for A. D. Sharpe Co., although the census of that same year says that he was a carpet layer

---

[17] *1910 United States Federal Census*, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/4449593_00199/119190968?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686720/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2020).

[18] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/12837299, (accessed 18 Feb 2020).

[19] *New York, State Census, 1915*, Election District: 02; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua; Page: 45, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2703/32848_B094012-00094/7418606?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/161852688271/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[20] *1920 United States Federal Census*, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York, Op. cit.

[21] *New York, State Census, 1925,* Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 01; County: Chautauqua; Page: 20, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2704/32849_b094241-00042/23090845?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201374/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[22] *New York, State Census, 1925,* Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua; Page: 6, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2704/32849_b094241-00090/23101661?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302475/facts/citation/161852688346/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[23] *New York, State Census, 1925,* Election District: *03*; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua; Page: 28, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2704/32849_b094241-00101/23104839?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/161852688275/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

for "a department store." It is surprising that he was working at all; this could be a commentary on the necessity for continuing employment as long as possible for survival. Also listed in the Jamestown City Directory was their son, Louis Lorenzo, and wife, Dora, at 863 Spring; Louis was a carpet layer for Abramson-Bigelow; their sons Louis W., a student, Robert, a doorman at the Palace Theatre, and Thomas E, the theatre manager, were listed with them at that address. Another of Martha's sons, William Daniel H., and wife, Ruby, were still at 865 Lafayette; William was still a carpet layer with Blackstone Mfg. Co.[24]

Martha's husband, Daniel (76), died in his home at 1519 Washington St. on 16 Mar 1932 of "prostalic carcenoma" [*sic*] [cancer of the prostate]; he was buried in Lake View Cemetery, Section 23, Lot 4, Row 2, Grave 1.[25] Martha Jane (80) died 30 Oct 1937 of a "cerebral hemorrhage;" she was laid to rest beside him in Grave 2.[26]

MRS. MARTHA ROBERTS.

The funeral of Mrs. Martha J. Talbot Roberts, widow of Daniel W. Roberts, who died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Mark Herald, 106 Isabella Avenue, Saturday morning, will be held tomorrow (Tuesday) at the Garrity Funeral Home at 2 P. M. Mrs. Roberts was 76 years of age. She is survived by three sons, Louis L. Roberts and William H. Roberts of this city, and Charles E. Roberts of Alexandria, La.; three sisters, Mrs. Thornton Yates of Wheeling, West Va., Mrs. Sadie Logan of Brantford, Can., and Mrs. Elida Dallard of Los Angeles, Cal.; two brothers, Henry Talbot of Los Angeles, Cal., and George Talbot of Windsor, Ont., Can.; also seven grandchildren. She was born in London, Can., September 7, 1861, and came here forty years ago. She was a member of the Blackwell Chapel, African Methodist Episcopal Zion Church, and the stewardess board of that church.

NOV 1 1937 #23295

From the records at Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, NY
Newspaper not identified.

There are several errors in the obituary.
Her brother, George Talbot, was in Grand Rapids, MI.
The brother in Los Angeles was likely John Henry Talbot.
Martha Jane was born in 1857 in Stephen Twp., Huron County, making her 80 at death.
Martha was one of fifteen children.
It is not unexpected that the child who composed this obituary didn't know some of her surviving siblings:
Altha Ann Titus in Ingersoll, ON, Willard in Cleveland, and Arthur in Hamilton, ON.

[24] *1930 City Directory, Jamestown, NY, U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2019950/100800239?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302477/facts/citation/161852688408/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017). *1930 United States Federal Census,* Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York; Roll: 1413; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 0058; Image: 166.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148 Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00170/29389868?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302477/facts/citation/161852688398/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[25] *Certificate of Death,* "Daniel W. Roberts," #21069, Lake View Cemetery Association database, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[26] *Certificate of Death,* "Mrs. Martha Talbot Roberts," #23295, Lake View Cemetery Association database, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

Daniel Roberts Sr., [most likely Daniel Jr. and Ethel],
or [Charles and Gertrude] and Martha Jane (**TALBOT**) Roberts

From the album of Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas,
daughter of Simon Andrew Talbot,
niece of Martha Jane,
courtesy of Alma (**LUCAS**) Carter Churchill

Although separated from her Canadian siblings by distance, Martha Jane maintained contact with some of her Talbot family, especially her brother Simon Andrew Talbot. There are photos of her in the family album of his daughter, Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas, in Dresden, Ontario. Bertha's daughter, Kathleen of Detroit, MI, recorded Martha Jane's date of death in her little notebook.[27] The two sons of her sister, Sarah (**TALBOT**) Logan, came from Brantford, Ontario, to visit Martha Jane for Christmas 1911.

From Sadie (Sarah) (**TALBOT**) Logan
to Elizabeth (**PARKER**) Talbot, wife of Arthur Talbot
"dear brother and sister how did you spend xmas
we had harrys [*sic*] father hear [*sic*] from London for xmas
the boys went to Jamestown for xmas
good by [*sic*] sadie" [*no punctuation*]
Image courtesy of
Brian Narhi, historian
St. Catharines, ON

[28]

1. Martha Jane Talbot and Daniel Webster Roberts had the following children:
   2. (i) Louis Lorenzo (1875),
      (ii) Florence Ann (1876),
   3. (iii) Ethel Frances (1879),
   4. (iv) William Daniel (1881),
   5. (v) Gertrude Priscilla (1882),
   6. (vi) Charles Lavance (1884).

<u>(ii) Florence Ann Roberts (1876 - 1887):</u>

(Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Florence was born on 11 Oct 1876 in Stoneboro, Pennsylvania, the second child.[29] When she was three, the family moved to Titusville, PA, where Daniel found work in a dry

[27] *Kathleen Talbot's "Memorandae*," courtesy of her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, 2005.

[28] *1911 Postcard from Sarah (**TALBOT**)Logan to Mrs. Arthur (Elizabeth **PARKER**) Talbot* in Hamilton, ON, in the collection of Brian Narhi, St. Catharines, ON.

[29] *Certificate of Death*, "Florence Ann Roberts," #3186, Lake View Cemetery Association, http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302476/facts, (accessed 18 Feb 2017).

goods store.[30] Her existence was short-lived. She was a victim of consumption, and died on 3 Apr 1887 at Jamestown, NY, at age ten years, five months, twenty-three days. Her death certificate listed her parents as "Dan W. and "Percilla" [*sic*] J. Roberts. She was buried in the "Mound" section of Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, NY.[31]

2. (i) Louis Lorenzo Roberts (1875 - 1954):

(Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Signature from WWI Draft Registration

Louis was born 3 May 1875 in Stoneboro, Pennsylvania,[32] the firstborn of the Roberts' five children. He appears in the 1880 U.S. Census in Titusville, PA, as a five year-old with two younger siblings: Florence (3) and Ethel (1). His mother and all the children were listed as "Mu"[latto] and his father as "B"[lack].[33] In the 1900 census for Jamestown, NY, Louis (24) was listed as a "wood finisher".[34] On 26 Jun 1909, Louis (34), a "Carpet Man," married Dora Catherine Wright (21), "seamstress," in Jamestown, NY.[35] The 1910 census showed the couple living with Dora's parents, William H. and Maria Wright, and her siblings, George (24) and Bertha (18), at 56 West 10th Street, Jamestown.[36] On 12 Sep 1918, Louis (43) registered for the WWI draft. He named his wife, Dora Campbell Roberts, as next of kin. (This is the only appearance a possible maiden name,"Campbell," found in any of her records.) He was described as being of "medium" height and "medium" build, with "brown" eyes and "black" hair.[37]

By the time of the 1920 census, Louis (45) and Dora (32) were living on their own at 863 Spring Street, Jamestown. Their family now included two sons: Louis Wright (6), and

---

[30] *1880 United* States *Federal Census, Titusville, Crawford, Pennsylvania*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4244291-00206/29221982?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302476/facts/citation/161852688372/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[31] *Certificate of Death*, "Florence Ann Roberts," Op. cit.

[32] *New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61377/TH-1-16098-10984-28/946359?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241200701/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Chautauqua County, New York, Roll: 1753740, Draft Board: 0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005262623_03956/9055466?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/161852688322/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017)

[33] *1880 United States Federal Census, Titusville, Crawford, Pennsylvania*, Op. cit.

[34] *1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*, Op. cit.

[35] *New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61377/TH-1-159370-371129-64/90002?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241202241/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[36] *1910 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T624_930; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 150; Image: 169, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/4449593_00171/17134504?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/161852688321/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[37] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Chautauqua County, New York*; Roll: 1753740; Draft Board: 0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005262623_03956/9055466?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/161852688322/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

Ernest E. (almost 2). Louis' occupation was listed as "Carpet Layer" for a "Department Store." [38] The 1925 NY State Census showed the family at the same address, with the addition of Dora's brother, George (39), a "letter carrier." Louis was listed as a "mechanic." [39] The 1926 City Directory identified Louis as a "carpet layer" for Abrahamson-Bigelow Co.[40] The 1930 census indicated that the home on Spring Street, valued at a very modest $3,500 and the least expensive home listed for several pages, was owned by Dora's brother George Wright, who lived there and rented it to them at $30 a month.[41] By the time of the 1932 City Directory, son Louis Wright Roberts (18) was old enough to be listed in it with them.[42]

In the 1940 census, George was not listed with them. Neither of their sons was living at home. Louis (64) was listed as a "linoleum layer" operating his "own business," working about forty hours a week. Dora (52) was working as a "dressmaker" out of their "own home" for about twenty-four hours a week. Their racial designation was recorded as "N^2", but crossed out (no code is provided to explain that); all of their neighbours were "W[hite]." As to education listed, Louis had completed grade eight, and Dora, four years of high school. They now owned the Spring Street home, valued at $1800. All of their neighbours were renting.[43] The 1948 City Directory showed that Dora had taken employment as an elevator operator.[44]

On 11 Oct 1954, Louis (79) died as a result of a "Cerebral Thrombosis," a blood clot in the brain. On 14 Oct, he was buried in the Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, Section EVA, Lot 39, Row NP, Grave 1NE.[45] The 1956 City Directory showed that Dora had stayed on in

---

[38] *1920 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 1, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T625_1091; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 149; Image: 345, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4313423-00345/31185509?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201219/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[39] *New York, State Census, 1925*, Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 01; County: Chautauqua; Page: 20, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2704/32849_b094241-00042/23090845?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201374/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[40] *U.S. City Directories, 1822-1995, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1926*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2019104/1322193083?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/161852688325/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[41] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: 1413; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0055; Image: 58.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00062/29398108?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201551/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

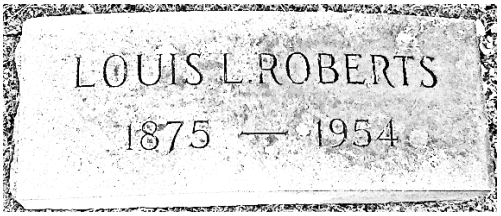
[42] *U.S. City Directories, 1822-1995, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1932*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2019610/100764493?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/161852688324/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

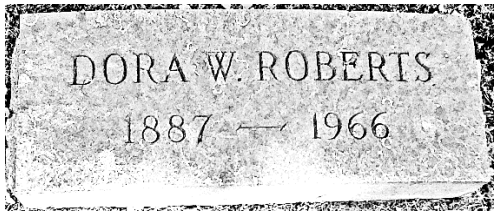
[43] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 7-68, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/m-t0627-02510-00654/4841331?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201643/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

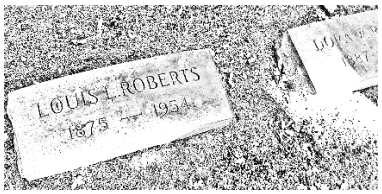
[44] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1948*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/1439404/52252336?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241202498/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

[45] *Certificate of Death*, "Louis L Roberts," #29636, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

the Spring Street house after Louis' death.[46] She died of "uremia" on 9 Jul 1966 at age seventy-eight. She was buried on 11 Jul 1966 in Lake View in Section EVA, Lot 39, Row NP, Grave CTR, beside him.[47]







Louis Lorenzo Roberts and Dora Catherine Wright had the following children:

7. (i) Louis Wright (1914),
   (ii) Ernest E. (1918).

(ii) Ernest E. Roberts (1918 - 1934):

(Louis Lorenzo Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Ernest was born 13 Apr 1918 in Jamestown, NY.[48] He appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census, taken on the 2nd and 3rd of January, 1920, as a child of one year and nine months, which yields an approximate birthdate of April 1918.[49] He was listed in the 1925 New York State Census as a six-year-old student and in the 1930 U.S. Census as an eleven-year-old student.[50] According to the obituary of his aunt, Mrs. Ethel (**ROBERTS**) Collins, Ernest (16) died suddenly on 4 May 1934, tragically. "He was accidentally killed . . . when knocked to the sidewalk by a baseball bat that slipped out of a playmate's hands."

---

[46] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1956*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2491472/1328461327?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241202601/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

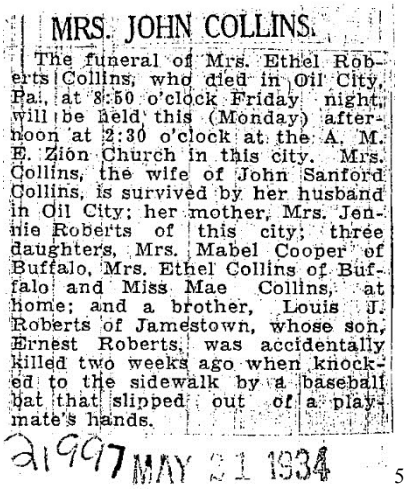
[47] *Certificate of Death*, "Dora W Roberts," #33871, Lake View Cemetery Association database, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[48] *New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556558-01421/2343651?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302645/facts/citation/702081481774/edit/record, (accessed 15 Dec 2018).

[49] *1920 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 1, Chautauqua, New York*, Op. cit.

[50] *New York, State Census, 1925*, Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 01; County: Chautauqua; Page: 20, Op. cit.

1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York; Roll: 1413; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0055; Image: 58.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Op. cit.



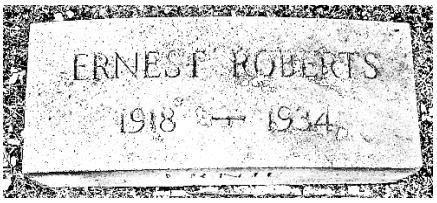
MRS. JOHN COLLINS.

The funeral of Mrs. Ethel Roberts Collins, who died in Oil City, Pa., at 8:50 o'clock Friday night, will be held this (Monday) afternoon at 2:30 o'clock at the A. M. E. Zion Church in this city. Mrs. Collins, the wife of John Sanford Collins, is survived by her husband in Oil City; her mother, Mrs. Jennie Roberts of this city; three daughters, Mrs. Mabel Cooper of Buffalo, Mrs. Ethel Collins of Buffalo and Miss Mae Collins, at home; and a brother, Louis J. Roberts of Jamestown, whose son, Ernest Roberts, was accidentally killed two weeks ago when knocked to the sidewalk by a baseball bat that slipped out of a playmate's hands.

21997 MAY 21 1934

[51]

Ernest was buried in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, Section EVA, Lot 38+, Grave 4SE.[52]



3. (iii) Ethel Frances Roberts (1879 - 1934):

(Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Ethel was born 18 Mar 1879, in Franklin, Pennsylvania, the third child of Martha Jane and Daniel Roberts.[53] She appeared in the 1880 U.S. Census for Titusville, PA, at age one, in the 1892 New York State Census for Jamestown, NY, as Ettie (13), and in the 1900 census of Jamestown, as Ethel F. Roberts, (21), working as a servant in the household of John Dearing, a real estate agent (white).[54]

---

[51] *Obituary*, "Mrs. John Collins," #21997, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[52] *Cemetery database*, "Ernest A Roberts," #21979, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[53] *Pennsylvania, Death Certificates, 1906-1964*, Pennsylvania Historic and Museum Commission; Pennsylvania, USA; Certificate Number Range: 051501-054500, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/5164/42342_2421401696_0540-01759/4924885?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302473/facts/citation/700241908012/edit/record, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

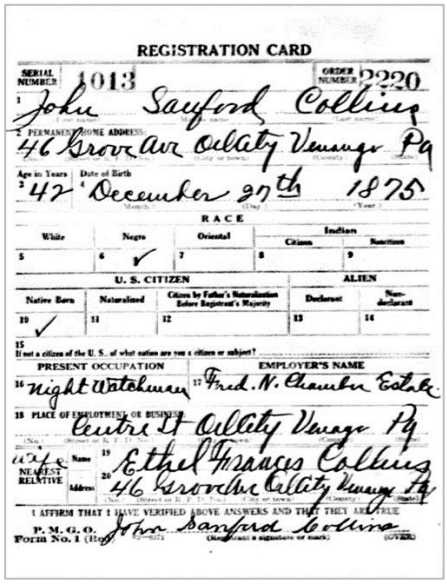
Husband, John Collins, the informant, did not know the maiden name of Ethel's mother, Martha Jane Talbot, and thought that her father, Daniel had been born in Canada. It was Martha that had been born in Canada, Daniel in Pennsylvania.

[54] *1880 United States Federal Census, Titusville, Crawford, Pennsylvania*, Op. cit.

New York, State Census, 1892, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3212/41121_B125428-00463/113030?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/700248213020/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

In the 1910 census, an Ethel Collins (30) was recorded working as a servant ("Mu[latto]") in the household of Theodore Roberts, a "book keeper" (white), at 47 Fairmount Avenue, Jamestown. She was born in "Pennsylvania" with both parents born in "English Canada." The record states that she was the divorced mother of three children, all living.[55] Here begins a puzzle about Ethel's marital status.

On 12 Sep 1918, John Sanford Collins (42) of 46 Grove Avenue, Oil Springs, Pensylvania, enlisted for the WWI draft. He named, as next-of-kin, his wife Ethel Frances Collins. John was described as "Negro," of "Medium" height, "Slender" build, with "Black" eyes, and "Black" hair.[56] This is the first record that showed whom Ethel had married.



REGISTRATION CARD

SERIAL NUMBER 1013 ORDER NUMBER 2220

1 John Sanford Collins

2 PERMANENT HOME ADDRESS 46 Grove Ave Oil City Venango Pa

3 Age in Years 42 Date of Birth December 27th 1875

RACE

White	Negro	Oriental	Indian	
			Citizen	Nonitizen
5	6 ✓	7	8	9

U. S. CITIZEN

Native Born	Naturalized	Citizen by Father's Naturalization Before Registrant's Majority	ALIEN	
			Declarant	Non-declarant
10 ✓	11	12	13	14

15 If not a citizen of the U. S., of what nation are you a citizen or subject?

PRESENT OCCUPATION	EMPLOYER'S NAME
16 Night Watchman	17 Fred. N. Chamberlain Estate

18 PLACE OF EMPLOYMENT OR BUSINESS Centre St Oil City Venango Pa

NEAREST RELATIVE Name 19 Ethel Frances Collins

Address 20 46 Grove Ave Oil City Venango Pa

I AFFIRM THAT I HAVE VERIFIED ABOVE ANSWERS AND THAT THEY ARE TRUE

P. M. G. O. Form No. 1 (Rev.) John Sanford Collins (Signature or mark)

(OVER)

57

Her 1910 census record indicated that she was divorced, but she had three children, a fact matched by her 1934 obituary. Their names were Mae, Mabel, and Ethel.[58] A search for 1910 census records for her children found them listed on 21 Apr 1910 as "Inmates" in the Gerry Homes, Gerry Town, Gerry, NY: Mae (9), Mabel (9) and Ethel (8).[59] Gerry Town was

---

1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 1, Chautauqua, New York; Roll: *1014*; Page: *8B*; Enumeration District: *0103*; FHL microfilm: *1241014,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004114488_00783/18535126?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302473/facts/citation/161852688297/edit/record, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

[55] *1910 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T624_930; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 0148; FHL microfilm: 1374943, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/4449593_00107/17133068?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302473/facts/citation/700241908265/edit/record, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

[56] Ibid.

[57] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration County: Venango, Roll: 1926742; Draft Board: 2, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005271286_02029/10550434?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200068599421/facts/citation/700241910545/edit/record, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

[58] *Obituary*, "Mrs. John Collins," Op. cit.

[59] *1910 United States Federal Census, Gerry, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T624_929; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0135; FHL microfilm: 1374942, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.

a Methodist orphanage near Jamestown, NY, established in 1886.[60] The fact that the children were in an orphanage, rather than with their father or some other family member, and that Ethel had told her employer that she was divorced (and later was recorded as living with her husband), suggests that their marriage was in trouble, and maybe she was estranged from her parents and siblings, or they were not supportive or unable to assist her, or that she was too proud to ask for help.

So John's draft registration suggests that he and Ethel were back together by September 1918. John (40) and Ethel (41) appear in the 1920 U.S. Census for Oil Springs, PA, still renting at 46 Grove Avenue, with children Mae E. (18), Mabel M[arie] (18) and Ethel F[rances] (17). John was working as a janitor.[61] By 1930, only Mae was still living at home. John and Ethel now owned their home. John was a janitor for Woolworths.[62]

This photo from the album of
George Henry Talbot (1910-1990), was labeled,
"Uncle Alex" and "Cousin Ethel Robertson, 1 Aug 1926"
This is likely Ethel Roberts of Jamestown, NY,
George's 1st cousin, once removed.
Ethel would have been forty-seven.
Photo courtesy of
Margaret (**HASTINGS**) Talbot.

On 18 May 1934, Ethel (54) died in Oil City Hospital as a casualty of "Diabetis Mellitus," [*sic*] commonly called diabetes. She was buried on 21 May in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, NY. Her parents were listed as Daniel and "Jennie" Roberts, possibly Martha Jane's nickname. Her handwritten Pennsylvania "Burial or Removal Permit" listed

---

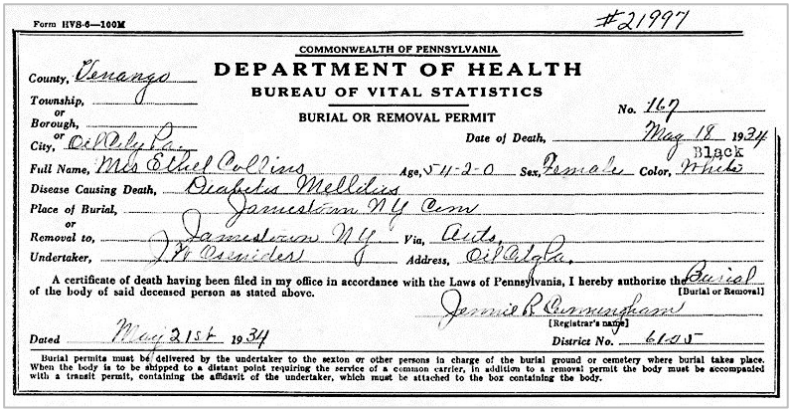
ancestry.com/7884/4449931_00873/100245935?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200068599422/facts/citation/700248884612/edit/record#?imageId=4449931_00873, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

[60] Jeffrey P. Bonner, *Sailing with Noah: Stories from the World of Zoos*, (Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2006), 284, https://books.google.ca/books?id=TIt2lgkYtZ4C&pg=PA284&lpg=PA284&dq=gerry+town+orphanage+ny&source=bl&ots=72o5SnMJQk&sig=ehJUZt9M4dd1RPfjZJEViah0hQQ&hl=en&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwjtrpiIyMnSAhWr24MKHc9JDSYQ6AEILzAE#v=onepage&q=gerry%20town%20orphanage%20ny&f=false, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

[61] *1920 United States Federal Census, Oil Ward 1, Venango, Pennsylvania*; Roll: T625_1656; Page: 13B; Enumeration District: 125; Image: 157, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4383875_00157/34255617?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200068599421/facts/citation/700241907715/edit/record, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

[62] *1930 United States Federal Census, Oil City, Venango, Pennsylvania*; Roll: 2153; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 0021; Image: 5.0; FHL microfilm: 2341887, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4639490_00009/56461396?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200068599421/facts/citation/700241910318/edit/record, (accessed 9 Mar 2017).

her colour as "White" (handwritten), with "Black" typed in later, above, possibly by the cemetery staff in Jamestown, who knew her Roberts family.



Form HVS-6—100M #21997

COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA
DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH
BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS
BURIAL OR REMOVAL PERMIT

County, Venango
Township, or Borough, or City, Oil City Pa.
No. 167
Date of Death, May 18 1934
Full Name, Mrs Ethel Collins Age, 33-2-0 Sex, Female Color, White Black
Disease Causing Death, Diabetes Mellitus
Place of Burial, Jamestown NY Cem
or Removal to, Jamestown NY Via, Auto,
Undertaker, J.H. Desmiders Address, Oil City Pa.

A certificate of death having been filed in my office in accordance with the Laws of Pennsylvania, I hereby authorize the Burial [Burial or Removal] of the body of said deceased person as stated above.

Jennie R Cunningham [Registrar's name]

Dated May 21st 1934 District No. 6103

Burial permits must be delivered by the undertaker to the sexton or other persons in charge of the burial ground or cemetery where burial takes place. When the body is to be shipped to a distant point requiring the service of a common carrier, in addition to a removal permit the body must be accompanied with a transit permit, containing the affidavit of the undertaker, which must be attached to the box containing the body.

63

Ethel Frances Roberts and John Sanford Collins had the following children:

(i) Mabel Marie (1901),
(ii) Mae E. (1901),
(iii) Ethel Frances (1903).

(i) Mabel Marie Collins (1901 -):

(Ethel Frances Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Mabel Marie was born a twin on 26 Jul 1901 in Jamestown, NY.[64] Along with her two sisters, she appeared in the 1910 U.S. Census as an inmate in a Methodist orphanage near Jamestown, the Gerry Home.[65] But this appears to have been a temporary placement. At the time of the 1920 census, Mabel (18) and her sisters were with their parents in a rented house at 46 Grove Avenue, Oil City, Pennsylvania. Her father, John, was working as a janitor in "offices." [66]

Two years later, on 28 Aug 1922, Mabel (21) married Edward Earl Cooper (26) in Jamestown, NY.[67] In the 1928 Buffalo, New York, City Directory, Edward was recorded as living at 230 Purdy and employed as a chauffeur. There is no listing for Mabel Marie.[68] In

---

[63] *Obituary, Certificate of Death, Pennsylvania Burial/Removal Permit*, "Ethel Roberts Collins," #21997, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[64] *New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, certificate # 27970, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556541-00146/972646?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315103/facts/citation/702081485225/edit/record, (accessed 15 Dec 2018).

[65] *1910 United States Federal Census, Gerry, Chautauqua, New York,* Op. cit.

[66] *1920 United States Federal Census, Oil Ward 1, Venango, Pennsylvania*, Op.cit.

[67] *New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936*, Jamestown, NY, #11960, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61377/TH-1-159371-42142-87/900108636?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315103/facts/citation/700248888563/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

[68] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Buffalo, New York*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1450557/1212804068?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315102/facts/citation/702081047407/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

the 1930 U.S. Census for Buffalo, Mabel (29) and Edward (32) were recorded as living at "?" Purdy Street, rented for $30 a month. Edward was working as a Railroad Porter.[69]

On 4 Jun 1949 in Buffalo, NY, Mabel Marie (**COLLINS**) Cooper married Amos Sylvester Clements Jr. The marriage index showed a Mabel Collins and a Mabel Cooper marrying a "Clements" on that date.[70] It was the second marriage for both Amos and Mabel. To distinguish himself from his father, Amos used "A. Sylvester Clements." The couple appeared in the 1953 Franklin, Pennsylvania, City Directory, living at 1426 New Street. Sylvester was listed as "lab," presumably labourer.[71]

Mabel died 29 Aug 1973 in Franklin, PA. She was buried in the Franklin Cemetery, Section G.[72]

Amos died 17 Jun 1974 in Franklin, Pennsylvania.[73]

---

[69] *1930 United States Federal Census, Buffalo, Erie, New York*; Page: 13A; Enumeration District: 0151; FHL microfilm: 2341162, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4661097_00471/28592397?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315103/facts/citation/702081044450/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

[70] *New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967*, Buffalo, NY, "Amos S Clements," Page 8008, #16911, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48576_556126-00172/7187421?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202060246398/facts/citation/702082363350/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967, Buffalo, NY, "Mabel M Collins," Page 11685, #16911, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48576_556125-00202/7045578?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315103/facts/citation/702082362987/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967, Buffalo, NY, "Mabel M Cooper," Page 11651, #16911, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48576_556125-00167/7043886?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315103/facts/citation/702082916559/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

[71] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Franklin, Pennsylvania, City Directory, 1953*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2637328/150708641?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071315103/facts/citation/702082358291/edit/record, (accessed 18 Dec 2018).

[72] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, Find-A-Grave Memorial #111346968, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/111346968, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[73] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=132849558&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202060246398&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Apr 2019).

(ii) Mae E. Collins (1901 -):

(Ethel Frances Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Mae E. was born a twin on 26 Jul 1901 in Jamestown, NY.[74] Along with her two sisters, she appeared in the 1910 U.S. Census as an inmate in a Methodist orphanage near Jamestown, the Gerry Home.[75]

In the 1930 city directory for Oil City, PA, Mae was still living with her parents at 46 Grove Avenue. No occupation was listed.[76] In the 1950 city directory for Buffalo, NY, Mae E. Collins was living at 207 Chester, with her sister, Ethel Frances Collins, a nurse. No occupation was listed for Mae.[77]

(iii) Ethel Frances Collins (1903 -):

(Ethel Frances Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Ethel Frances was born 24 Sep 1902 in Jamestown, NY.[78] Along with her two sisters, she appeared in the 1910 U.S. Census as an inmate in a Methodist orphanage near Jamestown, the Gerry Home.[79]

In the 1927 city dirctory for Franklin, PA, there is an Ethel Collins, occupation maid, for J. F. Miller, but I am not certain this is our Ethel.[80] In the 1941 city directory for Buffalo, NY, there is a Ethel F. Collins living at 207 Chester, with a Mae Collins at the same address. No occupations were listed for either.[81] In the 1950 city directory for Buffalo, NY, Ethel F. Collins, a nurse, was living at 207 Chester, with her sister, Mae E. Collins.[82]

There were a lot of Ethel Collins born in 1902. I have not found any other records that can be ascribed to our Ethel with certainty.

---

[74] *New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, certificate # 27968, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556541-00146/972645?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068599422/facts/citation/ 702081485684/edit/record, (accessed 15 Dec 2018).

[75] *1910 United States Federal Census, Gerry, Chautauqua, New York,* Op. cit.

[76] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Oil City, Pennsylvania, City Directory, 1930*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2943055/185326200?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068599422/facts/citation/ 702081485804/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[77] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Buffalo, New York, City Directory, 1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2002753/1483348335?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068599422/facts/citation/ 702082923516/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[78] *New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942, Jamestown, New York,* certificate #37628, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556542-00157/1024916?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 200068599423/facts/citation/702082924143/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[79] *1910 United States Federal Census, Gerry, Chautauqua, New York,* Op. cit.

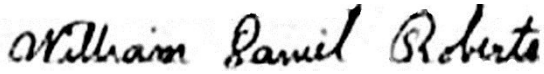
[80] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Oil City, Pennsylvania, City Directory, 1927*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2945264/185476210?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068599423/facts/citation/ 702082925300/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[81] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Buffalo, New York, City Directory, 1941,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2459564/1224547619?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068599423/facts/citation/ 702082926167/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[82] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Buffalo, New York, City Directory, 1950, Op. cit.

4. (iv) William Henry Daniel Roberts (1881 - 1964):

(Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Signature from WWI Draft Registration

William was born 21 Mar 1881 in Pennsylvania, most likely Titusville, where the family was living at the time of the 1880 U.S. Census.[83] He was the fourth-born of six. By 1887 the family had relocated to Jamestown, NY. William (11) was listed in the 1892 New York State Census.[84] In the 1900 U.S. Census, William (19) appeared as a "wood finisher" living at home with his parents and all his siblings.[85]

In the 1910 U.S. Census for Jamestown Ward 2, William (29) was listed with his wife, Hattie (22), living at 125 - 11th Street. With them was Virginia D., their one-year-old daughter. William was working as a furniture finisher.[86]

In the 1915 NY State Census, William (34) was listed as a "painter." He and his sister Gertrude (38) were living with his parents. By the time of the 1910 U.S. Census, William had been married three years. On 11 Jun 1911, William become a widower, when his Swedish wife, Hattie Ekwahl, died at age twenty-three, leaving him with a two-year-old daughter, Virginia Delores.[87] The find-a-grave record gives her maiden name as Hartie Hildur Josefina "Hattie" Ekvall. The record also contains an newspaper obituary, contributed by find-a-grave user, Brenda E. (48371466). It states that Hattie was survived by two children. I found no record for a son, William.

> From the Jamestown Evening Journal, Monday June 12, 1911:
> MRS. WILLIAM ROBERTS
> Hattie, wife of William Roberts, died at the home, 105 Eleventh street, Sunday afternoon at 2:30 o'clock, aged 23 years and 8 months. Besides the husband, she is survived by two children, Dolores and William Roberts; her parents, Mr. and Mrs.

---

[83] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=52555046&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302472&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York, Op. cit.

1880 United States Federal Census, Titusville, Crawford, Pennsylvania, Op. cit.

[84] *Certificate of Death,* "Florence Ann Roberts," #3186, Lake View Cemetery Association, Office of Lake View Cemetery, 907 Lake View Jamestown NY.

New York, State Census, 1892, Op. cit.

[85] *1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*, Op. cit.

[86] *1910 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T624_930; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 0151; FHL microfilm: 1374943, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/4449593_00199/119190972?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/161852690836/edit/record, (accessed 26 Dec 2018).

[87] *Death Certificate*, "Hattie H. Roberts," #9729, Section PRA, Lot 47, Row EP, Grave 3NE, DOD 6/11/1911, age 23 Database of Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown NY (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/12837299, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

> Oscar Eckwahl; a sister, Miss Angeline Eckwahl and a brother, Erick, all of Jamestown. The funeral will be held from the home Tuesday afternoon at 2 o'clock.

By the time of the 1915 NY State Census, William and his daughter, age six, were living in his parents' household with father, William.[88]

On 12 Sep 1918, William registered for the WWI draft. He gave his next of kin as "Ruby Elenor [*sic*] Roberts, "wife," indicating that William had "remarried." His registration card describes him as "tall," "slender," with "brown" eyes and "black" hair.[89] He (38) and Ruby E. Herald (24) were recorded in the 1920 U.S. Census, renting at 1020 Washington Street, Jamestown. He was an "assemblyman" for Blackstone Manufacturing Co. His obituary says he worked for Blackstone for "sixty-six" years![90] By the 1930 census, they owned a home at 865 Lafayette St. and had a daughter, Olive (1). William was listed as an "assembler" of "washing machines." It is interesting to note that many of their neighbours were Swedish, as was his first wife.[91] The 1940 U.S. Census recorded that he had an eighth grade education, while Ruby had completed one year of high school. Ruby was working ten hours per week as a "Dish washer" of a "Tea Room." [92] When he registered for the WWII draft in 1942 at age sixty-one, he was described as "Negro," "5ft 10", "160 [pounds]," with "brown hair," "brown" eyes, and a "dark brown" complexion. He signed his name "William Henery [*sic*] Roberts." (He had a very common name. Nine other William Henry Roberts in New York state also registered!)[93]

In 1958, at age seventy-seven, William was still working for Blackstone Manufacturing, now as a "spl policeman [special policeman=guard]." [94] This suggests that it

---

[88] *New York, State Census, 1915*, Election District: 02; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua, Op. cit.

New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61377/TH-1-16105-57395-85/901059808?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/700242443558/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[89] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Chautauqua County, New York*; Roll: 1753740; Draft Board: 0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005262623_03959/9055469?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/161852688269/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[90] *Obituary and Death Certificate*, "William H. Roberts," #33248, Database of Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown NY (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[91] *1920 United States Federal Census*, *Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: *T625_1091*; Page: *11B*; Enumeration District: *152*; Image: *492,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4313423-00492/31192552?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302650/facts/citation/161852690862/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York; Roll: 1413; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 59; Image: 194.0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00198/29388538?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/161852688265/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[92] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 7-72, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/m-t0627-02510-00766/4849384?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/161852688274/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[93] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/44544_10_00052-01486/17187667?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/700241471967/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[94] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1958*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2015894/100486102?backurl=

might have been an economic necessity that William keep working. Ruby died on 8 Jan 1959 at the family home at 865 Lafayette Street at age sixty-one of "Metastatic ca.[ncer] of pelvis." She was buried 10 Jan 1959 in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, Section 19, Lot 204, Row WP, Grave CTR, head to the north. Her colour was recorded as "W[hite]." [95] William (83) died 31 Oct 1964 and was buried 3 Nov in the Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, Section 19, Lot 204, Row WP, Grave 1EE [east end], head to the north. His colour was recorded as "Negro." The cause of death was "Uremia;" it occurs when urea and other waste products build up in the body because the kidneys are unable to eliminate them.[96]

William Daniel Roberts and Hattie Ekwahl had the following child:

8. (i) Virginia Delores (1909).

William Daniel Roberts and Ruby E. Herald had the following children:

(ii) Infant daughter (1923),

9. (iii) Olive W. (1929).

(i) Infant daughter Roberts (1923 - 1923):

(William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 1 Jan 1923, Ruby was delivered of a daughter, stillborn. On 4 Jan, the unnamed infant was buried in the Lake View Cemetery, Section 4, Range 8, Grave 24.[97]

5. (v) Gertrude Priscilla Roberts (1882 - 1969):

(Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Gertrude Priscilla was born 26 Mar 1882, in Titusville, PA.[98]

On 29 Apr 1917, Gertrude ("30;" she was actually 35), a "musician," married Mark LaVerne Herald (26), a "barber," in Jamestown.[99] Gertrude and Mark are missing from the 1920 U.S. Census but appear in the Jamestown City Directory of that year, living at 49 - 10th Street.[100] The 1925 New York State Census recorded Mark (32) and Gertrude (35, actually 43) still living on 10th Street, with their son Robert M. (6), and Gertrude's niece, Delores (16), the daughter of her brother, William Henry Daniel, whose wife, Hattie had died in 1911 when Delores was two. William had married Mark's sister, Ruby Herald, making Delores a

---

http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/700241471851/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[95] *Certificate of Death*, "Ruby E. Roberts," #31134, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[96] *Certificate of Death*, "William H. Roberts," Op. cit.

[97] *Certificate of Death*, "Infant Roberts," #15190, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[98] *Obituary and Certificate of Death*, "Gertrude P. Herald." #34783, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[99] *New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61377/TH-1-159371-35567-65/900100808?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302475/facts/citation/700241912028/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[100] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1920*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2064204/104753679?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302475/facts/citation/700248719794/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

double-niece, but it is not known why Delores was not living with her father.[101] The 1930 census lists Gertrude as a "musician" in an "orchestra." They were living at 206 Isabelle Avenue, a predominately white neighbourhood.[102] The 1937 city directory showed that Mark, together with Irving Ward Herald, Charles Lawson Herald, and Leon George Herald, operated Herald Brothers Barber Shop at 221 Cherry. Their father, Alexander, had been a barber.[103] In the 1940 city directory, Gertrude was listed as a widow.[104]

Gertrude (86) died on 9 Feb 1969 at Jamestown General Hospital. Her obituary reported that she was a "professional pianist." She had been the "organist at Emmanuel Baptist Church for many years." The cause of death was "Cerebral Vascular Accident." She was buried in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, on 11 Feb 1969 in Section 24 (aka Potter's Field), Row 15, Grave 64.[105] She was predeceased by husband Mark, who died on 17 Feb 1938.[106]

Gertrude P. Roberts and Mark L. Herald had the following child:

(i) Robert Mark (1918).

[101] *New York, State Census, 1925,* Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua; Page: 6, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2704/32849_b094241-00090/23101661?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302475/facts/citation/161852688346/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[102] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: 1413; Page: 16A; Enumeration District: 0059; Image: 202.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00206/29388402?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/161852696361/edit/record, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

[103] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1932*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2019516/100751176?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303611/facts/citation/700241912778/edit/record, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

[104] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/1752568/77833737?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/700248723383/edit/record, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

[105] *Obituary and Certificate of Death*, "Gertrude P. Herald," Op. cit.

[106] Ibid., #23437.

(i) Robert Mark Herald (1918 - 1993):

(Gertrude P. Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Robert was born 5 Jul 1918 in Jamestown, NY.[107] He was an only child. He appeared in the 1925 NY State Census as a six-year-old, in the household of his parents, together with his first cousin, Virginia Delores Roberts.[108] By the 1930 census he was eleven, and his cousin was no longer living with them.[109]

In the 1936 Jamestown City Directory, an Ella B. Coe was listed as a student, living at 108 - 11th Street. Robert M. Herald was not listed there or anywhere else in that directory.[110] In the 1937 Jamestown city directory, Robert M. Herald was listed as a polisher, living at 206 Isabelle Avenue. Ella Belle Coe was not listed with him, nor elsewhere in that directory.[111] But by 1940 Robert (21) was living with an Ella Belle (18) at 108 West 8th Street, Jamestown. He was listed as a "mechanic" in an "auto garage," working forty-four hours per week.[112] The 1940 Jamestown City Directory listed them at 1106 Washington. Ella (18) was recorded as his wife, but I have found no marriage registration for them. Robert's mother, Gertrude, two years a widow, was at 1109 Washington.[113] In her marriage to Alfred Dublicet on 13 Jun 1954, Ella was recorded as both Ella B. Coe and Ella B. Herald, suggesting that there had actually been a marriage to Robert Mark Herald.[114]

---

[107] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=5075287&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303616&usePUB=true, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942, Jamestown, New York, #55915, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556558-00734/2302999?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/702082948332/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[108] *New York, State Census, 1925,* Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua; Page: 6, Op. cit.

[109] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: 1413; Page: 16A; Enumeration District: 0059; Image: 202.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Op. cit.

[110] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1936*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1591097/1207481725?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202060601933/facts/citation/702082956617/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[111] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1937*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1589198/63763900?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/702082953877/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[112] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510, Page: 17B; Enumeration District: 7-73, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-02510-00812/4852755?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/700248722506/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[113] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510; Page: 17B; Enumeration District: 7-73Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/m-t0627-02510-00812/4852755?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/700248722506/edit/record, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1940, Op. cit.

[114] *New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967, Page 151, #16422*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48723_556152-00542/2041758?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202060601933/facts/citation/702082952060/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

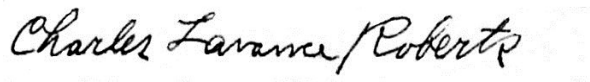
Robert served as a private in the U.S. Army from 3 Dec 1942 till 30 Sep 1944. His enlistment record stated that he was "married," had "three years of high school," that his civil occupation was "semi-skilled machine shop and related occupations, n.e.c.," was sixty-eight inches tall (5 ft 8 in), and weighed 167 lb.[115]

On 24 Dec 1945 at Jamestown, NY, Mark married Anna Spencer.[116] The 1949 city directory listed him as Robert H. Herald, an iron worker, with wife Anna, living at 108 W. 8th Street.[117]

Robert died 23 Apr 1993 in Durham, North Carolina.[118]

6. (vi) Charles Lavance Roberts (1884 - ?):

(Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Charles, the youngest child of Daniel and Martha Jane Roberts, was born 9 Oct 1884. This was the date he gave when he registered for the WWII draft, on 21 Nov 1942.[119] Charles (16) appears in the 1900 U.S. Census in Jamestown, NY, a student, living at home. On 12 Sep 1918, Charles (33) registered for the WWI draft. At that time he was living at 21 Lockwood Street, Ashtabula, Ohio, with his wife, Edna E. Roberts, whom he named as next of kin. He was described as a Negro of medium height, slender build, with brown eyes, and black hair. He was employed as a barber by "H. Keys" at 32 Spring Street, Ashtabula.[120]

New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967, Page 3950, #16422, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48723_556152-00156/2022849?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202060601933/facts/citation/702082959523/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[115] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Op. cit.

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946, National Archives and Records Administration, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=5914450&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303616&usePUB=true, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

[116] *New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967*, #42175, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48576_556117-00416/5983217?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/702082949243/edit/record, (accessed 20 Dec 2018).

[117] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1949*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/1587835/63661108?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303616/facts/citation/700249453621/edit/record, (accessed 13 Mar 2017).

[118] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Op. cit.

[119] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/NY-2368602-0048/3756097?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/700241913057/edit/record, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

[120] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: Ohio; Registration County: Ashtabula; Roll: 1819738; Draft Board: 1, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005253633_01755/8758817?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/700241913257/edit/record, (accessed 13 Mar 2017).

By the time of the 1920 census, Charles (35) was living with his wife, Edna (29) at 118 E. Third Street, Jamestown. He was working in a barber shop.[121] It may have been the Herald Brothers shop, operated by the brothers-in-law of Charles' brother, William Henry Daniel Roberts, who had married Ruby Eleanor Herald. In 1931 he was listed in the Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, City Directory, as a barber, living with his wife, Edna B, at 6357 Luther.[122]

According to his father`s obituary in 1932, Charles was still living in Pittsburgh.[123] In the 1934 Pittsburgh City Directory, the couple was at the same Luther Street address.[124]

By 1940, it appears that the couple had split up. The 1940 U.S. Census of Pittsburgh named Edna (47) as head of household, with listed occupation of "Civic Leader," with a "Recreational Center" as employer. Their daughter, Joyce A. (18), had completed two years of college, but was not currently attending. She had no employment showing.[125] Also, when Joyce married in 1941, she gave the address of her mother as "Jamestown, NY," and that of her father as "Unknown." [126] Furthermore, there also is a record of an "Edna B. (**BERRY**) Roberts (father, Christopher Berry, and mother, Mary Watts) marrying "James H. Willam" [*sic*] in 1943 in Pittsburgh, PA.[127]

Charles' 1942 WWII draft registration described him (57) as 5 ft 3 in and 120 lb, with a "light brown" complexion, brown eyes and grey hair. He gave his residence as 83 W 115th Street, New York City, NY, also the address of his employer, "Mr. Smith," but his mailing address as "c/o Mrs. Hampton, 268 W 115th." [128]

---

[121] *1920 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 1, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T625_1091; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 148; Image: 326, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4313423-00326/31184667?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/ 700241913157/edit/record, (accessed 13 Mar 2017).

[122] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, City Directory, 1931*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3000277/191150094?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/ 700243014747/edit/record, (accessed 13 Mar 2017).

[123] *Obituary and Certificate of Death,* "Daniel W. Roberts," #21069, Lake View Cemetery Association database, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[124] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Pennsylvania, City Directory*, 1934, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2952679/1187243290?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/ 700243014490/edit/record, (accessed 13 Mar 2017).

[125] *1940 United States Federal Census, Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania*; Roll: T627_3655; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 69-150, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com /2442/M-T0627-03655-00640/28331832?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/ 71322150/person/200068602851/facts/citation/700243015275/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[126] *Pennsylvania, Marriages, 1852-1968, Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61381/TH-266-12691-13158-26/902962788? backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068602851/facts/citation/ 700241914048/edit/record, (accessed 14 Mar 2017).

[127] *Pennsylvania, Marriages, 1852-1968*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://search.ancestry.com//cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=61381&h=903051519&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=200068602722&usePUB=true, (accessed 14 Mar 2017).

[128] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/NY-2368602-0048/3756097?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com /family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/700241913057/edit/record, (accessed 11 Mar 2017).

Charles was mentioned in the 1954 obituary of his brother, Louis Lorenzo Roberts; at that time Charles was still living in New York City.[129] There is a Social Security Death Index record for a Charles Roberts who died in 1981 in New York City. His Social Security Number, 167-03-6376, was issued in Pennsylvania before 1951; Charles Lavance was living in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, in the 1930s. The record states that the last social security benefit he obtained was in Boston, Massacusetts.The birthdate listed is 9 Oct 1884, which matches the birthdate he provided when registering for the WWI and WWII drafts.[130] There is also a listing in the 1952 New York Death Index for a Charles Roberts, age sixty-eight, which would be our Charles' age in 1952. This Charles died on 25 Apr 1952 in Manhattan, New York. (Certificate No. 9605)[131]

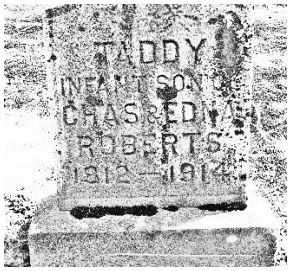
Charles Lavance Roberts and Edna Berry had the following children:

(i) Lavance Elliot (Taddy) (1912),
(ii) Joyce A. (1922).

(i) Lavance Elliot Roberts (1912 - 1914):

(Charles Lavance Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Lavance Elliot (affectionately known as Taddy) was born in 1912 in Jamestown, NY and died there two years later, on 17 Apr 1914. He was buried in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, Section MDA, Lot 2, Row 4, Grave 15.[132]



[129] *Obituary and Certificate of Death, Louis L Roberts*, #29636, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

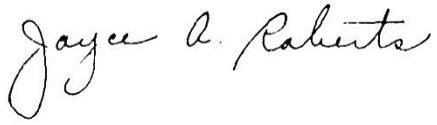
[130] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Number: 167-03-6376; Issue State: Pennsylvania; Issue Date: Before 1951, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2014, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=52466334&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302471&usePUB=true, (accessed 21 Dec 2018).

[131] *New York, New York, Death Index, 1949-1965*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61461/47769_B353857-00455/66949?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302471/facts/citation/702083165776/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2018).

[132] *Burial record database,* "Levance [sic] Elliot Roberts," #10750, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown, NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

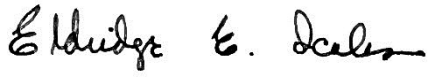
(ii) Joyce A. Roberts (1922 -):

(Charles Lavance Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Signature from "Application for Marriage License [*sic*]"

Joyce was born 20 Aug 1922 in Jamestown, NY.[133] In the 1930 U.S. Census at Pittsburgh, Joyce (8) was living in her parents home at 6357 Luther Street. Her father (45) was recorded as a self-employed barber and her mother (38), a homemaker.[134] By 1940, she had completed two years of college and was living with her mother at 3736 (possibly 5736) Pierce Street; her parents had separated.[135] On 29 May 1941, Joyce A. Roberts (19), unemployed, married Eldridge E. Scales Jr. (23), a "Grinder" by trade.[136]



Signature from Application for Marriage License [*sic*]

Eldridge, a negro, had attended University of Pittsburgh and had played trombone in the University Band in 1936.[137] The only negroes in this group photo, below, are in the back row. One may be Eldridge.

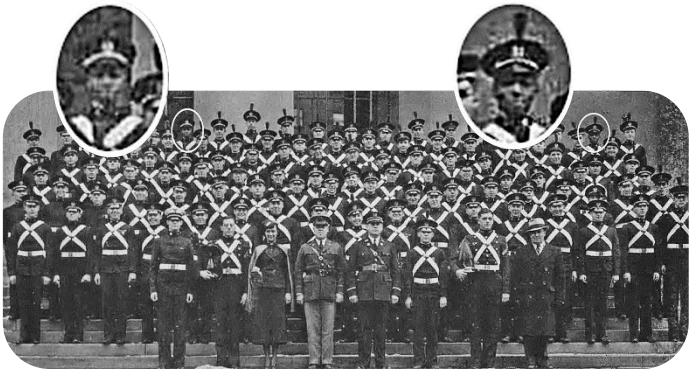
[133] *Pennsylvania, Marriages, 1852-1968, Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania***,** Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61381/TH-266-12691-13158-26/902962788?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068602851/facts/citation/700241914048/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[134] *1930 United States Federal Census, Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania*; Roll: 1972; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0115; Image: 1034.0; FHL microfilm: 2341706, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661268_01038/48388036?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068602851/facts/citation/700241913394/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[135] *1940 United States Federal Census, Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania; Roll: T627_3655; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 69-150*, Op. cit.

[136] *Pennsylvania, Marriages, 1852-1968, Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania***,** Op. cit.

[137] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, "the Owl," University of Pittsburgh, pp 136-7, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/40391_B87570-00141/282061991?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068603162/facts/citation/700250607591/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2018).



1936 University of Pittsburgh Band

On 12 Jun 1943, Eldridge enlisted in the U.S. Army. His enlistment record indicated that he had completed four years of college, was married, and that his "Civil Occupation" category was "Teachers (secondary school) and principals." His height and weight were misread by ancestry.com staff and published as "Height" = "04", "Weight" = "422." [138] His 1940 "WWII Draft Card Young Men" described him as 5' 11" tall, weighing 170 lb, with a dark complexion, brown eyes and black hair. It was the year before he married, so he had named his father as next-of-kin.[139] He was released from the army on 20 Jan 1946, at Camp Shelby, Mississippi. On 27 Apr 1950, Eldridge applied for WWII compensation, giving his place of residence as 212 W. Leigh Street, Richmond, Virginia. The record indicates that he was overseas from 23 Mar 1945 through 13 Jul 1945. He was awarded $10/mon for 27 months active domestic service, and $15/mon for 4 months active foreign service, for a total of $300. He named "Joyce R. Scales" (presumably the R was for Roberts) as his beneficiary, living at the same address.[140] The 1950 and 1951 Richmond City directories identify Eldridge as (c.)[olored] and confirms their location on Leigh Street; Eldridge was listed as "tchr Maggie L Walker Hi Sch." [141] Eldridge died 24 Nov 1985 in Fort Myers, Florida at age sixty seven.[142]

---

[138] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=937505&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068603162&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[139] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, The National Archives in St. Louis, Missouri; St. Louis, Missouri; Record Group: Records of the Selective Service System, 147; Box: 2193, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=8383403&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068603162&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

[140] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=8849347&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068603162&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

Pennsylvania, Veteran Compensation Application Files, WWII, 1950-1966, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3147/43191_2321306652_0709-02669/1754241?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068603162/facts/citation/700246856776/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[141] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Richmond, Virginia, City Directory, 1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/11768932/657791547?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068603162/facts/citation/700250606930/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Richmond, Virginia, City Directory, 1951, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/12089694/684889733?backurl=

There is a U.S. Obituary record for Joyce R. Scales that appeared in a Nevada newspaper on 10 Feb 2006. It gives only the year of her death: 2005. She was eighty-three.[143]

7. (i) Louis Wright Roberts (1913 - 1995):

(Louis Lorenzo Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

1982

144

Louis was born 1 Sep 1913 in Jamestown, NY.[145] He appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census for Jamestown as Louis D. (6).[146] He was listed in the 1925 New York State Census as an eleven year old schoolboy.[147] In 1930, when he was seventeen, he appeared in both the U.S. Census and the Jamestown City Directory as a student.[148]

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068603162/facts/citation/700250607693/edit/record, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

[142] *Florida Death Index, 1877-1998*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7338&h=3204348&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068603162&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=54882611&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068603162&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[143] *U.S., Obituary Collection, 1930-2015*, Pahrump Valley Times; Publication Date: 10 Feb 2006; Publication Place: Pahrump, Nevada, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7545&h=10213584&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068602851&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

[144] *Portrait of Louis Roberts*, AIP Emilio Segrè Visual Archives, https://www.aip.org/history-programs/niels-bohr-library/photos/roberts-louis-w-a1, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

[145] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Voter Registration Lists, Public Record Filings, Historical Residential Records, and Other Household Database Listings, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=220133851&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302646&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

[146] *1920 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 1, Chautauqua, New York*, Op. cit.

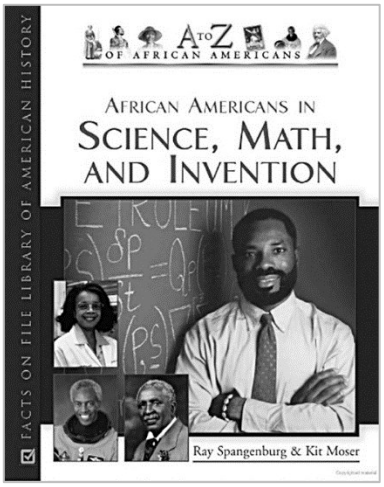
[147] *New York, State Census, 1925*, Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 01; County: Chautauqua; Page: 20, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2704/32849_b094241-00042/23090845?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201374/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

[148] *1930 City Directory, Jamestown, NY, U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/2019950/100800239?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302477/facts/citation/161852688408/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2017).

1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York; Roll: 1413; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0055; Image: 58.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00062/29398108?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302474/facts/citation/700241201551/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

In 1935 graduated from Fisk University, Nashville, TN, with a Bachelor of Science in Physics. He earned his masters degree from the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, and took a position as associate professor of physics at St. Augustine College, Raleigh, NC, then later at Howard University, Washington, DC in 1943. In the 1939 and 1940 Jamestown city directories he was listed as "teacher," a gross simplification (or perhaps a systemic, racial denial) of his position as professor at a southern college.[149]

In 1946, he was a doctoral student at Massachusetts Institute of Technology, where he became part of the research staff. His research was in the area of optics and microwave electronics, earning him eleven patents. After a research position with Sylvania Electric, he formed his own company, Microwave Associates; later he would start three more companies. His work brought him to the attention of the National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA), where he was recruited to become chief of their Optics and Microwave Laboratory at its Electronics Research Center. "This position made him one of the highest ranking African-Americans in the space program at the height of the Apollo era. Mr. Roberts stayed with NASA for the better part of a decade." When the Apollo program ended, Louis joined the Department of Transportation for more microwave work, developing new air-traffic control systems. He held the position of director of their Transportation System Center until he retired in at age seventy-six in 1989.[150] For more career detail see, Prabook biography website, https://prabook.com/web/louis_wright.roberts/422160. He is also written up in . . .


FACTS ON FILE LIBRARY OF AMERICAN HISTORY
A TO Z OF AFRICAN AMERICANS
AFRICAN AMERICANS IN
SCIENCE, MATH, AND INVENTION
Ray Spangenburg & Kit Moser

[149] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1939*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/1589642/63800678?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302646/facts/citation/700241477156/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2017).

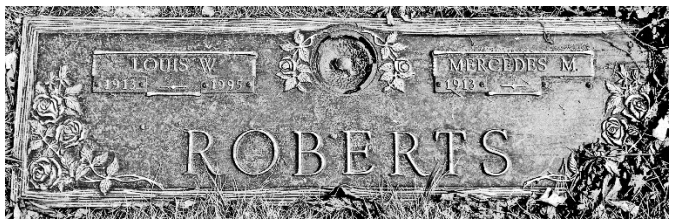
U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, *1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/1752681/77843254?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302646/facts/citation/700246296449/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

[150] Dan Malerbo, "Let's Talk About: Louis W. Roberts," Pittsburgh Post-Gazette.com, 11 Feb 2010, http://www.post-gazette.com/life/lifestyle/2010/02/11/Let-s-Talk-About-Louis-W-Roberts/stories/201002110387, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

Patricia Carter Sluby, *The Inventive Spirit of African Americans: Patented Ingenuity*, (Westport CN: Greenwood Publishing Group, 2004), 115 , https://books.google.ca/books?id=Wz-DTSXeLRYC&pg=PA115&lpg=PA115&dq=louis+w+roberts&source=bl&ots=4AupgJSJQv&sig=Qq7rHbOGUBc52a8SoX-dg-k9g4w&hl=en&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwiKysWtkZXSAhUozIMKHVMQAdw4ChDoAQg2MAU#v=onepage&q=louis%20w%20roberts&f=false, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

Some time before 1945, when they appear in the Danvers Massachusetts City Directory, Louis had married Mercedes Pearl McGavock.[151] She had previously been married to Claud Grannum in Indiana in 1932.[152]

In 1993, Louis was living at 5 Michael Rd, Wakefield, MA.[153] On 3 Nov 1995, Louis (82) died in Melrose, MA.[154] He was buried in Puritan Lawn Memorial Park, Peabody, Essex County, Massachusetts.[155] Mercedes (85) died 31 Jul 1999 and was interred beside him on 3 Aug.[156]



Louis Wright Roberts and Mercedes Pearl McGavock had the following children:

(i) Louis W. Jr. (?),
(ii) Lawrence Edward (1951).

(i) Louis W. Roberts Jr. (?):

(Louis Wright, Louis Lorenzo Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Louis was living in Wakefield, MA in 1966. Because his father was so prominent, and had so many records, and there were so many Louis Roberts across the U.S., it was hard determining which belonged to our Louis W. Roberts Jr.

---

[151] *Massachusetts Death Index, 1970-2003*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7457&h=1752653&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068007609&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Danvers, Massachusetts, City Directory, 1945, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/9661698/485940830?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302646/facts/citation/700246624088/edit/record, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

[152] *Indiana, Marriages, 1810-2001*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60282/007578278_00297/5979379?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068007609/facts/citation/702084313061/edit/record, (accessed 24 Dec 2018).

[153] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=44723682&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302646&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

[154] *Massachusetts Death Index, 1970-2003*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7457&h=1430527&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302646&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

[155] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=153392248&ref=acom, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

[156] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=72297561&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068007609&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Mar 2017), and http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=126467132&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200068007609&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Mar 2017).

(ii) Lawrence Edward Roberts (1951 -):

(Louis Wright, Louis Lorenzo Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

According to the 1974 Boston City Directory, there was a Lawrence E. Roberts, an employee of New England Merchants National Bank, living at "6 Michael Rd (Wakefield)." [157] Wakefield is a suburb of Boston.

Current address from whitepages.com is 2009 Central St, Apt 1, Stoughton MA 02072-1390, https://www.whitepages.com/name/Lawrence-Edward-Roberts/Stoughton-MA/u9cheuh,

Related to: "Linda Diane Roberts 70s, and Louis Mcgavrock Roberts 60s."

8. (i) Virginia Delores Roberts (1909 - ?):

(William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Virginia D. Roberts first appears in the 1910 U.S. Census for Jamestown, NY, Ward 2 as a one-year-old, providing an approximate birthdate of 1909. Her father was listed as mulatto and her Swedish-born mother, Hattie, as white.[158] Delores was next recorded at age six, with her father, in the household of his parents, Daniel and Martha (**TALBOT**) Roberts, in the 1915 NY State Census.[159] When the 1920 U.S. Census was taken, Delores (11) was neither in the household of her grandparents, nor in the house of her father, who had remarried.[160] But the 1925 NY State Census found her, at age sixteen, in the household of her Aunt Gertrude (**ROBERTS**) Herald.[161] I found no 1920 census record for Mark and Gertrude Herald.

On Dec 1926, in Jamestown, NY, Deloros [*sic*] Roberts (18), a bookkeeper, married Wyatt Strong (20). Because Wyatt was under twenty-one and his father deceased, his mother, now Anna (**ROBINSON**) Harrington, signed the consent form. It was a first marriage for both. Wyatt, born in Hamlet, N. Carolina, was working as a bellhop in Jamestown.[162] The 1930 U.S. Census found Delores (21) in Ward five of Jamestown, with Wyatt (24). They were renting a house at 164 Chandler Street for $20 a month.Wyatt's occupation was given

---

[157] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Boston, Massachusetts, City Directory, 1974*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/10983058/570675532?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200071311122/facts/citation/702084351995/edit/record, (accessed 26 Dec 2018).

[158] *1910 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York,* Op. cit.

[159] *New York, State Census, 1915*, Election District: 02; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua, Op. cit.

New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/61377/TH-1-16105-57395-85/901059808?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/700242443558/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2017).

[160] *1920 United States Federal Census*, *Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York,* Op. cit.

[161] *New York, State Census, 1925,* Election District: 03; Assembly District: 01; City: Jamestown Ward 02; County: Chautauqua; Page: 6, Op. cit.

[162] *New York, County Marriages, 1847-1849; 1907-1936, Chautauqua, New York*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61377/TH-1-16105-57395-85/901059808?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/700242443558/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

as "entertainer" for the "general public," and Delores was listed as an "elevator operator." They had a daughter, Priscilla M, age three.[163]

On 27 Dec 1930, Wyatt died and was buried in Fairview Memorial Park, Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico. The Crollett Mortuary stated that he "came from Jamestown, NY" and was "survived by his wife," "age twenty-five." [164] Had Wyatt deserted her? Was he killed on a road trip, while performing in Albuquerque?

Interestingly, three months later, on 13 Mar 1931, a license was issued in Jamestown for the marriage of Dolores R. Strong (22), "Black," to Andrew T. Smitherman (21), "Black," a Jamestown musician. It was Andrew's first marriage, Delores' second. Andrew had been born on 21 Apr 1909, in Tulsa, Oklahoma; his father, Andrew J.,was a newspaper publisher; his mother was Ollie B. Murphy.[165] I am reporting that level of detail because on 8 Sep 1931, another marriage license was issued to an Andrew T. Smitherman, (23), a musician living in Syracuse, NY, this time "White," born in Tulsa, OK, on 21 Apr 1908, to father Andrew Smitherman and mother Beatrice Murphy! He was to marry Elise Mildred Thomas, "White" of Syracuse. It was to be the "first" marriage of both.[166]

According to the 1940 U.S. Census for Jamestown, Delores was living with Robert Butler as man and wife, and was recorded as Delores Butler. Her daughter, Priscilla Strong (13), a grade eight student, was with them, recorded as Priscilla Butler. Robert Butler was employed as a laborer in a "Furniture Factory," sometimes working fifty-five hours a week. Delores was working as a cook for a "Soda Fountain." [167] There is also a listing for Delores on page 576 of the 1940 Jamestown City Directory, as a cook for "Harvey & Carey Inc.," a Drug Store, and residing at 146½ Chandler. But she was listed as Delores Strong, her legal name.[168] There was also another listing on page 179 of that directory for a "Butler: Robt,

---

[163] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York;* Roll: 1413; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 0074; Image: 764.0; FHL microfilm: 2341148, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4661083_00771/29344062?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/ 700242444292/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[164] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/181633453, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[165] *New York, County Marriage Records, 1847-1849, 1907-1936, Chautauqua, New York*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61377/TH-1-16102-17569-56/901079739?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 30234302649/facts/citation/702084989976/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[166] *New York, County Marriage Records, 1847-1849, 1907-1936, Onondaga, New York*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61377/TH-1-159371-92958-18/322018?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 202062179610/facts/citation/702084996384/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[167] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 7-75, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/ interactive/2442/m-t0627-02510-00879/4857126?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/ tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/700242448666/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[168] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1752704/77844735?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/ 700242454628/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

(Delores) lab(orer) h(ome) 145½ Chandler," implying that Delores was Robert's wife.[169] Delores didn't actually marry Robert Butler until 17 Oct 1959 in Lancaster, NY.[170]

In 1960, Robert and Delores were living in Buffalo, NY. They appeared in the 1960 City Directory, living at 218 Chester. Robert was an assembler for Westinghouse.[171] In Nov 1968, Delores and Robert Butler were divorced in Collier, Florida.[172]

I have not found a death record that can be clearly identified as our Delores, under any of her known surnames.

Virginia Delores Roberts and Wyatt Strong had the following child:

(i) Priscilla M. (1926).

(i) Priscilla M. Strong/Butler (1926 -):

(Virginia Delores, William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Priscilla M. Strong was born on 8 Dec 1926 in Jamestown, NY.[173] She appeared in the 1930 U.S. Census in Ward Five of Jamestown, at age three.[174] According to the 1940 U.S. Census for Jamestown, Priscilla Strong (13), a grade eight student, was living with her mother and new partner, Robert Butler. Her name appears as Priscilla Butler.[175] In her teen years she attended Jamestown High School.

---

[169] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1752496/77826207?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303388/facts/citation/ 702085399239/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[170] *New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967, Lancaster, New York*, Volume: 1324, Certif. No. 26559, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48723_556143-00126/2083880?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 30234303388/facts/citation/702084993087/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[171] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Buffalo, New York, City Directory, 1960*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2003818/1205247322?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/ 700242450116/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

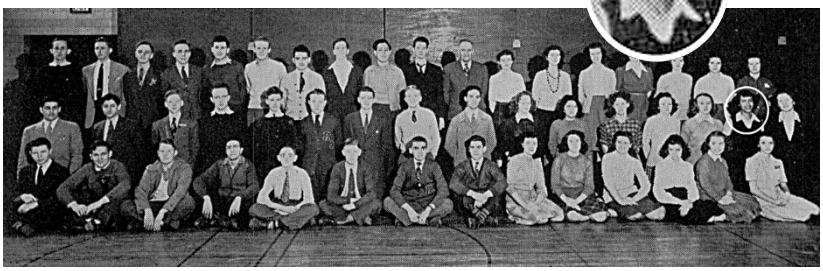
[172] *Florida, Divorce Index, 1927-2001, Collier, Florida*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8837/FLDIV_0145-0082/1410893?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/ 702084992382/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[173] *New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942, Jamestown, New York*, Page 1479, Certificate No. 91764, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556567-01503/3327508?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 200068865584/facts/citation/702085408922/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[174] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York,* Op. cit.

[175] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 7-75, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-02510-00879/4857126?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302649/facts/citation/ 700242448666/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

1943 Drill Corps photo
"JHS Senior Annual"
Jamestown High School yearbook



176

PRISCILLA STRONG

Artistic—original—lively—charming smile—jolly companion.

1944
"JHS Senior Annual"
Jamestown High School yearbook

177

On 13 July 1949, at age twenty-three, a marriage licence was issued in Manhattan, NY, for a marriage of Priscilla to Joseph S. Brown. The marriage licence index provides no details about the couple.[178]

9. (iii) Olive W. Roberts (1929 - 2017):

(William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

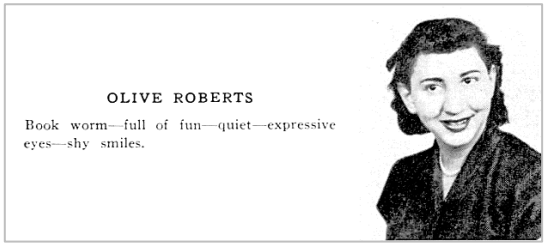
179

[176] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Jamestown High School 1943*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b183400-00084/311324821?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068865584/facts/citation/702085409442/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[177] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Jamestown High School 1944*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b198283-00040/318700915?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068865584/facts/citation/702085409620/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

[178] *New York, New York, Marriage License Indexes, 1907-2018, Manhattan*, Volume Number: 27, Licence No. 18743, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61406/47512_546449-01647/1827926?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200068865584/facts/citation/702085410445/edit/record, (accessed 27 Dec 2018).

Olive was born 13 Feb 1929 in Jamestown, NY,[180] and named after her maternal grandmother, Olive Herald. She was the only child of William Daniel Roberts and Ruby E. Herald, but had a half-sister, Virginia Delores, twenty years older, from her father's first marriage to Hattie Ekwahl, a Swede. The 1930 Jamestown census showed the family living at 865 Lafayette Street, and that her father was a washing machine assembler, at the Blackstone Manufacturing Company.[181] In the 1940 U.S. Census, she was listed as an eleven-year-old, having completed grade three.[182]


OLIVE ROBERTS

Book worm—full of fun—quiet—expressive eyes—shy smiles.

183

In 1949, she graduated from Jamestown High School. The 1950 Jamestown City Directory shows her living with her parents at 865 Lafayette, while working as an elevator operator at Bigelow's department store. Her father's occupation was "riviter" and her mother was working at the Hotel Jamestown.[184] The 1956 directory showed her still living at home, but provided no employment information.[185] By the time of the 1958 directory, she was a "waiter" at the Moon Brook Country Club.[186]

---

[179] *New York State, Birth Index, 1881-1942, Jamestown, New York, 1929*, Page 1199, Certificate No. 8297, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61667/48877_556570-01218/3613288?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302648/facts/citation/702082237503/edit/record, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

Obituary, "Olive W. Arnold," The Post-Journal, 9 Jan 2017, http://www.post-journal.com/obituaries/2017/01/olive-w-arnold/, (accessed 20 Feb 2017).

[180] Ibid.

[181] *1930 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4661083_00198/29388538?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302472/facts/citation/161852688265/edit/record, (accessed 20 Feb 2017).

[182] *1940 United States Federal Census, Jamestown, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T627_2510; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 7-72, Op. cit.

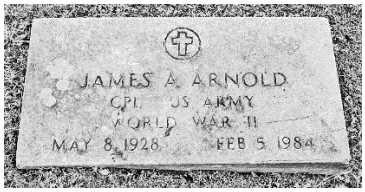
[183] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, 1933 yearbook, Jamestown High School, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1265/43134_b185708-00046/353430299?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302648/facts/citation/700241472193/edit/record, (accessed 20 Feb 2017).

[184] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1588408/63707446?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302648/facts/citation/702082238036/edit/record, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[185] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1956*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2491472/1327558046?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302648/facts/citation/700241476956/edit/record, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[186] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1958*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, Op. cit.

About 1958, Olive married James A. Arnold. The 1960 city directory shows that James had joined her in her family home at 865 Lafayette.[187] Her father was still living there.[188] Her mother had died in 1959.[189]



On 5 Feb 1984, her husband, James A. Arnold, died at age fifty-five. He was buried in the Wellman Road Cemetery, Busti, Chautauqua County, New York.[190]

Olive retired in 2001 from Jamestown Public Schools as a custodian with twenty- five years of service. Olive died 7 Jan 2017 and was buried in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, NY.[191] Olive's obituary stated that she had "seven grandchildren: Amber, Tammy, William, Zachary, Olivia (1986), Philip J Arnold (1988), and Dewayne Holland; many great-grandchildren."

Among the memorial comments left on a funeral website was that of Tina Cain, a neighbour:

> I lived on Lafayette St growing up. I played with her kids Vivian and Mike. I also knew Nina and Christopher. Mrs. Arnold was a wonderful human being. Never complained about anything. She worked hard all her life. She would walk to work in rain, sleet and snow, never taking a ride. She provided for her children a loving home. To me, she was a saint. Never in anyone's business. She was a quiet gentle soul. Even people that did her wrong she forgave. May she finally rest. God bless.[192]

In April 2018, I was contacted, via ancestry.com, by Laurel (**WOODSON**) Roberts, aka "laurelb39." She said that her late husband's birth certificate named Olive W. Roberts as his biological mother. She wrote:

> My husband was born in Pittsburgh in 1956 to Olive Roberts, 27, of Jamestown NY. He passed away in 2005 . . . My husband's birth certificate lists him as "David

---

[187] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1960*, Page 23, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2016233/1208862816?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302648/facts/citation/700241476881/edit/record, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[188] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Jamestown, New York, City Directory, 1960*, Page 347, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/2016233/1208862816?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302648/facts/citation/700241476881/edit/record#?imageId=2016395, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[189] *Certificate of Death*, "Ruby E. Roberts," #31134, Lake View Cemetery Association, Jamestown NY, (accessed 2 Jun 2014).

[190] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/146334540, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[191] *Obituary*, "Olive W. Arnold," Op. cit.

[192] Tributes, "Olive W. Arnold," http://www.legacy.com/obituaries/name/olive-arnold-obituary?pid=1000000183573866&view=guestbook, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

> Alexander Roberts," and gives his mother as "Olive Roberts" of Jamestown NY. He was adopted by a family in Pittsburgh from a foster home there, but we can't find any record indicating that Olive was ever in Pittsburgh . . . David was adopted by Walter Roberts (Cambridge, MA) and his wife Margaret. My daughters are Muriel Roberts (b. 1991) and Lark Roberts (b. 1988).[193]

Olive W. Roberts had the following child:

10. (i) David Alexander (1956).

Olive W. Roberts and James A. Arnold had the following children:

11. (ii) William Michael (1959),
(iii) Vivian Regina (1962),
12. (iv) Christopher Mark (1965),
13. (v) Nina C. (1966).

(ii) Vivian Regina Arnold (1962 - 2003):

(Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Vivian was born 22 Mar 1962 in Jamestown, NY.[194] According to her obituary,

> She was a 1980 graduate of Jamestown High School, and a 1982 graduate of Jamestown Business College. Before retiring due to ill health in March (2017), she had been employed for the previous two years as a secretary at Kingsview Paving, Excavating & Sealing, Inc., and earlier had worked for ten years at Pri-Det Security Services. She enjoyed knitting, crocheting, needlepoint, ceramics, and reading; and loved to shop.[195]

Vivian died on 27 May 2003 at age forty-one, and was buried in Lake View Cemetery, Jamestown, NY.[196]

10. (i) David Alexander Roberts (1956 - 2005):

(Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

David was born in 1956 in Pittsburgh, Pensylvania.[197]

> My husband was born in Pittsburgh in 1956 to Olive Roberts, 27, of Jamestown NY. He passed away in 2005 . . . My husband's birth certificate lists him as "David Alexander Roberts," and gives his mother as "Olive Roberts" of Jamestown NY. He

[193] Laurel Bridges Roberts, messages on ancestry.com, 26 Apr 2017.

[194] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=24863557&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303391&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[195] Powers, Present, & Sixbey Funeral Home, Inc., "Obituary for Vivian Arnold," https://www.presentsixbeyfuneral.com/obituaries/Vivian-Arnold-35821-13505/#!/Obituary, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

[196] Ibid.

[197] Laurel Roberts, messages via ancestry.com, April 2018.

> was adopted by a family in Pittsburgh from a foster home there, but we can't find any record indicating that Olive was ever in Pittsburgh . . . David was adopted by Walter Roberts (Cambridge, MA) and his wife Margaret. My daughters are Muriel Roberts (b. 1991) and Lark Roberts (b. 1988).[198]

David Alexander Roberts and Laurel Woodson had the following children:

(i) Lark (1988),
(ii) Muriel (1991).

(i) Lark Roberts (1988 -):

(David Alexander, Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Muriel Roberts (1991 -):

(David Alexander, Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

11. (i) William Michael Arnold (1959 -):

(Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

William was born 4 Dec 1959 in Jamestown, NY.[199] I wrote to him in March 2017, but he did not respond. I sent a few messages to his daughter, Tammy, via ancestry.com, but got no response. Tammy had been building her Arnold family tree there.

William Michael Arnold had a child:

(i) Tammy (1982).[200]

(i) Tammy Arnold (1982 -):

(William Michael Arnold, Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

12. (iii) Christopher Mark Arnold (1965 -):

(Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

I wrote to Christopher in Ashtabula, Ohio, in March 2017, but got no response. Christopher married Tina M. Hamick.

Christopher M. Arnold and Tina M. Hamick had the following children:

(i) Tina M. (1986),
(ii) Philip J. (1988). [201]

---

[198] Ibid.

[199] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010., https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=268884789&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303392&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

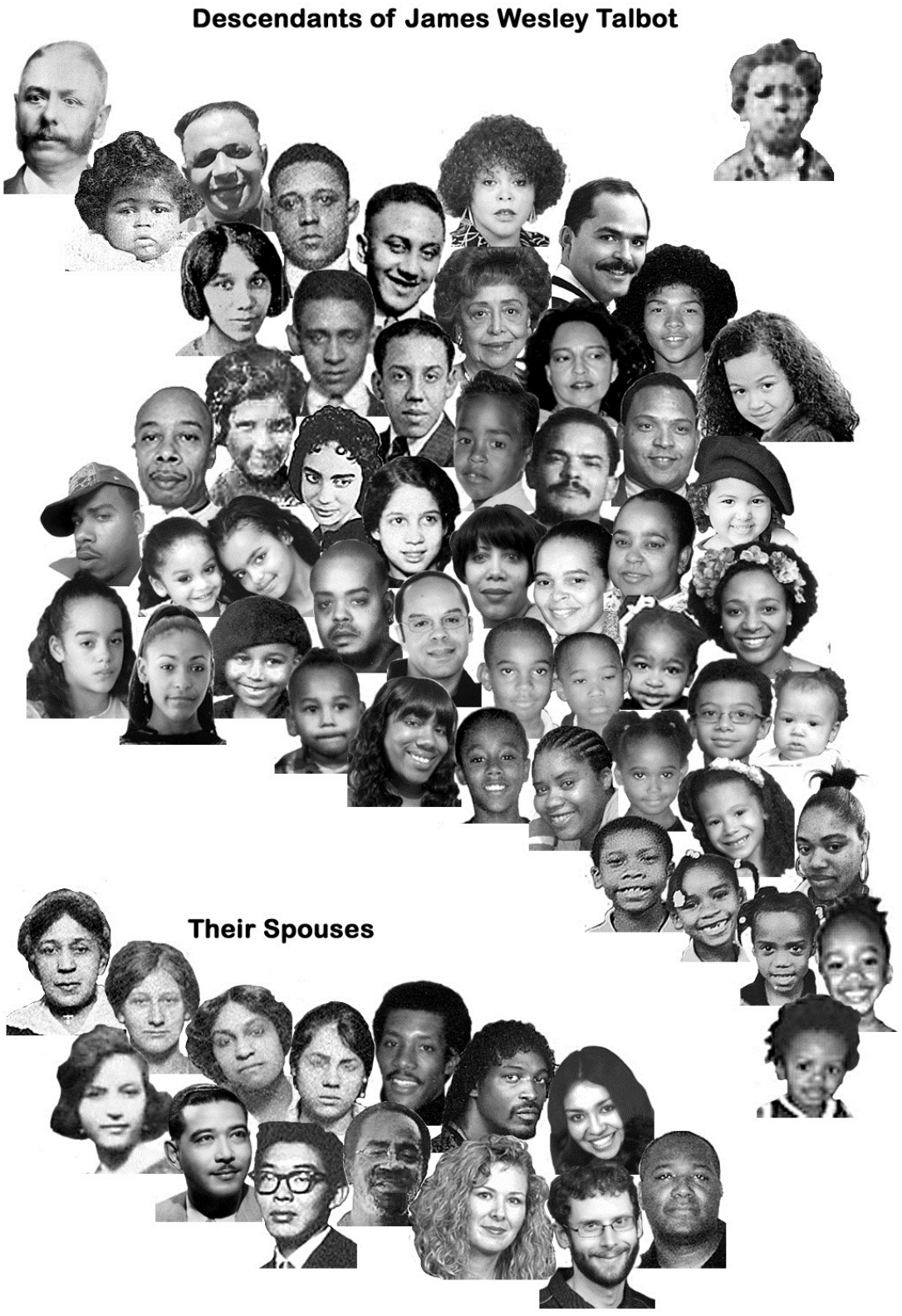
[200] Family TreeNow.com, https://www.familytreenow.com/search/people/results?first=Tammy&last=Arnold&citystatezip=Jamestown%2C%20NY&rid=0s0&smck=VsLtWj1bKPQZYfqZ2kjVMA, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).

13. (iv) Nina C. Arnold (1966 -):

(Olive W., William Daniel Roberts, Martha Jane, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

I wrote to Nina in North Tonawanda, NY, in March 2017, but got no response.

[201] Family TreeNow.com, https://www.familytreenow.com/records/people/arnold/olive/lf5cbxypj-ntkbfosk76aw, (accessed 28 Dec 2018).


Descendants of James Wesley Talbot
Their Spouses

Chapter 27: James Wesley Talbot (1859 - 1903) and Descendants

Lorenzo Talbot and Martha Frances Moore had the following children:

(i) Willard Alexander (1851),
(ii) Altha Ann (1852),
(iii) Simon Andrew (1856),
(iv) Martha Jane (1857),
(v) James Wesley (1859),
(vi) Arthur (1860),
(vii) Alista Almenia (1862),
(viii) Emily (1864),
(ix) George Allen (1865),
(x) Mary (1866),
(xi) John Henry (1869),
(xiii) Frances (1871),
(xii) Sarah M. (1872),
(xiv) Caroline (1874),
(xv) Frances Alida (1877).

1. (v) James Wesley Talbot (1859 - 1903):

(Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Introduction:

James Wesley Talbot's story has some serious sadness. He lived only to age forty-four. While he was survived by five sons, he had terrible luck with daughters – none survived childhood. One died at birth. Another drowned. Another died in her first year, a month before James' own death.

James' Story:

James Wesley was born 25 Mar 1859, probably in Francestown, Stephen Township, Huron County. His family was enumerated there in the 1861 census, when he was two.[1] He was the fifth child, third son of Lorenzo and Martha Frances Talbot. The brothers closest to him in age were Simon, four years older, and Arthur, one year younger; likely he would have played with Arthur as a young boy. They may have had a close bond; as young men, both he and Arthur were living in Hamilton at the same time. He would spend the remainder of his adult life in Dresden, not far from his brother, Simon.

He was eleven when his family was enumerated in the Town of Paris, Ontario, in the 1871 census. It was a crowded, chaotic house filled with twelve children, even though three of his older siblings were working outside the home. Seven were younger than he was, and

[1] *1901 Canadian Census*, *Dresden (Town/Ville), Bothwell, Ontario*; District: 45, Sub-district: E-2, Page: *3*, Family No: *23*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8826/z000051382/7543999?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686655/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

1861 Census Returns, Stephen, Huron, Canada West, Roll: *C-1037*.Enumeration District: 5, page: 47, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391937_00671/797739539?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686653/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

three were under five years old. Going out to school daily should have been an escape for him, but the census record indicates that none of the Talbot children was attending school.[2]

By 1879, James would have been twenty. The 1879-80 City Directory for Hamilton shows that he was boarding at the home of Alex Moore, number 22 on the west side of Margaret [Street], between King and Main, learning the craft of barber from Mr. Moore.[3]

Judging by the old ornamentation under the eaves in this 2012 photo, number 22 is likely the original building where James W. apprenticed in 1879. Photo from Google maps.[4]

On 24 May 1883, James married Edmonia Bradley in Dresden, Ontario.[5] Ettie was the daughter of William Bradley, farmer, of "African" ancestry, and Anna Maria, of "German" descent. In Dresden Ontario in 1871, the much confused census-taker recorded William Bradley as "~~African~~," and then corrected that to "German??," and his wife, Anna, as "English," then proceeded to label all their ten children as "German." [6] James took his bride back to Hamilton; we know because on 24 Aug 1884, a daughter was stillborn there.[7]

---

[2] *1871 Canadian Census, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*, District: 16, Division: 01, Sub-district: C, Roll: C-9916; Page: 4; Family No: 16, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396291_00250/1197415?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686652/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[3] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906*, City of Hamilton 6th Annual Directory for 1879-80, revised to March 1, 1879, W.H. Irwin & Co., Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_103326__003-00108/5383250?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686657/edit/record, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[4] *Google Maps*.

[5] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, MS932, Reel: 43, record #005245-93, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7921&h=26469&ssrc=pt&tid=6576777&pid=6079412342&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Mar 2017).

[6] *1871 Canadian Census, Camden, Bothwell, Ontario*, District: 3 Bothwell, Division: 2, Roll: C-9894; Page: 55-6; Family No: 221, .com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396741_00071/1266398?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302483/facts/citation/161852688544/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

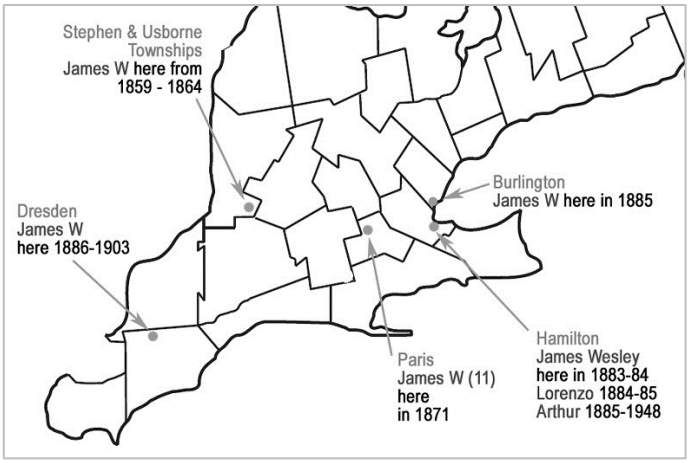
[7] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913,* Wentworth, Ontario, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 68, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_68-0492/1228883?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302493/facts/citation/161852688766/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Wentworth, Ontario, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS935; Reel: 39, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_39-0286/1673425?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302493/facts/citation/161852688767/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford remembered her Grandmother Edmonia:

> My grandmother up in Dresden, she sang in the Baptist Church choir. [She was] my father's mother. We called her Aunt Ed.[8]

The 1884 Hamilton City Directory showed that James, "barber," and Etta were boarding at 13 Lower Cathcart Street, west side, between Wilson and Kelly Streets; the householder was his father, Lorenzo, "carpenter." [9] It is interesting to note that in the 1885 directory, James was missing, but Lorenzo had moved to 278 McNab, where he was boarding with another son, "Arthur C., blacksmith;" Arthur made Hamilton his home for sixty-three years. James W. Talbot was listed in Burlington, Halton County, in the 1885 Ontario Business Directory, one of two barbers, the other a female, "Mrs. Emmaretta Virginias." [10] Burlington is less than twenty km from Hamilton, both on the shore of Lake Ontario.



By 1886, James and Etta were back in her hometown, Dresden, where he was listed in that year's directory, along with his eldest brother, William [Willard], "blacksmith." [11] On 15 Nov 1886, Etta was delivered of a son, Royal Wesley; however, disappointment continued

[8] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, in Detroit, MI, 7 May 2006.

[9] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1883-1884*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_103330__003-00103/4500576?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686658/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

[10] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Ontario Business Directory and Gazetteer, 1884-1885*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_103624__003-00111/3488607?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686656/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

[11] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Farmers and Business Directory for the Counties of Elgin, Essex, Kent and Lambton, 1886,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_104323__0005-00198/5010343?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302407/facts/citation/161852686659/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

for this young couple: the baby lived less than a year, dying on 9 Nov 1887 of an "inflammation of the lungs." [12]

In the 1888 directory, James was one of three barbers listed in Dresden. That same year, on 29 Aug 1888, another son was born, William Henry. James was listed in the 1891 Directory. On 9 May 1892, another son was born, Leander, followed by James Archie on 25 Jul 1894, Clarence Theodore on 29 May 1896, Herman Leslie on 13 May 1897, and Vivian on 13 Oct 1899.

The 1901 census for Dresden showed how much the family had grown; James (42) and Edmonia (31) had six children: William (12), Leander (8), James Archie (6), Clarence Theodore (4), Herman (3), and Vivian Irene (1).[13] In 1902, a second daughter was born; there are two conflicting records concerning her: a birth record and a death record. There is a birth record for a "Flora Joy," born 29 May 1902.[14] Then there is a death registration for a "Laura D.," born in 1902, who succumbed to pneumonia on 4 Oct 1903. Since the 1902 birth was a single birth, these records must both be referring to the same child. I believe that the "Laura D." record has the incorrect name; I think that idea is supported by the fact that her oldest brother, William Henry named his first child "Flora Joy," born in 1907.

Losing her infant daughter in 1903 was just the beginning of a series of tragedies for Edmonia Talbot. Barely a month afterward, she also lost her husband. James Wesley Talbot died on 16 Nov 1903, after a year of illness, a victim of Phthisis: an old name for tuberculosis, characterized by a gradual wasting away. Six years later, on 4 May 1909, her daughter, Vivian Irene (9), drowned when a makeshift bridge across a swollen creek collapsed during a school outing.[15]

The 1911 Dresden census shows that sons William (23) and Leander (19) were no longer at home. Edmonia (47) was alone coping with three teenage boys, Archie (17), Clarence (15), and Herman (14), until she married Robert Smith on 6 March 1912.[16]

---

[12] Ontario Birth registration, Archives of Ontario, MS 929, reel: 76, record #014338-86

Ontario Death registration, Archives of Ontario, MS935, reel: 47, record #008009-87

[13] *1901 Census of Canada*, *Dresden (Town/Ville), Bothwell, Ontario*; District: 45, Sub-district: E-2, Page: *3*; Family No: *23*, Op. cit.

[14] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, MS: 929, Reel: 158, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_158-1049/2138260?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302491/facts/citation/ 700133781091/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

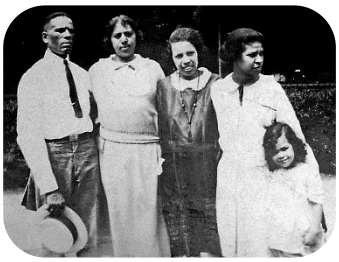
Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Kent, Ontario, Canada, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS935; Reel: 110 , Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_110-0819/2019544?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302491/facts/citation/161852688745/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

[15] "Sad Drowning Accident in Town of Dresden," Chatham Daily Planet, 8 May 1909, microfilm, Chatham Public Library.

[16] *1911 Census of Canada, Dresden, Kent East, Ontario*; District: 84, Sub-district: 38, Page: 6; Family No: 90, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8947/e080_e001995485/ 4891915?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302483/facts/ citation/161852688542/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Their marriage registration gives the place of residence for both of them as Dresden, Ontario, but they were married in Windsor.[17] Robert was a widower with two daughters: Jennie (15) and Vera (6), so Edmonia got another chance to have a daughter.



Robert Smith,
Edmonia (**BRADLEY**) Talbot Smith,
Unknown,
Mae Talbot (wife of Leander),
Unknown child
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Edmonia (**BRADLEY**) Talbot Smith died in Dresden on 25 Oct 1934 of "pernicious anemia." [18]

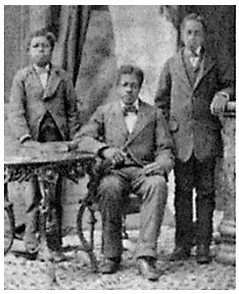
Conclusion:

We have two unlabelled photos that I suspect are of James Wesley. The first was found in the dumpster-rescued collection of Arthur Talbot, next younger brother of James Wesley. (For dumpster story, see Chapter 1: The Journey of Discovery: Arthur Talbot, Recluse – Jul 2014.) It is known that the James and Arthur Sr., born only a year apart, were close, and for a time lived together in Hamilton, where this portrait was taken. His round face and tendency to be rotund are foreshadowed in the suspected childhood photo "A" of James, which follows.

[17] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS932_200; Reel: 200, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_200-0248/1897910?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302678/facts/citation/161852691148/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

[18] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947,* Archives of Ontario; Series: *MS935*; Reel: *487,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/VRDCAN1933_102650-00868/2852019?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302483/facts/citation/161852688545/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

From the dumpster
Photo courtesy of
Brian Narhi,
historian,
St. Catharines, ON



A.
These might be
James Wesley,
Willard Alexander,
and Simon Andrew

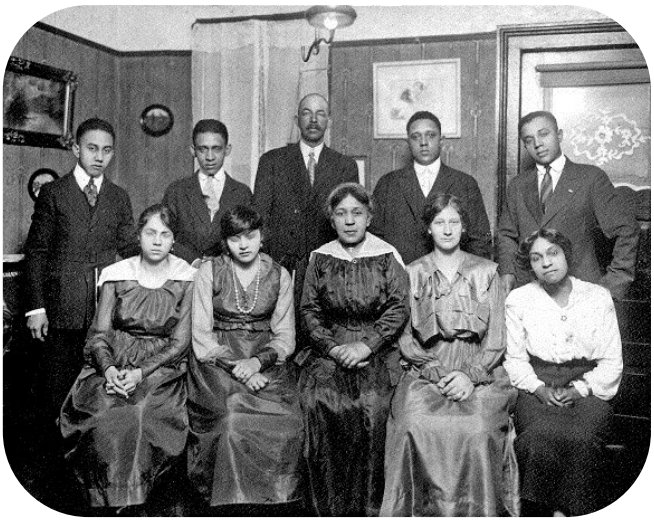
B.
Known to be
adult Willard

C.
Suspected of
being young
Willard

D.
Known
to be
Simon [19]

Photo A, at left, was found among the unlabelled photos in the back of the Benjamin Franklin Talbot family bible in Los Angeles. The three boys are likely brothers. The oldest looks most like other photos we have of Willard Alexander, Lorenzo Talbot's oldest son. The boy on the right, judging by his thin body and other photos we have, could be Simon Andrew, next oldest son. If the three were photographed together because they are closest in age, then the boy on the left is most likely James Wesley.

James died young, leaving five sons, and one daughter who drowned a few years later. He didn't live long enough to see his sons marry and give him grandchildren. Today, all of his descendants, but one, are in the United States.



James Wesley Talbot's sons
Each brother is standing behind his wife.
Back row:
Herman, Ted, unknown, William, Lee
Front:
Kitell, Theresa, Edmonia, Emma, Mae
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

[19] Photos A and C are from the Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible, in the possession of Ivan James Talbot, Los Angeles CA. Photo B is from the collection of Betty Louise (**TALBOT**) Anthony, courtesy of Ann (**ANTHONY**) Ahmad. Photo D is courtesy of William Richardson.

1. James Wesley Talbot and Edmonia Bradley had the following children:
   (i) Unnamed daughter (1884),
   (ii) Royal Wesley (1886),
2. (iii) William Henry (1888),
   (iv) Leander (1892),
   (v) James Archie (1894),
3. (vi) Clarence Theodore (1896),
4. (vii) Herman Leslie (1897),
   (viii) Vivian Irene (1899),
   (ix) Flora Joy [1] (1902), the first of two, so named.

(i) Unnamed daughter Talbot (1884 - 1884):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 24 Aug 1884, a daughter was stillborn to James and Edmonia, when they were living in Hamilton, Ontario.[20]

(ii) Royal Wesley Talbot (1886 - 1887):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 15 Nov 1886, in Dresden, Onatrio, Etta was delivered of a son, Royal Wesley; however, disappointment continued for this young couple: the baby lived less than a year, dying on 9 Nov 1887 of an "inflammation of the lungs." [21]

From the
Arthur L. Talbot collection,
Retrieved from a dumpster,
courtesy of Brian Narhi,
historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

[20] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913,* Wentworth, Ontario, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 68, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_68-0492/1228883?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302493/facts/citation/161852688766/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Wentworth, Ontario, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS935; Reel: 39, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_39-0286/1673425?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302493/facts/citation/161852688767/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

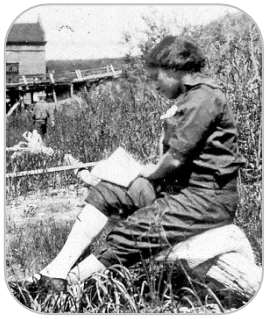
[21] Ontario Birth registration, Archives of Ontario, MS 929, reel: 76, record #014338-86
Ontario Death registration, Archives of Ontario, MS935, reel: 47, record #008009-87

(iv) Leander Talbot (1892 - 1973):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein,
son of
Theodora "Barbara" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Leander was born 9 May 1892 in Dresden, ON.[22] This is verified by the birthdate reported by his parents in the 1901 Canadian Census, in Dresden, when he was eight.[23] Lee was not in the family home in the 1911 Canadian Census, when he would have been eighteen.[24] I have not found him anywhere in that census, nor in the 1910 U.S. Census. On 26 Jun 1912, giving his place of residence as Detroit, Michigan, Leander ("22," he was actually 20), married Mae La Che (21). The marriage registration described him as "white," a "packer," and Mae as "white," a "cook." [25]



Mae
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

On 5 Jun 1917, Leander registered for the WWI draft. For some reason, he gave 1893 as his year of birth when he registered for the U.S. Army's WWI and WWII drafts. (His birth registration said 1892, and in the 1901 census where full birthdates were recorded, his birth date appeared as 9 May 1892). The WWI draft registration recorded that his immigration status was "an alien," married, living at 174 Erskine Street. He was working as a janitor for

[22] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_110-0491/1958566?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/161852688615/edit/record, (accessed 18 Mar 2017).

[23] *1901 Census of Canada*, *Dresden (Town/Ville), Bothwell, Ontario*; District: 45, Sub-district: E-2, Page: *3*; Family No: *23*, Op. cit.

[24] *1911 Census of Canada, Dresden, Kent East, Ontario*; District: 84, Sub-district: 38, Page: 6; Family No: 90, Op. cit.

[25] *Michigan, County Marriages, 1822-1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts, (accessed 18 Mar 2017).

Motor Products Co. on Mack Avenue. He was described as "Negro," "short, slender, with brown eyes and black hair." His physical disabilty was listed as "rupture." [26]

Signature from WWII Draft Registration

In the 1920 U.S. Census, Lee reported his year of immigration to the U.S. as "1904." [27] In 1904, he would have been only twelve. With whom would he have immigrated? His father had died in 1903. His mother was in Dresden for the 1901 and 1911 Canadian censuses. His older brother, William Henry, was sixteen in 1904; had he immigrated then and brought his younger brother with him after the death of their father? When William (18) married Jennie Rickman (16) on 30 Jul 1906 in Dresden, Ontario, he gave his place of residence as Dresden.[28] Jennie died there on 19 Feb 1907, the day she gave birth to Flora Joy.[29] So clearly, Leander did not come with William to live in the USA. So Lee's whereabouts between 1901 and 1912 are unknown. It appears that he lied when he said he had immigrated in 1904. His niece, Barbara, daughter of Clarence Theodore "Ted" Talbot, gave her opinion about Lee's immigration to the U.S.

> I used to go to Bay City in the summer to visit with Uncle Lee and Aunt Mae. He came to my dad's funeral. That was the first time he set foot in Canada since when he left; he was over here [in Michigan] illegally.[30]

The 1920 U.S. Census recorded Leander and Mae, both twenty-six, renting at 174 (front) Erskine Street, Detroit, MI. He gave his true birthplace, Canada, but reported his father's birthplace as Massachusetts. This was untrue; it was a common practice for Canadians, in hope of establishing the grounds for obtaining U.S. citizenship, to claim that a parent was born in the United States. Lee's occupation was "repair man" in a "garage." [31]

---

[26] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Wayne; Roll: 2023956; Draft Board: 4, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005257960_00249/32089445?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/161852688617/edit/record, (accessed 18 Mar 2017).

[27] *1920 United States Federal Census*, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T625_804; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 98; Image: 898, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311642-00898/41160271?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/700251908479/edit/record, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[28] *Kent, Ontario, Canada, Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS932; Reel: 122, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_122-1082/2481904?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/161852688646/edit/record, (accessed 20 Mar 2017).

[29] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947*, Kent, Ontario, Canada, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, Roll: MS935_130, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_130-0671/1067165?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302683/facts/citation/161852691261/edit/record**,** (accessed 20 Mar 2017).

[30] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[31] *1920 United States Federal Census*, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T625_804; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 98; Image: 898, Op. cit.

The 1924 Bay City, Michigan, Directory recorded Lee and Mae E. Talbot living at 814 Center. Lee was a Janitor.[32] Page 111 of that directory showed 814 - 816 to be the "Young Apartments." Mrs. Viola Kuhlman and Lee Talbot were among the occupants. Lee's draft registration below shows their employment relationship.[33] On page 351 she was listed as "Kuhlman Viola (wid Edna) 816 Centre." [34] The 1935 Bay City Directory showed them to be at the same address, and specifies that they were in the basement apartment, with Lee still the janitor.[35] Their situation was the same in the 1937 directory.[36]

By 1942, Leander and Mae may have split up, for in that year, he registered for the WWII draft, giving his residence as 816 Center Avenue, Bay City, MI, and his employer there, Mrs. Etna Kuhlman, as his primary contact person. He again gave his birth year as 1893, not 1892. He was described as Negro, 5 ft 8½ in., with weight 176 lb, "black" complexion, brown eyes, and black hair. Other complexion choices on the form were "dark, light brown, and dark brown." [37]

However, in the 1948 directory, Lee was listed with Mae, living in the basement "apt j," where he was janitor for the now-named "Kuhlman Apts.[38] Had Lee and Mae reconciled, or was there some other reason why he had named Mrs. Kuhlman as his next-of-kin when he registered for the draft?

Lee died on 7 Oct 1973 at Hampton, Bay County, MI, a resident of Bay City, MI, and was buried in Green Ridge Cemetery, Bay City. He was eighty-one.[39]

---

[32] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Bay City, Michigan, City Directory, 1924*, Page 484, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7086794/418421393?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/ 702086358443/edit/record, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[33] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Bay City, Michigan, City Directory, 1924*, Page 111, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7086794/418421393?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/ 702086358443/edit/record#?imageId=7086610, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[34] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Bay City, Michigan, City Directory, 1924*, Page 351, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7086794/418421393?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/ 702086358443/edit/record#?imageId=7086727, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[35] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Bay City, Michigan, City Directory, 1935*, Page 290, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7268144/435838624?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/ 702086358244/edit/record, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

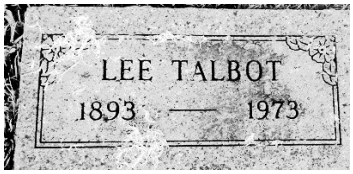
[36] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Bay City, Michigan, City Directory, 1937*, Page 274, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/6975752/412730180?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/ 702086358130/edit/record, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[37] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/004670783_02757/11407908?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/700251317397/edit/record, (accessed 18 Mar 2017).

[38] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Bay City, Michigan, City Directory, 1948*, Page 307, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7177713/427153116?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302486/facts/citation/ 702086358019/edit/record, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[39] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1637301&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302486&usePUB=true, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

Leander Talbot and Mae La Che had no children.



(v) James Archie Talbot (1894 - 1916):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

James Archie Talbot was born on 25 Jul 1894 in Dresden, Kent County, ON.[40] Like his brother, Leander, in the U.S., he reported his age as a year younger than actual. Were the children not told their birth years for some family reason, or were the men lying about the year to serve some purpose of their own? In the June 1901 Canadian Census in Dresden, James (6) was listed a few months before his seventh birthday, a fact which supports his 1894 birthdate.[41] In 1909, when his sister fell into the Sydenham river, Archie attemped but failed to save her from drowning. He was still living at home when the Dresden 1911 Census was taken.[42]

On 30 Dec 1912, James crossed into the U.S. at Detroit, stating that his destination was the home of his uncle Raymond Bradley, 1459 Michigan Avenue, Detroit. He gave his occupation at age "19" as "stationary engineer," and said that he had been in the U.S. "from July 1909 to Dec 16, 1912. He was described as "African bl.," 5 ft 7½ in., of "black" complexion, with black eyes, and black hair.[43] Three weeks later he crossed to the U.S. again.[44] Three years later, on 6 Jan 2016, James Archie died in Detroit at age twenty-one of "Pulmonary Tuberculosis." He had been living at 174 Erskine Street with his brother Leander, who reported his death. He was removed to Dresden for burial.[45] Archie never married and left no children.

U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=105325586&ref=acom, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[40] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 121, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/onms929_121-0323/379614?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/70915168/person/46331762935/ facts/citation/322467654211/edit/record, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[41] *1901 Census of Canada*, *Dresden (Town/Ville), Bothwell, Ontario*; District: 45, Sub-district: E-2, Page: *3*; Family No: *23*, Op. cit.

[42] *1911 Census of Canada, Dresden, Kent East, Ontario*; District: 84, Sub-district: 38, Page: 6; Family No: 90, Op. cit.

[43] *Detroit Border Crossings and Passenger and Crew Lists, 1905-1963*, *Detroit, Michigan, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006. http://interactive.ancestry.com/1070/mim1478_103-6714/ 963722?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302485/ facts/citation/161852688592/edit/record#?imageId=mim1478_103-6714, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[44] *Border Crossings: From Canada to U.S., 1895-1956, Detroit, Michigan*, *USA*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1075/m1464_203-0651/6112437?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302485/facts/citation/700253252519/edit/record, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[45] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_354875-00809/3300562?backurl=

Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford gave her recollection of Archie's death:

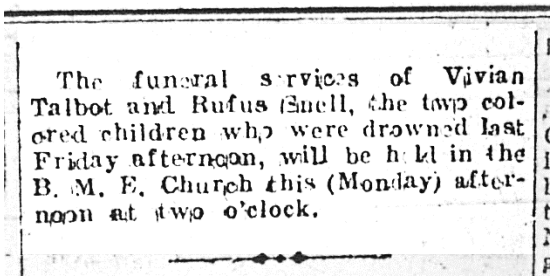
> Uncle Archie, I think he died of tuberculosis. My grandfather Talbot [James Wesley], I think he died of tuberculosis too; I'm not sure. I know there was one or two died of TB up there in Dresden . . . I didn't know Uncle Archie; he was dead before [I was born] . . . He's not in that picture [family photo of his brothers and wives], the one that I want, [and] can't get.[46]

(viii) Vivian Irene Talbot (1899 - 1909):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Vivian Irene was born 13 Oct 1899 in Dresden, ON.[47]

On 4 May 1909, Vivian Irene (9) drowned when a makeshift bridge across a swollen creek collapsed during a school outing. Her brother, Archie, and another student dived in, brought her up, and tried to resuscitate her, being directed by the teachers who were stuck on the opposite bank. The funeral for her and Rufus Snell (10), who drowned trying to save her, was held at the B.M.E. Church on 10 May 1909. She was buried in Dresden Cemetery.[48]



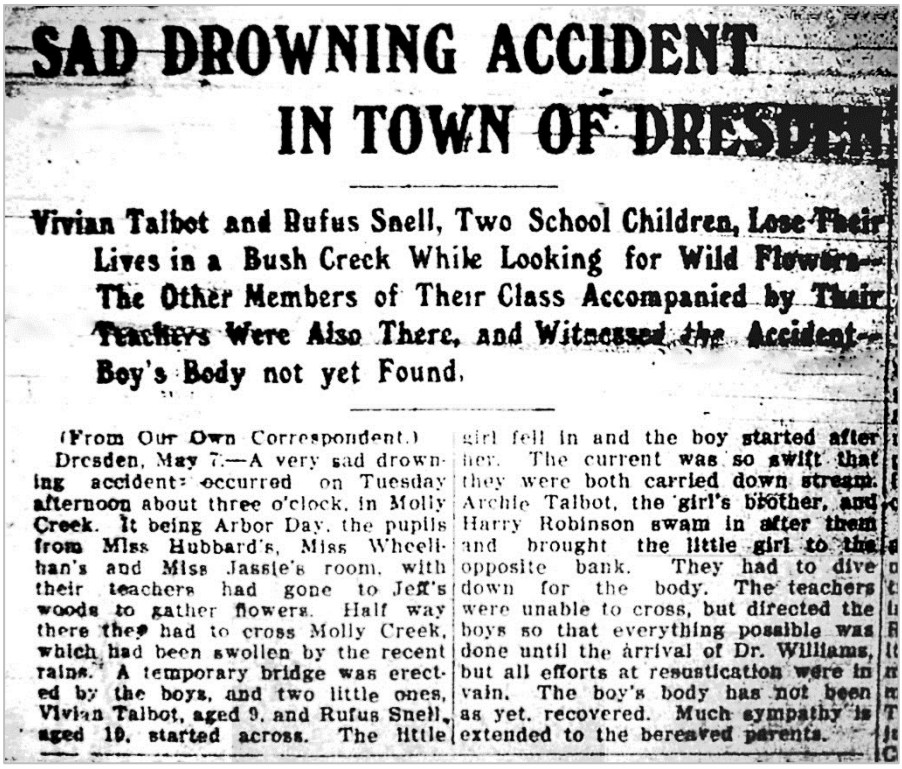
The funeral services of Vivian Talbot and Rufus Snell, the two colored children who were drowned last Friday afternoon, will be held in the B. M. E. Church this (Monday) afternoon at two o'clock.

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302485/facts/citation/700253252309/edit/record, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[46] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[47] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_146-0496/587594?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302488/facts/citation/161852688669/edit/record, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).

[48] *Canada, Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Dresden, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=106048332&ref=acom, (accessed 21 Mar 2017).



SAD DROWNING ACCIDENT IN TOWN OF DRESDEN

Vivian Talbot and Rufus Snell, Two School Children, Lose Their Lives in a Bush Creek While Looking for Wild Flowers—The Other Members of Their Class Accompanied by Their Teachers Were Also There, and Witnessed the Accident—Boy's Body not yet Found.

(From Our Own Correspondent.)

Dresden, May 7.—A very sad drowning accident occurred on Tuesday afternoon about three o'clock, in Molly Creek. It being Arbor Day, the pupils from Miss Hubbard's, Miss Wheelihan's and Miss Jassle's room, with their teachers had gone to Jeff's woods to gather flowers. Half way there they had to cross Molly Creek, which had been swollen by the recent rains. A temporary bridge was erected by the boys, and two little ones, Vivian Talbot, aged 9, and Rufus Snell, aged 10, started across. The little girl fell in and the boy started after her. The current was so swift that they were both carried down stream. Archie Talbot, the girl's brother, and Harry Robinson swam in after them and brought the little girl to the opposite bank. They had to dive down for the body. The teachers were unable to cross, but directed the boys so that everything possible was done until the arrival of Dr. Williams, but all efforts at resustication were in vain. The boy's body has not been as yet recovered. Much sympathy is extended to the bereaved parents.

[49]

(ix) Flora Joy [1] Talbot (1902 - 1903):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Flora Joy was born 29 May 1902 in Dresden, ON.[50] She succombed to pneumonia on 4 Oct 1903 about a month before her father's death. Her death registration is under the name "Laura D. Talbot, 7 S. Queen St., 1 yr.," and just two names above "James W Talbot, 7 S. Queen St, 44 yrs.," on the same page.[51] Apparently, after Flora's birth registration, her parents had decided they preferred "Laura."

2. (iii) William Henry Talbot (1888 - 1935):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

William was born 29 Aug 1888. I found no birth record for him.[52] His exact birthdate was provided by the Canadian Census of 1901, which asked the families to report that data.[53]

---

[49] "Sad Drowning Accident in Town of Dresden," Op. cit.

[50] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_158-1049/2138260?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302491/facts/citation/700133781091/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

[51] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS935; Reel: 110, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_110-0819/2019544?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302491/facts/citation/161852688745/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

[52] It appears that the 1888 births were not recorded in the registry until 1891; they appear on the same handwritten pages, interspersed with those of 1886-1891. Some pages show that some families reported births

On 30 Jul 1906, William (18) married Jennette "Jennie" Rickman (16) in Dresden, Ontario.[54] She was born 23 Mar 1892, so she was actually only fourteen at the time.[55] Jennette Rickman (1892-1907) was one of the twenty children of German Rickman,[56] an immigrant from Tennessee, sometimes recorded as Irish or Mulatto in census records. On 19 Feb 1907, Jennie (17) died. No cause was listed in her death registration, but the date of birth of their daughter, Flora Joy, two days beforehand, suggest that Jennnie died as a result of childbirth complications.[57]

Left with this newborn, William was in great need of a wife. A year later, on 10 Feb 1908, in nearby Chatham, William (23) married Jennie's sister, Emeline "Emma" (**RICKMAN**) Prisby (28), recorded as "spinster," although she had married Alexander Prisby on 24 Sep 1893 and was the mother of three children: Lottie (1897), Daniel (1898), and Viola (1901).[58]

---

of several children all at once. On 29 Apr 1891, Amos Powers, a farmer, reported five children born across 1883-1891. Such was the remoteness of farm life and home births.

Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent County, Ontario, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_105-0508/16073536?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202174456076/facts/citation/702243801875/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

[53] *1901 Census of Canada*, *Dresden (Town/Ville), Bothwell, Ontario*; District: 45, Sub-district: E-2, Page: *3*; Family No: *23*, Op. cit.

[54] *Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1924, Kent, Ontario, Canada,* Archives of Ontario; Series: MS932_122; Reel: 122, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_122-1082/2481904?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/700254108811/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[55] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada,* Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 110, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_110-0548/1959129?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302683/facts/citation/700253173203/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[56] From the Rickman-Price Family Tree of DRykman5866 on ancestry.com, *https://www.ancestry.com/connect/Profile/030e2aeb-0000-0000-0000-000000000000*, (accessed 24 Mar 2017). German is derived from the Latin Germanus; in France it became Germain, and in the U.S., Jermaine. In various records his name appears as German, Jerman, Jermin, Jarman, and James.

[57] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas*, 1939-1947, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_130-0671/1067165?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302683/facts/citation/161852691261/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 186, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_186-0815/938571?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302681/facts/citation/161852691217/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

[58] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_135-0572/2359195?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/161852688639/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

Emma (**RICKMAN**) and Alexander Prisby
Photo courtesy of
Ancestry.com user ctina5358

[59]

Emeline brought her two daughters with her into the marriage. They were recorded in the household with William (23) and Emma (32) in the 1911 Canadian Census in Dresden (15-16 Jun) as Lottie (14) and Viola (10). Also there was Flora Joy (4), William and Jennie's daughter.[60] Emma's son, Daniel Prisby, was not there. Neither was he with his father, Alexander Prisby (46), now married to (Mrs.) Alice G. McKenzie (43), who brought her four McKenzie children into that marriage.[61] Daniel is missing: I found no death record for him.

Flora Joy Talbot, William,
and Emma (**RICKMAN**) Prisby Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

When William crossed the border from Windsor to Detroit in 1912, he reported that he was a chauffeur, married, and on his way to see his brother, Leander at 241 Alfred Street. He was described as 5 ft 7½ in tall, of "black" complexion, with black eyes, and black hair.[62] On 29 Apr 1919, Emma filed for divorce on the grounds of "Cruelty, Non-support." Uncontested, the decree was granted on 16 Jul 1919. They'd had no children.[63]

---

[59] Photo originally shared by user ctina5358 on ancestry.com on 2 Jul 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/media/viewer/viewer/57d45066-ac44-461d-90d0-d9f64e5f1429/71322150/30234302682?_phsrc=Blx10135&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[60] *1911 Census of Canada, Dresden, Kent East, Ontario*; Page: 6; Family No: 89, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8947/e080_e001995485/4891910?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/161852688644/edit/record, (accessed 20 Mar 2017).

[61] *1911 Census of Canada, 38 - Dresden, Kent East, Ontario*; Page: 3; Family No: 38, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e080_e001995482/4891750?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200075992796/facts/citation/700254111201/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[62] *Detroit Border Crossings and Passenger and Crew Lists, 1905-1957*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1070/mim1478_104-0126/970841?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/163528474799/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[63] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9092/41327_335113-00196/6506772?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/700254113320/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

On 6 Jan 1920, William married Lottie (**DANIELS**) James in Detroit, MI. He said he had been married once before, but this was actually his third.[64] In the 1920 U.S. Census William and wife Lottie were recorded still in Detroit; William gave the year of his immigration as 1914.[65] On 4 Aug 1925 Lottie filed for divorce on the grounds of "Extreme Cruelty," and was granted the decree on 26 Feb 1926. They'd had no children.[66]

When the 1930 U.S. Census was taken, William (42) was living in Detroit in the household of his brother Herman. He was working as a chaffeur for a private family.[67] On 9 Mar 1935 in Detroit, William (47½) died, a victim of pneumonia. There was an autopsy. The data was reported by his ex-wife, "Lottie Talbot," who gave his last residence as 557 Watson, her current address also. Had they reconciled or had she taken him in when he became ill? [68]

Niece Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford recalled William:

> Uncle Bill was darker than his other brothers. Uncle Bill was a character: he drank a lot. (So did my daughter. So did my father for the longest . . .) Maybe they had wives that drove them to drink.[69]

William Henry Talbot and Jennie Rickman had the following children:

(i) Lottie Prisby (1897), *
(ii) Viola Prisby (1901), *
(iii) Flora Joy (1907).

(i) Lottie Prisby (1897): *
(Alexander Prisby)

(ii) Viola Prisby (1901): *
(Alexander Prisby)

---

[64] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342219-00086/2076385?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/700252863730/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[65] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 1, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_803; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 22; Image: 312, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311640-00312/41075040?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/700252867239/edit/record, (accessed 20 Mar 2017).

[66] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9092/41327_33867503240/6347961?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/700252864873/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[67] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: 1053; Page: 22A; Enumeration District: 513; Image: 147.0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4609293_00150/12891541?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/161852688643/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[68] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60872/44471_354743-00528/1065680?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302487/facts/citation/700252856345/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[69] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

(iii) Flora Joy Talbot (1907 -):

(William Henry, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Flora Joy Talbot
Yearbook photo
The Reveille – 1925
High School of
Commerce
Detroit, Michigan

Flora Joy was born 19 Mar 1907 near Dresden, ON; her mother died two days later.[70] She was named after her father's infant sister, who had died of pneumonia at age seventeen months. Emeline, the sister of Flora's birth mother, married her father a year later and became the only mother Flora would know. Her childhood was spent in Dresden. When Flora was a teenager, the family moved to Detroit, where she attended the High School of Commerce, and had the nickname, "Mickey." She served as editor of the "Organizations" and "Girls' Athletics" departments for the 1925 school yearbook, and graduated as an "Honor Student – Cum Laude." The yearbook page, "Class Will of June, 1925" began, "We, the four year graduates of the June, 1925 class, being in a normal state of mind, and with ability enough to receive a diploma from the High School of Commerce, Detroit, Michigan, do publish and declare this document to be our last will and testament." There follows a sentence for each graduate, either humourous or noting a characteristic for which they had become known. For Flora it read, "Flora Talbot passes on her ability to get all A's in every subject." [71]

I found no record of Flora Joy after 1925.

---

[70] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 186, Op. cit.

Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_130-0671/1067165?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302683/facts/citation/161852691261/edit/record, (accessed 22 Mar 2017).

[71] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b207786-00038/347892868?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302681/facts/citation/700253634975/edit/record#?imageId=43134_b207786-00038, (accessed 29 Mar 2017).

"Last Will and Testament," https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b207786-00046/347893150?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302681/facts/citation/700256043391/edit/record, (accessed 29 Mar 2017).

3. (vi) Clarence Theodore Talbot (1896 - 1967):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Clarence Theodore, known as "Ted," was born 29 May 1896 in Dresden, ON.[72] He was recorded in the 1901 Canadian Census in Dresden at age five and in the 1911 census at age fifteen. His father and baby sister had died when he was seven, and his sister Vivian, when he was thirteen. So Ted grew up in a house full of brothers, four of them. On 6 Mar 1912, Ted's mother married widower Robert Smith; his wife had died in July 1910.[73]

On 5 Jun 1917, "Clarence Tabbot" [*sic*] registered as an "alien" for the U.S. Army WWI Draft. He was living at 166 Eliot, Detroit, and gave his employment as "chaueffer" [*sic*] for "Brown Cleaners at 259 Oakland." (This recruiter was not a good speller.) He was single with no dependents, and was described as of "medium height, slender, brown eyes, black hair." [74]

Signature from WWI Draft Registration

On 24 Sep 1917, in Detroit, MI, Ted (21) married Theresa Clark (20).[75] Theresa was the daughter of Rufus Clark and Melvina Cameron of Dallas, TX. Theresa was born 10 Aug 1895. Her mother may have died between 1895 and 1900, since Rufus appeared in the 1900

---

[72] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_132-0405/451777?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302490/facts/citation/ 161852688720/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[73] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS932_200; Reel: 200, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_200-0248/1897910?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 30234302678/facts/citation/161852691148/edit/record, (accessed 16 Mar 2017).

Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Archives of Ontario, Series: MS935; Reel: 154, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ ONMS935_154-0545/2130553?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/ 71322150/person/30234303598/facts/citation/700254307473/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[74] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Wayne; Roll: 2023956; Draft Board: 4, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005257960_00248/32089444?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302490/facts/citation/161852688724/edit/record, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

[75] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302490/facts, (accessed 24 Mar 2017).

U.S. Census in his mother-in-law's house with Theresa and her siblings, Theodore and Virginia, but having no wife present.[76]

Photo courtesy of Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Photo courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford remembered:

> In 1917 or 1918 there was a flu outbreak. My father drove a wagon -- picked up dead bodies in Detroit. So many people were dying; they didn't have any ambulances.[77]

The Detroit 1920 U.S. Census record for Clarence and family is a bit confusing. Some background may help. Clarence's wife, Theresa (**CLARK**) Talbot, born in 1895, appeared in the 1900 U.S. Census in Dallas, Texas, as a "granddaughter (4)" of the "widow," "Martha Cameron." Martha's "son-in-law," Rufus Clark was in the household, suggesting that he had married a Cameron daughter, not present. Also in the household were Theodore Clark (9) and Virginia Clark (8), suggesting that those three children were fathered by Rufus.[78] In the 1910 census, the three Clark children were still in the Texas household of their grandmother, now listed as "Martha J Cameron." Rufus was not there.[79] So, when we now came to the 1920 U.S. Census for Detroit, we found Martha Cameron in the household of her grandson (by marriage?), Herbert Edwards. The household had six "Roomers;" among them are Clarence Talbot (23), "Therosa (½)" [*sic*], (clearly his daughter, Theodora, later known as Barbara, born in Dec 1919), a horribly written "Jescina (23)," and transcribed as "Je*na," most likely Theresa, the baby's mother. Her age and place of birth match Theresa's. The presence of Theresa's grandmother in the household is the clarifying link.[80] (I apologize for the complex

---

[76] *1900 United States Federal Census, Dallas Ward 10, Dallas, Texas*; Roll: 1625; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 0119; FHL microfilm: 1241625, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/004112063_00618/70507226?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302687/facts/citation/700254204023/edit/record, (accessed 25 Mar 2017).

[77] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[78] *1900 United States Federal Census, Dallas Ward 10, Dallas, Texas*; Op. cit.

[79] *1910 United States Federal Census, Dallas Ward 3, Dallas, Texas*; Roll: T624_1543; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0033; FHL microfilm: 1375556, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/4449279_00427/144156686?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302687/facts/citation/700254204122/edit/record, (accessed 25 Mar 2017).

[80] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 16, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_815; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 511; Image: 977, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311653-00977/26063813?backurl=

explanation, but it allowed me to identify Ted, Theresa, and their daughter, in the 1920 census and ensure they were not overlooked.)

Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford:

> My father, he worked [in Windsor, Ontario] when the Prince Edward [Hotel] was running, and I think when George [Talbot, his first cousin, once removed] worked at the Prince Edward also. And maybe Lyle [George's brother], but I know George worked [at the] Prince Edward. Gladys [George's sister] worked at Smith's, the department store.[81]

I found Clarence Talbot in the 1953 City of Windsor Voters List, at 1126 Windsor, Avenue. Ted was then a City of Windsor employee.[82]

In 1951, when my mother and I immigrated to Windsor from Detroit, she rented Ted and Theresa's upper duplex at 1126 Windsor Avenue. Ted's daughter, Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford, commented on her mother and mine:

> She [Theresa] was difficult. I used to wonder about your mother [Gladys], how she even stayed there. I remember Gladys telling me one time that if she walked across the floor too heavily, Theresa would take the broom handle and knock on the ceiling. She [Theresa] probably didn't want to have to move to Windsor anyhow, but she probably did it for my sake.[83]
>
> [When] I was living in Detroit, I would go to see her an average of three times a week. I was good to my mother; we were supposed to be. I came back home because I didn't think he [her father] was going to be living too much longer. I came back from California and went to the hospital to see him. We were very good friends; we were close. I wanted him to know how much I thought of him, before he died, and I told him. He was in a chair out in the hall and I told him. I remembered all the good times we had had together; we used to go to carnivals. They used to have a lot of carnivals over there down Mercer [Street]. [Emancipation] My daddy had a lot to do with him, Mr. Perry [Walt]. He had a lot to do with the Emancipation parade and everything. He cried when I told him, and I cried. But I'm glad I got a chance to tell him, before he died.[84]

Clarence's obituary gives no date of death; I have no source for his death in 1967 other than his grave marker. Theresa died 7 Dec 1990.[85]

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302490/facts/citation/161852688723/edit/record, (accessed 25 Mar 2017).

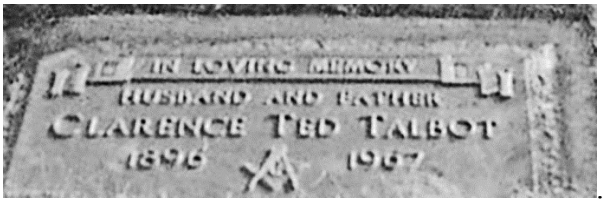
[81] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[82] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Essex West, Essex, Ontario*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301838-01274/94010394?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302490/facts/citation/702086417799/edit/record, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[83] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[84] Ibid.

[85] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=61356394&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302687&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Mar 2017).



Clarence Theodore Talbot and Theresa Clark had the following children:

(i) Theodore (1918),

5. (ii) Theodora "Barbara" (1919).

(i) Theodore Talbot (1918 - 1918):

(Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford:

> I had a brother who died the year before [my birth]. Even though my brother didn't live beyond a day or two -- I don't know how long it was -- when she [Barbara's mother, Theresa] used to get mad at me, [she would say], "Theodore should have lived!" [She'd say,] "Theodore wouldn't have done that." [86]

4. (vii) Herman Leslie Talbot (1897 - 1965):

(James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Herman was born 13 May 1897 in Dresden, ON.[87] He was recorded in the 1901 and 1911 Canadian censuses in his mother's Dresden home on Queen Street. His father died in 1903 when he was only six and his mother remarried in 1912, when he was fifteen and still at home. In the 1920 U.S. Census record for Detroit, MI, Herman gave 1914 as his year of immigration to the U.S.[88] On 23 Feb 1918, in Detroit, MI, Herman Leslie Talbot (20) married

---

[86] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[87] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_138-0782/2090450?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/161852688691/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[88] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 5, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_804; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 178, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311642-00398/41136503?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/161852688696/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

Kittell Shields (19). On the marriage registration, he gave his occupation as "elevator operator." [89]

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

On 5 Jun 1918, Herman registered for the U.S. WWI draft. He gave his address as 172 Macomb, Detroit. Herman thought his father, James Wesley Talbot, had been born in Hamilton, ON, [it was Huron County, Ontario] showing how little children sometimes knew about their parents, but in fairness, he hadn't really known the father who died when Herman was only six. Also he may have heard that his father had lived in Hamilton before his parents married, and assumed he had been born there. Herman was working in "Plant 3" of the "Cadillac Motor Co." He was described as Negro, 5 ft. 3½ in. tall, 119 lb, with dark brown eyes and black hair, and with "the 4th toe both feet hammer-toed." [90]

Signature from WWI Draft Registration

By 12 Jan 1920, when the census for his neighbourhood was taken, Herman owned the house at 314 Cameron Avenue, Detroit, free of mortgage. He was now a "Machinist" at an "Auto Factory." With them was their one-year-old daughter, Lorraine.[91] On 2 Nov 1922, after four-and-a-half years of marriage, Kittell petitioned for a divorce on the grounds of "Extreme cruelty." Uncontested, it was granted on 9 Mar 1923.[92] On May 8 1925, Herman (26) married Lorraine A. Perkins (18), making a genealogist's nightmare of confusing records, when he married a woman with the same first name as his daughter![93]

---

[89] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Detroit, Michigan, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342330-00311/415672?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/700133782226/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[90] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918,* Registration State: *Michigan*; Registration County: *Wayne*; Roll: *2024028*; Draft Board: *06,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/161852688699/edit/record/facts, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[91] *1920 United States Federal Census, Census Place: Detroit Ward 5, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_804; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 178, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311642-00398/41136503?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/161852688696/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[92] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9092/41327_335118-00224/6592502?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/700133782436/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[93] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Detroit, Michigan, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342251-00036/201024?backurl=

The couple appeared in the 1927 Detroit City Directory, living at 4517 Cobb Place, Detroit.[94] When the 1930 U.S. Census was taken for Detroit, Herman (32) and Lorraine (22) had added Herman Leslie (4), Beverly (2), and James (6 mo.) to their family. They were renting at 5888 Begole along with Herman's brother, William Henry.[95] Herman and family appeared in the 1940 U.S. Census for Detroit under the surname Talbert, renting 5890 Begole at $30 a month. The household consisted of Herman (43), Lorraine (32), Herman Jr. (14), Beverly (12), James (10), Raymond (8), and Naomi (3). Herman reported his level of education as one year of high school; Lorraine reported two; Herman Jr. had completed his first year of high school.[96] On 26 Jul 1946, Herman and Lorraine divorced.[97]

Herman died in April 1965.[98]

Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Herman Leslie Talbot and Kittell Shields had the following child:

6. (i) Lorraine (1919).

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/700133782377/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[94] *U.S. City Directories, 1822-1995, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1927*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7133743/422785278?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/161852688699/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[95] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: 1053; Page: 21B; Enumeration District: 513; Image: 146.0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4609293_00149/12891261?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/161852688694/edit/record#?imageId=4609293_00150, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[96] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1868; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 84-954, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01868-00576/80794322?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302489/facts/citation/700257146881/edit/record (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[97] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9092&h=6263208&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302489&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

[98] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=61354212&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302489&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2017).

Herman Leslie Talbot and Lorraine A. Perkins had the following children:

(ii) Herman Leslie Jr. (1926),
7. (iii) Beverly Aileen (1928),
(iv) James Elliot (1929),
8. (v) Raymond (1931),
9. (vi) Naomi Charlotte (1936).

(ii) Herman Leslie Talbot Jr. (1926 - 1985):

(Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Norwester 1944
High School Yearbook
Detroit, MI

Herman Leslie Jr. was born 26 Feb 1926 in Detroit, MI.[99] He was the second-born child of Herman Sr., but the first of Herman's second wife, Lorraine. He appeared in the 1930 U.S. Census in his parents' house on Begole, age four.[100]

This may be a photo of
Herman Leslie Jr.,
standing between his mother,
Lorraine (**PERKINS**) Talbot, at the left,
and his aunt, Theresa (**CLARK**) Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

In 1944, he was a student at Northwestern High School.[101] Immediately after graduation, on 24 Jun 1944, Herman enlisted in the U.S. Army to fight in WWII. He served until 17 May 1946.[102] At some point he lived at 2215 Tuxedo St, Detroit, MI.[103] Herman Jr. died 2 Jan 1985.[104]

---

[99] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=34549186&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302695&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Mar 2017).

[100] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: 1053; Page: 22A; Enumeration District: 513; Image: 147.0, Op. cit.

[101] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b197043-00021/314656451?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302695/facts/citation/700256681894/edit/record, (accessed 31 Mar 2017).

[102] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=1032754&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302695&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Mar 2017).

(iv) James Elliot Talbot (1929 - 1985):

(Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

James was born 25 Sep 1929 in Detroit.[105] He appeared in the 1930 and 1940 census records with his parents. James served in the U.S. Army from April 1951 through April 1953.[106] He died in Southfield, MI, on 9 Feb 1985.[107]

5. (ii) Theodora Talbot (1919 - 2011):

(Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Theodora Talbot was born on 14 Dec 1919 in Detroit, MI. She was known throughout her life as Barbara or "Babe."

About her birth, Barbara told this story:

> They had to put me in the oven because it was a cold winter night, and we didn't go to the hospital then. Dr. Bundy was the name of the doctor who delivered me. And I was born more dead than alive, so the incubator was the oven. And I survived. They had to carry me on a pillow, [because] I was so tiny. My mother said all she wanted to eat was peppermint candy and dill pickles [when she was pregnant] so that's why I was undernourished . . . I was blessed in the Second Baptist Church back in 1919 or 1920 by Rev. Bradley. My father was a deacon in the church. My mother's father [Theresa's dad] came from Ireland – Clark.[108]

She appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census as a newborn, living in the Herbert and Virginia Edward home, where her parents were lodgers, alongside her maternal grandmother.[109]

---

[103] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=352795746&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302695&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Mar 2017).

[104] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=34549186&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302695&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Mar 2017).

[105] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=38045278&ssrc=pt&tid=74752441&pid=170082576758&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[106] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=6517733&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302689&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

[107] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=6517733&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302689&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[108] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[109] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 16, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_815; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 511; Image: 977, Op. cit.

Barbara & paternal grandmother, Edmonia (**BRADLEY**) Talbot Smith in Dresden, ON
Photo courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

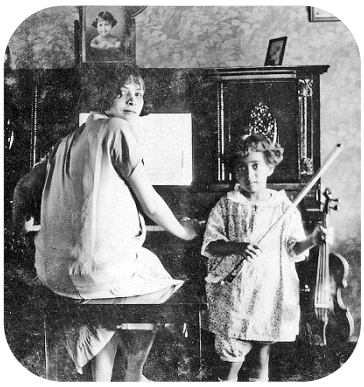
> [Cousin] Lorraine and I would spend vacation time up in Dresden at my father's mother's house on Queen Street. And fortunately, grandmother had a pump. All the people didn't have pumps -- pump the water -- outside in the yard. Behind her property was a hill that went up to one of the main streets. She had some kind of berry bushes. We had a lot of berries for breakfast. And she didn't have a bathtub, of course; she had one of those big round tubs. She had a wood stove to heat the water up and give Lorraine and I [*sic*] a bath.
>
> I used to like to catch the lightning bugs and put them in a jar, because we didn't catch lightning bugs in Windsor and Detroit. The Sydenham River was down the street from my grandma's, and there was a tomato factory or some-kind-of a big vegetable factory just before you get to the river. But we couldn't go down there [were not allowed]. I think I know why now: my father's little sister drowned there. Probabilities! [110]

When she was six, Barbara's parents moved to Windsor, Ontario, where she attended Mercer Street School, St. Alphonsus Catholic School, Park Street School, and started at Patterson Collegiate Institute.[111]

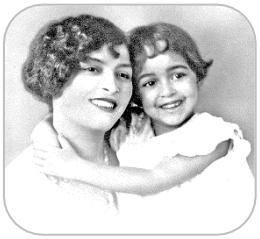
Barbara believed that she was the reincarnation of her father's little drowned sister because she had a dreaded fear of water from the time she was a little girl:

> My mother would take me to Belle Isle and try to get me to go into the water and I cried and carried on, because I didn't want to get in the water. I think my father's sister was on some-kind-of an outing with her school and she fell over probably one of those rope bridges; years ago, they had the rope bridges -- I don't know for sure. And somehow or another she fell into the water. And a little boy, one of her classmates, tried to rescue her but she drowned. I don't know if he did or not. So, I think I was reincarnated because I'm afraid of the water. They never spoke of it [the drowning].[112]

[110] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.
[111] Barbara Theodora Shackelford, *Special Days to Remember*, in the possession of Alexander Goldstein, Windsor, ON.
[112] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.



Theresa & Theodora
Photos courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein



Theodora's portrait
was above the
piano

Barbara described her relationship with her mother as being strained. The childhood portait of mother and daughter portrays a warmth that contrasts with Barbara's memory.

Barbara recalled some childhood family memories:

> We lived on Caron Avenue [in Windsor, ON], two houses off Park [Street W.]. It was too far for me to come home from school [Mercer Street School] on the lunch hour, to come all the way to Caron, so I would go down to Aunt Sarah and Uncle Simon's house . . . either on Mercer Street or McDougall – on the other side [south] of Erie Street, close to Erie.
>
> And I had such a delightful time having lunch there with Uncle Simon. [her father's first cousin; Barbara's paternal grandfather, James Wesley Talbot and Simon Andrew Talbot were brothers] and I guess Aunt Sarah [Simon's wife] would be at work, probably selling cosmetics. Not in a shop; I guess from door to door or something like that. She may have worked [for] a family too, but I don't remember that. She sold cosmetics . . . a popular brand: Avon, I think.
>
> Simon and I would sit out on a porch; I guess you'd call it a patio now. He introduced me to salmon . . . never had it before. We'd laugh and talk. Some people say that Uncle Simon was mean, but I found him to be very delightful. We got along beautifully.
>
> After they moved onto Windsor Ave [at 764] I would go over there, not to have lunch, but to visit Aunt Sarah. It may be that she would keep me until my father came home from work. Do you remember the big seashell they had? You could hear the ocean. [That shell ended up in my Talbot grandparents' house (that of Simon's son, Henry Lorenzo Talbot, 1135 Lillian Ave.). I listened to it as a child.] Then they had some kind of a . . . I don't remember what you'd call it [stereoscope] . . . pictures that you'd see.
>
> So, I'd stay over there on Lillian until my father would pick me up. Henry Talbot was living there. And Bette and Elsie and I would sleep in the same bed if I had to stay all night.[113]

[113] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

The family returned to Detroit where Barbara graduated from Northwestern High School in 1939. Her photo appeared in the 1939 yearbook where she served on the "Dress" committee.[114] On 11 Jul 1938, six months before her nineteenth birthday, and apparently when she was still in high school, Barbara married Parker Durand Pennick (19), somewhere in Ohio![115] Why in Ohio? Was this an elopement?

Norwester 1939
High School Yearbook
Detroit, MI

Barbara at 17
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Parker Pennick
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

In the 1940 U.S. Census, Barbara was recorded as Mrs. Parker Pennick, lodging in the household of Robert and Julia Stevens in Detroit, MI. Parker (21) was an "apprentice" of an "undertaker," while Barbara (20) was a housewife. Each had completed one year of college.[116] Barbara had been enrolled at the Michigan State Normal College in Ypsilanti, MI, while living at 374 First Street.[117] (Later it became Eastern Michigan University, 1959.) On 28 Oct 1941, Barbara and Parker divorced, having been married three years.[118] While in Detroit, Barbara worked as legal secretary of Judge Jim Roberts in the Federal Defender's Office.[119]

---

[114] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, "Norwester 1939," Northwestern High School, Detroit, Michigan, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b195110-00074/368467004?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302686/facts/citation/700133792360/edit/record, (accessed 8 Apr 2017).

[115] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9092&h=115911&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302686&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Apr 2017).

[116] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1863; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 84-789, Op. cit.

[117] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Ypsilanti, Michigan, City Directory, 1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7351110/443796677?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302686/facts/citation/700257741979/edit/record, (accessed 3 Apr 2017).

[118] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9092&h=115911&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302686&usePUB=true, (accessed 14 Apr 2017).

[119] *Obituary*, Funeral Program - 27 May 2011, "Barbara Theodora Talbot Shackelford," in the possession of Alexander Goldstein, Windsor, ON.

In 1944, Barbara (25) moved to Los Angeles, CA, where she met, and according to Barbara, on 25 Mar 1945, married John Wesley Shackelford (35). The official record, a handwritten index, gives the marriage date as 28 Mar 1945.[120]

Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

In Los Angeles, CA, Barbara worked as a secretary for a real estate firm, and for a federally funded anti-drug program. Once back in Detroit, she was a secretary for the Head Start Program until she retired.

Barbara shared a horrific experience she had with a house fire, which she felt had supernatural overtones.

> When we were living in Compton, California, in the house we had to move to after my house in Bakersfield burned-out . . . you know about that don't you? I had enough money left from the fire and everything for the down payment on a home in Compton. We moved from Bakersfield to Compton.
>
> Old John Shackelford [ex-husband] said, "If anything should ever happen to the house, like to catch fire" -- we weren't together when he said this, 'cause I had put him out --"just be sure to get the children out, and don't try and put the fire out yourself or anything like that." And sure enough, he's gone. And Sharon, John, and Camille, and Douglas slept in [one bedroom] -- we only had two bedrooms -- and little Bradley was the baby in arms, and he was only three months old and he was sleeping in the front bedroom with me. I had a very dear friend, who's dead too; he was gay. We were very close friends. We used to go to the theater together, drive-ins, and one night we went to the theater. We had hired a babysitter. [The] babysitter came for the children, and he and I went to the theater together. [I] came back home. I put the children on the toilet so I wouldn't have to be getting up all through the night, putting them on the toilet, and I went to bed.
>
> Because old John Shackelford had stopped making the mortgage payments on the house, the house went into foreclosure. And I would have no place to take my five children because he was chasing around, and when he went to the women [*sic*]. And so, this friend of mine loaned me $600 to keep me and the children in the home. Two of the children weren't there: they had gone home with my father on the Fourth of July. Daddy took them back to Windsor to give me some rest. I was asleep and God is

[120] Barbara Theodora Shackelford, *Special Days to Remember*, in the possession of Alexander Goldstein, Windsor, ON.

California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354079-00864/597576?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302686/facts/citation/702086593503/edit/record, (accessed 29 Dec 2018).

so good; God has done so many things for me. A voice came to me in my sleep and the voice said, “Wake up! Wake up! Wake up!” I could hear it just as plain. So, I did. And then that same voice, I could hear it in the back of my mind, subconsciously, saying, “Get up! Get up! Get up!”

And I was struggling, “Why I should I get up? I already put the children on the toilet. Why should I have to get up?” And I said, “Oh well.” And I turned around and put my feet on the [floor] and looked out -- the bedroom was right off the living room -- and the living room was all lit up. I thought, “Oh!” I thought, “I put the paper on the lamp.” We have an Oriental lamp with a high shade. I thought, “I put a newspaper.” I did. I put a newspaper on it. It was so high away from the light. I done it before, and I looked out. The whole side of the wall was on fire. I got the children out: Sharon and Alexander [John]. And I got my strongbox that had what little money I had, and the bills and papers and everything.

Let me tell you what happened. When I went back in the back bedroom to get Alexander out, he said, he sat on the side of the bed -- it was a bunk bed -- and he said, “Mommy, Mommy, look at that man standing there.” He saw something that I didn't see. That voice and everything. And I got him out, and Sharon, and then back to the baby, little Bradley, and put him and Sharon in the car.

I went to the telephone. The fire was on this side. No, say this is the window on the side, the fire was way over on that side. The telephone should have been working. The fire hadn't touched the wires on the other side, where the telephone was, but the telephone was dead! I got the children out and ran down to the corner, to my neighbors’ [house], right across the alley. White people lived there. They called the fire department.

So, it was pretty rough there for a long time. I had to sleep on the front porch of a friend of mine. It was still hot; it was in July. And I had to put the two boys, Douglas and Alexander, with somebody, and I had to put Sharon and Camille with somebody till we got the insurance money and I got the house in Compton. And anyhow, Mr. Shackelford, he got there pretty quick [*sic*]. And he worked nights; he worked at a club; he was a piano player. He came running, “That's my house! That's my house! That's my house on fire.” I had a friend who lives in Windsor. I don't know how he concluded that my husband had set the house on fire, but he told me, “Your husband set that fire,” and I wouldn't doubt it because he wanted to get rid of the children and me, so that he could go out with the ladies. The two [children] were in Windsor and I had three there. And if we had perished in the fire . . . But the Lord's voice or guardian angel said, “Wake up! Wake up! Wake up!” then, “Get up! Get up!”

Mr. Ellington [Duke’s son] had a crush on me. Duke Ellington had a crush on my mother. I was with him the night that they met. It was on the ferryboat going from Detroit to Windsor. There was a guy named Roscoe Logan; he worked at the hotel with Daddy, the Norton Palmer. Roscoe and my father could pass for brothers. Roscoe was bringing Duke over to Windsor. Duke was all smiles and everything,

> tried to make it with mother. At that early age, I guess I was about five, I looked at Duke Ellington and that little voice said to me, "Someday he's going to be a famous man." [121]

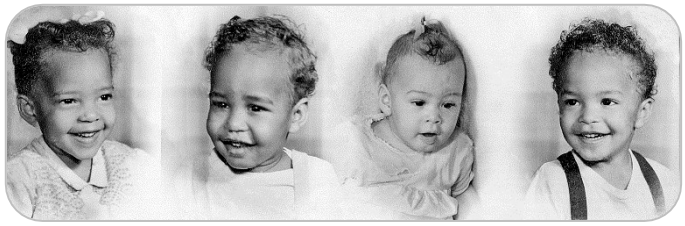
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Barbara T. Shackelford died 16 May 2011 in Windsor, Ontario.[122] Her obituary, below, listed grandchildren, great-grandchildren and a great-great-grandchild. For some of them, I have not been able to determine how they are related. Those are in *italics*.

> Babe leaves to cherish loving memories and to mourn her absence: . . . the following
>
> grandchildren: Anthony Lewis, Tuesday and Robin Warren, Sharla Bell, Anthony Shackelford, Garvin and Terrel Zenon, Jasmine Johnson, Rashan, Keishan, and Nailah Shackelford, Amin Hasan and *David and Lizeth Cartegena*:
>
> (Great grandchildren) Jason, Mathew and Kendal Longino; Sunday Warren; Sean and Savannah Grable; Robert, Raylen, Desiree, Cecilia and Ariana Zenon; *Stephanie Brown*; *Eman Harris*; *Mahaseen, Qamarah, Azma, Uwais, Janiah and Kaidis Hasan*;
>
> one great, great granddaughter, *Calliegh Brown*.[123]

Theodora "Barbara" Talbot and John Wesley Shackelford had the following children:

10. (i) Sharon Brenda (1946),
11. (ii) John Gregory (1947),
    (iii) Douglas Craig (1948),
12. (iv) Camille Theress (1949),
13. (v) Bradley Clark (1952).



Sharon, Douglas, Camille, & John
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

[121] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.
[122] *Obituary*, Funeral Program - 27 May 2011, "Barbara Theodora Talbot Shackelford," in the possession of Alexander Goldstein, Windsor, ON.
[123] Ibid.

Bradley, Camille, Douglas

Sharon, Barbara, Bradley, & Camille
Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

(iii) Douglas Craig Shackelford (1948 - 1971):

(Theodora "Barbara", Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Douglas and John
Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Douglas was in born on 25 May 1948 in Bakersfield, CA.[124]

> Douglas Craig was named after one of my cousins in Chatham -- Doug Talbot. My son Doug was shot and killed by the police; he was in the wrong . . . At my son Douglas's funeral, I was so amazed. He was twenty-two or twenty-three when he was shot. They had a "Black Power" funeral. [Doug had become a Black Muslim, an adherent of Elijah Muhammad.] Girls wore halter dresses with the back out, floral design, long dresses and his girlfriend wore a denim jacket.[125]

Doug died 7 Jul 1971 at age twenty-three in Los Angeles, CA.[126]

6. (i) Lorraine Talbot (1919 - 1987):

(Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Lorraine Talbot (Kittell & Herman's daughter)
with her Uncle Clarence "Ted" Talbot
Photo courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

[124] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Kern County, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4077541&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302752&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 Dec 2018).

[125] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

[126] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=6665677&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302752&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 Dec 2018).

Lorraine was born about 1919 in Michigan.[127] In 1938, she married Charles "Sonny" Roxborough IV.[128]

Charles "Sonny" Roxborough IV
Photo courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Lorraine (21) was recorded with her husband, Charles "Sonny" Roxborough (22), in the house of her mother-in-law at 608 Woodland Avenue, Detroit, during the 1940 U.S. Census. Charles was a "Laborer" in an "Auto plant." [129] Charles occupation as an auto plant worker is surprising; he was born into a privileged Black family in Detroit. His father, Charles, was a wealthy lawyer, and a state senator. His Uncle John Roxborough, once called the wealthiest man in Detroit (as a chief organizer of the Detroit numbers racket), managed boxer Joe Louis. Charles' brother, John, "became a lawyer and worked as an attorney for the Detroit Branch NAACP from 1950 to 1954, fighting against racism in housing and other civil rights issues as chair of the organization's legal redress committee. He later worked as a U.S. State Department official and adviser to Secretary of State John Foster Dulles during the Dwight D. Eisenhower Administration." Charles' sister, Elsie, the first Black woman to live in residence at the University of Michigan, became a playwright and producer.[130]

> Charles Jr. (Sonny) moved to Idlewild in the 1940s and retired as a substance abuse counselor at Regional Health Care in Baldwin. He married Loraine [*sic*] [Talbot] in 1938. They had two children: Carol and Charles. "Sonny" died in 2003.[131]

On 18 Dec 1948, in Maumee, OH, Lorraine (**TALBOT**) Roxborough (30) married Walter B. Robertson (33), accountant. She said she was divorced and free to marry again.[132]

---

[127] *1920 United States Federal Census, Census Place: Detroit Ward 5, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_804; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 178, Op. cit.

[128] Ken Coleman, "The Roxboroughs: One of Detroit's Leading Families," Telllusdetroit.com, http://www.tellusdetroit.com/diversity/The%20Roxboroughs-One-Of-Detroits-Leading-Families-102315.html, (accessed 30 Mar 2017).

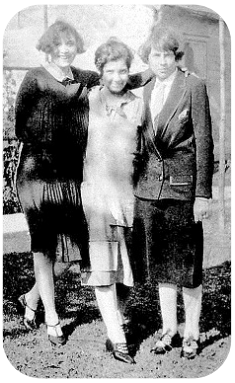
[129] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1843; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 84-144, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01843-00897/84819461?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302688/facts/citation/700256358283/edit/record, (accessed 30 Mar 2017).

[130] Ken Coleman, Op. cit.

[131] Ibid.

[132] *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774-1993, Lucas, Ohio, USA,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61378/TH-1-18866-35696-91/903451255?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302688/facts/citation/700255749431/edit/record, (accessed 28 Mar 2017).

Signature from 1948 marriage licence application



Theresa (**CLARK**) Talbot (Ted's wife),
Lorraine Talbot (Kittell & Herman's daughter),
Kittell (**SHIELDS**) Talbot (Herman's 1st wife)

Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Daughter and Mother
Lorraine and Kittell

Lorraine died 27 Sep 1987 in Highland Park, Michigan.[133]

Lorraine Talbot and Charles Anthony Roxborough IV had the following children:

(i) Carol K. (1940),
(ii) Charles Anthony V (1943).

(i) Carol K. Roxborough (1940 -):

(Lorraine, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

1959 Triangle
Cass Technical High School
Detroit, MI

134

Mother and daughter
Lorraine (**TALBOT**) Roxborough Robertson
and Carol Roxborough
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Carol was born 25 Dec 1940 in Detroit.[135] She was a student at Cass Technical High School, Detroit, Michigan, and Hillsdale College, about a hundred miles southwest of Detroit.

---

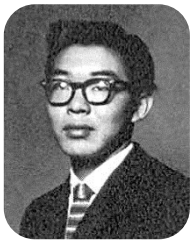
[133] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1576938&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302688&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 Dec 2018).

[134] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Cass Technical High School, 1959 Triangle*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid%202817_1959_0058/402942360?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200078200964/facts/citation/700256448245/edit/record, (accessed 30 Dec 2018).

1958
Girls' Science Club
Cass Technical High School, Detroit, MI

1961
sophomore class
Hillsdale College

On 27 Jul 1984, Carol (43) married Wayne Nakanishi (40) in King County, Washington.[136] In 1945, because the U.S. was at war with Japan, and feared sabotage by Japanese-Americans, Wayne's family was evacuated from Kent, Washington, on the Pacific coast, to Quincy, Washington, one hundred-fifty miles into the interior. Wayne was then one-and-a-half years old.



1960
Garfield High School
Seattle, WA

[135] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=203381481&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200078200964&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 Mar 2017).

[136] *Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2378/92588943_60670ca3-fc32-45b2-abe3-e840aae3ae3a/3799207?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200078200964/facts/citation/700256449372/edit/record, (accessed 30 Mar 2017).

From 1993 to 2005, Carol Roxborough-Nakanishi was living at 4806 27th Ave S., Seattle, WA.[137]

1984
Signature from marriage registration

(ii) Charles Anthony Roxborough V (1943 -):

(Lorraine, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Charles was born 13 Jun 1942 in Detroit.[138]

On 6 Jul 1972, a Charles A. Roxborough (30), born in 1942, married Brenda J. Smith (24), in Lucas County, Ohio.[139] In 1993, he was living at 160 Atkinson St, Detroit. Previosly he had lived at 608 Woodland St, Detroit, MI, the Roxborough family home.[140]

7. (iii) Beverly Aileen Talbot (1928 -):

(Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Beverly was born 1 Jan 1928 in Detroit, MI. In 1993, she was living at 8579 Kentucky St, Detroit. Previously she was at 2636 Bender Ave, Waterford, MI.[141]

She appeared in the 1930 U.S. Census, Detroit, as a two-year-old, second-born child of Herman and Lorraine Talbot.[142] On 30 Nov 1946, in Detroit, Beverly Aileen Talbot (18)

---

[137] *United States Public Records, 1970-2009*, FamilySearch, https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:QJFG-X5JN, (accessed 30 Mar 2017).

[138] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=210281646&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200078200974&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 Dec 2018).

[139] *Ohio Marriage Index, 1970, 1972-2007,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, Volume: 7133, Certificate: 92126, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2025&h=156882&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200078200974&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Mar 2017).

[140] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=210281646&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200078200974&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Mar 2017).

[141] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=27365660&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302694&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[142] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: 1053; Page: 22A; Enumeration District: 513; Image: 147.0, Op. cit.

married Jesse Martin (27).[143] Jesse was a musician, a WWII veteran, and previously married. Jesse died in 2005.[144] As of this writing, Beverly was living in Detroit, at age eighty-nine.

Beverly Aileen Talbot and Jessie Martin had the following child:

14. (i) Russell Stanley (1949).

8. (v) Raymond J. Talbot (1931 - 1989):

(Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Raymond appeared in the 1940 U.S. Census as an eight-year-old, the fourth of five children.[145] According to the Michigan Death Index, he was born 20 Dec 1931 and died 18 Feb 1989.[146]

Raymond J. Talbot and Bonnie had the following children:

(i) Anthony Raymond (1957),
(ii) Eric (1961),
15. (iii) Angla (?).

(i) Anthony Raymond Talbot (1957 - 2016):

(Raymond J., Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Anthony was born 14 Sep 1957 in Detroit. He died 10 Aug 2016 at age fifty-eight. He was buried in the Great Lakes National Cemetery, Holly, Michigan, Section 13, Site 1853.[147]

---

[143] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, county File: 693114, State File: 371311, Film: 344, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=4305522&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302694&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[144] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=2504887&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200077693851&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=7328028&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200077693851&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[145] *1940 United States Federal Census, Census Place: Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1868; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 84-954, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01868-00576/80794338?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302692/facts/citation/700257146889/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2020).

[146] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1708100&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302692&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Apr 2017).

[147] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/172222666, (accessed 31 Dec 2018).

(ii) Eric Talbot (1961 -):

(Raymond J., Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Eric Talbot was born in 1961 in Detroit.[148]

From the Facebook page of
Eric Talbot

9. (vi) Naomi Charlotte Talbot (1936 - 1984):

(Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Beverly Aileen Talbot with baby sister,
Naomi Charlotte
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Naomi Charlotte Talbot was born 29 Dec 1936 in Detroit, MI.[149] She appeared in the 1940 U.S. Census as a three-year-old, with her parents at 5890 Begole Street, Detroit.[150]

Naomi married William Ellison some time before 1962, when Traci was born.[151]

Naomi married Jesse Brown. Naomi C. Brown resided at 8507 Rutland St, Detroit, MI.[152] Naomi Brown was the name reported at the time of her death on 6 Nov 1984.[153]

---

[148] *Interview with Traci (**ELLISON**) Gibson*, in Detroit MI, by telephone, 4 Apr 2017.

[149] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, *Naomi C. Brown*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=7450822&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302691&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Dec 2018).

[150] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1868; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 84-954, Op. cit.

[151] *Interview with Traci (**ELLISON**) Gibson*, Op. cit.

[152] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=31523563&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302691&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Dec 2018).

[153] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, *Naomi Brown*, Op. cit.

Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996, *Naomi C. Brown*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1664247&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302691&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Dec 2018).

Naomi Charlotte Talbot and William Ellison had the following child:

16. (i) Traci Lynne (1962).

10. (i) Sharon Brenda Shackelford (1946 -):

(Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 22 Feb 1946, Sharon was born in Bakersfield, Los Angeles County, California.[154]

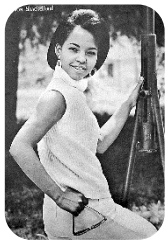
High School Grad

From modelling stats sheet
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

On 12 Sep 1963, Sharon (17) married Anthony Edward Lewis (19) in Los Angeles.[155] In May 1966, she and Anthony divorced.[156] The next year, on 17 Sep, Anthony enlisted and served in the Korean War. He was released from service on 16 Apr 1969.

Sharon's modeling stats sheet described her as "age range 18-24, 5' 3" tall, 115 lb, hair brown, and eyes brown."



From modelling stats sheet
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Sharon (24) next married Robert M. Warren (28), on 31 Dec 1970 in Los Angeles.[157] They divorced in Apr 1976 in Orange County, CA.

---

[154] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=3594829&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302754&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 Dec 2018).

[155] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0086_15_h-0218/7486035?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302754/facts/citation/700258978029/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jan 2019).

[156] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0055_16_d-0229/3466288?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302754/facts/citation/702088146901/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jan 2019).

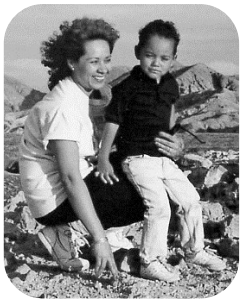
[157] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1970_0103_10_n-0149/6632262?backurl=

Sharon next married James Bell. Sharon's fourth husband was Wayne Taylor.

Sharon (aka Sha) with sister, Camille
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Sharon Brenda Shackelford and Anthony Lewis had the following children:

17. (i) Anthony (?).



Sharon Brenda Shackelford and Robert Warren had the following children:[158]

18. (ii) Tuesday O. (1972),
19. (iii) Robin C. (1974).

Sharon Brenda Shackelford and James Bell had the following children:[159]

20. (iv) Sharla Patrice Bell (1979).

Sharon, Anthony Lewis, Sharla Bell, James Bell
Front: Robin Warren, Tuesday Warren
& James' son, previous marriage
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302754/facts/citation/702086596075/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jan 2019).

[158] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

[159] Ibid.

11. (ii) John Gregory Shackelford (1947 -):

(Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

John was born 24 Apr 1947 in Bakersfield, CA.[160]

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

He came to Windsor, Ontario, in 1962, to live with his maternal grandparents, Clarence Theodore and Theresa (**CLARK**) Talbot.

John's education history shows how uncertain he was about his career path, and how much he loved school. He attended Patterson Collegiate Institute until he completed grade eleven.

Each Windsor collegiate had a cadet corps with itchy, wool uniforms. They drilled in the schoolyard, and even had access to a shooting range within the school
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

When the stress of living with his grandmother became too great, he returned to California. Because he was then eighteen, he was able to enter Compton Community College as a mature student, graduating with an Associate Arts degree in Electronics.[161]

> After junior college I came back here [Windsor, ON]. I was accepted at the University of Windsor in Electrical Engineering. I went there maybe a week, until I got a letter from UCLA saying I was accepted [there] under some-kind-of program to bring in minorities . . . I [now] had a grant to go to UCLA. I jumped in the car to drive back there. By the time I got back, (the car broke down in the way in Arizona. I had to hitchhike back to L.A.), by the time I got to UCLA, all of the classes were taken.
>
> And I didn't like the campus. There was a huge campus. I would've had to have a bicycle to drive from class to class. So, I transferred over to Cal State L.A. They subsequently changed it to a university.

[160] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Kern County, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=3835462&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302753&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Jan 2019).

[161] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

> I was majoring in Engineering over there and I got into a chemistry class, and because I didn't go to grade twelve at Patterson, I didn't have chemistry. I got into that chemistry class. It was like Greek. I had a friend. He was saying, "Why don't you change your major? Just change your major to English Literature and teach." So, I [did,] and ended up graduating from Cal. State L.A with a B.A. in English Literature.[162]

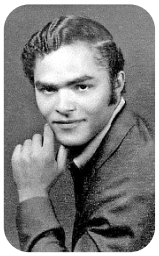


Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

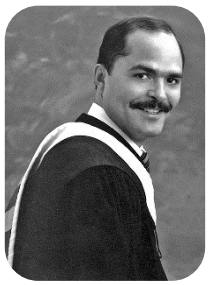
Because he had completed some math courses while enrolled in engineering, he went into a program at Mount St. Mary's in Los Angeles, and earned a teaching certificate in mathematics. He took a job teaching math in south L.A. at Gompers Junior High School.

> But those kids were so bad, after two semesters I was starting to have twitches, a nervous condition, so I said, "I need to get out of here and go back to Canada and get a job teaching school," because I knew the discipline in the [Canadian] schools was a lot better.[163]

But his California teaching certificate was not enough; he was required to take a year in an Ontario Teachers College. Unwilling to give up a job in Detroit to attend a full-time program, he forgot about teaching. He decided to become a social worker like two of his older relatives. He inquired of the State of Michigan and found out what additional education he needed, then went back to the University of Windsor and studied sociology, earning a B.A. He was hired by the State of Michigan as a social worker.[164]

> I was always interested in film, photography, so I said, "Let me go back and major in Communication Studies." I went back and got an Honours degree in Communication Studies, because I figured I'd go and get into the movie industry . . . Anyway, there's no way to get into film here. You'd have to go to Hollywood. I couldn't get up out of here and just move back to California, so I went back and majored in Psychology. I ended doing a double Honours in Psychology and Sociology, because I already had a general [degree] in Sociology.

[162] Ibid.
[163] Ibid.
[164] Ibid.



U of W grad
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

> Then I got promotions with the State [of Michigan] and then I went to Wayne State and did a Masters in Social Work. And that's it.

Me: "No, that's not it. You still haven't got to Law!"

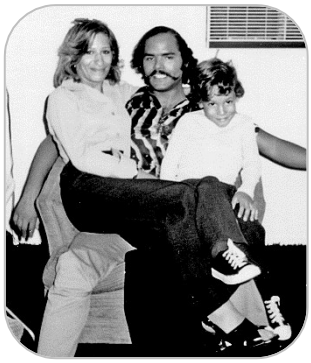
> Oh yeah, I forgot. I did go to law school, in between, after I did Communication Studies. I went to law school for one semester, Detroit College of Law, then I dropped out.

Me: "You really like school."

> Yeah, I've been thinking about it. I want to go back, but I haven't had time. I want to do a doctorate degree in Sociology or Social Work, just for personal satisfaction, just to complete it, to go as far as possible.[165]

> "I named him after Gregory Peck, my favorite actor -- handsome and a good man . . . John married a girl who had a son; the boy lives in Windsor." [166]

John had brought his California girlfriend, Barbarina Deliplane, to Windsor where they were married. She brought her son, Anthony, with her. John suspects that his step-son might actually be his biological son.



Barbarina, Alex, and Anthony Shackelford
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

[165] Ibid.
[166] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.

John's mother:

I'm going to explain something to you: why I think Alexander doesn't talk too much now. He used to be active in politics, when we lived up there in Compton.

When Alexander was about twelve or thirteen years old, he was a good boy. I never had a minute's trouble, never; he didn't go with the class of kids with questionable behavior and all that. Often when I would go someplace, I'd get in the car and Alexander would see me. He was Johnny then. He'd run out of the house and jump in the car with me -- I guess he called himself being my protector -- jump in the car with me and just go wherever I went. And talk, talk, talk, talk, talk! Honestly, you just have no idea how much he talked, compared to now. One day when he got in the car and was talking, I guess I didn't feel like hearing it, not so long. I said, "You talk too much." And from that time on . . . Not entirely. And my daughter Sharon told me, when I was out in Alabama couple of years ago, the reason he doesn't talk so much was because I told him years ago when he was younger, he talked too much; maybe he told her. I'm so sorry I said that. I'll always regret it to the day I die.

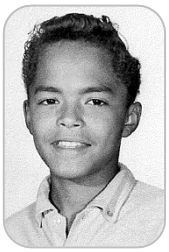


Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

And another thing: I'm sorry I sent him back to Windsor [from California]. But I sent him there because I loved him, and I wanted what was going to be best for him. That Centennial High School, where he would have been going out there in Compton, they were kind of prejudiced to[ward] good-looking boys, light-skinned boys. Lorenzo, a good friend of John's, a couple of years older, told me, "Mrs. Shackelford, if you send him there to Centennial, he's going to have a rough way to go because they'll be prejudiced towards him." So that was enough for me; I wasn't going to let nothing happened to my fair-haired Johnny. So, I had planned on moving back to Windsor anyhow. At the time, I was working on getting papers so that we could move to Windsor. But the lawyer told me, "If you move out of the country, out of the state, you won't be able to get child support." What could I do? I needed to get child support. I only got $100 a month! $100 a month for five children; I had to stay there in order to get that little bit of money, and I took it. They didn't call it welfare; they called it "State Aid." With what I was making and everything. I did secretarial work. I sang in clubs, dinner clubs.

When John came to Windsor, he lived with Ted and Theresa upstairs. [where my mother and I had lived when we first came to Windsor.] He wanted to play football; my mother didn't want him to play. The lady who lived next to us -- not on the side with grocery store but the other side, near where the Morton's lived -- Anne, told me this. My mother was having Alexander do something to the storm windows

> on the side, had a ladder up to the side of the building, and she wanted him to get down from there and come and do something. When he didn't get down fast enough, she took the ladder and shook the ladder, and he fell down and hurt his kneecap. And he finally had to have surgery on that knee up in London. I didn't know he was in the hospital. [The surgery was long after]. So, he didn't get to play football.[167]

John Gregory Shackelford and Barbarina Deliplane had the following child:[168]

(i) Anthony (?).

(i) Anthony Shackelford (?):

(John Gregory Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

12. (iv) Camille Theress Shackelford (1949 -):

(Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Camille was born 21 Oct 1949 in Bakersfield, CA. She attended George Washington Elementary School, Willowbrook Jr. High School, and was a graduate of Centennial High School, Compton, CA, class of 1967.

On 18 Nov 1971, she married Garvin Joseph Zenon.

[167] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.
[168] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

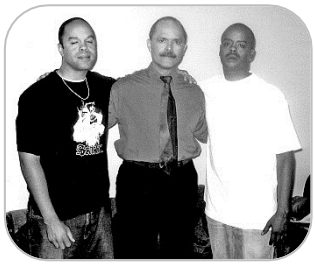
6 Sep 2008
Garvin J. Zenon & Camille
Zenon Family Reunion
On Myspace.com [169]

She was employed as a data entry operator at Golden State Life Insurance Company, likely unaware that she was a relative (3rd cousin, 1x removed) of the chief executive officers, the Houstons. "Camille enjoyed photography, music, singing, while acting in theatrical plays and movie musicals." On 1 Dec 2011, she succumbed to multiple myeloma cancer.[170]

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Camille Theress Shackelford and Garvin Zenon had the following children:[171]

21. (i) Garvin Joseph Jr. (1969),
22. (ii) Terrell Lamont (1973).



Terrell and Garvin Zenon,
with uncle, Alexander Goldstein
in the middle
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Camille Theress Shackelford and Patrick Johnson had the following child:[172]

23. (iii) Jasmine Cherie (1992).

[169] Zenon Family Reunion, https://myspace.com/198597768/mixes/classic-zenon-family-reunion-honoring-relmer-zenon-2008-608069/photo/326977730, (accessed 9 Jan 2019).

[170] *Celebration of Life: Camille Shackelford Zenon*, 7 Jan 2012, La Miranda, CA, program in the possession of Alexander Goldstein, Windsor, ON.

[171] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

[172] Ibid.

Patrick & Camille
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

13. (v) Bradley Clark Shackelford (1952 -):

(Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Bradley was in born in Bakersfield, CA in 1952.

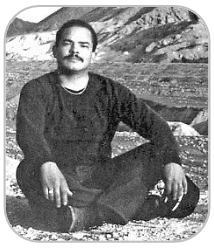


Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

> Bradley had two marriages; he named himself Amin Mahir Hasan. He married Brenda and had Keishaun [m], Rashaun [m] and Nailah [f]. His second wife was from El Salvador; he had one son, Amin something Hasan, or Lil' Amin. [My] children's father [John Shackelford] wasn't the right kind of father to them, and I don't blame them for changing their names.[173]

Bradley Clark Shackelford and Brenda Clay had the following children:[174]

(i) Keishaun Hasan (1972),
(ii) Nailah Hasan (1975),
(iii) Rashaun Hasan (1976).

[173] *Interview with Barbara "Babe" (**TALBOT**) Shackelford*, Op. cit.
[174] Ibid.

Bradley Clark Shackelford and Rosa had the following child:

(iv) Amin Hasan (?).

(i) Keishaun Hasan (1972 -):

(Bradley Clark Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Nailah Hasan (1975 -):

(Bradley Clark Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iii) Rashaun Hasan (1976 -):

(Bradley Clark Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iv) Amin Hasan (? -):

(Bradley Clark Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

14. (i) Russell Stanley Martin (1949 - 1993):

(Beverly Aileen, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Russell Stanley Martin and Domonique had the following child:[175]

(i) Shannon Martin (?).

Russell Stanley Martin and June had the following children:[176]

(ii) Shelly Martin (?),

(iii) Russell Stanley Jr. (?).

(i) Shannon Martin (?):

(Russell Stanley Martin, Beverly Aileen, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Shelly Martin (?):

(Russell Stanley Martin, Beverly Aileen, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iii) Russell Stanley Jr. (?):

(Russell Stanley Martin, Beverly Aileen, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

[175] *Interview with Traci Lynne (**ELLISON**) Gibson*, Detroit, MI, by telephone, 4 Apr 2017.
[176] Ibid.

15. (iii) Angla Talbot (?):

(Raymond J, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Angla Talbot had the following child:[177]

(i) Brandon (1980).

(i) Brandon Talbot (1980):

(Angla, Raymond J, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

16. (i) Traci Lynne Ellison (1962 -):

(Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of Traci Gibson

Traci was born in 1962 in Detroit, MI. After graduating from Frank Cody High School, Traci studied nursing, and phlebotomy, and worked as a nursing assistant/receptionist. She is a breeder of pit bull terriers.

Traci spells her middle name "with a hyphen [*sic*] over my 'e'," as Lynnē. "I don't know why my momma did that." [178]

Traci Lynne Ellison and Osburn Gibson had the following children: [179]

24. (i) Osburn Ellison (1983),
25. (ii) Tia L. (1987),
26. (iii) Tiffani (1989),
27. (iv) Chelbi Jezika (1991).

Traci Lynne Ellison and Timothy C. Cook had the following child: [180]

(v) Christian Matthew (1998).

(v) Christian Matthew Cook (1998 -):

(Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

[177] Ibid.
[178] Ibid.
[179] Ibid.
[180] Ibid.

17. (i) Anthony Lewis (-):

(Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Anthony and family live in northern California.[181]

Anthony Lewis and Lindsey had the following children:

(i) Tatiana (1992),
(ii) Meikaiala (1995),
(iii) Anthony E. (1998).

1999
Anthony, wife Lindsey,
with Grandma Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford
and (from left)
Meikaiala, Anthony Jr., & Tatiana
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

(i) Tatiana Lewis (1992 -):

(Anthony Lewis, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Alexander
Goldstein

(ii) Meikaiala Lewis (1995 -):

(Anthony Lewis, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

[181] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

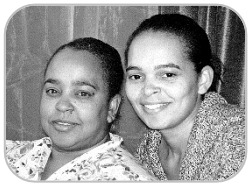
(iii) Anthony E. Lewis Jr. (1998 -):

(Anthony Lewis, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

18. (ii) Tuesday O. Warren (1972 -):

(Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Tuesday was born 8 Mar 1972 in Los Angeles County, CA.[182]



Tuesday with sister, Robin
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

I think Tuesday is the mother of Sunday Warren, mentioned in the obituary of Barbara Theodora Talbot Shackelford, because I found the following labelled photo on the Facebook page of Tuesday Warren:

Tuesday and Sunday
2012

19. (iii) Robin C. Warren (?):

(Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Robin Warren married Kevin Longino. Robin is a schoolteacher in southern California.[183]

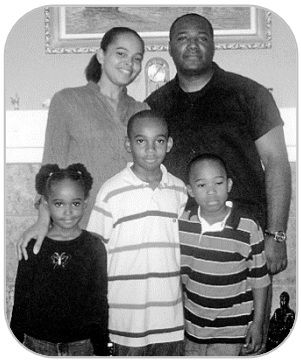
[182] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=12358202&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302760&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Jan 2019).

[183] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Robin Warren and Kevin Longino had the following children:

(i) Jason (),
(ii) Matthew (),
(iii) Kendall ().



Robin and Kevin Longino
Kendall, Jason, Matthew
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

(i) Jason Longino (-):

(Robin Warren, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Matthew Longino (-):

(Robin Warren, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iii) Kendall Longino (-):

(Robin Warren, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

20. (iv) Sharla Patrice Bell (-):

(Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 7 Jun 2003, Sharla Patrice Bell married Solomon Grable.[184]

[184] Barbara Theodora Shackelford, *Special Days to Remember*, in the possession of Alexander Goldstein, Windsor, ON.

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Sharla Patrice Bell and Solomon Grable had the following children:

(i) Shawn (?).
(ii) Savannah (?),
(iii) ?? (?).

Sharla, Shawn, Solomon
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Solomon, Sharla, ?, Savannah, & Shawn
From the Facebook page of
Sharla P. Grable

(i) Shawn Grable (?):

(Sharla Patrice Bell, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Savannah Grable (?):

(Sharla Patrice Bell, Sharon Brenda Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

21. (i) Garvin Joseph Zenon Jr. (1969 -):

(Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Garvin was born in Los Angeles County in 1969.[185]

[185] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=11327392&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302766&usePUB=true, (accessed 4 Jan 2019).

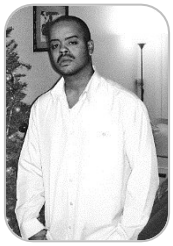
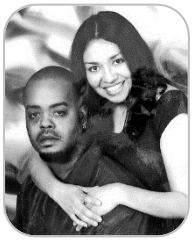


Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein



Garvin & Ofelia
Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Garvin Joseph Zenon Jr. and Ofelia had the following children:[186]

(i) Cecilia (1998),
(ii) Ariana (2002).

(i) Cecilia Zenon (1998 -):

(Garvin Joseph Zenon Jr., Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Cecilia was born in 1998.

Age 7
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

(ii) Ariana Zenon (2002 -):

(Garvin Joseph Zenon Jr., Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Ariana & Cecilia
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

[186] *Interview with Alexander Goldstein*, formerly John Shackelford, Windsor, Ontario, 9 Apr 2017.

22. (ii) Terrell Lamont Zenon (1973 -):

(Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

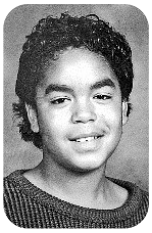


Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

Terrell Lemont Zenon had the following children:[187]

(i) Desiree (?),
(ii) Raelyn (?),
(iii) Robert (?).

(i) Desiree Zenon (?):

(Terrell Lamont Zenon, Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Age 11
Photo courtesy of
Alexander Goldstein

(ii) Raelyn Zenon (?):

(Terrell Lamont Zenon, Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

[187] Ibid.

(iii) Robert Zenon (?):

(Terrell Lamont Zenon, Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

23. (iii) Jasmine Cherie Johnson (1992 -):

(Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

At age 10

Photos courtesy of Alexander Goldstein

Jasmine Cherie Johnson had the following child:[188]

(i) Camille Samari ().

(i) Camille Samari Johnson ():

(Jasmine Cherie Johnson, Camille Theress Shackelford, Theodora "Barbara," Clarence Theodore, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

24. (i) Osburn Ellison (1983 -):

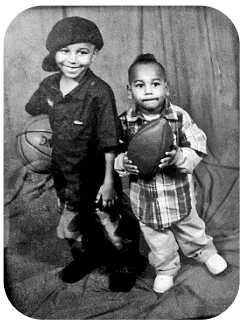
(Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of
Traci Gibson

Osburn Ellison and Jeanette Marie Love had the following children:[189]

(i) Jerimiah Jerone (2005),
(ii) Joshua Jerone (2007).

[188] Ibid.
[189] *Interview with Traci Lynne (**ELLISON**) Gibson*, Op. cit.



Jerimiah and Joshua
From the Facebook
page of Osburn Ellison

(i) Jerimiah Jerone Ellison (2005 -):

(Osburn Ellison, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Joshua Jerone Ellison (2007 -):

(Osburn Ellison, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

25. (ii) Tia L. Gibson (1987 -):

(Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of
Tia Gibson

Tia L. Gibson and Marlon Jerone Myers had the following child:[190]

(i) Marlon Jerone (2006).

(i) Marlon Jerone Myers (2006 -):

(Tia L. Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

From the Facebook page of
Tia Gibson

[190] Ibid.

26. (iii) Tiffani A. Gibson (1989 -):

(Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

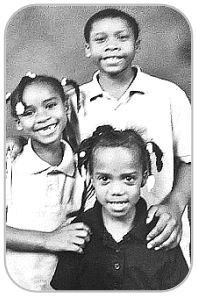
From the Facebook page of Traci Gibson

Tiffani A. Gibson and Maurice Tyler had the following child:[191]

(i) Nehemiah Nolynn (2006).

Tiffani A. Gibson and Brandon Michael Myers had the following children:

(ii) Brandi Micha (2009),
(iii) Mariah BriElle Michele (2012),
(iv) Milynn Trinity (2017).



Nehemiah, Brandi, & Mariah
From the Facebook page of Tiffani Gibson

(i) Nehemiah Nolynn Myers (2006 -):

(Tiffani A. Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Brandi Micha Myers (2009 -):

(Tiffani A. Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iii) Mariah BriElle Michele Myers (2012 -):

(Tiffani A. Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

[191] Ibid.

From the Facebook page of Tiffani Gibson

(iv) Milynn Trinity Myers (2017 -).

(Tiffani A. Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

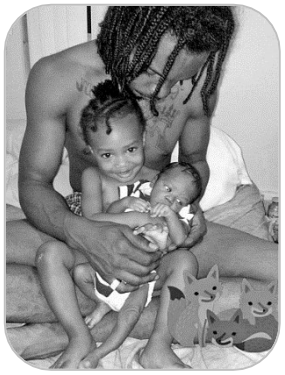
27. (iv) Chelbi Jezika Gibson (1991 -):

(Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

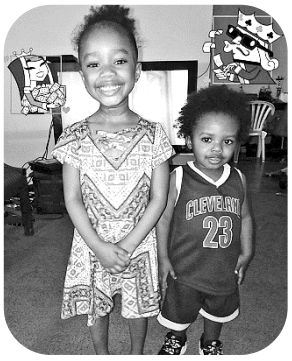
From the Facebook page of Chelbi Gibson

Chelbi Jezika Gibson and Mario Julian Myers had the following children:[192]

(i) Juliet Anaiah (2014),
(ii) Mario Julian Jr. (?).



Mario Julian Myers, Juliet, and Mario Jr.
From the Facebook page of Chelbi Gibson



Juliet & Mario Jr.

(i) Juliet Anaiah Myers (2014 -.):

(Chelbi Jezika Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

[192] Ibid.

(ii) Mario Julian Myers Jr. (?):

(Chelbi Jezika Gibson, Traci Lynne Ellison, Naomi Charlotte, Herman Leslie, James Wesley, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Chapter 28: Arthur Talbot (1860 - 1948) and Descendants

Lorenzo Talbot and Martha Frances Moore had the following children:

(i) Willard Alexander (1851),
(ii) Altha Ann (1852),
(iii) Simon Andrew (1856),
(iv) Martha Jane (1857),
(v) James Wesley (1859),
(vi) Arthur (1860),
(vii) Alista Almenia (1862),
(viii) Emily (1864),
(ix) George Allen (1865),
(x) Mary (1866),
(xi) John Henry (1869),
(xii) Frances (1871),
(xiii) Sarah M. (1872),
(xiv) Caroline (1874),
(xv) Frances Alida (1877).

1. (vi) Arthur Talbot (1860 - 1948):

(Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Introduction:

Arthur may have been named Arthur Lorenzo Talbot. A business letter found in 2014 was addressed to "Arthur L. Talbot." But in the Hamilton City Directory of 1884-1885 he was listed as Arthur C. Talbot.[1]

Arthur married Elizabeth Jane Parker and made his home in Hamilton, Ontario, where he worked as a blacksmith, a teamster, and at various other labourer's jobs as he aged. His son Harry, the third of three babies, was the only one to survive infancy. But Arthur's disappointment continued when Harry's poor judgement, in his early twenties, brought shame to the family. Later, Harry married, providing Arthur's only grandchild, a boy named after him, who is the sole remaining descendant of Arthur's line.

Arthur's Story:

Arthur was born 26 Dec 1860 in Francestown (now Exeter), Ontario.[2] Arthur believed that he had been born in Lucan, a settlement just southeast of Francestown.[3] He was mistaken; his grandparents, Zebedee and Sylvia, had originally settled there but had left the Wilberforce settlement there before 1846, where they and his father appear in a population count in Kent County. (See Chapter 8: Zebedee at Dawn.)

---

[1] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1884-1885*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103331__003-00109/4975226?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686698/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

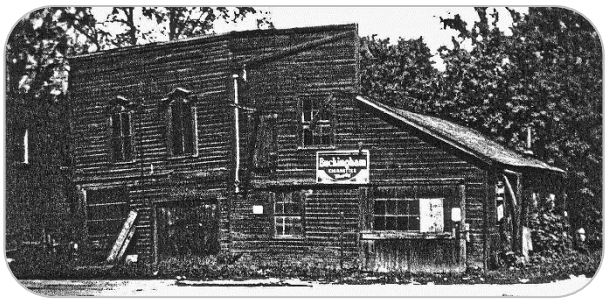
[2] *1901 Census of Canada*, *Hamilton (City/Cité) Ward/Quartier No 6, Hamilton (city/cité), Ontario*; Page: 10; Family No: 101, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000068658/7119535?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/700363870392/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[3] *U.S., Border Crossings from Canada to U.S., 1895-1956, Niagara Falls, New York, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/M1480_145-3510/4977297?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686690/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

At the time of the 1861 census he was the baby, with five older siblings.[4] James Wesley was only a year older, so they were constant playmates. Their relationship was later evidenced by their common residence in the early 1800s; James was in Hamilton by 1880; Arthur left Dresden to join him there some time before 1883. James left Arthur in Hamilton in 1885. By 1886, James was in Dresden, where his siblings were living: Mary, Willard, George, and Simon.

At age ten, Arthur was in the Town of Paris in the middle of eleven siblings ranging in age from Willard, age twenty, to Frances, newborn. Ann (18) and Simon (15) were working outside the home to help feed so many mouths.[5]

By the time of the 1881 Canadian Census, Arthur (20) was living in Dresden, Ontario, in the household of his brother, Willard (29), also a blacksmith, and their sister, Mary (15). The household included Willard's wife, Mary Elizabeth (23), and three children: Arthur Alexander (4), William Edward (2), and Benjamin Augustus (2 months).[6]



Talbot blacksmith shop
Image courtesy of
Marie Carter, historian

The two brothers operated a blacksmith shop on Dresden's Main Street, where the post office is now. Land records show that the property was owned by Sarah Turner, a widow of African descent, who sold it on 14 May 1891 for $300 to Willard's brother, James Wesley Talbot, a local barber. By 1885, Arthur had left Dresden, so Willard was the sole proprietor when the property came into Talbot ownership;[7] Willard remained at the shop until he moved to Chatham and then immigrated to Cleveland, Ohio, in 1889.[8]

---

[4] *1861 Census of Canada, Stephen Township, Huron County*, Library and Archives Canada; Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; Census Returns For 1861; Roll: C-1037, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391937_00671/797739533?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161852686360/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

[5] *1871 Canadian Census, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*, Roll: *C-9916*; Page: *4*; Family No: *16*, ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396291_00250/1197409?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161852686364/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

[6] *1881 Canadian Census, Dresden, Dresden, Bothwell, Ontario*, Roll: C_13277; Page: 27; Family No: 143, Statistics Canada Fonds, Record Group 31-C-1. LAC microfilm C-13162 to C-13286. Library and Archives Canada, Ottawa, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1577/31229_C_13277-00130/612229?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686699/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[7] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1884-1885*, page 204, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103331__003-00109/4975226?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686698/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[8] *1900 United States Federal Census, Cleveland Ward 10, Cuyahoga, Ohio*; Roll: 1253; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 0040; FHL microfilm: 1241253, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004,

On 5 Sep 1883 in Hamilton, Ontario, Arthur (22) married Elizabeth Parker (23), daughter of William James and Caroline Parker. They both were residing in Hamilton at the time of the marriage. Elizabeth was originally from Harwich Township, Kent County. Her place of birth on 21 Sep 1861 was given as Rondeau, Ontario.[9] Elizabeth's mother, Caroline, had been widowed before Elizabeth was ten, and continued to raise her children on the farm.[10] The family was recorded as "M[ulatto]" in the 1861 census, when Elizabeth's father was still alive.[11]

Elizabeth Parker
1920s Hamilton Women's Baseball Team
Photo courtesy of Wilma Morrison,
Historian, Niagara Falls, Ontario.

This may be a photo of a young Elizabeth Jane Parker.
The facial structure matches the woman in the photo on the right, identified on 18 Jul 2014 as
Arthur and Elizabeth by their only grandchild,
Arthur Talbot II.
He was 17 when his grandparents died in 1948-49.
Photos courtesy of
Brian Narhi, historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

The above two photos are part of a collection rescued in 2013 from a dumpster outside the newly-sold, Harry Talbot family home at 33 North Street, St. Catharines, Ontario, by an opportunistic citizen. The rescuer took them to an antiquities dealer, who contacted local

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004117704_00203/39320703?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302412/facts/citation/161852686826/edit/record, (accessed 14 Sep 2016).

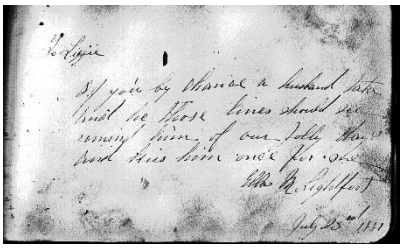
[9] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928*, Archives of Ontario; Series: *MS932_45*; Reel: *45*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_45-0561/2578040?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/702092446890/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[10] *1871 Canadian Census, Harwich, Kent, Ontario*; Roll: C-9891; Page: 29; Family No: 104. *1871 Census of Canada,* Ancestry.com [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1578/4396601_00550/2485502?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302478/facts/citation/161852688433/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

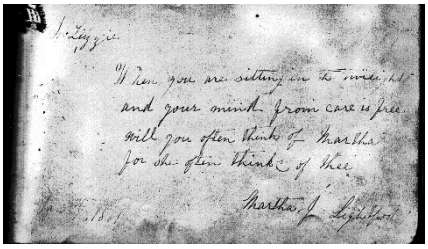
[11] *1861 Census of Canada, Harwich, Kent, Canada West*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1570/4391939_00135/791472364?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200158332604/facts/citation/700363871813/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

historian Brian Narhi. Mr. Narhi recognized their importance; he purchased the collection for $50 with a view to preserving it and donating it to a local museum/archive. The collection includes photos, postcards, scrapbooks, and correspondence, dating from the 1880s, and the huge family bible, similar to those held by the families of Willard Alexander Talbot of Cleveland and Benjamin Franklin Talbot of Los Angeles. Historian Donna Ford, chair of the Central Ontario Network for Black History, informed me of the collection's rescue, and put me in touch with Brian, who agreed to let me examine it. The collection is in good hands. I had tried to meet Arthur Talbot's grandson, Arthur Talbot II, in October 2006, when he was still in the house, to see if he had any family data, but the seventy-five-year-old had become a recluse: not answering his phone or doorbell, ignoring my letters, and going out only for provisions. When I finally met him in July 2014, Arthur was unable to identify the people in most of the photos I showed him.

Elizabeth (**PARKER**) Talbot, or Lizzie as she was known to friends and family, had been in the Niagara region before her marriage. She had kept an autograph book containing poems and signatures left by her Lightfoot friends. The Lightfoots had settled in West Flamboro Township near Dundas, Ontario; one of the second generation, James Lightfoot son of Samuel Jackson Lightfoot, had made his adult home in Hamilton. My paternal grandmother is Anna Louise (**LIGHTFOOT**) Stanton of West Flamboro, granddaughter of Thomas Jefferson Lightfoot, who was a brother of Samuel Jackson Lightfoot. When I was looking through Lizzie's autograph book, part of the collection salvaged from the Arthur Talbot Jr. dumpster, I was surprised to see those Lightfoot pages. I had no idea that there was a Talbot-Lightfoot connection other than my parents' marriage. The tone of the entries suggests that Lizzie and some Lightfoots were school mates.



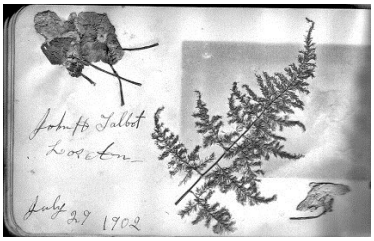
To Lizzie,
If you by chance a husband take
And he those lines should see
Remind him of our jolly days
And kiss him once for me
Ella M[ary] Lightfoot
July 25, 1881
Ella is a daughter of Samuel J. Lightfoot



To Lizzie,
When you are sitting in the twilight
And your mind from care is free
Will you often think of Martha
For she often thinks of thee.
Martha J. Lightfoot
January 7, 1881
Martha is Ella's sister.

There are half a dozen more Lightfoot autographs in Lizzie Talbot's book. The autograph book is part of the Arthur L. Talbot collection, courtesy of Brian Narhi, historian, St. Catharines, Ontario.

Also among the autographs was one of John H(enry) Talbot Los An(geles) 1902.



This would have been the brother of Lizzie's husband. This John H. Talbot was the one mentioned as "John of California" in the 1932 obituary of my great-grandfather, Simon Andrew Talbot.

On 29 Dec 1884, Arthur and Elizabeth's first child was born, a son, named Herbert. He didn't survive to see the New Year, dying on December 31st. The cause of death was "premature birth," as reported by Sarah Moody, the informant on the death registration. The family was listed as "Baptist." [12]

The 1885 Directory for Hamilton, Ontario, showed Arthur C, blacksmith, as the owner of a house at 278 McNab N, with his father, Lorenzo, boarding there.[13]

The 1886 Directory listed Arthur alone at that address. His occupation was "Teamster." [14] Lorenzo was still in Hamilton, but living at "83 Ferrie E." [15]

Elizabeth Jane was delivered of a second son on 12 Feb 1886; he was named Arthur. The Talbots lost this son at age five months twenty-five days on 6 Aug 1886. The cause of death was recorded as "convulsions." [16]

By 1891, Arthur had moved to 135 Wilson and by 1896, to 293 Wellington N. where he remained for the rest of his life.[17] A third son, Harry, was born in December of 1897. This baby became Arthur and Elizabeth's only surviving child.[18]

---

[12] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Wentworth, Ontario*, Canada, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_42-0324/1500413?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302481/facts/citation/161852688500/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[13] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1884-1885,* page 204, Op. cit.

[14] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1885-1886*, page 199, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103332__003-00105/4354655?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686693/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[15] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1886-1887*, page 208, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103333__003-00110/7519527?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161971576137/edit/record#?imageId=30819_103333__003-00110, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[16] Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Wentworth, Ontario, Canada, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_45-0562/2775170?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302482/facts/citation/161852688521/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[17] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1890-1891*, page 277, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103337__003-00144/5977551?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686696/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, Hamilton City Directory, 1896, page 247, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103343__003-00129/3169252?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686697/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[18] *1911 Census of Canada, Ward six, Hamilton East, Ontario*; Page: 26; Family No: 228, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e080_e001990813/4687896?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302480/facts/citation/161852688475/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

I suspect that this is a photo of Arthur Talbot
with his son Harry.
The Talbots had two unsuccessful pregnancies
before Harry was born.
Dumpster photo courtesy of Brian Narhi, historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

In the 1901 census for Hamilton, Arthur and Elizabeth were listed. Arthur was recorded as "W[hite]" and Elizabeth as "B[lack]", with their racial origins as British and African, respectively. This suggests that Arthur's complexion was very light. Photographs of his son also suggest that. Harry's son, Arthur, whom I met, is very fair with light eyes. In 1901, Elizabeth's brother, Joseph Parker, a tailor, was lodging with them. The infant Harry Talbot, about age three, was not recorded in this household. This might support Arthur's grandson's belief that Harry was fathered by Arthur with another woman. Could Harry have been with his natural mother at that time?[19]

By the time of the 1911 census, Harry (13) was in the household. So were two mysterious "nephews:" William "Talbot," an apprentice plasterer (20, born in May 1891), and Charles "Talbot," a labourer in a "Stick Plant" (22, born in Jul 1888).[20] There are no corresponding males among the children of Arthur Talbot's siblings. These nephews might have been on Elizabeth (**PARKER**) Talbot's side of the family, children of one of her brothers, John William (1855) or Joseph (1862), but so far I have found neither a William Parker nor a Charles Parker that matches.

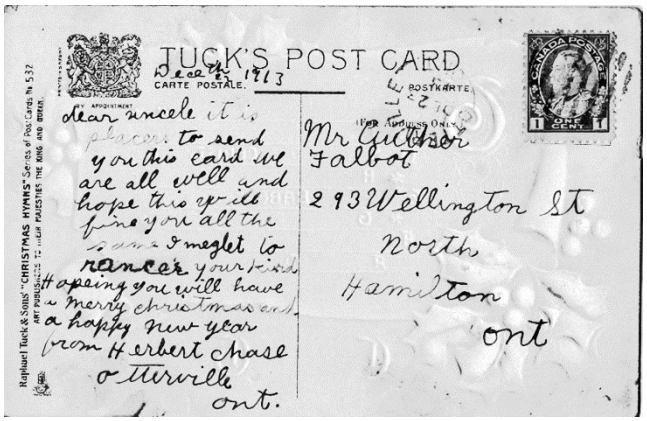
Elizabeth Jane was at the centre of correspondence with Arthur's family. The rescued dumpster collection contains no letters, but many postcards from Arthur's siblings. If there were letters, they have been lost. Lizzie saved attractive postcards in an album designed specifically to display them. This must have been a very popular form of communication in the 1910s. Fortunately, they were held in place by sliding the postcard's corners into cellophane slots, rather than attaching them with glue, making it easy to remove them to read the messages on the back. Lizzie's collection included postcards from: Arthur's brother Simon Talbot and his wife Sarah, in Dresden, Ontario; niece Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas, Simon's daughter, also in Dresden; Arthur's sister Sadie (**TALBOT**) Logan, in Brantford; nephew Harry Logan Jr, also in Brantford; Simon's brother George Allen Talbot, in Grand

[19] *1901 Census of Canada, Hamilton (City/Cité) Ward/Quartier No 6, Hamilton (city/cité), Ontario*, Page: 10; Family No: 101, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000068658/7119535?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/700363870392/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[20] *1911 Census of Canada, Ward six, Hamilton East, Ontario*, Page: 26; Family No: 228, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e080_e001990813/4687894?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686684/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

Rapids, Michigan; and Almenia (**TALBOT**) Yates (aka Minnie), in Wheeling, West Virginia. I was surprised to see that there was ongoing communication among those family members.

I was the most surprised to find a card from Herbert Chase, in Otterville, Ontario to his Uncle Arthur.



(Edited for clarity)
December 22, 1913
Dear uncele, [*sic*]
It is placers [a pleasure] to send you this card. We are all well and hope this will fine [find] you all the same. I meglet [neglected?] to rancer [answer] your kind [letter]. Hopeing [*sic*] you will have a merry christmas and a happy new year.
From Herbert chase
otterville ont.

This postcard is part of
the Arthur L. Talbot collection,
courtesy of Brian Narhi, historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

This postcard is especially significant because Herbert was the illegitimate son of Arthur's sister, Emily (**TALBOT**) Wayner (1864-1895). Emily at age fifteen was living most likely in Otterville, South Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario, in the home of Elijah and Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Chase as a domestic. Emily was the granddaughter of Adelaide's uncle, Zebedee D. Talbot. When Herbert was born in 1879, the Chases gave him their surname and raised him as their son.[21] When Emily married Albert Wayner in 1883, she didn't take her four-year-old son with her. The postcard gives the first evidence that Herbert (34) knew who his biological mother was, and that Arthur was his uncle. The postcard suggests that Arthur had written to Herbert before, so we can't tell whether Herbert knew of Arthur before he received Arthur's letter; there is nothing in the postcard to suggest that Herbert had just learned of his uncle's existence.

From a U.S. Immigration border-crossing card issued at Niagara Falls, NY, on 6 Aug 1917, we learn that Arthur was 5' 10", "Irish" (albeit with a "dark" complexion), with G[rey] Br[own] hair, Br[own] eyes, and no distinguishing marks.[22]

By the 1921 Canadian census for Hamilton, Arthur and Elizabeth had an empty nest.[23] That census recorded son Harry as a prisoner in the Kingston Penitentiary.[24]

---

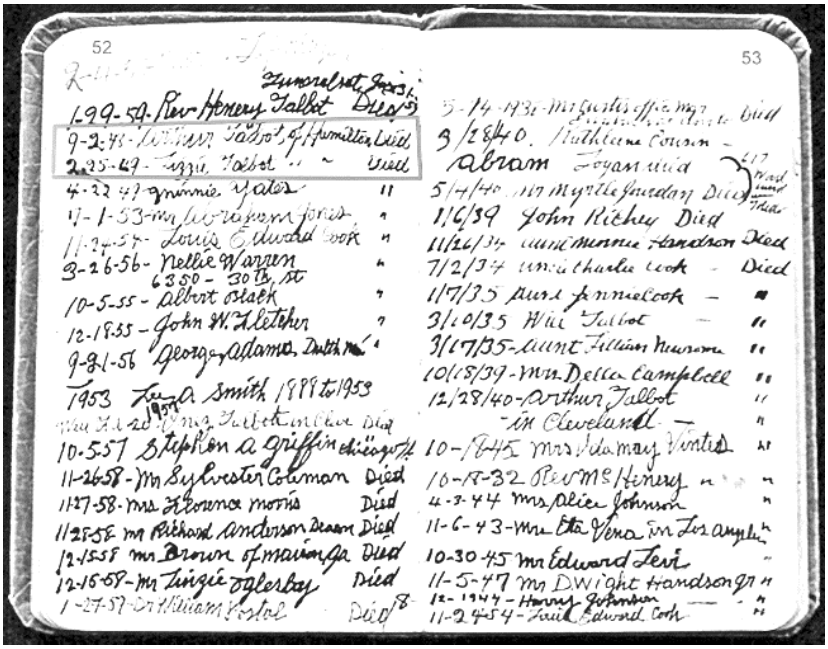
[21] *1881 Census of Canada, Norwich South, Oxford South, Ontario*, Roll: C_13267; Page: 25; Family No: 129, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1577/31229_C_13267-00012/253009?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/161852688985/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[22] *Border Crossings: From Canada to U.S., 1895-1956, Niagara Falls, New York, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/M1480_145-3510/4977297?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686690/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[23] *1921 Census of Canada, Hamilton East, Ontario*, Polling Division No 20, Number: 62; Page Number: 9, Series: RG 31, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_062-e002930730/3396244?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686685/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

The 1935 Hamilton Voter's List showed that Arthur (75) was retired; his wife was also listed at their 293 Wellington N. address. The 1945 Voter's List was the same.[25]

Arthur may have died 2 Sep 1948 and Elizabeth Jane on 22 Apr 1949. I have not found an official death record for either of them. A notation of their dates of death was recorded in a booklet, *Memorandae,* by one of Arthur's nieces, Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook, the youngest daughter of his brother, Simon Andrew Talbot.[26]



Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook's book of Memorandae Courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Arthur Lorenzo Talbot and Elizabeth Jane Parker had the following children:

(i) Herbert (1884),
(ii) Arthur (1886),
2. (iii) Harry (1897).

---

[24] *1921 Census of Canada, Kingston Penitentiary, Kingston, Ontario*; Page Number: 11, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_066-e002936735/856018?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302480/facts/citation/161852688476/edit/record, (accessed 11 Jan 2019).

[25] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_294084-01149/3084547?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302408/facts/citation/161852686691/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[26] This record can only be regarded as a less than secondary source because the entries are not chronological, suggesting they were copied from some other source or were being recalled from memory, long after the fact. Kathleen's records for her own parents, Simon and Talbot are both incorrect. Simon's has the wrong year; Sarah's the wrong day, when compared to government records.

(i) Herbert Talbot (1884 - 1884):

(Arthur Lorenzo, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Herbert was born 29 Dec 1884 and died 31 Dec 1884, "three days later." The original record has 31 Dec 1885, but the notation of his three day survival shows the December 1885 date is in error. Also it indicates the death was recorded on 29 Jan 1885. Cause of death was "premature birth." [27]

(ii) Arthur Talbot (1886 - 1886):

(Arthur Lorenzo, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Arthur was born on 12 Feb 1886 and died on 6 Aug 1886 at age five months twenty-five days. Cause of death was recorded as "convulsions." [28]

2. (iii) Harry Talbot (1897 – ?):

(Arthur Lorenzo, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Brian Narhi, historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

According to the 1911 Canadian Census for Hamilton, Harry was born in Dec 1897 in Ontario. That census is the earliest record I found for Harry. In it, he is listed as being age thirteen.[29] I found no birth registration for him. Strangely, he was not listed with his parents in the 1901 Canadian Census, when he would have been three.

On 23 Nov 2013, Harry's son, Arthur Harry Talbot, told me he believed that Elizabeth was not really the biological mother of his father. He thought that there had been a woman boarding with his grandparents who was the actual mother. He called her "a Grinage woman who lived in an apartment in their house." He thought that Grinage was her married name,

---

[27] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_68-0514/1229154?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302481/facts/citation/702092456043/edit/record, (accessed 5 Jul 2019).

Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_42-0324/1500413?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302481/facts/citation/161852688500/edit/record, (accessed 5 Jul 2019).

[28] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas*, 1939-1947, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_42-0324/1500413?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302481/facts/citation/161852688500/edit/record, (accessed 5 Jul 2019).

[29] *1911 Census of Canada, Ward six, Hamilton East, Ontario*; Page: 26; Family No: 228, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e080_e001990813/4687896?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302480/facts/citation/161852688475/edit/record, (accessed 11 Jan 2019).

and that her husband was from the West Indies. Arthur also referred to an Aunt Bea[trice], whose daughter lived in an apartment in Arthur's house, but I don't know if that is connected to this story. If Arthur's suspicion is true, it could account for Harry Talbot not being included in the 1901 census.

The 1921 Canadian Census found Harry a prisoner in the Kingston Penitentiary. His place of birth, as well as that of his parents was recorded as "USA" and his date of arrival in Canada as 1907.[30] Was he born in the U.S.? Of American parents? Birth records of Arthur and Elizabeth (**PARKER**) Talbot show they were born in Canada. Two years later, when Harry married, his place of birth on the marriage registration was also "USA." [31] Were Harry's son's suspicions correct? Was Elizabeth not Harry's birth mother? Was Harry adopted? Did he know his true roots and give that data to the prison? Nevertheless, this is clearly our Harry, since his home address is given as 293 Wellington, Hamilton, the family address of the Talbots in the 1911 Canadian Census. As well, his race is "Coloured" and his occupation, "Tool Maker," consistent with later Hamilton City Directory data.

Emma Kathleen Mills
Photo courtesy of
June (**BELL**) Anderson

On 20 Sep 1923, Harry Talbot (25) of Hamilton was issued a licence to marry Emma Kathleen Mills (25, born 15 Mar 1895) of St. Catharines. They were married the same day in St. Catharines, Lincoln County, Ontario, witnessed by her siblings: Alphonso Mills and Mrs. Gertrude (**MILLS**) Lindo.[32]

Emma with her mother,
Emma Frances (**STARK**) Mills
Photo courtesy of Brian Narhi,
historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

[30] *1921 Census of Canada, Kingston Penitentiary, Kingston, Ontario*, Op. cit.

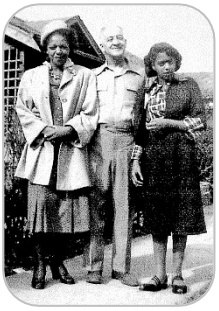
[31] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934, Lincoln, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/VRMCAN1923_102576-00657/3808610?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302480/facts/citation/161852688477/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jan 2019).

[32] Ibid.

Harry & Emma
Courtesy of
Alma (**LUCAS**) Carter Churchill

1953
Courtesy of
Amos Louis Walls II

1957
Hugh McCorkle, son Keith,
Emma and Harry Talbot
Courtesy of Keith McCorkle



June (**BELL**) Anderson, Harry Talbot, & Patricia Little
Photo courtesy of
June (**BELL**) Anderson

In 2006, June (**BELL**) Anderson and Marjorie (**BELL**) Dawson, Harry's neighbours in St. Catharines, shared their memories of Harry:

> We used to go down to their house all the time, my cousin [Patricia] and I. We used to go and visit Mr. Talbot [Harry] and his wife, 'cause he had one of those old player pianos, and we could just sit at it and it would play itself. I think it's still in the house.
>
> Mr. Talbot used to come to our church, Zion Baptist, once in a while. He wasn't a member or nothing like that. He'd just sometimes come to our picnics and things like that.

Rev. James and Harry Talbot
Zion Baptist Church picnic
St. Catharines, ON
Photo courtesy of
June (**BELL**) Anderson

He worked at General Motors. Like we weren't really friends or anything like that. He was just an acquaintance. Everybody knew everybody in St. Catharines. We just would go down . . . he was out and around so . . . and then, Mr. Talbot, he used to say he fixed watches, and we used to take our watches down there for him to fix. So, he would just tinker around with the watches and try to fix them.

He always rode a bicycle back and forth to work, to General Motors. Well, it was called Mackinnon's then. It wasn't that far, down a couple of blocks from the house: Ontario Street Plant One.

He was in a nursing home in Niagara-on-the-Lake when he died and Arthur [his son] didn't have any funeral for him, so I can't say when it was. Emma died in St. Catharines and is buried in Victoria Lawn Cemetery.[33] [Neither have grave markers in that cemetery.]

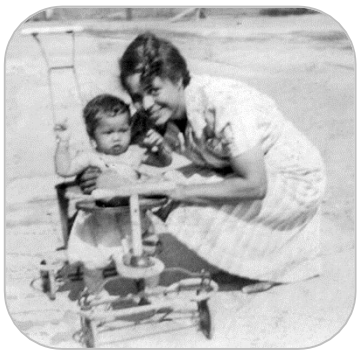
I found death records for neither Harry nor Emma.

Harry Talbot and Emma Kathleen Mills had the following child:

(i) Arthur Harry (1931).

(i) Arthur Harry Talbot (1931 -):

(Harry, Arthur Lorenzo, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



Arthur Harry Talbot & mom
Photo courtesy of Brian Narhi, historian,
St. Catharines, Ontario

Arthur was born in 1931. At least, that's the birthdate that he gave at age fifteen to U.S. Immigration on 20 Apr 1947, when crossing the border from Niagara Falls, ON, to Niagara Falls, NY. He said he was on his way to the Sky View Grill, in Niagara Falls, NY, with three dollars in his pocket. It was a pleasure and business trip, he said. "Going to the Sky-view Grill, Niagara Falls NY, to play saxaphone [*sic*] during the afternoon." He was described as 5' 8" tall with "dark" complexion, "black" hair and "brown eyes." [34] (Arthur's complexion in

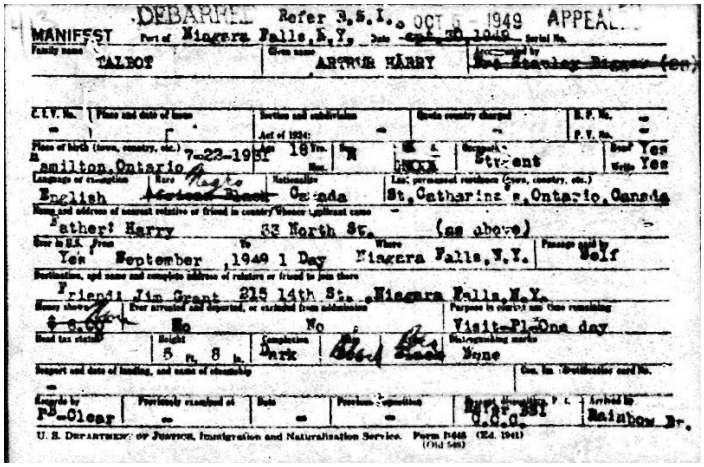
[33] *Interview with June (**BELL**) Anderson and Marjorie (**BELL**) Dawson*, at Zion Baptist Church, 25 Raymond, St. Catharines ON, 27 Oct 2006. The Bells lived a few houses down the street from Harry's home on North Street.

[34] *U.S., Border Crossings from Canada to U.S., 1895-1956*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/M1480_145-3511/4977298?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302773/facts/citation/161852692523/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

old age is so light that his skin is almost translucent!) The record card notes that on a previous trip he had been referred to a B.S.I. (Board of Special Inquiry), and has a handwritten note that he "Failed to appear," and "Susp. PF. CIV." CIV is Customer Identity Verification. It is not clear whether or not he was denied entry.[35]

Signature from border crossing card, 1949

On 5 Oct 1949, Arthur attempted to enter Niagara Falls, NY, stating he had been in the U.S. before, in Sept 1947, for a single day. This was also to be a one day trip to visit Jim Grant, 215 – 14th Street, Niagara Falls, NY. He was "debarred" from entry. His appeal on 5 Oct 1949 was denied. Notes on the record card indicate the reason. "Criminal/Brk. Ent. With Intent to Commit Theft." Athur signed a statement on the card that reads, "Subject states that he was apprehended in the act of breaking and entering in August, 1949 and remanded for trial in St. Catharine's. [*sic*] He further states that Judge Hallett gave him a suspended sentence of two years on the above charge after he had plead [*sic*] guilty."



DEBARRED Refer S.B.I. OCT 5 1949 APPEAL

MANIFEST Port of Niagara Falls, N.Y. Date Sept. 30, 1949

TALBOT | ARTHUR HARRY

Hamilton, Ontario 7-22-1951 | 18 Yrs. | M | Student | Yes | Yes

English | Canada | St. Catharines, Ontario, Canada

Father Harry | 53 North St. (as above)

Yes | September, 1949 | 1 Day | Niagara Falls, N.Y. | Self

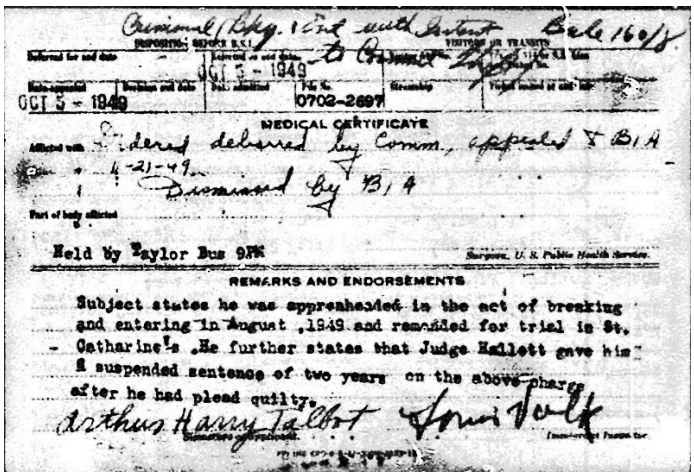
Friend Jim Grant 215 14th St. Niagara Falls, N.Y.

No | No | Visit-Pl. One day

5 ft. 8 in. | Dark | Med. | Stock | None

Passed by PF-Clear | Arrived to Rainbow Br.

U. S. Department of Justice, Immigration and Naturalization Service. Form 1448 (Ed. 1941)



Criminal/Brkg. Ent. with Intent Bail 100/-

OCT 5 - 1949 | 0702-2697

MEDICAL CERTIFICATE

Considered debarred by Comm., appealed to BIA

4-21-49

Dismissed by BI 4

Held by Taylor Bus 9PM

REMARKS AND ENDORSEMENTS

Subject states he was apprehended in the act of breaking and entering in August, 1949 and remanded for trial in St. Catharine's. He further states that Judge Hallett gave him a suspended sentence of two years on the above charge after he had plead guilty.

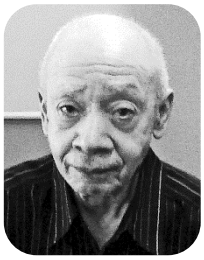
Arthur Harry Talbot

[35] Ibid.

These two border crossing records are the only documents I have found for Arthur Harry Talbot's existence.

According to June (**BELL**) Anderson, an acquaintance:

> Art lives at 33 North Street, St. Catharines, his father's house. Both parents are deceased. Art lives alone. He doesn't let anyone in the house. There may be a lot of history in the house, but no one is allowed in there. Not even me. He phones me often; this is how we keep in touch, or if I meet him on the street. He doesn't answer his door or the telephone. He goes out only to the store, walking less than a block or two. He has no children; he never married. He is an only child.
>
> The [Talbots] only had one son, Arthur. That's all I know. [We see him] walking the street once-in-a-while . . . He's sort of a loner; he doesn't seem to associate with people. He might talk to my sister more than he does to anybody else.
>
> He played the piano. He played the piano a lot. He used to play in an orchestra or something. He used to play at the different night clubs and things like that, here in St. Catharines. That's what he mostly did because he was a good pianist. He was with all those guys . . . they were playing with Stan Kenton. You know Stan Kenton, the musician. And a lot of his buddies played with him too.
>
> But he never went around much anyways. Even with school, we didn't really associate with him. He did go to school in St. Catharines. He must've went [*sic*] to Central because they lived on North Street, and Central School was across the road, so he must've went to Central. I don't know. He might've went to the Collegiate too. He must've went to the Collegiate too, St. Catharines Collegiate Vocational or something like that. We took different courses in school. Boys did one thing and the girls did the other. He was a loner, so we were in different groups. We weren't really with him, and I was more into sports, so I wasn't around with him.
>
> He's not dumb. [36]



2014
Arthur Harry Talbot at 82
The Loyalist Retirement Residence,
St. Catharines, ON
Photo by the author

[36] *Interview with June (**BELL**) Anderson and Marjorie (**BELL**) Dawson*, Op. cit.

Chapter 29: Emily Talbot (1864 - 1895)

Lorenzo Talbot and Martha Frances Moore had the following children:

(i) Willard Alexander (1851),
(ii) Altha Ann (1852),
(iii) Simon Andrew (1856),
(iv) Martha Jane (1857),
(v) James Wesley (1859),
(vi) Arthur (1860),
(vii) Alista Almenia (1862),
(viii) Emily (1864),
(ix) George Allen (1865),
(x) Mary (1866),
(xi) John Henry (1869),
(xii) Frances (1871),
(xiii) Sarah M. (1872),
(xiv) Caroline (1874),
(xv) Frances Alida (1877).

1. (viii) Emily Talbot (1864 - 1895):

(Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Introduction:

Emily's story is a sad one. This eighth child of Lorenzo, born in 1864, didn't live to see her thirty-second birthday. She had her first child at age fifteen, unmarried; he was adopted by her father's first cousin, Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Chase, with whom Emily was living as a helper in South Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario. Emily was pregnant again when she married, at age nineteen, Albert Wayner, a local farmer twice her age; throughout her marriage Emily was almost always pregnant; in twelve years she gave birth to nine children. The last childbirth killed her at age thirty-one; the baby boy survived.

Emily's Story:

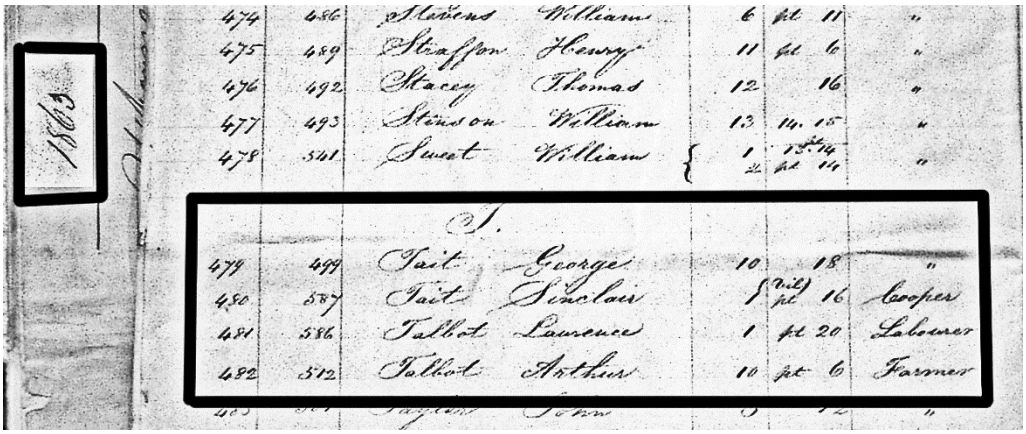
Emily Talbot was born in 1864, probably in Francestown, Usborne Township, Huron County, Canada West.[1] Her death record names her birthplace as Burford Township, Brant County, but while her father was recorded in Burford, he doesn't appear in the Voters List there until 1874.[2] Prior to that, in 1871 the family, including Emily (7), was recorded living in the Town of Paris, Brant County, Ontario.[3] So being born in Burford was not likely for Emily.

---

[1] *1871 Census of Canada, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*, Roll: C-9916; Page: 4; Family No: 16, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1578/4396291_00250/1197418?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302405/facts/citation/700076263099/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[2] *Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900, Burford Township*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1281/RDCAN1900B_109607__0001-00003/266285?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/700125025709/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[3] *1871 Census of Canada, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*, Roll: C-9916; Page: 4; Family No: 16, Op. cit.



474	486	Stevens	William	6	pt	11	"
475	489	Strafford	Henry	11	pt	6	"
476	492	Stacey	Thomas	12		16	"
477	493	Stimson	William	13	pt	15	"
478	541	Smart	William	1 2	pt	14 14	"
		T.					
479	499	Tait	George	10		18	"
480	587	Tait	Sinclair	1	(vill) pt	16	Cooper
481	586	Talbot	Laurence	1	pt	20	Labourer
482	512	Talbot	Arthur	10	pt	6	Farmer

Photo by the author

As well, the 1863 Usborne Township Voters List shows her family living on part of Lot 1, Concession 10, likely in a rented house.[4]

She had seven older siblings in the house: the oldest, thirteen; the youngest, two. A baby brother George Allan would be born the next year, and a baby sister, Mary, the year after, so Emily didn't get to be the baby for very long. Martha Frances would have to have nursed at least two-at-a-time!

By the time Emily was seven, the family had increased to twelve children, and had moved to Paris, Ontario, as her father, Lorenzo, chased work as a carpenter.[5] Before she was fourteen, Emily was sent to live with her father's cousin, Adelaide. Adelaide was the daughter of Israel Talbot, blacksmith, brother of Lorenzo's step-father, Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, with whom Zebedee had immigrated to Upper Canada.[6] Adelaide, born at Long Point in Norfolk County, just south of Oxford County, had married Elijah Chase, from Philadelphia, PA, on 7 Oct 1864. They were married in South Norwich Township, Oxford County, and took up residence there on Lot 10, Concession 7.[7] At that time, Adelaide's father, Israel Talbot, was on Lot 1, Concession 11. Placing Emily in this home would help ease the burden on Lorenzo's household, as well as providing some domestic help to Adelaide. The Chases had no children, so Adelaide was not in dire need of help. She lived to age sixty-nine, dying in 1916 of "senile decay," so poor health was not a factor in Adelaide taking in Emily.

---

[4] *Usborne Voters List of 1863*, Entry #586, Laurence Talbot, Goderich Museum Archives, Goderich Ontario, (accessed 15 Jun 2007).

[5] *1871 Canadian Census, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*; Roll:C-9916; Page:4; Family No:16, Op cit.

[6] *1881 Census of Canada, Norwich South, Oxford South, Ontario*; Roll: C_13267; Page: 25; Family No: 129, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1577/31229_C_13267-00012/253008?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302405/facts/citation/161852686601/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[7] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7921&h=798381&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303590&usePUB=true, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

Fourteen-year-old Emily had a suitor and became pregnant. This did not result in a marriage, merely a son, Herbert, born 18 Jun 1879.[8] Four years later, Emily was pregnant again. On 7 May 1883, Albert Wayner (39) took the nineteen year-old Emily as his wife.[9] Six months later, on 19 Nov 1883, her son Alexander was born.[10] Emily did not take her first son, Herbert, into this marriage. The childless Elijah and Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Chase raised Herbert as their own son.

Between 1883 and 1895, Emily gave birth to nine children:

Alexander	19 Nov 1883	Emily had a brother, Willard Alexander
Jeremiah	6 Oct 1884	named after Emily's father-in-law
James Wesley	10 Dec 1885	named after her brother
Lorenzo	4 Jul 1887	named after her father
Laura Maud	20 Apr 1888	
David George	7 Jul 1889	
Myrtle	8 Sep 1890	
Lottie Bell	20 Aug 1893	
Albert	5 Aug 1895	named by her husband after himself [11]

Emily died 5 Aug 1895 in Burford Township. Her cause of death was listed as "child birth." [12]

---

[8] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913*, South Norwich, Oxford, Ontario, "Herbert," Archives of Ontario: Series: MS929, Reel: 39, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_39-0726/1469282?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700076061167/edit/record, (accessed 21 Jul 2016).

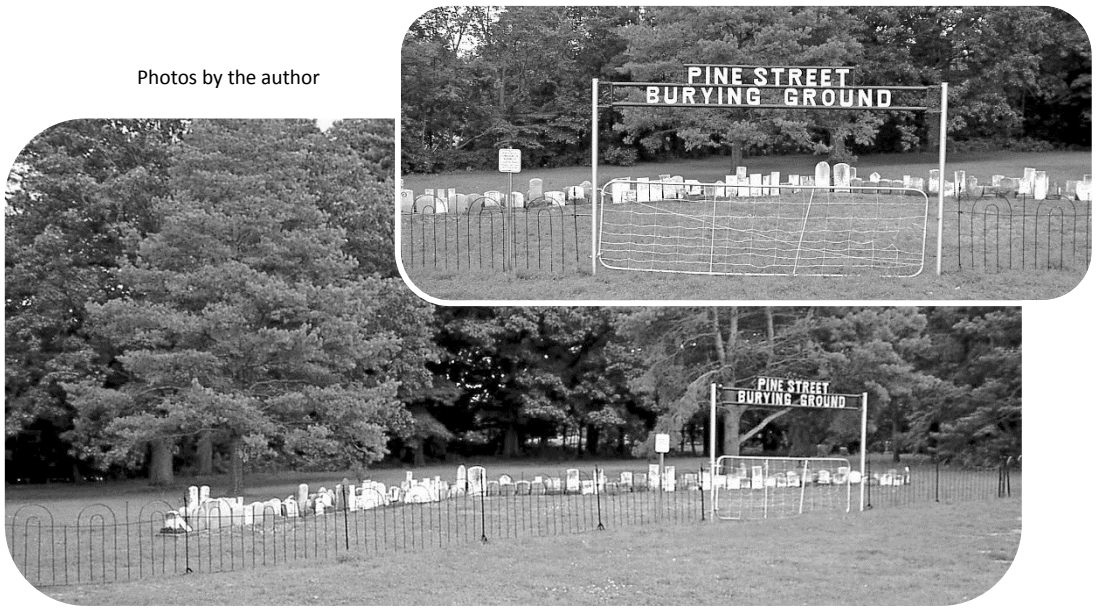
[9] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, Norwich Township, Ontario*, Canada, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7921&h=14444&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302507&usePUB=true, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[10] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario*, Canada, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_61-0269/1177711?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302499/facts/citation/161852688913/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[11] *1901 Census of Canada, Norwich (South/Sud), Oxford (south/sud), Ontario;* Page: 11; Family No: 125, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000093235/6493576?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200015508218/facts/citation/702094215240/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2020).

[12] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Oxford, Ontario*, *Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_76-0125/2786463?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302405/facts/citation/161852686600/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

Photos by the author



She was buried in the Pine Street Burying Ground, (Lot 13, Con 9; 365 Main Street, Otterville, South Norwich, 42º 55' 25.72" N / 80º 37' 07.02" W.)[13] Daughter Myrtle was buried there too. The preservation of the graveyard included gathering fallen stones and grouping them.

Gravestones of
Emily (**TALBOT**) Wayner
and daughter, Myrtle
Photos by the author

Emily left Albert nine children to raise, all of them under twelve years of age, with two of them under five! Albert didn't remarry; what woman would be ready to take on such a challenge? According to Joyce Pettigrew, author of *A Safe Haven: The Story of the Black Settlers of Oxford County*, Albert's widowed, older sister, Eliza Jane (**WAYNER**) Taylor,

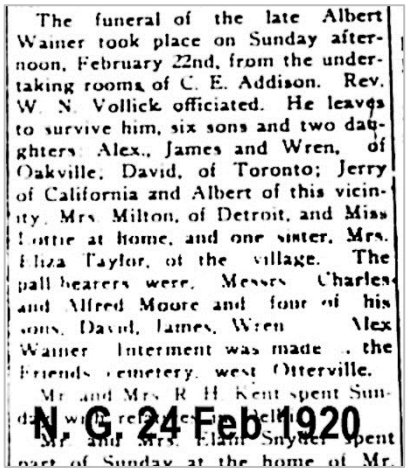
[13] *Cemeteries in the County of Oxford Ontario*, (Rootsweb, 1991), http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~dcoop/pine_st_cemetery.htm (accessed 1 Mar 2014)

The Pine Street Burying Ground, aka the Friends Cemetery, was adjacent to the Pine Street Friends (Quaker) Meeting House, first built in 1819. A frame building replaced the original log structure in 1849. It was no longer used after 1893. "The Quaker Burying Ground to the east is the resting place of many of the areas earliest settlers."

came to help Albert with the children, but she doesn't show up in any of the later Albert Wayner census or directory records.[14]

> [When] Al was too old and feeble to work and was destitute, my father [Mr. Pettigrew] wrote to all [Albert's] sons explaining the situation and suggesting that they might help their father. It was agreed that each would send money to Dad and he would pass it on to Al . . . My father used to go over every few days to see how Al was getting along, and on one occasion found him dead and frozen. The sons were all notified and came to the funeral - all by train - in the winter. I think three of them stayed overnight with us.[15]

Albert Wayner died 19 Feb 1920 of "Heart failure" and was buried on the 22nd in the Friends' Pine Street Burying Ground, according to the newspaper.[16]



The funeral of the late Albert Wainer took place on Sunday afternoon, February 22nd, from the undertaking rooms of C. E. Addison. Rev. W. N. Vollick officiated. He leaves to survive him, six sons and two daughters Alex., James and Wren, of Oakville; David, of Toronto; Jerry of California and Albert of this vicinity, Mrs. Milton, of Detroit, and Miss Lottie at home, and one sister, Mrs. Eliza Taylor, of the village. The pall bearers were, Messrs Charles and Alfred Moore and four of his sons, David, James, Wren Alex Wainer Interment was made . the Friends cemetery, west Otterville.

Mr and Mrs R H Kent spent Sun-

N. G. 24 Feb 1920

Mr and Mrs Elam Snyder spent part of Sunday at the home of Mr.

Norwich Gazette clipping courtesy of Joyce Pettigrew

Author and historian, Joyce Pettigrew of Otterville, says that their daughter, Lottie, was buried there also; there is no marker for her.[17]

Emily Talbot and an unknown male had the following child:

2. (i) Herbert (1879).

---

[14] Joyce Pettigrew, *A Safe Haven: The Story of the Black Settlers of Oxford County*, The South Norwich Historical Society, 2006.

[15] Joyce Pettigrew, "Wayner Family," unpublished notes, acquired 11 Aug 2008.

[16] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_269-0143/2234836?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302507/facts/citation/700076262644/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jan 2019).

[17] *Interview with Joyce A. Pettigrew*, Otterville, Ontario, 11 Aug 2008.

Emily Talbot and Albert A. Wayner had the following children:

(ii) Alexander (1883),[18]
(iii) Jeremiah (1884),[19]
(iv) James Wesley (1885),[20]
(v) Lorenzo (1887),[21]
(vi) Laura Maud (1888),[22]
(vii) David George (1889),[23]
(viii) Myrtle (1890),[24]
(ix) Lottie Bell (1893),[25]
(x) Albert (1895).[26]

---

[18] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1909*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS929; Reel: 61, Ancestry.com, 2007, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS929_61-0269/1177711?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302499/facts/citation/161852688913/edit/record, (accessed 28 Jul 2016).

[19] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, South Norwich, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_66-0693/1214756?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302500/facts/citation/161852688936/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jan 2019).

[20] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_78-0272/1617999?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302498/facts/citation/161852688890/edit/record, (accessed 24 Jan 2019).

[21] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_83-0731/1639325?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302497/facts/citation/161852688868/edit/record, (accessed 25 Jan 2019).

[22] *1901 Census of Canada, Norwich (South/Sud), Oxford (south/sud), Ontario*, Page: 10; Family No: 125, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000093234/6493569?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302500/facts/citation/700076182606/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jan 2019).

[23] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010*, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS930_9-1164/1019834?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302496/facts/citation/700076187192/edit/record, (accessed 28 Jan 2019).

[24] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, South Norwich, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/ONMS929_100-0631/1042189?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302501/facts/citation/161852688957/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

[25] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/onms929_117-0292/346493?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302506/facts/citation/702094210975/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

[26] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/onms929_128-0088/415560?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200015508218/facts/citation/702094215074/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

2. (i) Herbert Henry Chase (1879 - ?):

(Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Herbert was born on 18 Jun 1879 in South Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario. (His birth record shows the month, "June," clearly written out in full, and in the 1911 Canadian Census, Herbert (31) reported his birthdate as 18 June 1879, but thereafter, he submited a birthdate of July 18th to all authorities. Strange.) His mother, Emily Talbot, was a mere girl of fifteen, working on the farm of Elijah and Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Chase. Adelaide's father, Israel Talbot, and Emily's (step) grandfather, Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, were brothers, making Adelaide and Emily first cousins, once removed. Emily was one of fifteen children born to Lorenzo Talbot, and no doubt Adelaide had helped her cousin Lorenzo out by giving him one less mouth to feed and gaining help around her farmhouse in the bargain. When Herbert was born out-of-wedlock, and Emily was about to marry a local farmer, Albert Wayner, Adelaide kept Herbert and raised him as her own son. He appeared as Herbert Chase (2) in the 1881 Canadian Census.[27]

In the 1891 Canadian Census, Herbert (12) was still with his adoptive parents.[28] At the time of the 1901 Census, Herbert (21) was working full time on his adoptive father's farm.[29]

Herbert grew up on the Elijah Chase farm, Lot 10, Concession 7, South Norwich. His mother, wife of Albert A. Wayner, may have been living on Lot 7 Concession 10, a short distance away. That was the property of Albert's father, Jeremiah Wayner, who had died in 1878. Albert may have been farming that land when he married Emily in 1883.

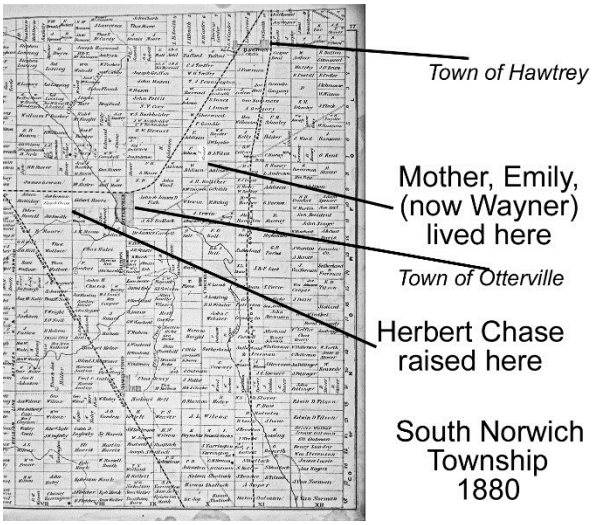
---

[27] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913*, South Norwich, Oxford, Ontario, "Herbert," Op. cit.

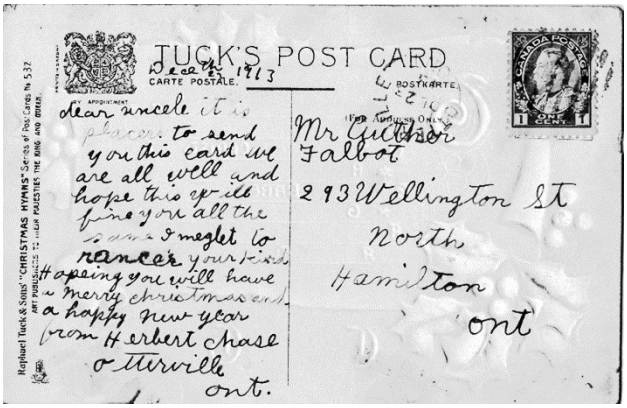
1881 Census of Canada, Norwich South, Oxford South, Ontario; Roll: C_13267; Page: 25; Family No: 129, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1577/31229_C_13267-00012/253009?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/161852688985/edit/record, (accessed 21 Jul 2016).

[28] *1891 Census of Canada, Norwich South, Oxford South, Ontario*; Roll: T-6361; Family No: 87, Ancestry.com Operations Inc.2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1274/30953_148163-00231/2765067?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/161852688982/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

[29] *1901 Census of Canada, Norwich (South/Sud), Oxford (south/sud), Ontario*; Page: 13; Family No: 151, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000093237/6493688?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/161852688984/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).


Town of Hawtrey
Mother, Emily, (now Wayner) lived here
Town of Otterville
Herbert Chase raised here
South Norwich Township 1880

Did Herbert know that he was "adopted?" Did he know who his biological mother was? There is one piece of evidence that suggests that he did. He knew that Arthur Talbot in Hamilton was his uncle. Arthur was one of Emily's brothers. In 1913, when Herbert was thirty-four, he sent a postcard from Otterville to his Uncle Arthur.



Rescued from a dumpster in St. Catharines, ON
Courtesy of Brian Narhi, historian

On 23 Oct 1908, Herbert (29) married Mabel Violet Pollard (17), daughter of Lincoln Pollard and Alzina (**LANG**) Pollard, at Tillsonburg, Oxford County. Her parents' names were recorded as John Pollard and Ina Lane in her marriage registration.[30] Other Pollard family trees trace her lineage to Great Britain, so Violet was likely Caucasian.

On 24 Nov 1909, Herbert Chase (28), farm labourer, arrived at the border crossing from Niagara Falls, ON, to Niagara Falls, NY, and applied for admittance. He said that his background was English and that his last permanent residence was at Ingersoll, Ontario. His final destination was "England" via New York City. He had in his possession $400 and a

[30] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_136-0876/3118578?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/161852688983/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

ticket to New York City. He said he had been in the U.S. before, in 1908, in Maine, and had left there in Nov 1908. He was described as 5' 5" tall, with "fair" complexion, brown hair and blue eyes.[31] The 1911 Canadian Census recorded Herbert (31) and Mabel (20), working the farm of his adoptive father, who died 18 Jan 1908 at age sixty-four.[32] The widow, Adelaide (66), was still in the house.[33]

1919
Signature at age 40
On statement of intention
to immigrate to U.S.

On 5 Nov 1919, Herbert arrived at Montreal, Quebec. (His wife's paternal grandmother was from Montreal.) Here he made a statement, to U.S. Immigration, of his intent to enter the United States. He said he was thirty-eight, occupation - "garage man," married, able to read and write English, a Canadian of "Irish" descent, last residing in Hamilton, where his wife was currently residing, and that he was travelling to Northfield, Vermont, but could not provide the address of his destination. He was carrying $21. He was described as 5' 3", with "dark" complexion, brown hair and grey eyes. He gave his birthplace as Canada, specifically in Hoartery [*sic*], meaning Hawtrey, South Norwich Township, Oxford County, Ontario. He said he was seeking to establish permanent U.S. residency.[34]

---

[31] *Border Crossings: From Canada to U.S., 1895-1956*, "Herbert Chase," Log book entry, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/m1464_111-0213/4228296?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700168495723/edit/record#?imageId=m1464_111-0213, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

[32] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938, 1943-1944, and Deaths Overseas*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_138-0128/1108460?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303590/facts/citation/161852695835/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

[33] *1911 Census of Canada, Oxford South, Ontario*, South Norwich, District: 107; Sub-district 5; Page 11; Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e081_e002010853/5628142?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303229/facts/citation/161852694026/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

[34] *Border Crossings: From Canada to U.S., 1895-1956*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, Log-book entry, Line 21, page 1, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/m1464_384-0242/920305?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700085193840/edit/record,

and

Log-book entry, Line 21, page 2

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/m1464_384-0242/920305?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700085193840/edit/record#?imageId=m1464_384-0243, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

U.S. Naturalization Records Indexes, 1794-1995, *Detroit District Court*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1192/M1917_38-1537/2745721?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700168495401/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jan 2019).

On 10 Nov 1919, Herbert Chase appeared in the District Court at Detroit, Michigan, seeking to become a U.S. citizen. He swore to the following information:

That he was Herbert Henry Chase, age forty, a carpenter. He described himself as white (already printed on the form), having a "dark" complexion, "brown" hair, and "grey" eyes. He was born in Hoartery [*sic*], Ontario, on 18 July 1879. [Hawtrey, Ontario, was a little town in South Norwich, Oxford County, just a bit east of Otterville, now abandoned and called a ghost town.] He gave his current residence as 1214 Bellview Avenue, Detroit. He claimed to have immigrated to the United Stated from "Quebec, Canada," via the Canadian Pacific Railway. His last foreign residence was "Hamilton Canada." He said his wife's name was Mabel and that her current address was unknown. He said his point of entry was Richford, Vermont, on 3 March 1919. He gave a birthdate of 29 Jul 1879. (His actual birthdate was 29 Jun 1879, but on other occasions he gave the July date on documents, perhaps actually believing it was true.)[35]

The 1920 U.S. Census found Herbert H. Chase (40) in Detroit, Michigan, a "Roomer" in the home of Harry Gaygen, 1100 Meldrum Avenue. He gave his status as "Alien," having immigrated in 1919. His color or race was recorded as "W(hite)", his status as "M(arried)." He declared that he could read and write and that he and his parents had been born in Canada. He gave his occupation as "Fatter-hand" for an "Automobile Co." (I found no online explanation of "fatter-hand.") His wife was not with him.[36] The 1920 Detroit City Directory has an entry that reads "Chase Herbert autowkr b7382 (44) Cameron av." The directory's List of Abbreviations on page 789 shows that the "b" before the address indicates he was boarding at 7382 Cameron Avenue. I found no explanation for the "(44)" before the street name.[37] Back in Canada, Herbert was missing from the 1921 Canadian Census in South Norwich.

On 27 Apr 1942, a Herbert Henry Chase (62), self-employed, with birthdate 18 Jul 1879, completed a WWII Draft registration card, claiming he had been born in New York City. He was described as "White," 5' 2", 110 lb, "Light" complexion, brown hair, and grey eyes. He was living in Oklahoma City, OK, at 615 N. W. 3rd Street. He named Earl Williams, 1213 W. 2nd Street as the "person who will always know your address." [38]

---

[35] *Michigan, Federal Naturalization Records, 1887-1931*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61201/007792361_01137/112772?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700085195054/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jan 2019).

[36] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 15, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_814; Page: 15A; Enumeration District: 465; Image: 488, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311652-00488/25983037?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700085195990/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jan 2019).

[37] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1920*, page 1012, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7292860/438231808?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/700085921025/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jan 2019).

[38] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1002/004139699_01192/11932386?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/702094599068/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jan 2019).

1942
Signature at age 62
On WWII Draft registration card

In the 1951 Oklahoma City Directory, there is a Herbert Chase, "carpenter," residing at 300 S.W 3rd Street, apartment 5.[39] There are Oklahoma city directory records for other persons named Herbert Chase:

1908 – Herbert Chase, train and C R I & P railway;
1921 – Herbert W Chase, sign pntr rms401 W. California av;
1922 – H. W. 21 S Hudson av;
1923 – Herbert W. Chase, carp(enter), rms rear 911 N. Harvey av;
1937 – H. H. Chase lab(orer) r125 S Hudson av;
1939 – H. H. Chase, carp(enter) h615 NW 3d; 1940 – Harry D. Chase, (wife Lucy A.) manager of a trucking company;
1941 – H. H. Chase, carp h615 NW 3d.

This makes it impossible to tell if any of these are our Herbert Henry Chase. I found no death record.

Herbert Henry Chase and Mabel Violet Pollard had the following children:

(i) Amy (1909),
(ii) Bertha (1911),
3. (iii) Stella (1912),
4. (iv) Clarence (1916),
(v) Gordon (1917),
(vi) Steven Lloyd (1922).

(i) Amy Chase (1909 - 1994):

(Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Amy was born 12 Sep 1909 in South Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario.[40] She was listed on the farm of her "grandmother," now the widow Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Chase, in the 1911 Canadian Census. She was a one-year-old, the only child in the home. Both of her parents, Herbert and Mabel Violet were there, her father working the farm, since Elijah Chase had died in 1908.[41]

In the 1921 Canadian Census, Amy (11) was listed as a servant in the household of Edwin John McMartin (42) and his wife, Jessie Elinor [*sic*] (39) in West Nissouri Township,

---

[39] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, City Directory, 1951*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/13197427/789023266?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302503/facts/citation/ 702094599480/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jan 2019).

[40] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/VRBCAN1908_102546-01281/2268540?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303229/facts/citation/ 161852694027/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

[41] *1911 Census of Canada, Oxford South, Ontario*, South Norwich, District: 107; Sub-district 5; Page 11; Op. cit.

just north of South Norwich.[42] Where were her mother and siblings? Two siblings were in an orphanage in Hamilton, Ontario.[43]

Amy must have married Earl Allen some time before 1962, when Amy "clerk" appeared beside Earl Allen, "retired," in the 1962 Voters List for St. Antoine-Westmount, Montreal, Quebec living at 2055 St. Antoine Street.[44] In the 1963 Voters List, they were again recorded there, but Amy's occupation had become "waitress." There was also a Bessie Allen at that address.[45] But it is confusing to note that there is an Amy Allen, "counter girl," recorded in the 1957 Voters List for St. Antoine-Westmount, living at 2259 St. Antoine Street with a group of people that didn't include Earl.[46]

Amy (**CHASE**) Allen died on 28 Dec 1994 in Outremont, Montreal Region, Quebec, Canada, and was buried in Cimetière Mont-Royal.[47]

Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice knew her Aunt Amy. She had no children. When Amy died in Quebec, she left all her belongings to her sister, Stella. (**CHASE**) Allen.[48]

"Amy ended up as a servant," said Linda during our first interview.

(ii) Bertha Chase (1911 - 1911):

(Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Bertha was born on 9 Feb 1911 in South Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario.[49] She lived only a few hours, dying on 10 Feb 1911 at about two AM.[50]

---

[42] *1921 Census of Canada, Nissouri West (Township), Middlesex East*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_071-e002943019/1098360?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303229/facts/citation/ 161852694028/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

[43] *1921 Census of Canada, Ward No 3, Hamilton West, Ontario*; Page Number: 12, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_063-e002931732/774957?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/ 71322150/person/200015461362/facts/citation/700076074665/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

[44] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, St. Antoine-Westmount*, *1962*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302070-00236/3836930?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303229/facts/citation/ 702095200006/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jan 2019).

[45] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, St. Antoine-Westmount, 1963*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302272-00088/25178285?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303229/facts/citation/ 702095732420/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jan 2019).

[46] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, St. Antoine-Westmount, 1957*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301814-00743/84171264?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303229/facts/citation/ 702095734797/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jan 2019).

[47] *Canada, Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Outremont, Montreal Region, Quebec, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/108249647, (accessed 18 Jan 2019).

[48] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

[49] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/31527_211846-00229/2466240?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/80880242/person/34437604843/facts/citation/ 202990206638/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

(v) Gordon Chase (1917 - ?):

(Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

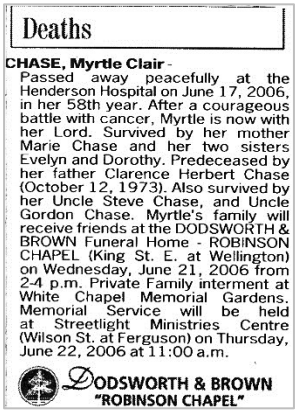
The first record I have for Gordon is the 1921 Canadian Census. His parents had placed him in an orphanage, the Home for the Friendless and Infants Home, 170 Caroline St., Ward 3, Hamilton, Ontario. His age was recorded as four, too young to be able to read and write.[51]

The 2002 Hamilton phone book has a listing for a Gordon S. Chase, 4 N Ferguson Ave N, Hamilton, Ontario.[52] I found no death record for Gordon. There was some estrangement between him and the rest of the family.[53]

(vi) Lloyd Chase (1922 - ?):

(Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

The only record I have for Lloyd is the 1921 Canadian Census. His parents had placed him in the Home for the Friendless and Infants Home, 170 Caroline St., Ward 3, Hamilton, Ontario. His age was recorded as three.[54] The newspaper announcement of the death of Myrtle Chase, a daughter of his brother, Clarence Chase, reports that she was survived by two uncles: Gordon Chase and Steve Chase. There is no other Steve Chase in the family, so perhaps Lloyd was Steven Lloyd.



Deaths

CHASE, Myrtle Clair - Passed away peacefully at the Henderson Hospital on June 17, 2006, in her 58th year. After a courageous battle with cancer, Myrtle is now with her Lord. Survived by her mother Marie Chase and her two sisters Evelyn and Dorothy. Predeceased by her father Clarence Herbert Chase (October 12, 1973). Also survived by her Uncle Steve Chase, and Uncle Gordon Chase. Myrtle's family will receive friends at the DODSWORTH & BROWN Funeral Home - ROBINSON CHAPEL (King St. E. at Wellington) on Wednesday, June 21, 2006 from 2-4 p.m. Private Family interment at White Chapel Memorial Gardens. Memorial Service will be held at Streetlight Ministries Centre (Wilson St. at Ferguson) on Thursday, June 22, 2006 at 11:00 a.m.

DODSWORTH & BROWN "ROBINSON CHAPEL"

Death announcement
Courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

---

[50] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_167-0770/1200055?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/80880242/person/34437604843/facts/citation/ 202990206152/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jan 2019).

[51] *1921 Census of Canada, Ward No 3, Hamilton West, Ontario*; Page Number: 12, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_063-e002931732/774957? backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200015461362/facts/citation/ 700076074665/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jan 2019).

[52] *Canadian Phone and Address Directories, 1995-2002, Hamilton Ontario 2002,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8820&h=831838&ssrc= pt&tid=71322150&pid=200015461362&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jan 2019).

[53] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

[54] Ibid.

3. (iii) Stella Chase (1912 - ?):

(Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Photo courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

Stella was born on 29 Jan 1912 in South Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario, in the farmhouse of Mrs. Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Chase, widow of Elijah Chase (1844-1908).[55] Stella is missing from the 1921 Canadian Census, because her parents put her and some of her siblings into an orphanage in Hamilton while they went to Detroit to look for work. Granddaughter, Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice shared what her grandmother, Stella told her about that experience:

> [The children] were all put in an orphanage. They really didn't know each other [afterward]. Amy ended up as a servant at [age] eleven. Grandma [Stella] said she never forgave her parents for that, because there was no reason for them to put them in an orphanage, she said. So, she was really bitter about that. She said, "I don't care if I ever see them [her parents].[56]

On 30 Aug 1927, Stella Chase (15) married Harry Edward Allen (29) in Hamilton, Ontario. They had both been living in nearby Millgrove, working on neighbouring farms.

> [Harry] was a British Home Child. He was brought to Hamilton, to the National Children's Home. And then he was put on a farm in Millgrove [Ontario] where he met my grandmother [Stella Chase], because she was on a farm a couple of doors down. And my mum [Joyce] was there with them in Millgrove.[57]

British Home Children

The Talbot Family story includes another significant episode in the history of Canada, namely British Home Children. In 2007, Stella's daughter, Joyce (**CHASE-ALLEN**) Adams wrote to the National Children's Home (NCH) in London, England, seeking information about her father, and the British Home Children system. Part of the reply provides a glimpse of how her father became one of the British children shipped to Canada:

---

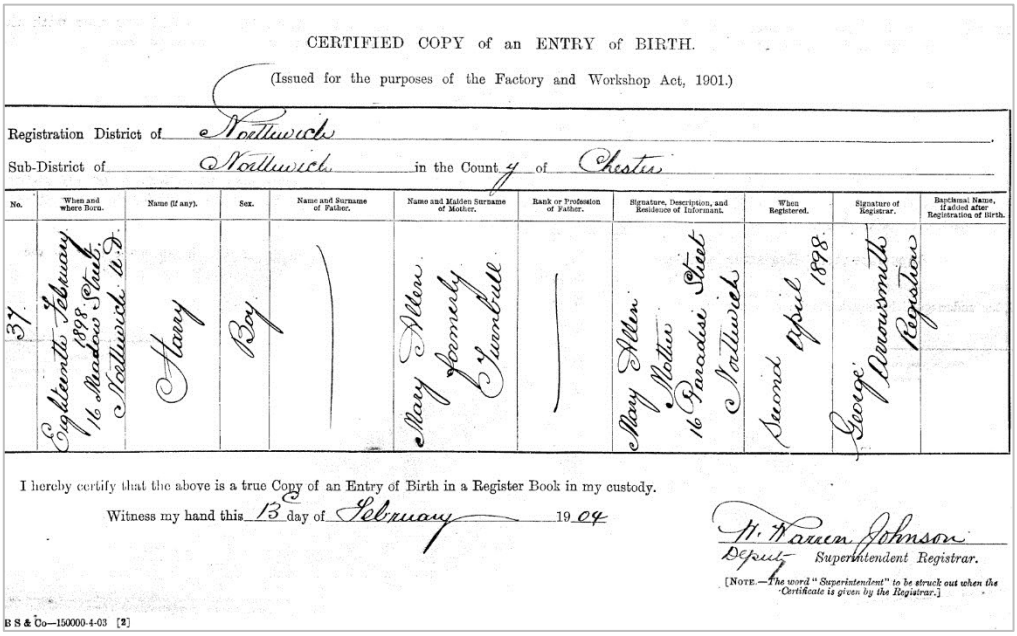
[55] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1858-1913, Oxford, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/32915_257358-00192/2528786?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/161852693979/edit/record, (accessed 30 Jan 2019).

[56] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

[57] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

> Your father first came to the notice of NCH in February 1904 when the Master of the Northwich Workhouse wrote about four boys asking NCH to offer them accommodation . . .
>
> The workhouse was for people who had no means of support and in the case of children, they were usually orphans whose parents were dead [*sic*]. No name is given for his father. I am enclosing a copy of his birth certificate which also indicates his mother's name was Mary and this says formerly Turnbull. This to me indicates that she was married, and her maiden name was Turnbull. However, because no father's name is on his birth certificate, I would interpret this as meaning he was born outside of marriage. This would have been very difficult for his mother in those days and may well have accounted for the fact that your father was put in the workhouse either before or after her death rather than being cared for by his extended family. She may well have been living in the workhouse when she died.
>
> As far as children in the workhouse were concerned, it was like being admitted to care, today. The legal guardian was the local authority and permission had to be gained from that guardian to all plans for the child. NCH accepted your father into its home in Edgworth [*sic*], Lancashire and when he was being considered for migration to Canada, the guardian's permission had to be obtained . . .
>
> It was NCH's policy to keep in regular contact with the boys, usually by post and they were also visited twice a year. You will see that in 1914, your father left his work and for a while no-one knew where he was. Your documents show that he did in fact enlist.[58]

[58] Joan Kerry, Child Migrant Officer, National Children's Home, 85 Highbury Park, London, UK, letter of 6 Sep 2007 to Mrs. Joyce Adams, Ancaster, Ontario.



CERTIFIED COPY of an ENTRY of BIRTH.

(Issued for the purposes of the Factory and Workshop Act, 1901.)

Registration District of Northwich

Sub-District of Northwich in the County of Chester

No.	When and where Born.	Name (if any).	Sex.	Name and Surname of Father.	Name and Maiden Surname of Mother.	Rank or Profession of Father.	Signature, Description, and Residence of Informant.	When Registered.	Signature of Registrar.	Baptismal Name, if added after Registration of birth.
37.	Eighteenth February 1898 16 Meadow Street Northwich	Harry	Boy		Mary Allen formerly Swanbrick		Mary Allen 16 Meadow Street Northwich	Second April 1898	George Beaumont Registrar	

I hereby certify that the above is a true Copy of an Entry of Birth in a Register Book in my custody.

Witness my hand this 13 day of February 1904

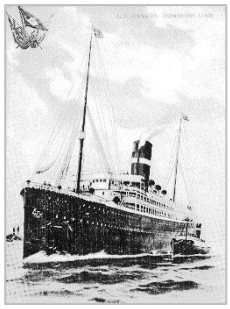
H. Warren Johnson
Deputy Superintendent Registrar.

[NOTE.—The word "Superintendent" to be struck out when the Certificate is given by the Registrar.]

B S & Co—150000-4-03 [2]

Image courtesy of Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

On 16 Jul 1908, Harvey Allen (10), a.k.a. Harry Allen, left Liverpool, U.K., aboard the S.S. Canada, bound for Canada, and arrived at Montreal, Quebec, on 24 Jul 1908.[59]



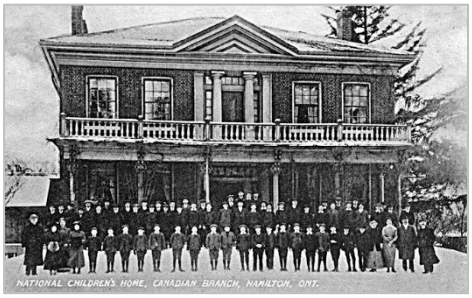
S.S. Canada, Dominion Line

60

His first destination was the National Children's Home in Hamilton, Ontario.

[59] British Home Children Registry, http://www.britishhomechildrenregistry.com/Person/bhcInfo/1316, (accessed 15 Nov 2016).

[60] British Home Children in Canada, "Ships the BHC Came On," https://canadianbritishhomechildren.weebly.com/ships-the-bhc-came-on.html, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).



Original building,
1050 Main St. East
which closed in 1931

In May 1873, the first group of children had been sent out. Thomas Stephenson, the National Children's Home founder and Principal, had accompanied them and described the Hamilton, Ontario, home and system for placement of the children. The following is an extract from his report:

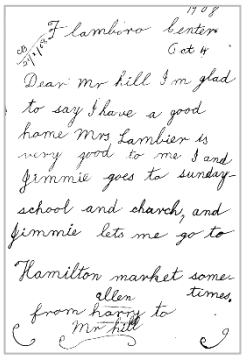
> The well-built brick Home on the property was to serve three purposes. First of all, it was meant to receive the young emigrants upon their arrival. Their dormitory, dining room, and lavatory were located in a large wooden house behind the brick house. The Home was also open to shelter any child who was returned from their placements; and it was a residence and office for the supervisor, who corresponded with the children and visited them at regular intervals.
>
> Once a party of children arrived in Hamilton, a notice was placed in the local newspaper. When the applications for the children were received, each applicant was sent a questionnaire to fill out including 'the sort of boy or girl he desired to have.' This had to be returned with a certificate of character signed preferably by a Christian minister or magistrate.
>
> Children were divided into three categories: those who were younger than five or six years old were to be adopted; those who were eight or nine were to be 'raised' by families – receiving regular schooling and proper clothing – in return for doing light work around the home and those older children who were to work on a farm, in a shop or in a house for a negotiated sum, in addition to board and lodging. In all cases, the agreement reserved to [*sic*] the right to withdraw the child if he was improperly treated.
>
> At first, both boys and girls were sent out, but by the end of the 1890s, mostly boys were sent. The Home in Hamilton at 1050 Main St. East closed in 1931 after an estimated 3400 emigrated British Home Children passed through its doors.[61]

The children were encouraged to correspond with their assigned governor back in the National Children's Home in Hamilton, and it was standard practice to visit a child at their

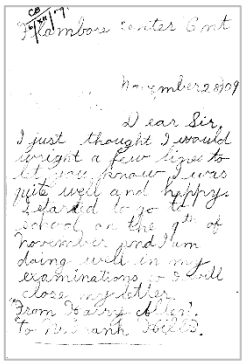
[61] British Home Child Group International, "The National Children's Home – Canadian Branch in Hamilton, Ontario," http://britishhomechild.com/the-national-childrens-home-canadian-branch-in-hamilton-ontario, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

placement twice each year. The child's letters provide a glimpse of what his life was like, though the writing may have been overseen by the hosting family member.

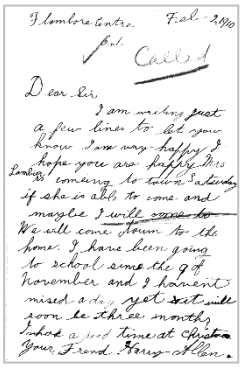
Harry (10) arrived in Canada in late July, 1908. He began writing to his governor, Mr. Frank Hills, on 4 Oct 1908. The errors in the accompanying text are in the original letters.



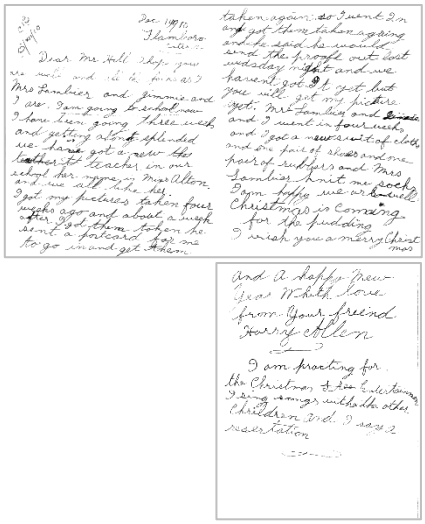
Flamboro Center
Oct 4 1908
Dear Mr hill [*sic*] Im[*sic*] glad to say I have a good home Mrs Lambier is very good to me I and Jimmies goes [*sic*] to sunday-school [*sic*] and church, and Jimmie lets me go to Hamilton market sometimes.
from harry allen to Mr hill



Flambore [*sic*] Center Ont
November 28)09
Dear Sir
I just thought I would wright [*sic*] a few lines to let you know I was quite well and happy. I started to go to school on the 9th of November and I am doing well in m examinations so I will close my letter
From Harry Allen.
To Mr Frank Hills.



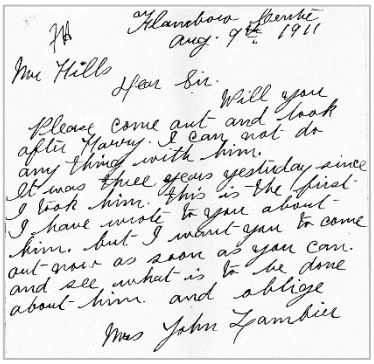
Flambore [*sic*] Center Ont
Feb 2, 1910
Dear Sir
I am writing to let you know I am very happy I hope you are happy Mrs Lambier is comeing [*sic*] to town [Hamilton] Saturday if she is able to come and maybe I will come to [sic] We will come down to the home.
I have been going to school since the 9 of November and I havent [*sic*] mised [*sic*] a day yet it will soon be three months. I had a good time at Christmas
Your Frend [*sic*] Harry Allen



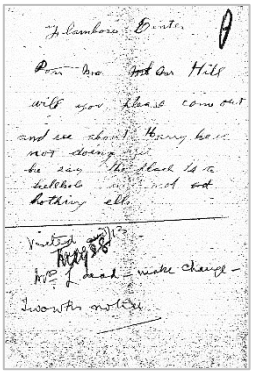
Dec 11, 1910
Flamboro Center P O
Dear Mr Hill I hope you are well and all the folks as Mrs Lambier and Jimmie and I are. I am going to school now I have been going three weeks and getting along splended [*sic*] we have got a new ~~the teather tt~~ teacher in our school her name is Miss Alton. and we all like her.
I got my pictures taken four weeks ago and about a week after I got then taken he sent a postcard for me to go in and get them taken againg [*sic*] and he said he would send the proofs out last wedsday [*sic*] and we havent [*sic*] got It yet but you will get my picture yet. Mrs Lambier and Jimmie and I went in [to town] and I got a new suit of cloths [*sic*] and one pair of shoes and one pair of rubbers and Mrs Lambier knot me socks I am happy we are well Christmas is coming for the pudding I wish you a merry Christmas and a happy New Year Whith [*sic*] love from your friend Harry Allen

I am practing [*sic*] for the Christmas Entertainmen [sic] I sing songs with the other chrildren [*sic*] and I say a resertation [*sic*]

However, the picture painted by Harry was very one-sided, as these letters from Mrs. Lambier showed:



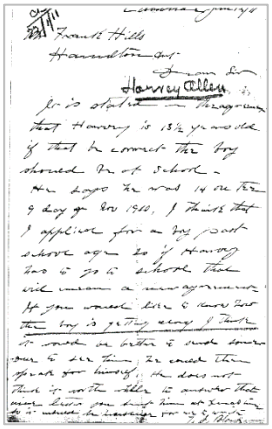
Flamboro Centre
Aug. 9th 1911
Mr. Hills
Dear Sir
Will you
Please come out and look after Harry. I can not do any thing with him. It was three years yesterday since I took him. This is the first I have wrote [*sic*] you about him. But I want you to come out now as soon as you can. And see what is to be done about him.
and oblige
Mrs John Lambier



Flamboro Centre
Dear Mr Hill
will you please come out and see about Harry
he is not doing rit [right]
he say [*sic*] the place is a hellhole and not nothing ells [*sic*]

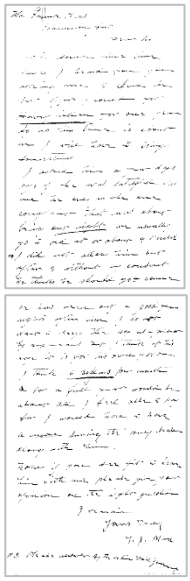
On the letter received, Hills wrote:
Visited June 13 [overwritten with May 28.]
Mrs L. dead - make change
Two wks notice

Harry spent some time with a Mr. Black, one of the many farmers who were not altruistic; some, although kind, saw the children as cheap labour.



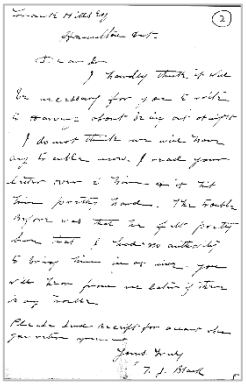
June 12/11
Frank Hills
Hamilton Ont
Dear Sir
It is stated in the agreement that Harry is 13½ years old if that be correct the boy should be at school.
He says he was 14 on the 9 day Nov 1910. I think I applied for a boy past school age so if Harry has to go to school that will mean a new agreement.
If you would like to know how the boy is getting along I think it would be better to send someone to see him he could then speak for himself.
He does not think it worth while to answer that nice letter you sent him of Xmas time so it would be [*illegible*] for us to write.
M.J. Black

Mr. Black reported a small difficulty controlling Harry.



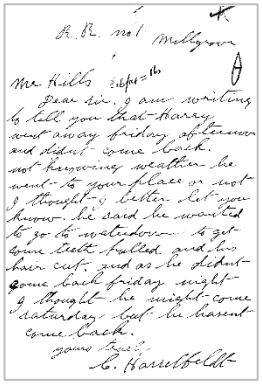
Mr Frank Hills,
Hamilton Ont
Dear Sir
It is some little time since I heard from you asking me to send the best offer I could for Harry Allen for over a year. So as his time is about in I will have to bring something I asked him a few days ago if he was satisfied with me He only made one complaint – that was about being out nights we usually go to bed at or about 9 o'clock & I did not allow him out after & without my consent He thinks he should go & come he has been out a good few nights after nine I do not want to keep the boy as a prisoner by any means but I think at his age it is for his own good.
I think 6 dollars per month for a full year would be about all I feel able to pay for I would have to have a man during the Busy Season along with him.
Now if you see fit to leave him with me please give your opinion on the night question
I remain
Yours truly
T.J. Black
P.S. Please answer by the return mail if convenient

It appears that Mr Hills sent a reply that helped remedy the situation.



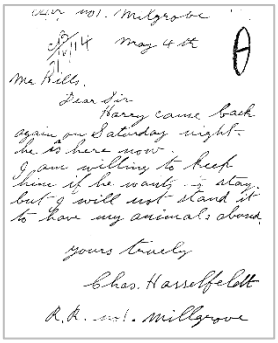
Frank Hills Esq
Hamilton Ont
Dear Sir
I hardly think it will be necessary for you to write to Harry about being out at night
I do not think we will have any trouble now. I read your letter over to him and it hit him pretty hard. The trouble before was that he felt pretty sure that I had no authority to bring him in at night. You will hear from me later if there is any trouble.
Please send receipt for account when you return ??
Yours truly
T.J. Black

Later, during a placement with a Mr. Hasselfeldt in Millgrove, Ontario, Harry took off "after being reproved by Boss for cruelty to stock." [62]



R.R. no 1
Millgrove
Mr Hills
Dear Sir, I am writing to tell you that Harry went away friday [*sic*] afternoon and didn't come back. Not knowing weather [*sic*] he went to your place or not I thought I better let you know. he said he wanted to go to waterdown to get some teeth pulled and his hair cut. and as he didn't come back friday night I thought he might come back saturday but he hasent [*sic*] come back.
Yours truely [*sic*]
C. Hasselfeldt

He came back the next day.



May 4th
Mr Hills,
Dear Sir
Harry came back again in Saturday night. he is here now. I am willing to keep him if he wants to stay. but I will not stand it to have my animals abused.
Yours truly
Chas. Hasselfeldt
R.R. no 1. Millgrove

It was not the last time Harry would disappear. On 22 May 1914, Mr. Bolden, after a visit to Harry's placement filed this report:

> His employer having reported to the Home that the Boy had left his place and that he had no knowledge as to where he had gone, I was delegated by the Governor of the Home on the above date to try and place him. Accordingly I went to the neighborhood in which he had lived ever since coming to this country (six years ago) and though I by permission of the teachers announced in three public schools the object of my visit to the community, enquired [*sic*] at the Post Office Blacksmith shop and spent the day in my search. I failed to get any clue whatever as to his present whereabouts, except that the Son of his first Employer with whom he had lived five years said that he believed he was in the city (Hamilton) as he had often heard him speak of going to live in the city.[63]

[62] Frank Hills, Note in Harry Allen's file, 1 May 1914, courtesy of Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice.
[63] S.W. Bolden, *Visitors' Report*, 22 May 1914, courtesy of Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice.

It turned out that Harry, like so many young men, had responded to the call to go to war, and had gone to Kingston, Ontario, where he enlisted in the Canadian army. On 5 Nov 1914, in Kingston, Ontario, Harry was "attested into the 21st Battalion" Canadian Expeditionary Forces, for service in WWI. At the time he would have been only sixteen. He lied about his age, claiming to have been born in 1895, representing himself as nineteen years old. He said that his father was Samuel Allen and his mother unknown. A copy of his birth certificate which he obtained many years later showed that his father was unknown and his mother was "Mary Allen, formerly Turnbull."

Harry served in France and Belgium. His service record is peppered with bouts of illness, typical of the effects of the conditions under which he was fighting: pleurisy, shell shock, PUO (Pyrexia of Unknown Origin i.e. a fever of unknown cause), a wart surgically removed, an abscess of the inner ear, and eczema and infection of the middle ear. He earned the 1914-15 Star, British War Medal, and Victory Medals. (His complete military history can be found online.)[64] Unfortunately, he came home with a drinking problem.

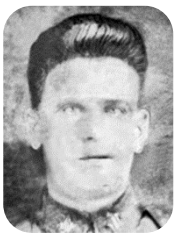


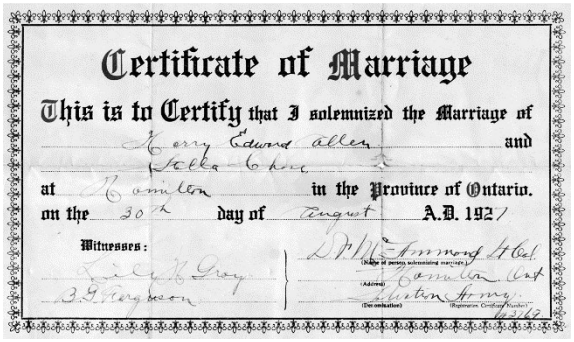
Photo courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

On 30 Aug 1927, Harry Edward Allen (29) married Stella Chase (15). At the time of the marriage licence application, Stella said she knew her father was Herbert Chase, but didn't know the name of her mother. Harry said his father was Samuel Allen, but didn't know the name of his mother. Because Stella was not legal marrying age, permission had to be obtain from her legal guardian. Across the bottom of the marriage licence was written "Stella Chase is a ward [of] Hamilton Children's Aid Society," signed by Edward J. Burns, Local Supr. C.A.S.[65] The marriage was performed by D. F. M. Ammond, Lt. Col., Salvation Army (certificate below). They continued to live in Millgrove, Ontario, a small rural community northwest of Hamilton, where both had worked on farms as youths.

---

[64] The 21st Battalion CEF, "Harry Edward Allen," http://21stbattalion.ca/tributeac/allen_eh.html, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

[65] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934, Hamilton, Wentworth, Ontario, Canada*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/32916_257396-01084/4034370?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/161852693983/edit/record, (accessed 30 Jan 2019).



Certificate of Marriage

This is to Certify that I solemnized the Marriage of Harry Edward Allen and Stella [illegible] at Hamilton in the Province of Ontario. on the 30th day of August A.D. 1927

Witnesses:

Document courtesy of Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

She [Stella] had my mum [Joyce] at age fourteen, and I've got a paper that was signed by the Children's Aid Society giving her [Stella] permission to marry my grandfather [Harry Edward Allen].[66]

On 4 Aug 1928, Stella Allen (16), "Housewife," with her babe in arms, Marie Bernadette, crossed the border into Detroit, Michigan. She was intending to become a permanent resident with her husband at 5628 Tillman, Detroit. Her last place of residence in Canada was given as the home of her brother, Clarence Chase, Wellandport, Ontario, a little town on the Welland River in the Niagara peninsula. She was described as 5' 3" tall, with "Fr [fair]" complexion, "Br[own]" hair, and "Br" eyes.[67]

Apparently the young couple didn't stay in Detroit. Twenty years later, the 1949 Voters List for Hamilton, Ontario, showed them to be living at 127½ Cathcart Street. With Stella (37), "machinist," and Harry (51), "labourer," were daughters Marie (21), "factory worker," and Joyce (23), "Housekeeper." [68]

In the 1957 Hamilton Voter's List, Stella (45), "labourer," and Harry (59), "shipper," were living at 102 Sanford Avenue North, together with their adult children: Marie, Robert, "truck driver," Roy, "driver," and Robert's wife Shirley, "housewife." [69] In the 1958 Voters List they are all at the same address, but now Stella was listed as "Firestone," and Harry "retired." [70]

---

[66] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

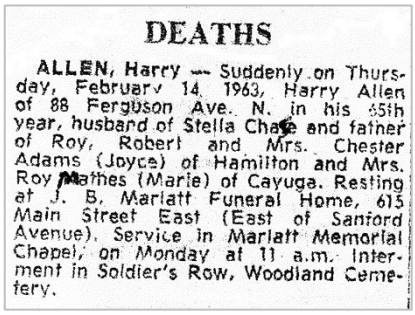
[67] *Detroit Border Crossings and Passenger and Crew Lists, 1905-1963*, *Detroit, Michigan, USA*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1070/mim1478_1-4707/4684?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/161852693981/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

[68] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton West, Hamilton, Ontario, 1849, 1949*, 4497 Page 2, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302458-01278/84594007?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/702101760701/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

[69] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton West, Hamilton, Ontario, 1849, 1957*, *4817 Page 2,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301887-00208/49097563?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/702101760440/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

[70] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton West, Hamilton, Ontario, 1849, 1958*, *4986 Page 2,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301983-00960/27447083?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/700334066154/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

Harry died 14 Feb 1963 in Hamilton, Ontario.

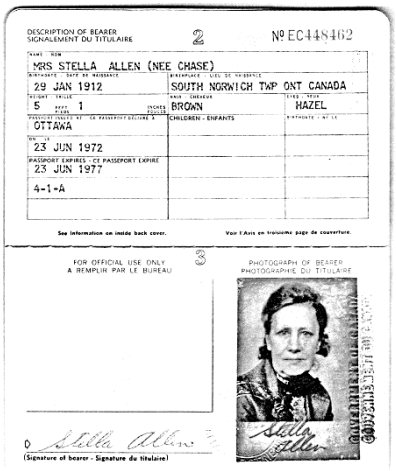


DEATHS

ALLEN, Harry — Suddenly on Thursday, February 14, 1963, Harry Allen of 88 Ferguson Ave. N. in his 65th year, husband of Stella Chase and father of Roy, Robert and Mrs. Chester Adams (Joyce) of Hamilton and Mrs. Roy Mathes (Marie) of Cayuga. Resting at J. B. Mariatt Funeral Home, 615 Main Street East (East of Sanford Avenue). Service in Mariatt Memorial Chapel, on Monday at 11 a.m. Interment in Soldier's Row, Woodland Cemetery.

Wearing his medals
Images courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

According to the 1963 Voters List, Stella (51) was living alone in Hamilton East at 540 King Street East, Apt B6.[71] The 1965 Voters List showed Stella (53), "stock cutter," at the same address, but sharing it with her son, Robert, "painter." [72]



DESCRIPTION OF BEARER / SIGNALEMENT DU TITULAIRE — 2 — Nº EC448462

MRS STELLA ALLEN (NEE CHASE)	
29 JAN 1912	SOUTH NORWICH TWP ONT CANADA
5 1	BROWN / HAZEL
OTTAWA	CHILDREN - ENFANTS
23 JUN 1972	
PASSPORT EXPIRES - CE PASSEPORT EXPIRE: 23 JUN 1977	
4-1-A	

See information on inside back cover. / Voir l'Avis en troisième page de couverture.

3 — FOR OFFICIAL USE ONLY / A REMPLIR PAR LE BUREAU — PHOTOGRAPH OF BEARER / PHOTOGRAPHIE DU TITULAIRE

(Signature of bearer - Signature du titulaire)

Passport issued in 1972
Photo courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

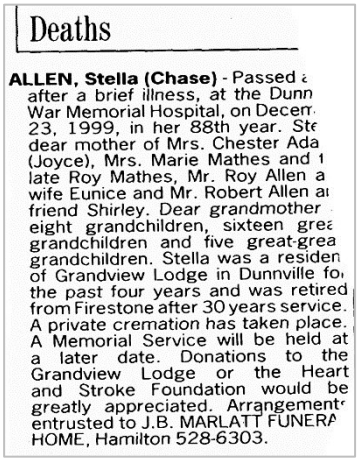
On 23 Dec 1999, Stella died at age eighty-seven, and was buried in Eastlawn Cemetery, Hamilton.[73]

---

[71] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton West, Hamilton, Ontario, 1849, 1963*, *5961 Page 2,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302283-01191/96881637?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/700334066280/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

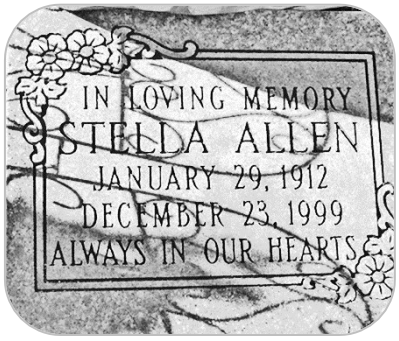
[72] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton West, Hamilton, Ontario, 1849, 1965*, *6346 Page 1,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302310-01584/84587931?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/702101760781/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

[73] *Canada, Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/169442654, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).



Deaths

ALLEN, Stella (Chase) - Passed a after a brief illness, at the Dunn War Memorial Hospital, on Decem 23, 1999, in her 88th year. Ste dear mother of Mrs. Chester Ada (Joyce), Mrs. Marie Mathes and l late Roy Mathes, Mr. Roy Allen a wife Eunice and Mr. Robert Allen a friend Shirley. Dear grandmother eight grandchildren, sixteen grea grandchildren and five great-grea grandchildren. Stella was a residen of Grandview Lodge in Dunnville fo the past four years and was retired from Firestone after 30 years service. A private cremation has taken place. A Memorial Service will be held at a later date. Donations to the Grandview Lodge or the Heart and Stroke Foundation would be greatly appreciated. Arrangement entrusted to J.B. MARLATT FUNERA HOME, Hamilton 528-6303.



[74]

Granddaughter Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice shared memories of Stella:

> We were very close. [She] and my mum, were very close, and my Aunt Marie. They were all very close. Actually, my Uncle Robert lived with my grandma and looked after her when she got very sick.
>
> [Stella] hard-working. She had to work to support the family because my grandfather was an alcoholic. She finally kicked him out. She worked at Firestone for thirty-five years, on the line, and got a pension from there. She worked all the time. She liked the horse races and going to movies. We had lots of fun with grandma. We'd always go and pick her up and take her out with us.
>
> I only met [my grandpa, Harry] once. He died in the 1960's when I was twelve or thirteen, but I'd only met him once that I can remember.
>
> And she [grandma] loved to sew, making quilts, and things . . . Gram couldn't cook. Oh no. Grandma couldn't even fry an egg. She was terrible. I think that's why she liked to go to work.[75]

Stella Chase and Harry Edward Allen had the following children:

5. (i) Joyce Irene (1926),
6. (ii) Marie Bernadette (1828),
7. (iii) Robert Allen (?),
   (iv) Roy (?).

---

[74] *CanadaGenWeb's Cemetery Project, Eastlawn Cemetery (Section: URN, Wentworth county, ON*, "Stella Allen, 1912-1999," http://geneofun.on.ca/names/photo/292337, (accessed 16 Jan 2019).

[75] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

Stella (14) and
her baby Joyce
Photo courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

(iii) Roy Allen (?):

(Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

The only records I found for Roy were Voters Lists. In the 1957 List, Roy, "driver," was living at 102 Sanford Avenue North, with his parents and siblings: Marie, Robert, "truck driver," and Robert's wife Shirley, "housewife." [76] By the time of the 1965 Voters List for Hamilton South, Roy "driver,"was living with his wife, Eunice, at 54 Fraser Avenue.[77] In the 1968 List, Roy "trkr" and Eunice were at 3 Cluny Avenue, in the Hamilton East Electoral District.[78]

4. (iv) Clarence Chase (1916 - 1973):

(Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 22 Jun 1935, when Clarence crossed into the United States at Niagara Falls NY, he gave his age as nineteen and his place of birth Hamilton, Ontario, making his approximate year of birth, 1916. He said he was a painter, by trade. As to relatives, he said he had none and that a friend in the country from which he was comng was the Salvation Army in Hamilton. His destination was Niagara Falls, NY, but gave no specific address. He was described as 5' 5" tall, with Fair Complexion, Brown hair, and Blue eyes. He was carrying $20.[79]

---

[76] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton West, Hamilton, Ontario, 1849, 1957*, *4817 Page 2,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301887-00208/49097563?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303227/facts/citation/702101760440/edit/record, (accessed 31 Jan 2019).

[77] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton South, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 6564 Page 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302311-00224/81964718?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455555/facts/citation/702104213059/edit/record, (accessed 5 Feb 2019).

[78] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton East, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 4541 Page 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302702-01373/10368552?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455555/facts/citation/702104213006/edit/record, (accessed 5 Feb 2019).

[79] *U.S., Border Crossings from Canada to U.S., 1895-1956*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/M1480_20-2126/4621413?backurl=

By the time of the 1945 Voters List for Hamilton East, Clarence Chase (29) "labourer" was married and living at 24 Emerald Street South, Hamilton.[80] The 1953 Voters List showed Clarence (37) "factory worker" and wife, unnamed, were living at 3 East 21st Street, Hamilton South.[81] By the time of the 1958 List, Clarence (42) "machinist" had married Marie. They were living at 659 Wellington Street South.[82] By the time of the 1963 Voters List, Clarence (52) was retired. Mrs. Mildred Chase was with him, presumably a second wife.[83] His grand-niece, Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice gives his year of death in Hamilton, Ontario, as 1973.

5. (i) Joyce Irene Allen (1926 - 2014):

(Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Obituary photo courtesy of Linda (**ADAMS**)

About her birth certificate, Joyce wrote:
"As you can see by the dates on my birth certificate my parents were not married when I was born.
I found this out when I ordered my birth certificate in 1981.
I always thought my [sur]name was Allen"
Image courtesy of
Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303226/facts/citation/161852693958/edit/record, (accessed 6 Feb 2019).

[80] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton East, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 3788 Page 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302424-00818/92275189?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303226/facts/citation/700168540402/edit/record, (accessed 6 Feb 2019).

[81] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton South, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 4802 Page 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301840-00278/54248546?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303226/facts/citation/700168540591/edit/record, (accessed 6 Feb 2019).

[82] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton South, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 5453 page 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_301983-01427/7278276?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303226/facts/citation/700334069299/edit/record, (accessed 6 Feb 2019).

[83] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Hamilton South, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, 4906 page 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302703-00291/63140606?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303226/facts/citation/700168540499/edit/record, (accessed 6 Feb 2019).

> Right after my mum was born, and after Aunt Marie was born, my grandmother and grandfather went to Detroit for work and took my Aunt Marie with them and left my mom on the farm in Millgrove with the people who had helped bring up grandma. So, she lived with them for four or five years when she was little. She was OK with that. She and grandma were very close; she understood, when they came back. My mum never had any hard feelings about it, I think because the people she was with were very good to her. She said people did what they had to do in those days.
>
> Joyce completed grade eight and then she was working. They were poor and didn't have much, and she said they went right to work.
>
> She stayed home and raised us. She loved to cook. She loved to sew.[84]

Joyce Irene Allen and Chester Henry Adams had the following children:

8. (i) Brian Stanley (1949),
9. (ii) Linda Darlene (1952).

6. (ii) Marie Bernadette Allen (1928 - 2002):

(Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

On 4 Aug 1928, when Marie was six months old, Stella took her into the U.S. at Detroit, Michigan, to join her "friend" Harry, at 5628 Tillman Street. That data suggests that Marie was born in early 1928. They were travelling from Millgrove, Ontario.[85]

Marie married Roy E. Mathes. She and Roy, labourer, appear in the Voters Lists of 1962, 1963, and 1965, living in Cayuga, Brant-Haldimand electoral district.[86] They appear in the Voters List for Norfolk-Haldimand electoral district in 1968, 1972, and 1974, living on Echo Street.[87] In 1972, Roy was listed as "Roy E. Mathes, salesman."

---

[84] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

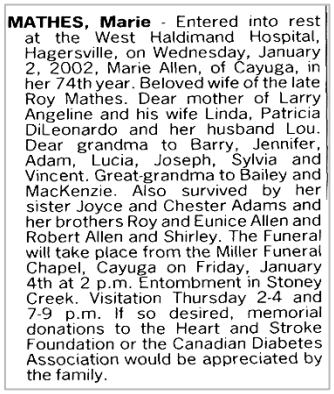
[85] *Detroit Border Crossings and Passenger and Crew Lists, 1905-1957*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1070/mim1478_1-4601/4578?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200015458928/facts/citation/700077871203/edit/record, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).

[86] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Brant-Haldimand 1962*, No. 1007, Page 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302035-01010/2668840?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455554/facts/citation/702129602781/edit/record, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).

Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Brant-Haldimand 1963, No. 1096, Page 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302280-01105/38409613?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455554/facts/citation/702129603379/edit/record, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).

Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Brant-Haldimand 1965, No. 1138, Page 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302307-01141/19055350?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455554/facts/citation/702129602525/edit/record, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).

[87] *Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Norfolk-Haldimand 1968*, No. 11615, Page 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302707-00657/15297717?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455554/facts/citation/702129602683/edit/record, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).



MATHES, Marie - Entered into rest at the West Haldimand Hospital, Hagersville, on Wednesday, January 2, 2002, Marie Allen, of Cayuga, in her 74th year. Beloved wife of the late Roy Mathes. Dear mother of Larry Angeline and his wife Linda, Patricia DiLeonardo and her husband Lou. Dear grandma to Barry, Jennifer, Adam, Lucia, Joseph, Sylvia and Vincent. Great-grandma to Bailey and MacKenzie. Also survived by her sister Joyce and Chester Adams and her brothers Roy and Eunice Allen and Robert Allen and Shirley. The Funeral will take place from the Miller Funeral Chapel, Cayuga on Friday, January 4th at 2 p.m. Entombment in Stoney Creek. Visitation Thursday 2-4 and 7-9 p.m. If so desired, memorial donations to the Heart and Stroke Foundation or the Canadian Diabetes Association would be appreciated by the family.

Newspaper clipping courtesy of Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice

7. (iv) Robert Allen (?):

(Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

I have unsourced information that Robert married an Yvonne and a Shirley, with whom he had two children.

8. (i) Brian Stanley Adams (1949 -):

(Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Brian was born in Hamilton in 1949.[88]

Brian Stanley Adams and Lucy ?? had the following children:

(i) Shelley (?),
(ii) Corie (?),
(iii) Timothy (?).

(i) Shelley Adams (?):

(Brian Stanley Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Corie Adams (?):

(Brian Stanley Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Norfolk-Haldimand 1972, No. 14574, Page 2, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_302470-01562/10705088?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455554/facts/citation/702129603004/edit/record, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).

Canada, Voters Lists, 1935-1980, Norfolk-Haldimand 1974, No. 16805, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2983/33022_303011-00532/46860120?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200021455554/facts/citation/702129603112/edit/record#?imageId=33022_303011-00533, (accessed 9 Apr 2019).

[88] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

(iii) Timothy Adams (?):

(Brian Stanley Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

9. (ii) Linda Darlene Adams (1952 -):

(Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Linda was born in 1952 in Hamilton, Ontario.[89]

> I have two years of college. I took nursing and then I didn't finish it because when we got to going into the hospitals, I couldn't take the smells. So, I took marketing. I worked in sales for a while, then I went into manufacturing. Then after I got married and my husband started his own management consulting business, I did all the office work.[90]

Linda Adams and Nicholas Pollice had the following children:

(i) Dani Lynne Marie (1978),
10. (ii) Meaghan Anne (1980),
11. (iii) Nichole Ashley (1984).

(i) Dani Lynne Marie Pollice (1978 -):

(Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Dani Lynne was born in 1978 in Hamilton, Ontario. She had no children, obtained her B.A. in Geography from McMaster University, Hamilton, and is currently an officer with the Ontario Provincial Police.[91]

10. (ii) Meaghan Anne Pollice (1980 -):

(Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Meaghan was born in Hamilton in 1980. She is an Industrial Engineer working as a manager in Health and Safety.[92]

Meaghan Ann Pollice and Mark Costantini had the following children:

(i) Macayla (2013),
(ii) Mackson (2016),
(iii) Macade (2018).

---

[89] Ibid.
[90] Ibid.
[91] Ibid.
[92] *Interview with Linda (**ADAMS**) Pollice*, in Hamilton, by telephone, 14 Nov 2016.

(i) Macayla Costantini (2013 -):

(Meaghan Ann Pollice, Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(ii) Mackson Costantini (2016 -):

(Meaghan Ann Pollice, Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

(iii) Macade Costantini (2018 -):

(Meaghan Ann Pollice, Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

11. (iii) Nichole Ashley Pollice (1984 -):

(Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Nicole was born in Hamilton in 1984.[93]

Nicole Ashley Pollice and Jeffrey Groleau had the following children:

(i) Hunter (2016).

(i) Hunter Groleau (2016 -):

(Nicole Ashley Pollice, Linda Adams, Joyce Irene Allen, Stella, Herbert Henry Chase, Emily, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

[93] Ibid.

Chapter 30: Sarah M. Talbot (1872 - 1935) and Descendants

Lorenzo Talbot and Martha Frances Moore had the following children:

(i) Willard Alexander (1851),
(ii) Altha Ann (1852),
(iii) Simon Andrew (1856),
(iv) Martha Jane (1857),
(v) James Wesley (1859),
(vi) Arthur (1860),
(vii) Alista Almenia (1862),
(viii) Emily (1864),
(ix) George Allen (1865),
(x) Mary (1866),
(xi) John Henry (1869),
(xii) Frances (1871),
(xiii) Sarah M. (1872),
(xiv) Caroline (1874),
(xv) Frances Alida (1877).

1. (xiii) Sarah M. Talbot (1872 - 1935):

(Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)

Introduction:

The 1901 Canadian Census provided the middle initial "M" of Sarah Talbot's name.[1] Sarah was one of the few siblings of Simon Andrew Talbot, that was known by my mother's family; she was (Great) Aunt Sadie, a sister of their grandfather, Simon.

Rear: Elwood Cook, Sarah (**TALBOT**) Logan, Elwood's mother, Harry F. Logan, unknown
Front: Hazel Cook, Bertha Cook
Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Bertha (**COOK**) Lee said that Harry and Sadie "lived in Hamilton or Brantford."

Sarah's Story:

Sarah's birth date was not consistently recorded in Canadian census records. In the 1901 Canadian Census for Brantford, Ontario, her birthdate is given as "4 Mar 1870," but her age as "29." [2] Age twenty-nine would make her year of birth 1872. The 1881 Canadian Census for Strathroy, Ontario, shows Sarah as one of four children still living at home, and

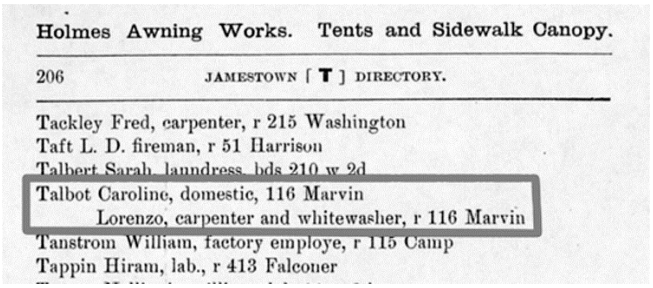
[1] *1901 Census of Canada, Brantford (City/Cité), Brant (south/sud), Ontario*; *Page: 7 Family No: 73*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc, 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000052294/13845470?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302400/facts/citation/162946605706/edit/record, (accessed 8 Feb 2019).

[2] Ibid.

gives her age as nine, which corresponds to an 1872 birth date.[3] Also Sarah is missing from the 1871 Census for Paris, Ontario, supporting the idea that she had not been born yet.[4] So I conclude that her correct birthdate is 4 Mar 1872.

There are no records that let us know where Sarah was after 1881 until 1890.

Lorenzo, Martha Frances, and the youngest of their children immigrated to the United States as group, because by 1890 they begin to show up in U.S. records. Daughter Martha Jane had married Pennsylvania-born Daniel Roberts in 1874, and had moved to Titusville, Pennsylvania[5]; by 1891, the Roberts were in Jamestown, NY, with five children.[6] Lorenzo, Martha Frances, Sarah, Caroline, and Frances Talbot made their home in Jamestown near the Roberts. The 1890 Jamestown City Directory has a listing for both Caroline and her father.



Holmes Awning Works. Tents and Sidewalk Canopy.

206 JAMESTOWN [T] DIRECTORY.

Tackley Fred, carpenter, r 215 Washington
Taft L. D. fireman, r 51 Harrison
Talbert Sarah, laundress, bds 210 w 2d
Talbot Caroline, domestic, 116 Marvin
Lorenzo, carpenter and whitewasher, r 116 Marvin
Tanstrom William, factory employe, r 115 Camp
Tappin Hiram, lab., r 413 Falconer

[7]

The laundress, Sarah Talbert, listed here was likely Lorenzo's daughter too. Harry Francis Logan, appears as a bachelor in the 1892 NY Census in Buffalo, NY, sixty-seven miles away from Jamestown.[8] The year before, he was recorded in the 1891 Canadian Census at Brantford, as a House Painter (22), an unmarried lodger in the home of Elizabeth Payne.[9]

---

[3] *1881 Canadian Census, Strathroy, National Archives of Canada, film #C-13269, District 168, Sub-dist. F, Division 3, Page 5, Household no. 23*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1577/31229_C_13269-00378/343058?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302400/facts/citation/161852686483/edit/record, (accessed 8 Feb 2019).

[4] *1871 Canadian Census, Paris, Brant North, Ontario*, Roll: *C-9916*; Page: *4*; Family No: *16*, ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396291_00250/1197409?backurl= http://person.ancestry. com/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161852686364/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

[5] *1900 United States Federal Census, Jamestown Ward 2, Chautauqua, New York*; Roll: T623_1014; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 105, FHL microfilm: 1241014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004114488_00883/18539722?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302409/facts/citation/161852686737/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2017).

[6] *1892 New York State Census*, Jamestown, Chautauqua County, Ward 2, Election District 3, page 3, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3212/41121_B125428-00464/113173?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302381/facts/citation/161852686368/edit/record#?imageId=41121_B125428-00463, (accessed 27 Sep 2016).

[7] *Jamestown City Directory for 1890-91*, (F.H. & W. A. White, Jamestown NY, 1890), 206, in the collection of the Fenton History Center, 67 Washington St., Jamestown NY.

[8] *New York, State Census, 1892, Buffalo, Erie, NY,* Ward 20, Election Dist. 04 Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3212/41121_B125433-00536/851656?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30238142974/facts/citation/700152194265/edit/record, (accessed 8 Feb 2019).

[9] *1891 Census of Canada, Brantford City, Brant South, Ontario*; Roll: *T-6326*; Family No: *307*. Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1274/30953_148128-

On 7 Jan 1892, Sarah M. Talbot married Henry [*sic*] F. Logan, in Jamestown, NY.[10] Sarah's firstborn, Harry Alexander, was born there on 18 Nov 1893, according to his death registration.[11]

The 1901 Canadian Census found the family in Brantford, Ontario: Harry (33), Sarah M. (29), with sons Harry A. (7) and Percy H. (6).[12] Birthdates were recorded in this census: Harry Francis (16 May 1866), Harry A. (18 Nov 1893), and Percy (31 Mar 1994; incorrect). Harry and family were not listed as "African" like some of their neighbours, but were "Irish" and "Baptist." Harry's occupation was "Painter."

By the time of the 1911 Canadian Census for Brantford, Ontario, the Logans were living at 15 Park Avenue. Harry's occupation was still listed as "House Painter." The family was listed as "Negro" and "Methodist." [13]

Sarah and Harry F. Logan
Postcard courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Message on back: "Harry says tell Kathlean [*sic*] he is going to write and send his photo. Percy got his cap but was too lazie [*sic*] to write. Did you get your tooth out?"

In 1913 Sarah became a minister's wife when Harry receive his elder's orders in the British Methodist Episcopal Church (BME) and served in St. Catharines. According to his obituary, he later was pastor in London, Toronto (during WWI), St. Catharines again, and Owen Sound. Being a minister in an Episcopal church meant that Harry had no control over which churches he pastored; that decision resided with the bishop. Being a minister's wife required Sarah to be very flexible, having to move the family from city to city depending Harry's assignment. There are photos of Sarah among BME convention groups.

00261/30951?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30238142974/facts/citation/702106059321/edit/record, (accessed 8 Feb 2019).

[10] *New York State, Marriage Index, 1881-1967, 1892 Marriage Index*, Page 782, Certificate No. 391, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61632/48722_556196-00795/1952427?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302400/facts/citation/702259739845/edit/record, (accessed 29 Apr 2020).

[11] *Ontario Deaths, 1869-1937 and Overseas Deaths, 1939-1947*, index, *FamilySearch* (https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/JDDN-TSM : accessed 03 Jun 2014), Sarah Talbot in entry for Harry A. Logan, 17 Mar 1922; citing York, York, Ontario, yr 1922 cn 37557, Archives of Ontario, Toronto; FHL microfilm 1907012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_296-0633/2271270?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/700152193714/edit/record, (accessed 8 Feb 2019).

[12] *1901 Census of Canada*, *Brantford (City/Cité), Brant (south/sud), Ontario*; Page: *7*; Family No: *73*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000052294/13845470?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302400/facts/citation/162946605706/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

[13] *1911 Census of Canada, Ward 5, Brantford, Ontario*; Page: 8; Family No: 96, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e080_e001979437/4267721?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302400/facts/citation/162946607078/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

Sarah (**TALBOT**) Logan,
identified by Marjorie (**BELL**)
Dawson,
an acquaintance of
Sarah's nephew, Harry Talbot.
Photo courtesy of sisters
Marjorie (**BELL**) Dawson and
June (**BELL**) Anderson

Sarah (**TALBOT**) Logan,
identified by Marjorie (**BELL**) Dawson,
an acquaintance of
Sarah's nephew, Harry Talbot.
Photo courtesy of sisters
Marjorie (**BELL**) Dawson and
June (**BELL**) Anderson

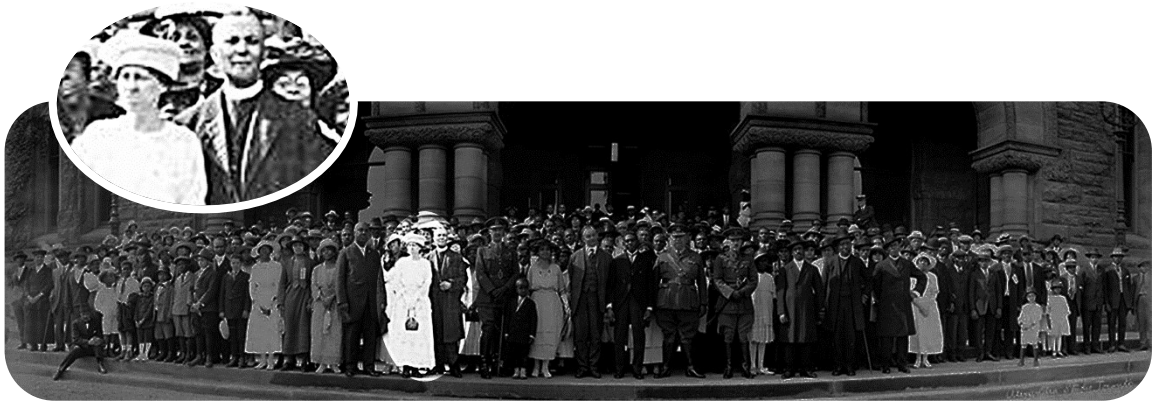
When WWI began, Harry was forty-eight, and his sons were twenty-one and nineteen. All three offered their service to the Canadian Expeditionary Forces. Harry Francis is listed among those who served in the No. 2 Construction Battalion. Percy Harold (20) completed his Attestation Paper on 25 Sep 1915 and took the oath on 4 Oct 1915.[14] Harry Alexander (24) completed his on 15 Jan 1917 and was sworn in that same day.[15]

After the war, Sarah and Harry showed a strong interest in preserving Black history. They led a successful campaign to place a plaque in the provincial legislative building at Queen's Park, Toronto, to acknowledge the contribution of Black Canadians to the country's World War I effort, through their participation in the No. 2 Construction Battalion. Harry had been a member of that battalion.

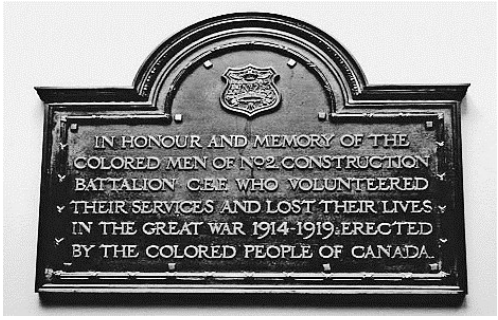
---

[14] *Canada, Soldiers of the First World War, 1914-1918,* Regiment No. 225755, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61084/b5715-s024-0001/1095256?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/ 702106079151/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

[15] *Canada, Soldiers of the First World War, 1914-1918,* Regiment No. 931743, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61084/b5713-s034-0001/1131572?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/ 702105851541/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).



This photograph was taken 5 Jul 1920 at the dedication of a plaque in memory of the members of the No. 2 Construction Battalion, an all-Black non-combat battalion that served in World War I.


IN HONOUR AND MEMORY OF THE
COLORED MEN OF No2 CONSTRUCTION
BATTALION C.E.F. WHO VOLUNTEERED
THEIR SERVICES AND LOST THEIR LIVES
IN THE GREAT WAR 1914-1919. ERECTED
BY THE COLORED PEOPLE OF CANADA.
[16]

The plaque was (and is) in the main hall of Queen's Park, the provincial legislative building, Toronto, Ontario. “Rev. Mrs. H. F. Logan and Rev. H. F. Logan, who spearheaded the campaign for the plaque, are at left of centre.” [17]

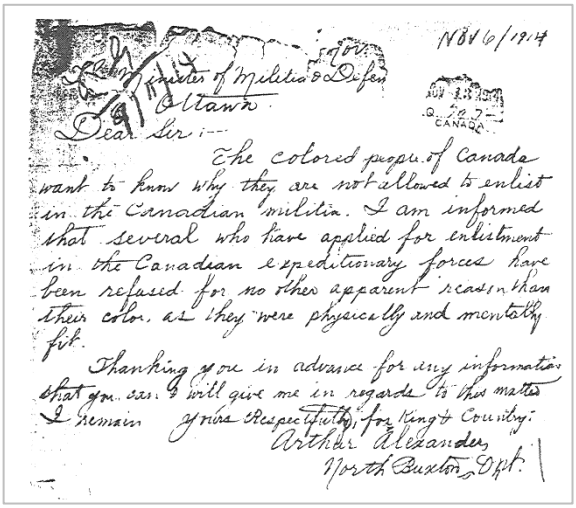
The plaque was such an important undertaking to acknowledge the significant contribution of Blacks to the Canadian war effort, that I will provide here a brief history of the battalion.

Negro volunteers were not being accepted by the Canadian military in 1914, when the Great War broke out. In November 1914, Arthur Alexander of North Buxton wrote a letter to the Minister of Militia and Defence about this discrimination; his son, Philip Valoure Alexander, would marry Elsie Adele Talbot, a great-granddaughter of Lorenzo Talbot.

---

[16] Gordon Douglas Pollock, *Black Soldiers in a White man’s War: Race, Good Order and Discipline in a Great War Labour Battalion*, Page 184, https://books.google.ca/books/about/Black_Soldiers_in_a_White_Man_s_War.html?id=Ktl9DwAAQBAJ&printsec=frontcover&source=kp_read_button&redir_esc=y#v=onepage&q=construction&f=false, (accessed 26 Feb 2020).

[17] *Members of the No. 2 Construction Battalion, July 5, 1920,* City of Toronto Archives, Series 411, Item 86, http://www1.toronto.ca/wps/portal/contentonly?vgnextoid=53c9757ae6b31410VgnVCM10000071d60f89RCRD&vgnextchannel=6c21226b48c21410VgnVCM10000071d60f89RCRD, (accessed 20 Jun 2014.)



November 6, 1914
To Sir Sam Hughes, Minister of Militia and Defence,
Ottawa
Dear Sir:
The colored people of Canada
want to know why they are not allowed to enlist
in the Canadian militia. I am informed
that several who have applied for enlistment
in the Canadian expeditionary forces have
been refused for no other apparent reason than
their color, as they were physically and mentally
fit.
Thanking you in advance for any information
that you can & will give me in regards to this matter
I remain
Yours respectfully, for King & Country.
Arthur Alexander,
North Buxton, Ont.

Nov. 20th, 1914
To Arthur Alexander, Esq., North Buxton, Ont.
H.Q. 297-1-21

Sir,-

The Honorable Minister of Militia and Defence has duly received your letter of 6th instant enquiring about coloured people not being allowed to enlist in the Canadian Militia for Overseas Expeditionary Force.

Under instructions already issued, the selection of Officers and men for the second contingent is entirely in the hands of Commanding Officers, and their selections or rejections are not interfered with from Headquarters.

I have the honor to be, Sir,
Your obedient servant,
(signature illegible),
Lt.-Col.Military Secretary.[18]

The following history is extracted from a submission to the Historic Sites and Monuments Board by Dr. Calvin Ruck, chair of the Black Battalion Committee:

One international historian (David Shermer) emphatically declares that World War One was the most significant turning point in the history of the twentieth century. Some referred to it as "The War To End All Wars" . . . It was an emotional time and also a majestic time, a time for one's manhood to be tested in the arena of world conflict. Canadians in general were caught up in the excitement associated with participation in a World War. The mother country was at war, so Canada was at war, and that's all there was to it. Every able-bodied Canadian male was expected to do his part, to join the colours, to serve king and country. Patriotism was rampant.

[18] The originals of these letters are in the Public Archives of Canada, Ottawa http://ns1758.ca/ruck/conbat2a.html, (accessed 20 Jun 2014).

At the outbreak of the War in August 1914, Black Canadians in common with other Canadians, were also caught up in the patriotic fervour sweeping the country. Blacks were no exception. They were also seeking the adventure, the status, the glory, and the financial benefits associated with wearing the king's uniform. They also desired a piece of the action. In the words of Sydney M. Jones, a surviving black World War One veteran, "It was the thing to do."

However, Black Canadians received a devastating signal that they were considered third class citizens. The fact that they generally were not included in the patriotic and military institutions of Canada was made painfully evident. From British Columbia in the west to Nova Scotia in the east, black volunteers for the Canadian Expeditionary Force were being turned away in large numbers; *commonly* heard was the phrase, "This is a white man's war."

Many commanding and recruiting officers refused to accept black recruits in their units. Consequently, the first battle blacks had to overcome was not against the known enemy, but an unequal struggle against entrenched racism. Some light complexioned blacks were successful in evading the colour bar by passing as Indians or whites. Some commanding officers accepted a limited number of blacks into their regiments. Black leaders and some white supporters in various provinces made the rejection of black volunteers a national issue.

The records indicated that at least two blatant acts of racial discrimination led to the matter being debated in the House of Commons. In November 1915, twenty black volunteers from New Brunswick persisted in their efforts to enlist, and were finally accepted at a Saint John recruiting station. After being sworn in, they were sent to Sussex to join the 104th Battalion. On arrival, the officer in charge refused to accept them, and sent them back to Saint John. As a further indication of the intense desire of blacks to serve their beloved country, a black journalist in Toronto wrote to Sir Sam Hughes, the minister of militia and defence, patriotically offering to recruit a unit of one hundred and fifty black soldiers. After being granted permission by Hughes, he was later informed by the district commanding officer that no commanding officer in Military District No. 2 was willing to accept the platoon. Permission to recruit was withdrawn.

The issue of the general rejection of blacks was debated in the House of Commons on March 24, 1916. The debate was followed by instructions to the chief of the general staff, Major General W. Gwatkin, for a report. Gwatkin, in a memorandum of April 13, 1916, put forth some disparaging opinions with respect to the loyalty and the combat capability of black men. The unkindest cut of all was his assertion that, "the civilized negro is vain and imitative; in Canada he is not being impelled to enlist by a high sense of duty." Among other things he recommended: "To allow them to form one or more labour battalions. Negroes from Nova Scotia, for example, would not be unsuitable for the purpose." Gwatkin's memo to the militia council was to become the genesis for the emergence of a racially segregated Construction Battalion . . .

No. 2 Construction Battalion [19]

Generally, the original rank and file members of military units are recruited in a distinct geographical area. In this unique event the Battalion, officered by whites, was granted special authority to recruit in all provinces, wherever blacks could be found. It was in every sense a Battalion of national significance.

The unique and special status of the Battalion in terms of historical significance can be further measured by the authority granted to Col. Sutherland with respect to reporting. He was authorized to communicate directly with the militia council in Ottawa, thereby by-passing the normal channel of command in Halifax. Needless to say, the special treatment accorded to the Battalion led to considerable animosity from other units. As a matter of fact, it was suggested that to avoid offending the susceptibility of other troops, that the Battalion be sent overseas in a separate transport without escort. The suggestion was rejected by the Royal Navy . . . [underlining is the author's]

After arriving in England (April 1917) the battalion was relegated to the status of a labour company, due to being under strength. The company was assigned to the Canadian Forestry Corps. When suggestions were put forth to Prime Minister Borden and others on ways to augment the unit, Major Bristol, secretary to the Canadian Overseas Militia Minister, was requested to make a report. In a response labelled "personal", Bristol stated that "these niggers do well in a Forestry Corps and other labour units," but since their numbers were so limited, "the prospects of maintaining a Battalion are not very bright."

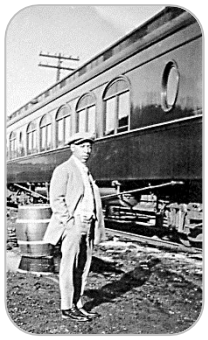
The black company was stationed in a remote location without any means of amusement. Segregation in terms of facilities was total. They had to wait for the creation of a separate "black" Y.M.C.A., for their entertainment. They were also subjected to other forms of discriminatory treatment, such as a separate "black" wing of the local hospital. Those who strayed from military discipline were similarly confined in a segregated punishment compound. The men and boys (some were only

[19] Photo courtesy of Windsor's Community Museum (file P6110), http://www.windsor-communities.com/african-gallery-detail.php?id=49, (accessed 20 Jun 2014).

> 15 and 16 years of age) carried out their assigned tasks willingly and without question. Canada and the British Empire were in mortal danger, and as in previous wars, they were prepared to serve in any capacity. With the strength, fortitude, and patience inherited from generations of oppression, they endured and they prevailed.
>
> The black unit, being always regarded as a problem and never seriously appreciated, was disbanded with almost unseemly haste soon after the armistice was announced, though the demand for forestry products remained high. However, they were commended by the commanding officer of the Forestry Corps for their valuable and faithful service. The unit returned to Canada in January, 1919. Veterans who were prepared to serve and die for their country came home to many of the same restrictions and oppression. The Great War (World War One) did not end all wars, did not save the world for democracy, and it did not signal an end to racism.[20]

After the war, the Logans made their home at 219 Augusta Ave, in Toronto. The 1921 census recorded Harry (53), Sarah (51) and Percy (26) in the household. Harry's occupation was reported as "Minister" and Percy's as "Chauffeur." [21] Son Harry Alexander was not listed there.

Sarah and Harry F. Logan
Courtesy of
Margaret (**HASTINGS**) Talbot



Harry Logan – middle aged
Courtesy of
Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

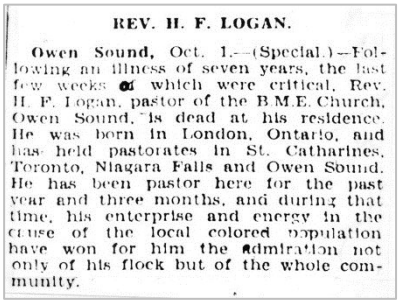
Harry Francis died in Owen Sound, Ontario, on 30 Sep 1928 at age sixty-two.[22] He was buried alongside his son Harry Alexander in Mt. Hope Cemetery, Brantford.

---

[20] Dr. Calvin Ruck, *Submission to The Historic Sites and Monuments Board, 18 October 1991*, Black Battalion Committee, http://ns1758.ca/ruck/conbat2a.html, (accessed 20 Jun 2014).

[21] *1921 Census of Canada, Ward 4, Toronto West, Ontario, Page Number: 34,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_092-e003042426/2732617?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302400/facts/citation/162946606771/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

[22] *Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947*, Archives of Ontario; Series: *MS935*; Reel: *359*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_359-1469/2430218?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30238142974/facts/citation/702106078760/edit/record, , (accessed 9 Feb 2019).



REV. H. F. LOGAN.

Owen Sound, Oct. 1.—(Special.)—Following an illness of seven years, the last few weeks of which were critical, Rev. H. F. Logan, pastor of the B.M.E. Church, Owen Sound, is dead at his residence. He was born in London, Ontario, and has held pastorates in St. Catharines, Toronto, Niagara Falls and Owen Sound. He has been pastor here for the past year and three months, and during that time, his enterprise and energy in the cause of the local colored population have won for him the admiration not only of his flock but of the whole community.

Ex-General Secretary Quietly Passes Away

Rev. Harry Francis Logan, oldest in the family of the late Mr. and Mrs. Alexander Logan, was born in the City of London in 1864. His early years were spent in that city where he received his public school education. Later he moved to Brantford where he followed his trade as painter and decorator.

After several years travelling as a concert entertainer he was converted to Christianity and gave himself to the cause of the British Methodist Episcopal Church.

Mr. Logan joined the connexion in 1903 and accepted the office of general finance agent after five years he then entered the pastoral work, and on receiving his Elders orders in 1915 he served the St. Catharines Church after which he served in London during the years of the Great War. Subsequently he held pastoral charges in Toronto, St. Catharines a second term and Owen Sound, where he passed away.

The deceased was married to Sara Talbot of Jamestown, N.Y, thirty-five years ago. Their family composed two boys, Harry and Percy, who both served overseas in the late war, the eldest son succumbed from the effect of the war in 1922.

Rev. Mr. Logan was a man of high ideals and of genial disposition. He will be missed much among the men of the ministerial body, as well as by many of the parishioners where he had pastored and become endeared to his flock.

Mr. Logan had served on many important committees in the Conference having resigned the Secretaryship in 1927 because of failing health. At the time of his death he was an executive member being one of the General Conference Special Committee and commissioners on Union.

[23]

I found a listing on ancestry.com that said that Sarah died in 1935, but there was no citation attached, and I have found no supporting documentation so far.[24] I know that she was alive in 1932. She was named as a surviving sister in Simon Andrew Talbot's obituary in January of that year.[25]

Conclusion:

Sarah (**TALBOT**) Logan
Photo courtesy of Amos Louis Walls III
From the album of his grandmother,
Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook

Sarah had the challenges of a minister's wife and, sadly, outlived her husband and both of her sons. She may have had a granddaughter by Percy's first marriage, but though she appears in someone's ancestry.com tree, I have found no supporting documentation for her.

---

[23] This unidentified newspaper clipping was found on ancestry.com attached to Harry Francis Logan in a Public Member Tree called "My Family," owned by username "dadscomp," (accessed 21 Jun 2014).

[24] Ancestry.com user, "dadscomp," "Sarah Ann Talbot," https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/64832546/person/42128245823/facts, (accessed 10 Feb 2019).

[25] *Obituary of Simon Andrew Talbot*, "Samon Talbot Is Called By Death," Chatham Daily News, 18 Jan 1932, https://www.ancestry.com/mediaui-viewer/collection/1030/tree/71322150/person/30234302410/media/6a6a1900-6f62-4c0a-a12c-514c29bfaf72?phsrc=tlZ8643&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 10 Feb 2019).

Lyle Emerson Talbot, grandson of Simon Andrew Talbot, Sarah's brother, remembered meeting Aunt Sadie. "The only sister that I knew of Simon was Sadie . . . She visited us once. She lived in Brantford, I think. He husband was a preacher. The reason she visited . . . he was a B.M.E. pastor and the conference was in Windsor, and that's how I got to know her." [26]

Bertha Cook,
great Aunt Sadie (**TALBOT**) Logan
and Hazel Cook
Courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Bertha (**COOK**) Lee told a story of how her parents had driven the family to Brantford to see Aunt Sadie and found no one home when they arrived. Her father found an unlocked window and Bertha was put though to go around and open the door, so that the family could wait inside until the Logans returned.

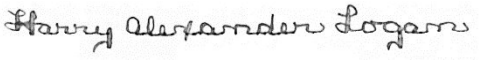
Sarah Talbot and Harold Francis Logan had the following children:

(i) Harold Alexander (1893),

2. (ii) Percy Harold (1895).

(i) Harold Alexander Logan (1893 - 1922):

(Sarah, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



1917
Signature on Canadian Army Attestation, on enlistment

Harry was born 18 Nov 1893 in Jamestown, NY.[27] He appeared in the 1901 Canadian Census for Brantford, Ontario, as a seven-year-old, with a younger brother of six, in the household of Harry F. (33) and Sarah M. (29) Logan. The family's "Racial Origin or Tribe" was recorded as "Irish." Others on the page were recorded as "African." The family religion was Baptist. Harry F. was employed as a "Painter," in a factory, earning $300 in the previous ten months.[28]

---

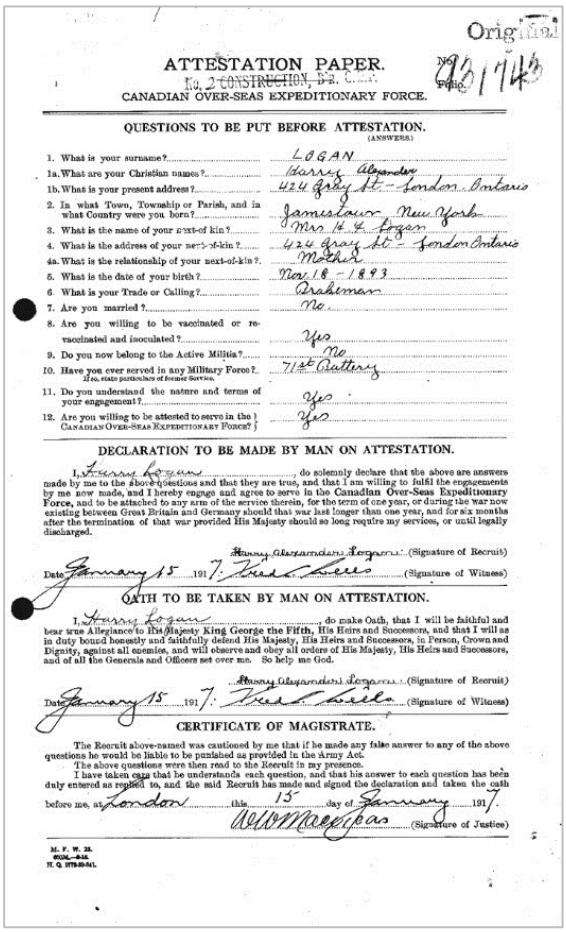
[26] *Interview with Lyle Talbot*, in Kelowna, BC, 24 Aug 2006.

[27] *Canada, Soldiers of the First World War, 1914-1918*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1086/gpc009-466618a/227865?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/700152193480/edit/record, (accessed 25 Oct 2016).

[28] *1901 Census of Canada, Brantford (City/Cité), Brant (south/sud), Ontario*; Page: 7; Family No: 73, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8826/z000052294/

In the 1911 census, Harry Alexander (16), and the rest of the family, were listed as "negro," USA having been crossed out. The family religion was now British Methodist Episcopal.[29]

Canada became a participant in the Great War on 4 Aug 1914 when the United Kingdom declared war on Germany. Although Canada was a self-governing dominion of the British Empire, it did not control its own foreign affairs. So, as Prime Minister Sir Wilfred Laurier said, in 1910, "when Britain is at war, Canada is at war." On 15 Jan 1917, Harry Alexander Logan enlisted to serve in the Canadian Over-seas Expeditionary Force, "for the term of one year, or during the war now existing between Great Britain and Germany should that war last more than one year, and for six months after the termination of that war provided His Majesty should so long require my services, or until legally discharged."



Original

ATTESTATION PAPER.

No. 2 CONSTRUCTION, R.E. C.....

CANADIAN OVER-SEAS EXPEDITIONARY FORCE.

No. 90174

Regtl.

QUESTIONS TO BE PUT BEFORE ATTESTATION.

(ANSWERS)

1. What is your surname? LOGAN
1a. What are your Christian names? Harry Alexander
1b. What is your present address? 424 Grey St - London Ontario
2. In what Town, Township or Parish, and in what Country were you born? Jamestown New York
3. What is the name of your next-of kin? Mrs H. A. Logan
4. What is the address of your next-of-kin? 424 Grey St - London Ontario
4a. What is the relationship of your next-of-kin? Mother
5. What is the date of your birth? Nov 18 - 1893
6. What is your Trade or Calling? Brakeman
7. Are you married? No
8. Are you willing to be vaccinated or re-vaccinated and inoculated? Yes
9. Do you now belong to the Active Militia? No
10. Have you ever served in any Military Force? 71st Battery
If so, state particulars of former Service.
11. Do you understand the nature and terms of your engagement? Yes
12. Are you willing to be attested to serve in the Canadian Over-Seas Expeditionary Force? Yes

DECLARATION TO BE MADE BY MAN ON ATTESTATION.

I, Harry Logan, do solemnly declare that the above are answers made by me to the above questions and that they are true, and that I am willing to fulfil the engagements by me now made, and I hereby engage and agree to serve in the Canadian Over-Seas Expeditionary Force, and to be attached to any arm of the service therein, for the term of one year, or during the war now existing between Great Britain and Germany should that war last longer than one year, and for six months after the termination of that war provided His Majesty should so long require my services, or until legally discharged.

Harry Alexander Logan (Signature of Recruit)

Date January 15 191 7. J. Fred C. Wells (Signature of Witness)

OATH TO BE TAKEN BY MAN ON ATTESTATION.

I, Harry Logan, do make Oath, that I will be faithful and bear true Allegiance to His Majesty King George the Fifth, His Heirs and Successors, and that I will as in duty bound honestly and faithfully defend His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, in Person, Crown and Dignity, against all enemies, and will observe and obey all orders of His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, and of all the Generals and Officers set over me. So help me God.

Harry Alexander Logan (Signature of Recruit)

Date January 15 191 7. J. Fred C. Wells (Signature of Witness)

CERTIFICATE OF MAGISTRATE.

The Recruit above-named was cautioned by me that if he made any false answer to any of the above questions he would be liable to be punished as provided in the Army Act.

The above questions were then read to the Recruit in my presence.

I have taken care that he understands each question, and that his answer to each question has been duly entered as replied to, and the said Recruit has made and signed the declaration and taken the oath before me, at London this 15 day of January 191 7.

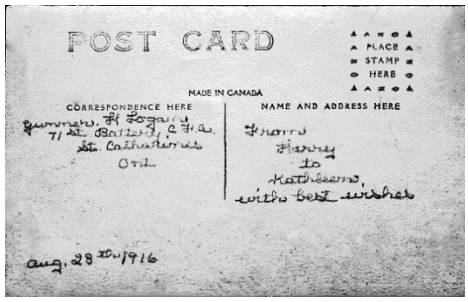
A. E. McKeough J.P.A.S. (Signature of Justice)

M. F. W. 26.
(C.O.M.—9-16.
H. Q. 1078-50-541.

30

13845471?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/702106109605/edit/record, (accessed 10 Feb 2019).

[29] *1911 Census of Canada, 30 - Ward 5, Brantford, Ontario; Page: 8; Family No: 96*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8947/e080_e001979437/4267722?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/162946607080/edit/record, (accessed 10 Feb 2019).



Images courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

This record and the photo of Harry Alexander, above, tell the story of an African Canadian soldier who may have been originally recruited for the Black Construction Battalion then reassigned to become a gunner.

Harry Alexander did not see his twenty-ninth birthday.

LOGAN—On March 17th, 1922, Harry A. Logan, in his 29th year, late of the 86th Battery.

Funeral service at his father's residence 218 Augusta avenue, Sunday, 9 p.m. Interment at Brantford on arrival of G.T.R. Monday a.m.

HARRY F. LOGAN

From Toronto comes the news of the death of Harry F. Logan a former Brantfordite the son of the Rev. Harry Logan, pastor of a B. M. E. church in Toronto. Deceased passed away yesterday. His death is attributed to exposure contracted during service overseas. The remains are being brought to Brantford on Monday and the funeral will take place to the Mount Hope cemetery on Monday afternoon.

The latter newspaper notice misnamed Harold Alexander Logan as "Harry F. Logan . . . son of Rev. Harry Logan." It should have read "Harry A. Logan." Harry F. Logan is Harry Francis, his father, the minister named in the notice. It was Harry Alexander Logan who died in the Toronto Free Hospital on 17 Mar 1822, at age twenty-eight. As the notice indicates, Harry died as a result of the effects of his participation in WWI. His death record gives the cause of death as "phthisis pulmonalis," which is pulmonary tuberculosis, sometimes called consumption. His 1922 occupation was recorded as "teamster" (i.e. driver of a team of horses) in the "furniture storage" business, formerly a "soldier." [31]

---

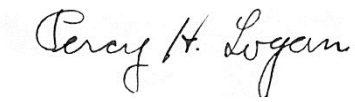
[30] *Canada, Soldiers of the First World War, 1914-1918*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1086/gpc009-466618a/227865?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/700152193480/edit/record, (accessed 25 Oct 2016).

[31] *Brantford Expositor*, "Harry F. Logan", 18 Mar 1922, as posted on Ancestry.com by a user named "dadscomp" as part of a tree entitled "My Family." Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_296-0633/2271270?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/700152193714/edit/record, (accessed 25 Oct 2016).

Ontario, Canada, Deaths, 1869-1938 and Deaths Overseas, 1939-1947, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8946/ONMS935_296-0633/2271270?backurl=https://www.ancestry. com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433926990/facts/citation/700152193714/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

2. (ii) Percy Harold Logan (1895 - 1951):

(Sarah, Lorenzo Talbot, Unknown Brewster)



1915
Signature on Canadian Army Attestation, on enlistment

"Percy (M.) Harold" Logan was born on 31 Mar 1895 in Brantford, Ontario, son of "Harry F. A. Logan." [32] In the 1901 Canadian Census for Brantford, Ontario, he was recorded as a six-year-old, with an older brother of seven.[33] Percy (16) appears in the 1911 census, still living at home in Brantford, the younger child.[34]

Percy H. Logan – WWI soldier
Photo courtesy of Bertha (COOK) Lee

In 1914, Percy was a "Staff Sgt" of the Canadian Militia, "Rear Party 71st Regiment, Camp Sussex," and was paid $4.50 for training from July 4th to July 7th.[35]

At the time of the 1921 census, he was with his parents at 219 Augusta Avenue, Toronto, Ontario. He was the only son at home. He was working as a "chauffeur," having earned $633 in the previous twelve months.[36]

[32] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1913*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc, 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8838/onms929_125-0329/409940?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/700152199379/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[33] *1901 Census of Canada, Brantford, Brant South, Ontario, Page: 7; Family No: 73*, Op. cit.

[34] *1911 Census of Canada, 30 - Ward 5, Brantford, Ontario; Page: 8; Family No: 96,* Op. cit.

[35] *Canada, Nominal Rolls and Paylists for the Volunteer Militia, 1857-1922, Camp Sussex 1914*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1935/31831_217226-00165/280378?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/702106110686/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[36] *1921 Census of Canada, Ward 4, Toronto West, Ontario, Page Number: 34*, Op. cit.

Percy Harold Logan – the young man
Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

In Oct 1922, Percy crossed into the U.S. at Niagara Falls, NY, en route to 44 Eagle Street, Buffalo, NY. He said he was not seeking to become a U.S. citizen and he'd been in the U.S. since September. He was described as 5 ft. 8 in., complexion "Drk," hair "Bro," eyes "Blue,"with a "scar on the back of his left hand." [37]

On 3 Jan 1923 in Hamilton, Ontario, Percy Harold Logan (27) "Chaffeur [*sic*]," married Dorothy Ann Wrightman (21) "Stenographer," daughter of Edward Wrightman of Devonshire, U.K., and Josephine Tobias.[38] In May 1923, the couple crossed into the United States at Niagara Falls, NY. Percy named his nearest relative as his father, H. F. Logan, 46 Pierce Street, Niagara Falls, Ontario. Dorothy named her "Aunt Mrs Woods, 46 Macauley Street, Hamilton, Ontario. Does this suggest that Dorothy was estranged from her parents, possibly because of her marrying a Black? Percy was recorded as married with his "Race or people" as "Af. Black." No marital status was recorded for Dorothy, and no racial designation. Was this an official's reluctance in 1923 to acknowledge their interracial marriage? They said they were headed to 44 Eagle Street, Buffalo, NY, for one week, where Percy intended to seek work. Percy was described as 5 ft. 8 in., complexion "Drk," hair "Bro," eyes "Blue." Dorothy was 5 ft. tall, with "Med" complexion, "Aub" hair, and "Bro" eyes.[39]

On 15 May 1934 in Detroit, Michigan, Percy filed for divorce on the grounds of "Extreme cruelty and desertion." There were no minor children. An uncontested, absolute divorce was granted without alimony on 8 Oct 1934.[40] Two weeks later, on 20 Oct 1934,

---

[37] *Border Crossings: From Canada to U.S., 1895-1956*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/M1480_69-3029/5836099?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/702106108880/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[38] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, Wentworth, Ontario*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/VRMCAN1923_102589-00393/3773814?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/700152198620/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

[39] *Border Crossings: From Canada to U.S., 1895-1956, Niagara Falls, New York, Line 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1075/m1464_466-0918/1211346?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/702106110367/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[40] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9092/41327_338685-01743/49150?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/702106103974/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

Percy H. Logan, "Wht." "machinist," married "Edith E. Browne," "Wht." "Manager," in Detroit, Michigan.[41] According to the 1921 Canadian Census, her family was of Irish descent, the mothers of each of her parents having been born in Ireland.[42]

The 1940 U.S. Census for Detroit, Michigan, indicated the couple had been living at 1263 W. Canfield Avenue since 1935. Percy (44) and "Edith" (44) were recorded as "neg." Percy had reported completing four years of high school and Edith had an eighth grade education. It was claimed that Percy had been born in New York state, like his brother, but this was false. He was working as a "Truck driver" for "Detroit Public Works," earning $1680 in 1939. With them was Ilene (11), who had completed the sixth grade. She was Edith's daughter from a first marriage. The Logans had only been married six years. She was recorded as "Ilene Logan." [43] In her 1946 yearbook, she gave her name as Ilene Browne Logan.[44]

Surprisingly, on his 1942 Draft Registration Card, he named his mother, not his wife, as the person most likely to know his address.[45] Apparently, he was still married to Edythe when he died on 5 Dec 1951. She was the informant on his death certificate. He was buried in Westlawn Cemetery in Wayne County (Detroit), Michigan.[46]

---

[41] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_341705-00374/1857577?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/700152195124/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

[42] *1921 Census of Canada, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2013, Ward No 4, Hamilton West, Ontario, Page Number: 13,* https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8991/1921_063-e002932185/801702?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200043059501/facts/citation/702107037770/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

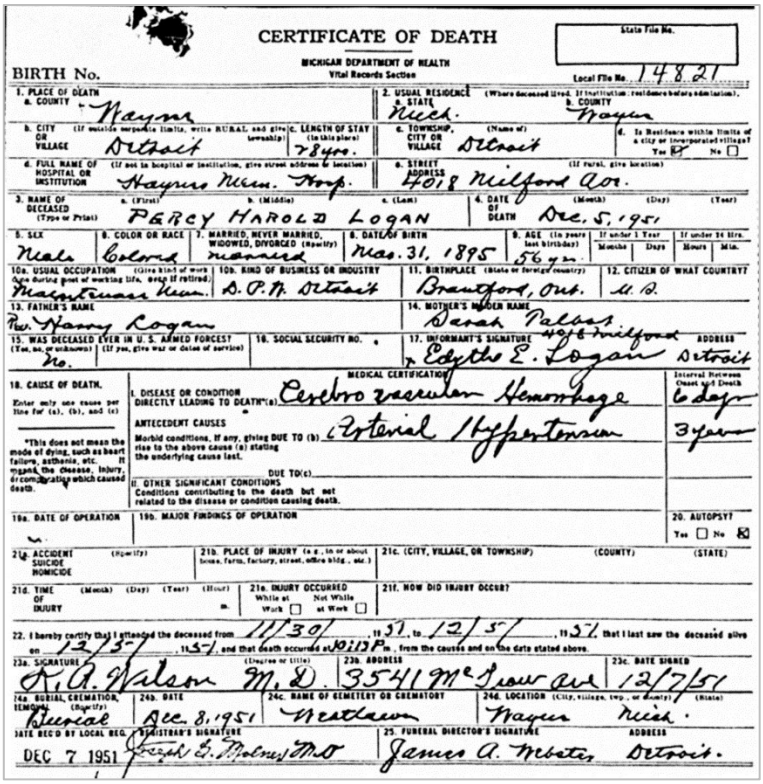
[43] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T627_1848; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 84-249*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01848-00417/82976902?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/700152195378/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[44] *U.S., School Yearbooks, 1900-1990, Northern High School, Detroit, Michigan, 1946,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b188679-00024/338129633?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200043059608/facts/citation/702107028930/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[45] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1002/004673163_04617/11502412?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/facts/citation/700152195243/edit/record, (accessed 9 Feb 2019).

[46] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015., https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60872&h=1553225&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30433927135&usePUB=true, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

Certificate of Death, "Percy Harold Logan," https://www.ancestry.com/mediaui-viewer/collection/1030/tree/71322150/person/30433927135/media/c7c23397-8423-444d-aa21-5e59285df1e1?_phsrc=tlZ8659&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).



CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

MICHIGAN DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH
Vital Records Section

State File No.

BIRTH No.

Local File No. 14821

1. PLACE OF DEATH — a. COUNTY: Wayne — b. CITY OR VILLAGE: Detroit — c. LENGTH OF STAY (in this place): 78yrs.
2. USUAL RESIDENCE (Where deceased lived. If institution: residence before admission.) — a. STATE: Mich. — b. COUNTY: Wayne — c. TOWNSHIP, CITY OR VILLAGE (Name of): Detroit — d. In Residence within limits of a city or incorporated village? Yes ☒ No ☐ — d. FULL NAME OF HOSPITAL OR INSTITUTION (If not in hospital or institution, give street address or location): Hayes Mem. Hosp. — e. STREET ADDRESS (If rural, give location): 4018 Milford Ave.
3. NAME OF DECEASED (Type or Print): a. (First) PERCY — b. (Middle) HAROLD — c. (Last) LOGAN
4. DATE OF DEATH (Month) (Day) (Year): Dec. 5, 1951
5. SEX: Male
6. COLOR OR RACE: Colored
7. MARRIED, NEVER MARRIED, WIDOWED, DIVORCED (Specify): Married
8. DATE OF BIRTH: Mar. 31, 1895
9. AGE (In years last birthday): 56 yrs — If under 1 Year: Months / Days — If under 24 Hrs.: Hours / Min.
10a. USUAL OCCUPATION (Give kind of work done during most of working life, even if retired): Maintenance Man
10b. KIND OF BUSINESS OR INDUSTRY: D. P. R. Detroit
11. BIRTHPLACE (State or foreign country): Brantford, Ont.
12. CITIZEN OF WHAT COUNTRY? U. S.
13. FATHER'S NAME: Rev. Henry Logan
14. MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME: Sarah Talbot
15. WAS DECEASED EVER IN U. S. ARMED FORCES? (Yes, no, or unknown) (If yes, give war or dates of service): No.
16. SOCIAL SECURITY NO.:
17. INFORMANT'S SIGNATURE: Edythe E. Logan — ADDRESS: 4018 Milford Detroit

18. CAUSE OF DEATH. Enter only one cause per line for (a), (b), and (c).
*This does not mean the mode of dying, such as heart failure, asthenia, etc. It means the disease, injury, or complication which caused death.

MEDICAL CERTIFICATION

I. DISEASE OR CONDITION DIRECTLY LEADING TO DEATH*(a): Cerebro vascular Hemorrhage — Interval Between Onset and Death: 6 days
ANTECEDENT CAUSES — Morbid conditions, if any, giving DUE TO (b): Arterial Hypertension — 3 years
DUE TO(c):
II. OTHER SIGNIFICANT CONDITIONS — Conditions contributing to the death but not related to the disease or condition causing death.

19a. DATE OF OPERATION:
19b. MAJOR FINDINGS OF OPERATION:
20. AUTOPSY? Yes ☐ No ☒
21a. ACCIDENT SUICIDE HOMICIDE (Specify):
21b. PLACE OF INJURY (e.g., in or about home, farm, factory, street, office bldg., etc.):
21c. (CITY, VILLAGE, OR TOWNSHIP) (COUNTY) (STATE):
21d. TIME OF INJURY (Month) (Day) (Year) (Hour):
21e. INJURY OCCURRED While at Work ☐ Not While at Work ☐
21f. HOW DID INJURY OCCUR?

22. I hereby certify that I attended the deceased from 11/30/51 to 12/5/51, that I last saw the deceased alive on 12/5/51, and that death occurred at 10:15 P.M. from the causes and on the date stated above.

23a. SIGNATURE (Degree or title): K. A. Watson M. D. — 23b. ADDRESS: 3541 McGraw Ave — 23c. DATE SIGNED: 12/7/51

24a. BURIAL, CREMATION, REMOVAL (Specify): Burial — 24b. DATE: Dec. 8, 1951 — 24c. NAME OF CEMETERY OR CREMATORY: Heathawn — 24d. LOCATION (City, village, twp., or county) (State): Wayne Mich.

DATE REC'D BY LOCAL REG.: DEC 7 1951 — REGISTRAR'S SIGNATURE: Joseph L. Holmes M.D. — 25. FUNERAL DIRECTOR'S SIGNATURE: James A. Webster — ADDRESS: Detroit.

Percy Harold Logan and Edythe (**SLAUGHTER**) Browne raised the following child, from Edythe's previous marriage:

(i) Ilene Edythe (1928).

Because neither of Sarah M. (**TALBOT**) Logan's two sons produced any offspring, and because so many of us are descended from another ancestor who was adopted, Lorenzo Talbot, I have decided to give space to the story of this adopted "Talbot" descendant who had an exceptional life.

(i) Ilene Edythe Browne Logan (1928 - 2012):

(Wilbur Forest Browne)

January 1946, age 17
Yearbook photo

Ilene was born 11 Jul 1928 in Detroit, Michigan.[47] She was a product of the marriage of Wilbur Forest Browne and "Edith Evelyn Slaughter," who married on 25 Dec 1922 in Hamilton, Ontario.[48] Her parents divorced on 17 Nov 1933, when she was five.[49] When Ilene was six, her mother married Percy Harold Logan, and Ilene took the surname Logan, as recorded in the 1940 U.S. Census.

In 1946, Ilene Logan was a Senior, sitting on the Student Council at Northern High School, Detroit, Michigan.[50]

She was very popular: president of her "House 227," a member of El Circulo de Espanol (Spanish club), Le Cercle Francais (French club), chairman of the social committee, writer for the *The Viking* (school yearbook), and an actor in the school play. She had the role of Eloise Archer in *Ask Me Another: A Farce*, a comedy in three acts.[51]

---

[47] *Connecticut Death Index, 1949-2012, Norwich County, Connecticut*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2003, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=4124&h=1529749&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200043059608&usePUB=true, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[48] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, Hamilton, Ontario*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_629-1246/3493332?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200043059501/facts/citation/702107031863/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[49] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, *Detroit, Michigan,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9092/41327_338684-01773/232382?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200043059501/facts/citation/702107032559/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[50] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, The Viking, Jan '46, Semi-annual of the January Class, Northern High School 1946, Detroit, Michigan*, "Student Council," Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b188679-00055/338129849?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200043059608/facts/citation/702106120262/edit/record#?imageId=43134_b188679-00016, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

[51] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, The Viking, Jan '46, Semi-annual of the January Class, Northern High School 1946, Detroit, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b188679-00055/338129849?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200043059608/facts/citation/702106120262/edit/record, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

Yearbook photo of
the cast of *Ask Me Another*

1947 found Ilene in the Pyramid Club, the pledge club of Delta Sigma Theta Sorority at Wayne State University, Detroit.

Ilene died in Connecticut on her birthday 11 Jul 2012 at age eighty-four. She was buried in Maplewood Cemetery, Norwich, Connecticut.[52] Her obituary tells the story of a life full of adventure and philanthropy.

Obituary photo

OAKDALE – Ilene Edythe (**BROWNE**) Tobey went home to the Lord on Wednesday, July 11th, 2012, the same day of her birth 84 years later.

She was born in Detroit, MI on July 11, 1928 to the late Wilbur and Edythe (**SLAUGHTER**) Browne-Logan.

After high school, she attended Wayne State University in Michigan where she joined the Delta Sigma Theta Sorority in 1947 and remained active for the next 65 years. She achieved her degrees in Library Science later in life. Ilene received her Bachelor's degree at Eastern CT State College and Master's degree at the University of Thode [*sic*] Island. She worked as a librarian throughout most of her life in CT, first at Otis Library in Norwich, and then as State Library Supervisor for the Health Department at the CT State Library in Hartford. Even after retiring from the state, she was Head Librarian for Bloomfield Library and then a substitute teacher at Bloomfield High School.

She was a life-long believer in Christ Jesus, with her church memberships and fellowship being very important in her life. She attended Faith Community Church in Moosup in the last year of her life. Other churches include Cavalry Chapel in

[52] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/101479634, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

Uncasville, Christ Church in Norwich, St. Monica's in Hartford, and St. Matthews in Arizona.

She lived life abundantly and loved helping people. She was instrumental in initiating TREES, Teaching Resources for Educating Exceptional Students, and the Toy Library in Mansfield in 1974 when she noted that the mobile book library could be more of a benefit to disabled children. Other libraries modeled her program. In 1975, she helped with National Volunteer week when asked by the Voluntary Action Center of Southeastern CT. She received accommodations [*sic*] for her efforts as a reference librarian, for training others in reference issues and writing grants and her work with the Democratic Party. As a reference librarian, she wrote a book; "Searching Black Genealogy" in 1989 for Black History month.

She was very active in her sorority, Delta Sigma Theta; volunteering for SAT preparation for high school students, working with Habitat for Humanity to build a home, working on many committees such as the Arts and Letters, Jazz Society, Scholarships, and Juneteenth committees.

She belonged to the Manchester Shooting Institute, and was on their pistol team; she was a Range Line Safety Officer at the Arizona Ben Avery Shooting Facility for many years. She was a member of the NRA, and of many bridge clubs. She loved a good game of bridge and shooting her guns. Her hobbies included; spending time with her family, target shooting, skeet shooting, line dancing, cooking, reading, and bridge.

She married her childhood sweetheart Charles D. Clarke, who predeceased her in 1984. They were a Navy family and lived in Hawaii, California, New York, New Hampshire, Oregon, Rhode Island and finally, Connecticut. She loved to travel. She visited her Godchild in Peru, Germany and Spain with her son, and she went to Egypt and Alaska with her girlfriend. She lived in Sun City, Arizona for at least five years; living actively with many of her college friends; line dancing, shooting, and going on senior trips to many different venues. She loved participating and vacationing with her family and in April she rode the Harry Potter ride at Disney World and stayed for the alligator feeding in St. Augustine even after a woman stated, "rats were going to fly". She is survived by her sons; Damaen Askari and Charles Clark, her daughter, Lori Barry, ten grandchildren and nineteen great-grandchildren.[53]

[53] Dignity Memorial, "Ilene E. Browne Tobey," https://www.dignitymemorial.com/obituaries/norwich-ct/ilene-tobey-5169502, (accessed 11 Feb 2019).

V. Zebedee's Biological Children

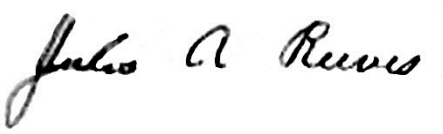
Chapter 31: Julia Ann Talbot (1832 - 1931)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

1. (ii) Julia Ann Talbot (1832 - 1931):

(Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



Julia Ann Talbot's signature,
on an affidavit in support of
the Civil War pension increase application
of her brother, Benjamin Franklin Talbot

Introduction:

Julia Ann Talbot was born into a world where a woman's only acceptable moral choices were find a man to marry and support her, or remain a spinster, cared for by her family. Julia knew the rules and married at age seventeen, becoming Mrs. Luke Harris for the next twenty years. She was a widow at age thirty-seven, married again within a year to become Mrs. Wilmot Woodhull, and was a widow again by age forty-six. Three years later, she married again, becoming Mrs. Marshall Edmond. Nine years later she became Mrs. Enos Reeves. Eight years later she was once more a widow, remaining so until her death at age ninety-seven. Born in the cold of Upper Canada, she died in the warmth of southern California, having lived briefly in Michigan, in between.

Julia Ann's Story:

Julia was born 20 Dec 1832, the first of Zebedee's biological children.[1] In 1832, Zebedee and his family were living in the Wilberforce settlement, northwest of London, Ontario. Her half-brother, Lorenzo, was four years her senior and her first playmate. Having four brothers: Lorenzo (12), James (6), John (4) and Arthur (2), she must have been relieved, at age eight, when her sister, Emeline, was born. Although there was an eight year difference in their ages, Julia formed an especially close bond with Emeline. About forty years later, as two women temporarily without husbands, they would go off to Michigan together.

As the oldest girl, her childhood years included taking care of her younger siblings, who kept arriving every two years or so, the last being born when Julia was seventeen. That

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

was 1849, the same year that Julia married Luke Harris;[2] where they lived is unknown. Luke was born about 1827 in Upper Canada.[3] Brown-Kublisch provides the first record of Luke, reporting his arrival in Peel Township in March 1842, together with brothers Mark and London. This was the area known as the Queen's Bush. "Luke Harris settled on the north half of lot 11, concession 2, but in 1846 he moved with Isaac Jecks to lot 14, concession 2." [4] Luke was still there in 1847; his signature was on the 1843 *Petition to Charles Metcalfe, Governor General*, in which the Queen's Bush squatters pleaded poverty and requested their land be granted to them; and again was one of the ninety-one signatories on the 1847 petition to the Earl of Elgin, Governor General, in which the squatters reported the improvements they had made to the area through roads, fencing, and cultivation. They declared their poverty, loyalty to the crown, and service during the 1837 rebellion, requesting that they be "granted time to pay [for their land] by instalments." [5] They received no assistance and, when their untitled land was finally surveyed, most had their improved properties sold out from under them to the incoming European settlers.

In 1847, Zebedee was part of a group that attended an important meeting of concerned parents in the Queen's Bush in support of a white, missionary educator, Fedelia (**BROOKS**) Coburn. It was feared she was about to abandon the settlement and return to the U.S. "She had become frustrated with the Black community's reaction to her efforts, and believed that many individuals were unnecessarily hostile." [6] Zebedee may have brought his fifteen-year-old daughter, Julia, with him for some political activism experience; Luke Harris may have met Julia there. Two years later, in 1849, they were married.[7]

---

[2] *1861 Census of Canada*, *Enumeration District 4 of the Township of Usborne, in the County of Huron*, Library and Archives Canada, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada, Roll: *C-1037,* sheet 6, page 49, ancestry.com, 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391938_00269/798044545?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685574/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

[3] Ibid.

1851 Census of Canada West, Canada East, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, (Ancestry.com online database, Provo Utah, 2006), Huron County, District 16, Sub-district Usborne no. 137, page 25, line 28, roll C_11728, schedule A, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353973/761771?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

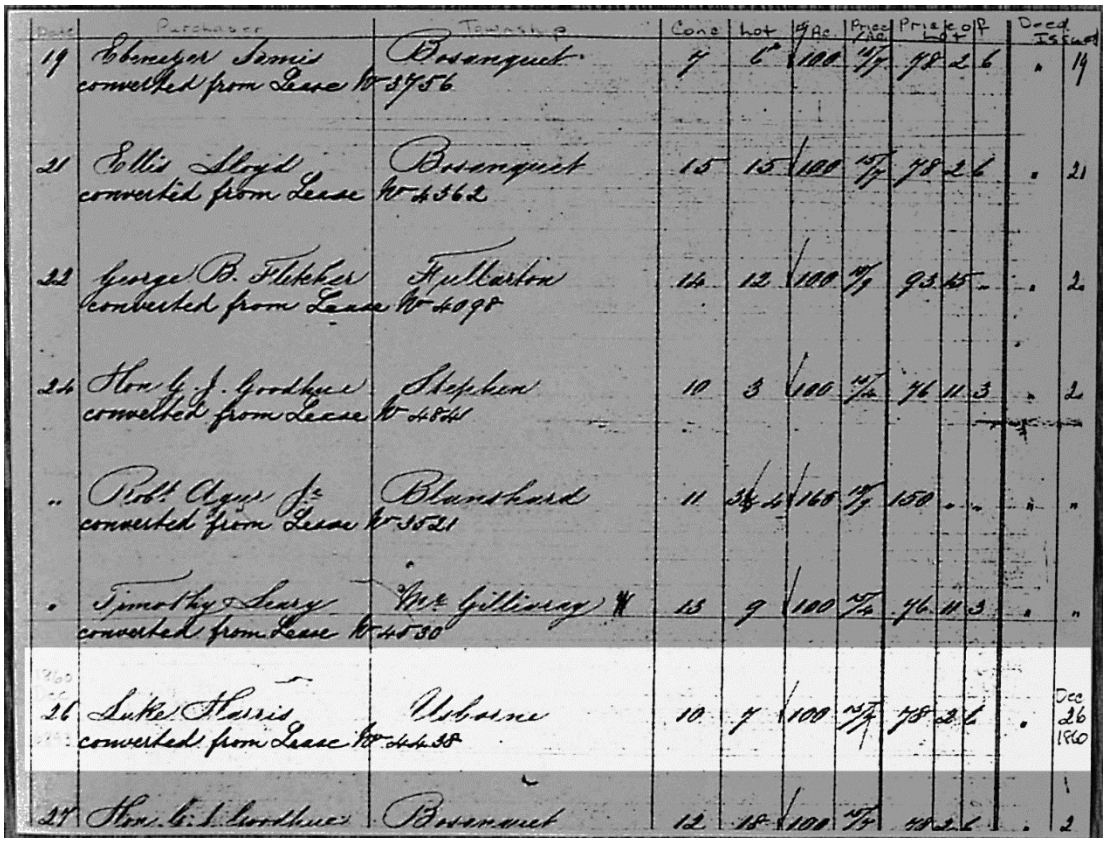
[4] Linda Brown-Kublisch, *The Queen's Bush Settlement: Black Pioneers 1839-1865*, (National Heritage Books, Toronto, 2004), 204-5, Notes to Appendix A, number 85, 294-5.

[5] Ibid., 240.

[6] Ibid., 90.

[7] *1861 Census of Canada, Enumeration District 4 of the Township of Usborne, in the County of Huron*, Op. cit.

By the time of the 1851 Canadian census, they were on Luke's hundred acre land, lot 7, concession 10, in Usborne Township, next door to Julia's father, Zebedee.[8]



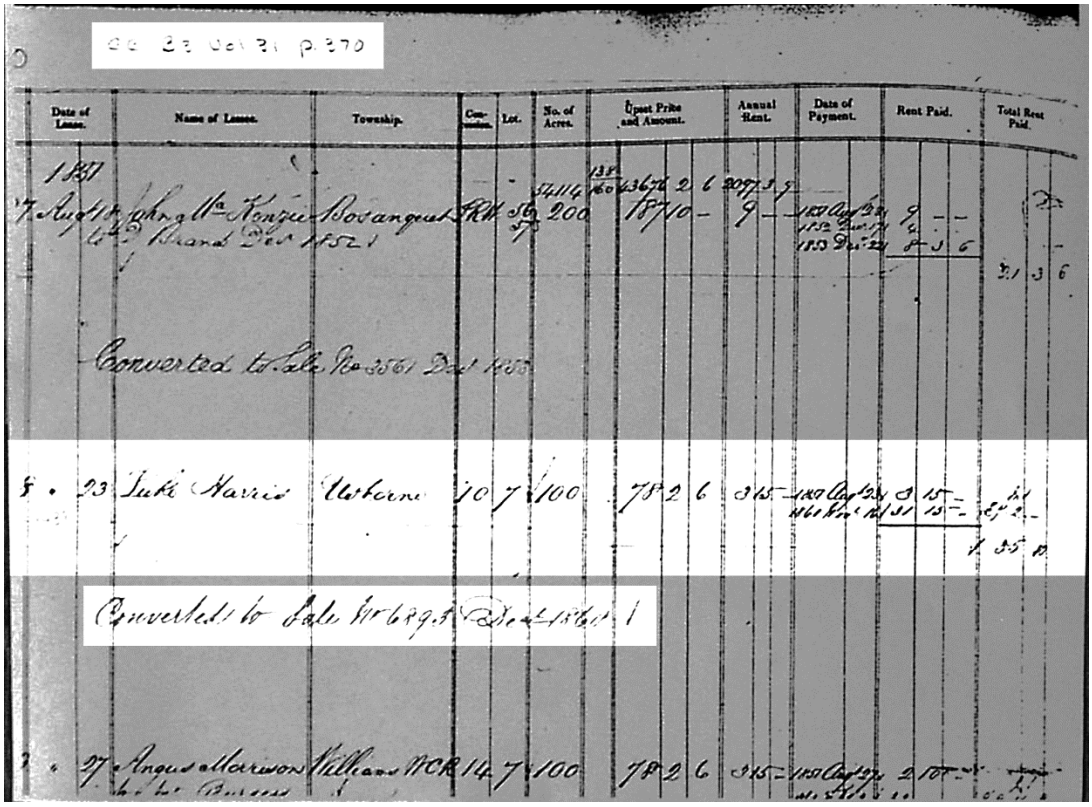
Date	Purchaser	Township	Cons	Lot	No. of Acres	Price per Acre	Price of Lot			Deed Issued
19	Ebenezer Jarvis converted from Lease No 3756	Bosanquet	9	6	100	19/	98	2	6	19
21	Ellis Lloyd converted from Lease No 4362	Bosanquet	15	15	100	19/	98	2	6	21
22	George B. Fletcher converted from Lease No 4098	Fullarton	14	12	100	19/	93	15	-	22
24	Hon G. J. Goodhue converted from Lease No 4844	Stephen	10	3	100	19/	96	11	3	24
"	Robt Agar Jr converted from Lease No 3521	Blanshard	11	24	100	19/	150	-	-	"
"	Timothy Leary converted from Lease No 4530	Wm Gillivray	13	9	100	19/	96	11	3	"
26	Luke Harris converted from Lease No 4438	Usborne	10	7	100	19/	98	2	6	Dec 26 1860
27	Hon. G. J. Goodhue	Bosanquet	12	18	100	19/	98	2	6	27

Luke Harris' Canada Company lease

Luke received his Canada Company lease on 23 Aug 1851. The annual rent was £3 15s (3 pounds, 15 shillings; at that time 20 shillings = 1 pound). The price of the land if he purchased it was £78 2s 6d (78 pounds, 2 shillings, 6 pence; 12 pence = 1 shilling). Luke made his first rental payment on the day of the grant.

[8] *1851 Census of Canada West, Canada East, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, Usborne, Huron County*, Op. cit.

The terms of this lease were identical to the ones that Zebedee had from the Canada Company, but unlike his father-in-law, Luke was able to pay the back rent and purchase the land on 26 Dec 1860, before the ten year period expired.


Date of Lease.
Name of Lessee.
Township.
Con.
Lot.
No. of Acres.
Upset Price and Amount.
Annual Rent.
Date of Payment.
Rent Paid.
Total Rent Paid.
1851
Converted to Sale No 3561 Dec 1858
23 Luke Harris Usborne 70 7 100 78 2 6 9 15
Converted to Sale No 6899 Dec 1861
27 Angus Morrison Williams NCR 14 7 100 78 2 6 9

Luke Harris' land converted from lease to purchase

A month later, he sold the north half of the lot to Matthew Routly, retaining the south fifty acres for his own use.[9]

That 1851 census, actually gathered in 1852, reported a two-year-old girl, "Alvira Harris," in their household. At the same time, Zebedee had a three-year-old, "Almira," in his family, Julia's sister. There is no Harris child recorded in the 1861 census. I think that the toddler in Julia's household at the time of this census was her sister, Elmira Jane Talbot, born in 1949, whom the census taker mistakenly listed as Almira Harris. Julia Ann may have been assisting her mother with some child care, having had no children of her own.

On 25 Mar 1869, Luke dictated his last Will and Testament. He appointed Julia Ann and Chauncey Fuller as his executors; Chauncey was a neighbour, just two farms down the road on lot 5, concession 11; Chauncey had close ties with the Talbot family. He was one of the recorded witnesses of the marriage of Emeline Talbot to Abraham Logan in Usborne in 1856, and he would later purchase Zebedee's farm when Zebedee was ready to retire. Luke made one special bequest: "I give and bequeath to my nephew, James Harris, Son of Mark Harris, my brother, the sum of two hundred dollars, to be paid when he, my said nephew, shall be of the age of twenty-one years." Otherwise, he left everything to Julia:

[9] Land Registry Office, Goderich, Ontario.

> After the payment of my just debts and funeral expences [*sic*] I give to my wife Julia Ann Harris all my real and personal estate and Chattle [*sic*] property during her natural life . . . It is my will that my wife, Julia Ann Harris, dispose of the said real and personal property, after my death, as she may think fit.[10]

Luke signed the will with his mark, X, witnessed by his father-in-law, Zebedee D. Talbot, and David Walker, Justice of the Peace and neighbouring farmer on lot 1, concession 10. Julia became a propertied widow, just about the only way a woman could acquire property at that time. A later event would affirm that the property was hers, personally, even after she remarried. She would keep ownership of the land until 25 Oct 1878, and after the sale, she would take back mortgages that would earn her income until 1902!

On 24 May 1870, Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Harris (37) married Wilmot Woodhull (40) at her home in Usborne, witnessed by her brother, Arthur Kees Talbot, and his wife, Sarah Obanyoun.[11] Wilmot appeared in the 1850 U.S. Census record for free inhabitants in Huntington, New York, on the farm of Charles Scudder, three years his junior. Wilmot was listed on 21 Nov 1850 as a laborer, mulatto, at age twenty-six. That put his year of birth at about 1824.[12] By the time of the 1860 U.S. Census, Wilmot had moved to Berlin, in the county of Ionia, Michigan. He was recorded on 14 Sep 1860 on the farm of Luke and Lucinda Harwood, about twenty-five miles west of Sarnia, ON. He was listed without an occupational designation, a mulatto, unable to read and write, age thirty-four, putting his birth date at about 1826.[13] (His claim of age forty, on his marriage registration, yields an estimated birthdate of 1830). The 1871 Canadian Census for Usborne records his age as forty-six, giving an estimated year of birth as 1825.[14]

The enumerator of the Canadian Census of 1871, Usborne Township, Huron, informed us that there was a Sylvian [*sic*] Woodhull (11) living in Julia and Wilmot's household. He assumed this was their child. Actually it was Sylvia Ann Logan, Julia's niece, daughter of Emeline (**TALBOT**) and Abraham Logan. Emeline was that next younger sister with whom

---

[10] *Luke Harris Will*, Land Registry Office, Goderich, Huron County, Ontario. Notation in top right corner on abstract for Lot 7, Concession 10, Usborne Township gives file number for the will, witnessed by Zebedee Dunbar Talbot.

[11] *Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1924*, Archives of Ontario: RG80-5-0-3, volume 2/3, page 120, # 360; Duplicate registration: Marriage Registrations: Office of the Registrar General; (RG 80-5); Archives of Ontario, Toronto: microfilm group MS932, reel 3, unit 80-5-0-8, Volume 7, page 41, #2, ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2007, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_1-0957/3700439?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686316/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[12] *1850 United States Federal Census, Huntington, Suffolk, New York*; Roll: M432_601; Page: 44A; Image: 94, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8054/4203570_00094/8514156?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302415/facts/citation/161852686881/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[13] *1860 United States Federal Census, Berlin, Ionia, Michigan*; Roll: M653_546; Page: 854; Image: 406; Family History Library Film: 803546, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7667/4232699_00406/45014244?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302415/facts/citation/161852686880/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[14] *1871 Census of Canada, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario*; Roll: C-9929; Page: 24; Family No: 78, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396748_00211/398950?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302415/facts/citation/161852686879/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).
We don't have an exact birthdate for Wilmot Woodhull; who cares?

Julia had a close relationship. Emeline and Abraham, married in 1856, had split up sometime between the 1861 and 1871 censuses. Emeline was still living on Abraham's farm in Middlesex County with five of her six children, but without husband Abraham.[15] Julia took Sylvia Ann into her home, to help Emeline out. It appears that Julia also took another of Emeline's daughters, Caroline. Unfortunately Caroline (12) succumbed to "acute peritonitis" on 4 Aug 1873 in Usborne, Huron County.[16]

What became of Wilmot Woodhull? He was listed in the 1878 Usborne Township Voters' List as the "owner" of the south half of lot 7, concession 10. At that time, the property of a woman became the property of the husband upon marriage. However, on 25 Oct 1878, Julia Woodhull "(wife of Wilmot Woodhull)" entered into an "Agreement for Sale of Land" with Charles Washburn, both of Usborne Township. This would normally have been an agreement between the husband and the buyer. Had Wilmot died? There are a couple of reasons to think he had not.

Firstly, there is a 1906 death record for one "Wilmont Woodhall," at the Old Ionia County Poor Farm, in Michigan.[17] That record shows that Wilmont was a colored male, single, born in New York State in 1919, whose father was "Lichus Woodhall" and mother, Abby Brown. The informant was the undertaker, W.H. Gaffney of Ionia, Michigan, so the reliability of his information is questionable, at best, with no Woodhull relatives nearby. When Wilmot married Julia Harris, the wedding registration named his parents as "Harclius" and Susan Woodhull. The similarity of names for Wilmot's father, despite the difference in mothers' names, lends some support to this being our Wilmot. The location of Berlin, Ionia County, Michigan, is also significant, because that was where Wilmot was living prior to coming to Canada.[18]

---

[15] *1861 Census of London Township, Middlesex County, Canada West*. page 168, which is missing from ancestry.com database (skips from page 167 to 169), but which I found in the Windsor Public Library on microfilm, #349296, Ontario Archives Land Record Index RG-CC, Series-B3, Volume-031, Ref. Pg.-370 and on familysearch.org, "Ontario Census, 1861," database, *FamilySearch* (https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:MQQL-3S2 : 8 November 2014), Abraham Logan, Ontario, Canada; citing p. 168, line 13-16; Library and Archives Canada film number , Public Archives, Toronto; FHL microfilm 349296.

1871 Census of Canada, London, Middlesex East, Ontario; Roll: C-9905; Page: 8; Family No: 34, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396743_00197/1371553?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302377/facts/citation/161852686230/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

See Emeline's chapter for details.

[16] *Ontario, Canada Deaths, 1869-1934, Huron, Ontario*, (Archives of Ontario, Toronto), Series: *MS935*; Reel: *5*, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2007, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_5-0104/1687425?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302429/facts/citation/161852687219/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

Peritonitis is an infection of the lining of the abdomen. Caroline died six days after her symptoms appeared.

[17] *Find A Grave*, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=Woodhull&GSfn=Wilmot&GSby=%201830&GSbyrel=before&GSdyrel=all&GScntry=4&GSob=n&GRid=94698850&df=all&%20(accessed%206%20Mar%202014), (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

Michigan, Deaths and Burials, 1800-1995, Indexing Project (Batch) Number: B02055-9, System Origin: Michigan-EASy, GS Film number: 1392843, Reference ID: it.7, no.14 https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/FHW1-J5Q, (accessed 6 Mar 2014).

[18] *1860 United States Federal Census, Berlin, Ionia, Michigan*, Op. cit.

U.S. IRS Tax Assessment Lists, 1862-1918, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1264/rhusa1862_101897-00963/6270854?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/1379717652/facts/citation/24155506863/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

Secondly, when Julia completed the sale for $3,500 on 14 Jan 1881, the Deed of Land refered to her as "wife of Wilmot Woodhull" and contained a paragraph, thus:

> And the Judge of the County Court of the Said County of Huron, acting in accordance with 'The Married Woman's Real Estate Act," and upon an application made to him by the Said Party of the First Part [Julia], showing sufficient cause therefore, Did, by an Order made by him on the Eleventh day of January 1881, Dispense with the Concurrence of the Husband of the Said party of the First Part; thereby enabling her, the Said party of the First Part to convey by good and Sufficient Deed, the Said Land;[19]

It is significant that the court allowed that the land belonged to Julia Ann, rather than Wilmot. According to Backhouse:

> Upon marriage, a woman forfeited the right to manage all of her real estate under common law, although she did not lose the ownership of the property. All the rent and profits from the land flowed by right to her husband during the marriage. Married women were legally incapable of contracting, suing, or of being sued in their own names. Women were only permitted to carry on business separately from their husbands if they had their spouse's consent to do so. Furthermore, all personal property belonging to the wife, including her wages, was transferred absolutely to her husband.[20]

Hence, it was necessary for the court to waive the right of spousal consent in order for Julia to sell the farm. Julia was not in Usborne when the sale of her farm was completed; she was in East Saginaw, Michigan with her sister, Emeline at the time of the 1880 U.S. Census. Julia was recorded as forty-five; she was actually forty-eight. Emeline was recorded as age thirty-three; she was forty! Two of Emeline's five surviving children, were with her: Sylvia Ann (19) and Abraham Jr. (12): the children's ages were correct in the census. Why they were in East Saginaw is yet to be discovered! A little conclave of Talbots developed in East Saginaw; this may have been its beginning.

In 1881, Emeline and Julia were witnesses to Sylvia Ann's (21) marriage to George Thurman (19) on 27 September. George, like Sylvia Ann, had been born in Ontario. His entire family had immigrated to Michigan and were recorded there in the 1880 U.S. Census for East Saginaw. At the time of the census, he had been off work for four months with bronchitis. Was his health generally an issue? Is it part of the reason that there was no record of him after 1881, and Sylvia Ann had a new surname in her next census record?

Annual mortgage payments to Julia from the Usborne land sale were to be $350, beginning 1 Jan 1881, with 7% interest, the balance due in 1891; to survive, Emeline and Julia needed to find husbands. Emeline succeeded on 21 Dec 1882, marrying Simeon Goens (33), a mason, mulatto, born in Pennsylvania. Emeline gave her age as forty; she was doing a little better; she had turned fifty the previous June. A year later, on 11 Dec 1883, Julia (claiming 49) snagged a Virginian brick-maker, Marshall Edwards (50), black, at East

[19] *Deed of Land*, Land Registry Office, Goderich, Ontario, Volume XI, Instrument no. 2312

[20] Constance Backhouse, *Petticoats & Prejudice: Women and Law in Nineteenth Century Canada*, (Women's Press, Toronto, 1991), 177.

Saginaw; I wouldn't be surprised if he wasn't a friend and work-mate of Simeon Goens, the mason, who, with his new wife Emeline, witnessed the marriage.[21] Julia shaved about two years off her age, for the record; she would have her fifty-first birthday nine days later.

How long this marriage lasted is a mystery. I have found records for neither Julia Edwards nor Marshall Edwards, other than their marriage. Adding to the mystery is Julia's marriage, on 22 Jan 1896, in Redlands, San Bernadino County, California, at age sixty-four, to Enos Reeves (69). In the record she is "Julia A. Woodhull" instead of Julia A. Edwards.[22] Enos is described in the 1898 voters' list of Redlands Precinct 4: age – 71, height – 5' 11", complexion – dark, eyes – black, hair – dark, visible marks, scars and location – none, occupation – laborer, country of birth – New York.[23] Rather invasive information for a Voters' List! The only other record I found for Enos was the 1881 Canadian Census for the Nanaimo and Noonan Bay district, Vancouver, British Columbia; in it he was listed singly as: Enos Reeves, 34, born in the U.S., Presbyterian, African, labourer.[24]

African American Civil War Memorial, Washington D.C.

Enos Reeves had served in the Union Army during the U.S. Civil War. He enlisted as a private and rose to the rank of 1st Sergeant, Company D, 104th Infantry Regiment,

---

[21] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342418-00316/3836929?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/-1397203186/facts/citation/117600559610/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[22] *California, Select Marriages, 1850-1945*, FHL Film Number: 1290192, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60241&h=39197&ssrc=pt&tid=4014263&pid=-1397203186&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[23] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, California State Library, California History Section; Great Registers, 1866-1898; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 39; FHL Roll Number: 977093, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230591-00138/6037638?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/-1379716285/facts/citation/100190868190/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[24] *1881 Census of Canada, Nanaimo and Noonan Bay, Vancouver, British Columbia*; Roll: C_13285; Page: 81; Family No: 512, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1577/31229_C_13285-00397/864599?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302416/facts/citation/161852686910/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

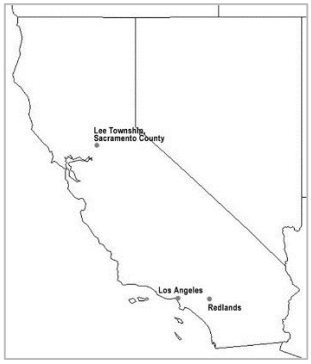
The 97-page census online occupies 49 images. In it, I found six other single, African males, each isolated in white neighbourhoods. There was only one family listed as African. The overwhelming majority were British (English, "Welch" [*sic*], or "Scotch") with a handful of Irish, a few German, one Italian family, one Jewish family, and several dozen "Indian" (First Nation). In fairness I should report that the microfilmed images of this census are very poor, for the most part. This has been true of 1881 Canadian census images in general, in my experience. Was the problem poor quality ink that faded?

U.S. Colored Troops. His name appears on plaque number C-103 of the African American Civil War Memorial in Washington D.C.[25]

Enos enjoyed married life for only four years. He died 21 Feb 1900 of apoplexy: a sudden, usually, loss of bodily function caused by a burst blood vessel. In the brain, this would be a stroke.

[26]

He was buried in lot 1148, the Hillside Memorial Park Cemetery, Redlands, California.[27]



Why had Julia gone to California? Three of her adventurous siblings and their families were already there! By 1872, Arthur was in the north at Ross Landing, Marin County;[28] John had also been in northern California in 1870, but he was gone, having died in 1887;[29] Benjamin had become a naturalized U.S. citizen in 1891[30] and was in Los Angeles up until his death, in February 1900; however, his widow and four of their children were still there.

---

[25] National Park Service, The Civil War, http://www.nps.gov/civilwar/search-soldiers-detail.htm?soldier_id=76ad57c7-dc7a-df11-bf36-b8ac6f5d926a, (accessed 7 Mar 2014)

[26] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www. findagrave. com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=30765418&ref=acom, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[27] *Interment Records from 1886 to 1911,* Hillside Memorial Park Cemetery, Book A, page 28, Excel spreadsheet line no. 1670, http://www.cityofredlands.org/qol/cemetery, (accessed 8 Mar 2014)

[28] *1880 United States Federal Census, Ross Landing, Marin, California*; Roll: 68; Family History Film: 1254068; Page: 81B; Enumeration District: 234; Image: 0166, Ancestry.com Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4239980-00168/43523637?backurl=http://person.ancestry. com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685231/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[29] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles CA

[30] *U.S., Naturalization Records* - Original Documents, 1795-1972 (World Archives Project), Naturalization Records in the Superior Court of Los Angeles, California, 1876-1915; Microfilm Serial: M1614; Microfilm Roll: 2, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1193/30627_13271900559/4038036?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/1397195391/facts/citation/100194969162/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

After burying Enos at Redlands, Julia Reeves moved to Los Angeles. In the 1900 census there, she was enumerated in the house of John and Rosetta Knox, at 2233 E. Second Street. Both Knoxes were in their sixties and Julia was listed as "Nurse;" she had told them that she was American, born in Virginia.[31] By the time of the 1910 LA census, Julia was living at 1851 Fifty-third Street; she had been joined by niece Sylvia Ann, who now had the surname, "Martin." [32] Sylvia was not in the Los Angeles City Directory for that year. In 1898 Sylvia (38) had married a Cuban, Thomas Martin (24), a barber, and in 1900 was living with him in San Francisco.[33] In the 1920 census, the two women were recorded as naturalized citizens, and their address was now recorded as 1845 Fifty-Third Street, Los Angeles.[34] In the City Directory of that year, Sylvia was listed as a "hairdresser." [35] In the 1921 City Directory, Sylvia Ann was listed as "maid." [36] In the 1924 Directory she was a maid at the Los Angeles Hall of Records.[37]

[31] *1900 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Ward 9, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: 90; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0090; FHL microfilm: 1240090, Ancestry.com Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118424_00921/3087346?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686335/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[32] *1910 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 70, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T624_81; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0269; FHL microfilm: 1374094, Ancestry.com Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327270-00657/1137117?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686319/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[33] *1900 United States Federal Census, San Francisco, San Francisco, California*; Roll: 105; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0200; FHL microfilm: 1240105, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004112014_00331/6408555?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/700175754629/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[34] *1920 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 71, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T625_110; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 282; Image: 1005, Ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4293710-01005/20509506?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686318/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[35] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles, California, City Directory, 1920*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3375639/233399886?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/700175769013/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[36] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles City Directory 1921*, image 918, page 1756, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3400884/236674128?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686328/edit/record#?imageId=3400704, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[37] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles, City Directory, 1924*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/31461_217730-01568/1479307811?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/700175769686/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

Los Angeles Hall of Records

38

In the 1930 Los Angeles census, Julia Ann Reeves (97) was living in the house of Isaac G. Oliver (60), unemployed, perhaps retired, together with his wife, Sylvia Ann Martin (listed as sixty-five, actually seventy), who was employed as a maid at the Los Angeles County "H of J?? [illegible];" Sylvia was listed as the owner of this house, at 1847 East 53rd Street.[39]

Julia breathed her last breath on 27 Jun 1931 in her ninety-ninth year! She was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Los Angeles.[40]

Conclusion:

Julia was a strong-willed woman. She took charge of her life. She learned to manage her finances and the processes of land transactions and mortgages. Perhaps she was fortunate not to have the encumbrance of a large family; perhaps she was unfortunate not to have children, missing out on the joys that came with motherhood, but she took action on this and gained the assistance and companionship of children by taking in two of her sister's young

[38] Los Angeles Times Photography, "Old Hall of Records falls," http://framework.latimes.com/2015/07/20/old-hall-of-records-falls/, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[39] *1930 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: 145; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0315; Image: 87.0; FHL microfilm: 2339880, Ancestry.com, 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4532476_00091/89397016?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302700/facts/citation/161852691453/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[40] *California, Death Index, 1905-1939*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/5187/41547_B138960-00326/973687?backurl=http://person.ancestry. com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686324/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

Web: California, Find A Grave Index, 1775-2012, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=REE&GSpartial=1&GSbyrel=all&GSst=6&GScntry=4&GSsr=7921&GRid=98957813&, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

daughters. One, Sylvia Ann Logan, became a lifelong companion, travelling with her to a new life in California. Together they forged their way in a man's world.

Photos courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

Note the similar hand position when she posed

I believe this unlabelled photo (above) is of Julia Ann Talbot and her niece, Sylvia Ann Logan, plus one, at right, of Sylvia in 1898

Julia Ann Talbot

Emeline Talbot

A young Elmira Jane?

Elmira Jane Talbot

I think the photo at the left is a young Julia Ann Talbot. She is wearing the same plaid cloth at her neck as each of her sisters were wearing in their formal portraits.

I think that Julia Ann Talbot and Luke Harris had no children. Julia Ann left no descendants.

Chapter 32: James Talbot (1834 - 1883)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

(iii) James Talbot (1834 - 1883):

(Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Introduction:

Born in 1834 in the Wilberforce settlement, northwest of London, Ontario, son of a Black artisan/farmer, James Talbot experienced what it was to live in the bush: clearing land, cutting down trees, burning brush, helping to build a shanty, and then later, a log cabin – the typical business of life in the wilderness. He married a Scot and started a family in Canada West; three children were born there. Together with his bachelor brother-in-law, Sylvester T. Ross, he packed his family up and moved them to a new life: farming in Michigan. James died there in 1883 at age forty-nine, leaving his wife with three teenage children.

James' Story:

James Talbot was born 30 Oct 1834 at the Wilberforce settlement.[1] Although he was the third child born to his mother, who had delivered Lorenzo in 1828 and Julia Ann in 1832, he was the first biological son of Zebedee, Lorenzo having been born to his mother before she married Zebedee. Zebedee kept his family's tradition of giving children biblical names, and called him James. Christ's third and fourth disciples were James and John, the sons of Zebedee.[2] His next-born brother would be named John, two years later.

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles CA

[2] *Holy Bible*, King James Version, Matthew 4:17-22.

17 From that time Jesus began to preach , and to say , Repent : for the kingdom of heaven is at hand .

18 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

20 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

Sometime between Christmas 1841 and April 1845, Zebedee moved his family from Wilberforce to the Dawn settlement in Kent County, Ontario. James would have been between seven and ten years of age when they moved.[3]

The first record of James is the 1846 *Population Return for the Township of Dawn*. Dawn was a new settlement just west of Dresden, Canada West, begun in support of the newly-founded British American Institute.[4] (You can find more about the Dawn settlement in *Chapter 8: Zebedee at Dawn*.) By the spring of 1846, the family of nine children was almost complete: James was eleven, and the current baby, Benjamin, would have his first birthday in April. Elmira Jane would be born there in May 1849. Sometime after the meeting in 1841 that planned the establishment of the British American Institute at Dawn, Zebedee had moved his family from the Wilberforce settlement to this new settlement.

Because there was a school at Dawn, James' education would have continued while he lived the life of a shoemaker/homesteader's child. He would have had chores connected to building and maintaining the family shelter, planting and harvesting, and tending the family's livestock, such as would be suitable for a pre-teen boy. But by 1851, when James was still sixteen, Zebedee moved his family to a piece of virgin forest in Usborne Township, Huron County, just northwest of Wilberforce.[5] They were the only Black family in Usborne, and in the whole of Huron County. There was a lone, ninety-seven-year-old Black, Peter Johnston, living in a shanty in neighbouring McGillivray Township to the west.[6] The Talbots were close enough to Wilberforce to socialize with the eight Black families that had remained

[3] On 26 Dec 1841 Zebedee and Sylvia were recorded as witnesses at a wedding in London, C.W., suggesting they were still living close by at Wilberforce. By 1846 they were living at Dawn in time to be recorded there in the Population Return. James youngest brother, Benjamin, was born in April 1945 and gave his birthplace as Chatham, C.W., just south of Dawn.

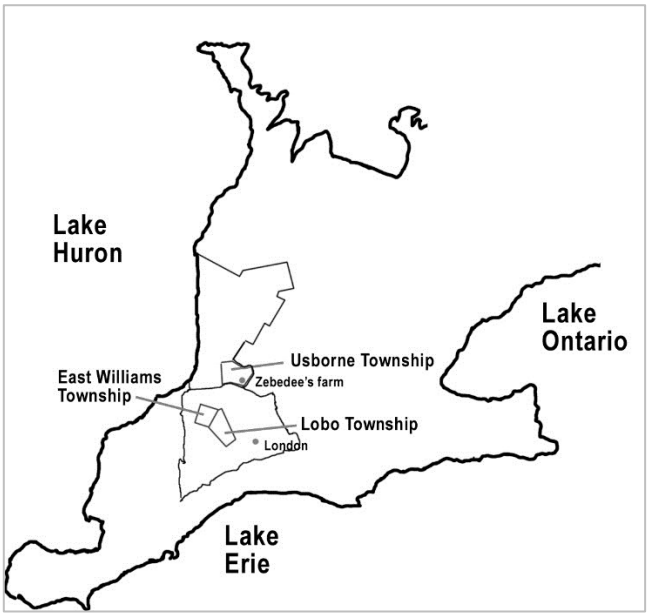
[4] *Population Return for the Township of Dawn for 1846*, Ontario Archives, MS 390, Reel 1.

[5] *1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, Huron County, Canada West (Ontario), Canada*; Schedule: *A*; Roll: *C_11728*; Page: *13*; line 23, The Generations Network, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353973/761771?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[6] *1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia*, *McGillivray, Huron, Canada West***,** Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353852/759027?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200048132881/facts/citation/700175915156/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

there. Indeed, one of James' sisters, Elmira Jane, married Philip Butler of Wilberforce,[7] and James' brother, John Talbot, fathered a son by one of Rev. Daniel Turner's daughters, Emma in Wilberforce.[8]

The Canadian Census of 1851, completed in 1852, listed James at age eighteen, part of the family in his father's shanty in Usborne Township, Huron County. He would have helped the family restart pioneer living. As Zebedee's firstborn son, he would have had a major responsibility in helping his father cut down and burn trees, clear brush, build the shanty, and clear enough land for their first planting. His older half-brother, Lorenzo, was technically the oldest son, but he had a wife, a son, and a shanty of his own next door. We don't know how much Lorenzo helped on his father's land, having responsibility for his own property nearby. The fact that Lorenzo abandoned farming before 1861 suggests that he may not have invested much time and energy into developing his own land.



The 1861 census-taker found James, (listed as age thirty, actually twenty-six) in Lobo Township, Middlesex County, in the household of Malcolm McCall, blacksmith.[9] On 18 Feb 1863, James (27), then working and residing in East Williams Township, married Harriet Susan Ross (28) of neighbouring Lobo Township, daughter of Janet (**BUCHANAN**) and Thomas Ross, both Scots. For the marriage record, James said his father's name was "John" Talbot, and his mother, Sylvia "Walker." He said he was born in London, Canada West in

[7] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7921&h=793620&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302374&usePUB=true, (accessed 12 Feb 2019).

[8] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342353-00452/725087?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952483957/edit/record, (accessed 12 Feb 2019).

[9] *1861 Canadian Census, Lobo Township, Middlesex County*, Archives of Canada, # C-1049, dist 1, p 11, line 23, Malcolm McCall conc 4, lot 12, James Talbot, line 29, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4108145_00523/794588397?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200047178779/facts/citation/700171197571/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

1834. The year was true but not the place. I believe that James was trying to pass for white. He was living apart from the rest of his family when he met Harriet, so they were likely unknown to her and her parents. John Talbot was a prominent, white businessman in London, Ontario; Zebedee was a known man of colour, with social connections to successful Black businessmen in London. It is also likely that James' mother's maiden name was not Walker. It is not likely that he'd lie about his father's identity and not include his mother's surname in the lie. The 1881 census had recorded Sylvia as being of African descent. Neither of the witnesses signing the marriage registration was a member of James' family.[10] In later records in Michigan, James' race would be recorded as "white."

Harriet Susan Ross is a difficult person to identify and track in the census records of the day. In the area of Canada West where she lived, there were many families with the surname Ross. The 1851 census was the first comprehensive, well-preserved, legible census in the region. The 1842 census was either not conducted throughout the region, or some of the records have been lost. Those that exist on microfilm are faint or damaged. I could find no record for a Thomas and Janet Ross in 1851.

i. In the 1851 census for the western part of Williams Township, Middlesex County, I found a widowed Janet Ross, age forty-two, born about 1810 in Scotland, with children Andrew (25, born about 1827) and listed as farmer, (no doubt supporting the family after his father's death), Hugh (18, born about 1834), Isabella (16, born about 1836), and Georgina (12, born about 1840). Might her husband have been Thomas? The 100-acre farm was located on concession 6, lot 11.[11] There was no Harriet or Susan in that household. But if Harriet S. Ross' age of twenty-eight on the marriage registration is correct, she would have been born about 1835, and in 1851 would have been about seventeen, old enough to be helping support the family by working outside the home, hired out as a servant. In Sarnia, in neighbouring Lambton County to the west, in the 1861 census I found a Susan Ross, (24, born about 1837) working as a servant in the house of William McElheron, innkeeper.[12]

ii. I found a Ross family, in Ekfrid Township, Middlesex County, that had a Harriet S. born in 1840 to a mother named Janet, but the father was named

---

[10] *Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1924*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS248; Reel: 10, Ancestry.com, 2007, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7921&h=898710&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302379&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[11] *1851 Can. Census, Williams, Middlesex County, Canada West (Ontario,* Schedule: *A*; Roll: *C_11737*; Page: *97*; Line: *42,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002359172/33994?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302654/facts/citation/700018938796/edit/record, (accessed 20 May 2016).

Family data at image 99, Agricultural at image 111.

There were 22.5 acres under cultivation in 1851, 16.5 in crops, 2 acres in pasture, 4 acres in gardens/orchard, 77.5 in wood or wild, 10 acres of wheat produced 160 bushels, 4 acres of oats produced 150 bushels; livestock included 6 oxen, 4 milch cows (yielding 100 lb butter), 6 calves/heifers, 2 horses, 18 sheep, 10 pigs. That's a big farm for 1851!

[12] *1861 Can. Census, Sarnia, Lambton, Canada West*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, Library and Archives Canada; Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; Census Returns For 1861; Roll: C-1041, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391557_00153/797584997?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302423/facts/citation/700018935535/edit/record, (accessed 20 May 2016).

Daniel. Was the "S." a Susan?[13] That Janet Ross died on 18 Mar 1878 in London Township, Middlesex County.

James and Susan, as she was usually called, had four children: John Thomas (born 21 Oct 1863 in London, Canada West), Jeanette Jane (born 9 June 1865 in Canada), James Jr. (born in 1868 in Canada), and Esther Ellen (born 3 Jun 1872 in Midland, Michigan). According to the U.S. Census of 1910 for Midland, James, Susan and family immigrated to the U.S. in 1870. The 1870 U.S. Census for Midland shows Susan's mother, Janet (64), and brothers, Alexander (35) and Sylvester (28), but there is no record for James and Susan Talbot. They may have arrived sometime after 4 Jun 1870, when the enumeration took place.[14] According to the U.S. Census of 1910 for West Bay City 1, Bay, Michigan, Sylvester Ross reported that he had immigrated to Michigan in 1860.[15]

> Midland, a small community of sixty-five persons in 1850, became a thriving lumber camp which reached its peak in 1880. History tells us that there was a lumber camp every four miles along the rivers which were the chief means of transporting the

[13] *1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia* , *Ekfrid, Middlesex County, Canada West (Ontario)*; Schedule: *A*; Roll: *C_11737*; Page: *47*; Line: *36,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002358664/23443?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200048134382/facts/citation/700175919143/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[14] *U.S. Census 1870, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: M593_690; Page: 144A; Image: 272189; Family History Library Film: 552189, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7163/4271443_00291/25373845?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002965423/facts/citation/700016888478/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2016).

[15] *U.S. Census* 1900; Census Place: West Bay City 1, Bay, Michigan; Roll: 702; Page: 20B; Enumeration District: 0058; FHL microfilm: 1240702, Online publication - Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations Inc, 2004.Original data - United States of America, Bureau of the Census. Twelfth Census of the United States, 1900. Washington, D.C.: National Archives and Records Administration, 1900. T623, 18, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004119840_00122/24603486?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/5962269/person/48578489238/facts/citation/343730864623/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2016).

> logs to the mills in the spring. In the winter, thousands of lumbermen were working in the woods.[16]

On 8 May 1877, Susan's mother, Janet (**BUCHANAN**) Ross died in Midland, MI, at age seventy-four. She lived long enough to see her son, Sylvester marry Celia Eastman on 17 Aug 1873.

In the 1880 Census for Midland, MI, James Talbot was recorded as "farmer." His wife, Susan, was identified as "W[hite]." James was identified as "Mu[latto]," as were the three children: John Thomas (16), Janette (13), and James (11).[17] Esther Ellen had died 18 Dec 1872.[18] In the typical confusion about the racial designation of children of mixed parentage, Esther's death registration recorded her as white. In the household next door was the family of Sylvester T. Ross (38), Susan's brother, with his wife Celia (34), and children: Edna (5), Clarence (3), and Mima (1).[19]

The agricultural portion of the 1880 census showed that James Talbot owned twenty-five acres valued at $1000. Nine of those acres were under cultivation, one acre was in the category "Permanent meadows, permanent pastures, orchards, vineyards," and fifteen were "unimproved" but not "Woodland and forest." He owned $10 worth of "Farming implements and machinery," $75 in livestock, and spent $10 on building and repairing fences in 1879. He had paid $25 for labour over a three week period in 1879. On 1 Jun 1880 he had one milch [milk] cow, and four "other" cattle, one newborn calf, 140 lbs butter, no sheep, one pig, and twenty "barnyard poultry;" egg production 1879 had been 160. Part of James' 1879 cereal crop had been destroyed by fire, as had that of most of his neighbours. He had planted one half acre of corn, but had lost it all. All that survived was forty bushels of wheat from the three acres planted. A half-acre of "Irish" potatoes yielded seventy-five bushels, one acre of orchard yielded no listed harvest, and fifty cords of wood had been cut. The "value of all forest products sold or consumed in 1879" was $50. The average among his neighbours was $121, but five of the ten listed had a lower amount.

His neighbouring brother-in-law, Sylvester Ross, Susan's brother, had a smaller holding valued at $800, but two more acres under cultivation.[20] Despite the fire, he had

---

[16] *Midland County Michigan*, http://www.co.midland.mi.us/about.php, (accessed 11 March 2014)

[17] *U.S. Census 1880*, *Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: *595*; Family History Film: *1254595*; Page: *215B*; Enumeration District: *223*; Image: *0438*. http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4241735-00440/31492098?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002965423/facts/citation/700019317114/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2016).

[18] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=987669&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302422&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[19] *U.S. Census 1880, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, Roll: 595; Family History Film: 1254595; Page: 215B; Enumeration District: 223; Image: 0438, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4241735-00440/31492098?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002965423/facts/citation/700019317114/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2016).

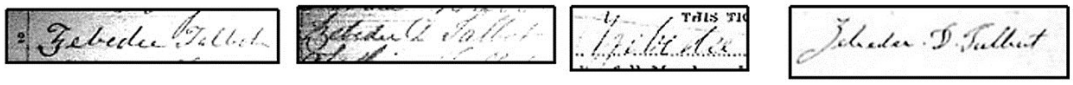
[20] *1880 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 595; Family History Film: 1254595; Page: 215B; Enumeration District: 223; Image: 0438, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4241735-00440/31492098?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002965423/facts/citation/700019317114/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

Selected U.S. Federal Census Non-Population Schedules, 1850-1880, Midland, Midland, Michigan, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1276/t1164_49-00510/2884695?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002965423/facts/citation/700019320356/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

salvaged thirty-eight bushels of corn from four acres planted and fifty-six bushels of wheat from four acres. It is likely that Sylvester supplied James with corn in exchange for eggs, since Sylvester had no barnyard fowl.

> Lesson Learned/Tip:
> Look at records of siblings, spouse's siblings, etc. I would never have found James Talbot's 1880 agricultural records and learned that he lost part of his crop because of fire, if I hadn't been investigating the records of his brother-in-law, Sylvester T. Ross.

Three years later, James Talbot died on 24 Sep 1883, one month shy of his forty-ninth birthday, of an "Inflammation of the Bowles [sic]." He was listed as "W[hite]." [21] The name of the informant was not recorded, but it was likely Susan. Whoever it was knew that James had been born in Canada of parents Sylvia and "Geleder" Talbot, both dead. Zebedee was dead (1879), but Sylvia lived in Chatham, Ontario, until 1885. Handwriting and spelling being what it was in 1883, it is understandable how the word, Zebedee, might be misread as Geleder when badly written, especially when one views Zebedee's own signature, and how other people wrote his name. There didn't seem to be any uniform way of writing a capital Z.



Zebedee's own signature

In the 1880 census, James had been listed as M[ulatto], as had his children, whereas Susan was recorded W[hite]. This suggests that Susan was well aware of James racial makeup and may have been from the beginning. It is interesting that the census taker recorded her as white. Sometimes officials lumped a couple together as colored, as if the white partner had surrendered white privilege by being in a relationship with a non-white. Five years after her husband's death, when, on 28 May 1888, Susan married George Conway, a Civil War veteran of the 102nd Regiment of the U.S. Colored Troops, George's race was recorded as "black." Susan's was recorded as "quadroon," a label that might be applied to those who are one-quarter black and three-quarters white; such persons may show little or no features identifiable as Negroid. This was likely an assumption of the recorder, that because she was marrying a black man she must not be white, despite her appearance. The fact that Susan was marrying a man of visible colour supports the idea that she was aware of James Talbot's race. It is interesting that George Conway was recorded as "black" in 1888. When he married a "White" German in 1902, his race was recorded as "Mulatto."

Apparently Susan's second marriage did not last. By 1900, George Conway appeared in the U.S. census for Midland as the head-of-household, single, living with his German "servant," Sofia, and her one-year-old daughter, Agnes. It is reported that both of Agnes' parent were born in Germany, so she was not George's biological daughter. George (58)

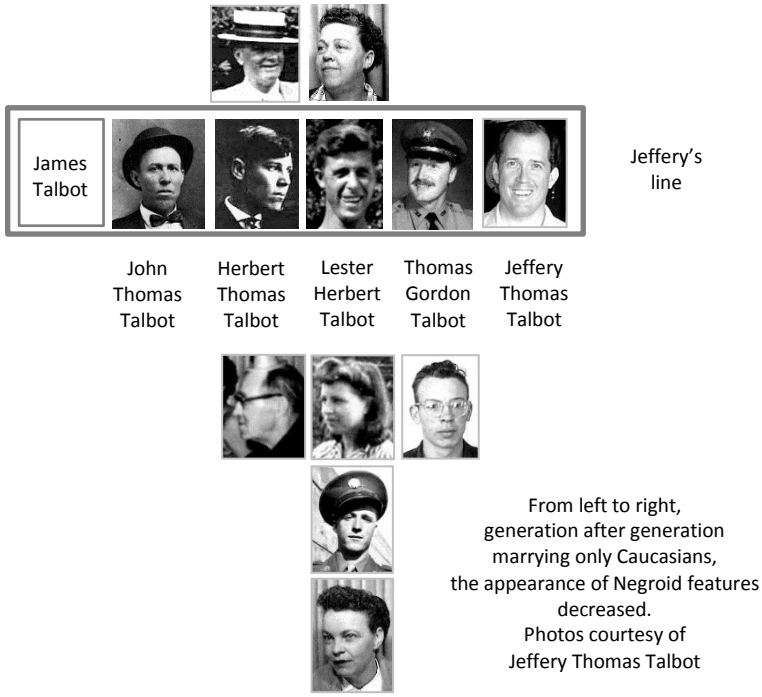
[21] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950,* Ancestry.com, [database on-line], Provo, UT, USA, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355336-00107/597180?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302379/facts/citation/324002166069/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

married Sofia (39) on 28 Jun 1902, and by 1910 they had two sons, George (7) and William (5). George died in 1915 at age seventy-one.[22]

Conclusion:

James was the first-born son of Zebedee's biological children. His next-born brother was named John, keeping to Zebedee's family tradition of using biblical names. Leaving Canada for the United States in 1870, James was the third of his siblings to emigrate; brothers Moses and Benjamin had gone to join the Union Army in the 1860s. James was followed to the U.S. by John, Arthur, Julia, Emeline, Moses, Benjamin and Elmira Jane, that is, all of Zebedee's biological children, and eventually, even half-brother, Lorenzo. Descendants of James Talbot continued to live in Michigan well into the 20th century, all marrying Caucasians until they lost knowledge of their African roots and displayed none of the features recognized as Negroid.

Had it not been for the interest in genealogy of Jeffery [*sic*] Thomas Talbot, James' 3rd great-grandson, and his use of a Y-chromosome test in the 21st century to try and answer the question, "Am I descended from English Talbots or Irish Talbots?" this branch of the family might never have discovered that it had its paternal roots in West Africa!


James Talbot
Jeffery's line
John Thomas Talbot
Herbert Thomas Talbot
Lester Herbert Talbot
Thomas Gordon Talbot
Jeffery Thomas Talbot
From left to right, generation after generation marrying only Caucasians, the appearance of Negroid features decreased.
Photos courtesy of Jeffery Thomas Talbot

[22] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342369-00346/3470475?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200003016997/facts/citation/700016946215/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2016).

1910 U.S. Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan; Roll: T624_665; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 0139; FHL microfilm: 1374678, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4330163-00319/198112176?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200003016997/facts/citation/700016946753/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2016).

James Talbot and Harriet Susan Ross had the following children:

(i) John Thomas (1863),
(ii) Jeanette Jane (1865),
(iii) James Jr. (1868),
(iv) Esther Ellen (1872).

Descendants of James Talbot

Their Spouses

Chapter 33: James Talbot's Descendants

1. James Talbot and Harriet Susan Ross had the following children:
   2. (i) John Thomas (1863),
   3. (ii) Jeanette Jane (1865),
   (iii) James Jr. (1868),
   (iv) Esther Ellen (1872),
   (v) name and gender unknown (before 1885).

(iii) James Talbot Jr. (1868 - 1935):

(James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

James Jr. was born on 7 Jun 1868 at London, Canada West, the third of Susan and James' children.[1] In 1870, when James was barely two, his family moved from the London, C.W. area to Midland, MI. When he was four, his baby sister, Esther was born, but she didn't live to see her first Christmas.

The 1880 U.S. Census on 14 Jun showed James at age eleven, attending school, as were his older siblings, Jeanette (13) and John Thomas (16). His father's occupation was recorded as farmer (45), as was that of his mother's brother, Uncle Sylvester Ross (38), who was on the next farm with his wife Celia (34), and their three younger children, Edna (5), Clarence (3), and Mima (1), too young to be James Jr.'s regular playmates.[2] In 1883, when James was fourteen, his father died suddenly from an "inflammation of the bowles" [*sic*] at age forty-eight.[3] No doubt James had to step up his responsibilities around the farm, along with John (19) and Jeanette (17). Fortunately the children had the advice and support of their Uncle Sylvester, next door.

By 1900, James (31), as the only son at home, was running the farm for his mother, Susan, now sixty-seven, who was listed as head of household. Apparently she had left her 2nd husband, George Conway whom she had married in 1888; he would file for an uncontested divorce in Apr 1902, on the grounds of "desertion and cruelty." [4] It's interesting to note that George Conway and the woman he would marry in Jun 1902 were living only three farms away from his estranged wife Susan when the 1900 census was taken. The 1900 census record also noted that Susan (**ROSS**) Talbot had given birth to five children: three still living

---

[1] *Michigan Death Certificates, 1921-1952*, FamilySearch, citing Midland, Midland, Michigan, United States, Division for Vital Records and Health Statistics, Lansing, https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:KFQX-6MR, (accessed 30 May 2016).

Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355188-03310/2816508?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700032616759/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[2] *1880 United States Federal Census*, Midland, Midland, Michigan, ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4241735-00440/31852681?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/161852687025/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[3] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950,* Ancestry.com, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355336-00107/597180?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302379/facts/citation/324002166069/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[4] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952,* Ancestry.com, [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9092/41327_335100-00393/531518?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002956773/facts/citation/700032393487/edit/record, (accessed 31 May 2016).

and Esther Ellen, deceased, and a fifth deceased child whose name and gender is unknown. James' sister, Jeanette (34), although married since 1883, was living on the farm together with her four Simmons children. Everyone in the household was recorded as "W[hite]." [5] James' Uncle Sylvester was no longer nearby; he had moved his family to West Bay City, Michigan.[6]

The 1910 U.S. Census recorded James as a M[ulatto], single at age forty-two, still living in Midland. His occupation was listed as a "Laborer" at "Odd Jobs," living on a farm, owned but still mortgaged. His mother, widowed in 1883, Susan (**ROSS**) Talbot (71), lived in his home; she was listed as "Bl[ind]." His married sister, Jeanette Simmons (44), mother of six, was there with three of her four surviving Simmons children: Joseph (19), James (17), and Grace (16) and one granddaughter, Ruth Ballard (2). Ruth was the youngest daughter of Elizabeth (**SIMMONS**) Ballard; Elizabeth Simmons, the eldest of Jeanette's children, had married James Ballard in 1903. James Simmons, like his uncle James, was also a laborer at odd jobs. Susan (**ROSS**) Talbot, white, was lumped in with all the rest of the household as "Mu[latto]," a common practice in the enumeration of mixed-raced households. Everyone but the two-year-old could read and write. The census record also recorded the year of immigration of the Talbot family as 1870.[7]

In 1920, the U.S. Census for Midland recorded James (51) as a wage-earning "Laborer - On Farms," himself living on a farm which was now mortgage-free. Both his mother, Susan, and his sister, Jeanette, had died in 1916. Living with him now were his sister's son, Joseph Simmons (29), a worker in a chemical plant; his sister's daughter, Elizabeth "Bessie" (**SIMMONS**) Ballard Finley (34), a "Picker" for a "Bean Elevator;" and her daughters: Marguerite Ballard (15), also a part-time "Picker" there; and Guila Ruth (11). Both girls were attending school.

In the 1930 U.S. Census for Midland, James (61), bachelor, was listed as living with his bachelor nephew, Joseph Simmons (40). His occupation was listed as "Farmer." [8]

James died at age sixty-seven on 20 Nov 1935 at Midland. His death certificate indicates that he was still single. The cause of his accidental death was "Fractured skull due to impact with side of automobile" on the "Public Highway." [9] The informant was his nephew, Joseph Simmons, with whom he had been living.

---

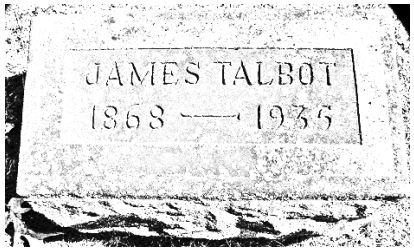
[5] *1900 United States Federal Census. Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 732; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0120; FHL microfilm: 1240732, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120244_00269/64680105?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700033100324/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2016).

[6] *1900 United States Federal Census, West Bay City 1, Bay, Michigan*; Roll: 702; Page: 20B; Enumeration District: 0058; FHL microfilm: 1240702, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004119840_00122/24603486?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200002965423/facts/citation/700019318131/edit/record, (accessed 31 May 2016).

[7] *1910 United States Federal Census*, *Midland, Midland, Michigan,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006.; Roll: *T624_665*; Page: *7B*; Enumeration District: *0139*; FHL microfilm: *1374678,* http://interactive. ancestry. com/7884/31111_4330163-00319/12402853?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/161852686977/edit/record, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[8] *1930 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 1012; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 0017; Image: 343.0; FHL microfilm: 2340747, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002; http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4609252_00345/105920159?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700034517620/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2016).

[9] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950,* Ancestry.com, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).



James was buried in the Midland City Cemetery.[10]

(iv) Esther Ellen Talbot (1872 - 1872):

(James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Esther was born on 3 Jun 1872 and died five months later, on 18 Dec 1872. It must've been a pretty depressing Christmas for the family.[11]

(v) Unidentified child (Bef. 1885):

(James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

As noted above, the 1900 census record noted that Susan (**ROSS**) Talbot had given birth to five children: three still living and Esther Ellen, deceased, and a fifth deceased child whose name and gender is unknown. Since James Sr. died in 1883, his child would have been born before 1885.[12]

2. (i) John Thomas Talbot (1863 - 1941):

(James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

John Thomas Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

John Thomas was born 21 Oct 1863 in London, Canada West.[13] In 1870, when he was seven years old, his family moved to Midland, Michigan.[14] Because his newborn sister,

[10] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=55636470&ref=acom, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

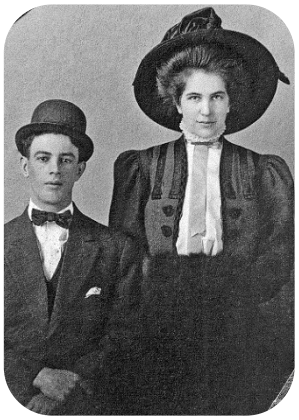
[11] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, ancestry.com, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=987669&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302422&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2016).

[12] *1900 United States Federal Census. Midland, Midland, Michigan*, Op. cit.

[13] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, ancestry.com, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=448601&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302421&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 May 2016).

Esther Ellen, survived only five months in 1872, John knew the loss of a sibling when he was nine.

The 1880 U.S. Census for Midland recorded the sixteen-year-old John as living with his parents, sister, Jeanette (13), and brother, James Jr. (11); John was still attending school. His father, James, was a "farmer." [15] James Sr. died in 1883 at age forty-eight, leaving Susan a widow with three teenage children: John Thomas (19), Jeanette (17), and James Jr. (14).[16]



John Thomas and Helen Crawford (**LAWSON**) Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

On 28 Jul 1886, John Thomas (22) married Helen Crawford Lawson (15) in Midland City, Michigan.[17]

[14] *1910 United States Federal Census*, *Midland, Midland, Michigan,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, Roll: *T624_665*; Page: *7B*; Enumeration District: *0139*; FHL microfilm: *1374678.*

[15] *1880 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*, ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4241735-00440/31852681?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/161852687025/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[16] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950,* Ancestry.comAncestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355336-00107/597180?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302379/facts/citation/324002166069/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[17] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867*-1952, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342424-00157/1086732?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700015875619/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2016).

By 1900, John's family had moved to Petoskey in the northern part of the Lower Peninsula, where they rented a house. Petoskey was named for the old "Indian chief" from whom the land was purchased. Prior to the 1870s, the site had been a native encampment. A railroad through Michigan, terminating there, had led to the growth of the town. By 1883, the permanent population was two thousand, and was swelled enormously each summer by the influx of vacationers.[18]

> It is, without doubt, the favorite summer resort of the denizens of southern and western cities, the most popular watering place in the West. Besides the two large hotels near the depot, whose combined capacity will accommodate four hundred guests, there are sixteen smaller hotels, with boarding-houses and restaurants at every turn, while private families have been constrained to let rooms and take boarders, yielding to the pressure of the continual and insistent demand for accommodations.[19]

There is a story about John Thomas Talbot, a.k.a. Tom Talbot, published in a book about resort towns of northern Michigan, that illustrates his ingenuity in problem solving.

RESORTS OF NORTHERN MICHIGAN. 65

several other ladies, stumbling a little over her long Indian name, which we will not attempt to reproduce in English letters.

Harbor Springs was founded by Pere Jacques Marquette, a little more than two hundred years ago. During the wars of the succeeding years the Indians were scattered, and the mission abandoned. In 1815 French missionaries again erected the cross at the old stations along the coast, and called the red men together for worship. About that time a church of hewn logs was built near the harbor; in time it became unfit for use, and forty years ago the present frame structure was erected on the site of the old one.

There is an intelligent "aborigine" at Harbor Springs, named Black Bird, who has managed to pick up a knowledge of reading, writing, and local politics. He was postmaster there for fourteen years. During the last administration, the "rotation," or some other political wave, reached the bluff, and Black Bird was displaced. He is said to be wealthy; but about five years ago he learned a lesson of the white man's perfidy that has made him a melancholy Indian ever since. A man, whom we will call Tom Talbot, opened a saloon in Petoskey. It was not a bad sort of saloon, as saloons go; but a worthy missionary on the south side opposed it on general principles, and sought to put it down. Major —, the prosecuting attorney of the district, was a friend of the missionary's family, particularly of a pair of bright young lady daughters, and was easily persuaded to assist the Rev. P., who was a justice of the peace, in ousting Tom

MARGARET BOYD AND SON.

> There is an intelligent "aborigine" at Harbor Springs, named Black Bird, who has managed to pick up a knowledge of reading, writing, and local politics. He was postmaster there for fourteen years. During the last administration, the "rotation," or some other political wave, reached the bluff, and Black Bird was displaced. He is said to be wealthy; but about five years ago he learned a lesson of the white man's perfidy that has made him a melancholy Indian ever since. A man, whom we will call Tom Talbot, opened a saloon in Petoskey. It was not a bad sort of saloon, as saloons go; but a worthy missionary on the south side opposed it on general principles, and sought to put it down. Major —, the prosecuting attorney of the district, was a friend of the missionary's family, particularly of a pair of bright young lady daughters, and was easily persuaded to assist the Rev. P., who was a justice of the peace, in ousting

[18] *Petoskey and the "Gem of the Straits,"* The Continent, Vol. III, No. 2, Whole No. 48, page 3, Philadelphia, January 10, 1883, https://books.google.ca/books?id=K1hDAQAAMAAJ&pg=PA35&lpg=PA35&dq=tom+talbot+saloon+petoskey&source=bl&ots=7Ok8HTXNtY&sig=L8Czf1LYyjRD9YCTPI31pEae2Rg&hl=en&sa=X&ved=0ahUKEwjY97vZnvXMAhVh1oMKHfXYDWkQ6AEIHTAB#v=onepage&q=tom%20talbot%20saloon%20petoskey&f=false, (accessed 25 May 2016).

[19] Ibid.

> Tom Talbot. Between them they served warrant after warrant on the poor saloon-keeper till life became a burden to him. Now it so happened that the Major was engaged in the manufacture and sale of cigars in Petoskey, and Tom took it into his head to look a little into his methods of doing business. There was an old Indian away down on the Charlevoix trail who kept a "store," and sold a good many of the Major's cigars. Talbot found out that the Major was letting him have stock at a slight reduction if he would return the boxes with the stamps uncanceled. The ignorant savage gladly complied and knew of several other red brothers in the interior who did likewise. Armed with these facts, Talbot came down sure and sudden on the Major; he was arrested at midnight and taken to Grand Rapids, where, after proper examination, he was lodged in jail to await trial. Things looked cloudy, and he began to plan for his liberty. He sent for Black Bird and asked him to sign his bond for five thousand dollars. He was under obligations to the accomplished Major in connection with his last appointment, and the Indian never forgets. He signed the bond, and the Major was released from custody, to appear at the next sitting of the United States Court. He did not appear. By the time Black Bird had reached Harbor Springs, the Major had reached Detroit; the next day he was in Canada, where he has since remained. Black Bird is watching for him all along the border.[20]

The 1900 census for Midland recorded that John and Helen were parents to four children: James (13), Herbert (10), Ernest (8), and Hazel (6). John's occupation was reported as "lumber sawyer." [21] A daughter, Leone, was born in Petoskey on 21 Nov 1905.[22]

Julie (**BROUILLETTE**) Fizell, wife of Edward Raymond Fizell, shared a family story about the birth of Leone Elsie Talbot:

> The story I heard was that he [John Thomas] would be at [lumber] camp a lot and his wife, Nellie [Helen Crawford Lawson], worked for this rich guy [David Jarman] who had a wife who was really sick, and she [Nellie] took care of her and was the housekeeper. The wife died and the housekeeper [Nellie] got pregnant. So, she got divorced from her husband and married the richer guy. So, the family story is that the youngest, Leone, is not [a] Talbot.[23]

John Thomas was more commonly known as Thomas J. Talbot, and his wife as Nellie.

---

[20] *Detroit and the pleasure resorts of northern Michigan*, Compliments of Passenger Department of the Detroit, Lansing & Northern Railroad, image 69, Detroit, Lansing and Northern Railroad Company, Detroit, J. F. Eby & Co., Printers, 1883, https://www.loc.gov/resource/lhbum.22557/?sp=69&st=text, (accessed 21 Nov 2019).

[21] *1900 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: *732*; Page: *12B*; Enumeration District: *0119*; FHL microfilm: *1240732, ancestry.com* [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120244_00237/64678722?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302662/facts/citation/324003449354/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[22] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014,* Number: 375-52-6851; Issue State: Michigan; Issue Date: 1965, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid= 3693&h=3336454&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302658&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 May 2016).

[23] *Interview with Ed and Julie Fizell*, Flint, MI, 14 Sep 2019.

> He never went by his first name, John; he always went by Thomas Talbot . . . We went to his gravesite up in Michigan, not far north of Petoskey, and [the gravestone] even says J. Thomas Talbot; even in his death he refused to use that "J." [24]

At the time of the 1910 U.S. Census, John Thomas was boarding, alone, in the house of Christian Eby, a farmer, in Chestonia Township, Antrim County, MI, about thirty miles south of Petoskey. His occupation was "Sawyer" in a "Handle Mill." His marital status was recorded as "M[arried]," even though Nellie had filed for divorce on 14 Jun 1909, on the grounds of "Non Support," and the decree was granted on 18 Oct 1909, uncontested.[25]

> We always knew that his wife, Nellie Lawson, divorced him, and Ruth [Ruth Maxine (**KEENEY**) Talbot] said he used to drink a lot, gambling, and [was] kind of a hard character. Nellie divorced him and took the children with her and remarried.[26]

John Thomas Talbot
His pose, informal,
with cigar in hand,
says a lot about the man.
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

On 1 Nov 1909, Nellie married David C. Jarman, son of Nathan Jarman. Nathan was a prominent businessman, arriving in Petoskey in 1873, only the third white settler to do so.[27] The 1910 census showed her as Nellie Jarman, wife of David, the head of household. With her were all her Talbot children, except James Henry (23).[28]

---

[24] *Interview with Jeffery Thomas Talbot*, Windsor, Ontario, 1 Aug 2006.

[25] *1910 United States Federal Census, Chestonia, Antrim, Michigan*; Roll: T624_635; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0003; FHL microfilm: 1374648, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4330133-00712/11871657?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700015874443/edit/record, (accessed 25 May 2016).

Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9092/41327_335104-00195/6447880?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700015876938/edit/record, (accessed 24 May 2016).

[26] *Interview with Jeffery Thomas Talbot*, Windsor, Ontario, 1 Aug 2006.

Ruth Maxine (**KEENEY**) Talbot, Jeffery T. Talbot's grandmother, was married to Lester Herbert Talbot, a grandson of Nellie Lawson.

[27] *Emmet County, Michigan, Marriage Index, 1857-2012*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9225&h=110696&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302663&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[28] *1910 United States Federal Census, Petoskey Ward 3, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T624_645; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 0103; FHL microfilm: 1374658, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006,

Helen "Nellie" Crawford (**LAWSON**) Talbot Jarman
with great-granddaughter, Patricia Louise Burns
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

On 9 Jan 1920, the federal census found (John) Thomas Talbot (54), divorced, living in a boarding house in Duncan Township, Houghton County, MI. His mother and sister had died in 1916 and his son Herbert Thomas in 1917. He was still employed as a "Sawyer" in a local saw mill. Thomas claimed that he was born in Michigan of Canadian parents.[29]

On 7 Nov 1921, Thomas (53) married Alice (**SUPRY**) LaCrosse (45) in Menominee Township, Menominee County, MI; both had been living in Escanaba. He was still a "Mill Sawyer." This was the second marriage for both.[30]

The 1922 Escanaba City Directory listed him as boarding at 509 N 19th Street with no spouse included.[31] The 1924 Directory for Escanaba showed him as a "sawyer" with Alice at 510 20th.[32] By the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, Thomas (63) and Alice (53) were renting a house in Petoskey, MI. He was employed as a "janitor" in the "cement plant," likely the Petoskey Portland Cement Company, a major employer that had opened in 1921.

> No matter what color your car was, it was gray — that is if you worked at the Penn-Dixie [formerly the Portland] cement plant west of Petoskey back in the "good old days."
>
> Those good old days saw a vibrant plant with solid, well-paying jobs.

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4330143-01072/197158841?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/324003459390/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[29] *1920 United States Federal Census, Duncan, Houghton, Michigan*, Roll: T625_768; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 140; Image: 829, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311593-00829/68506512?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700015830108/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[30] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342223-00609/98287?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/324003464316/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[31] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1922, Escanaba City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7103562/420071875?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700015879432/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

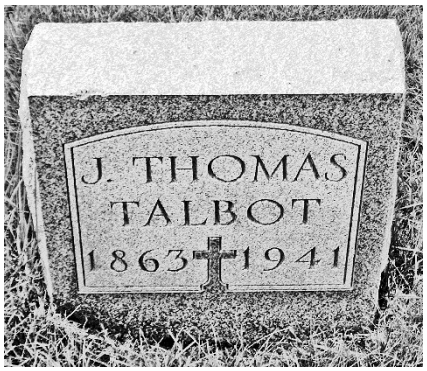
[32] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1922, Escanaba City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7418483/450143116?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700015876442/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

> It was a landmark on Little Traverse Bay. Sailors could take easy aim at the plant to hit one of the racing buoys off its shore, and truth be told they also had a great belching smokestack to provide a wind indicator.[33]

By 1935, the Talbots had moved to 729 Maple.[34]

In 1940, Thomas (76) and Alice (63) were listed in the U.S. Census, Petoskey. The record indicated that he had completed three years of high school. Where previous census records had recorded him born in Michigan, for this census he gave English Canada as his birthplace. He was unable to work, but had income from "other sources." [35]

On 12 Oct 1941, John Thomas died a painful death as a result of a coronary thrombosis: the interrupted blood flow to the heart due to a blood clot in a *coronary* artery, as a consequence of "Arteriosclerosis and an aneurism of arch of aorta." [36] He was buried on 15 Oct 1941 in St. Francis Cemetery, Petoskey.[37]



[38]

John Thomas Talbot and Helen Crawford Lawson had the following children:

4. (i) James Henry (1887),
5. (ii) Herbert Thomas (1889),
6. (iii) Ernest Nicholas (1892),
7. (iv) Hazel Marie (1894),
8. (v) Leone Elsie (1905).

---

[33] *Petoskeynews.com: article collections,* "Ghosts in Cement*,"* http://articles.petoskeynews.com/2009-11-30/plant-site_24015680, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[34] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1922, Petoskey City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7154645/425021476?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/700014637262/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[35] *1940 United States Federal Census, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1748; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 24-18, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01748-00351/80699859?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/324003452881/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[36] *Michigan Death Certificate*, State File Number 124 3061, ancestry.com, http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[37] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=448601&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302421&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[38] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=134020780&ref=acom, (accessed 1 Jun 2016)

3. (ii) Jeanette Jane Talbot (1865 - 1916):

(James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Jeanette Jane was born 9 Jun 1865 at London, Canada West, the second child of James and Susan Talbot.[39] She was five and had an older brother, John Thomas (7), and a younger brother, James Jr. (2), when her family moved to Midland, MI in 1870. When she was seven, her baby sister, Esther, was born and died five months later. In 1880, at the time of the U.S. Census at Midland, she was a fifteen-year-old, attending school and helping with chores on the family farm.[40]

On 29 Oct 1883, Jeanette (18) married Albert A. Simmons (20) in Midland.[41] It must've been a very stressful time for the family with her wedding celebration overshadowed by her father's illness; he died the very next day of an "Inflammation of the Bowles."[*sic*][42] Albert is an elusive character. He doesn't appear in any U.S. census records; Jeanette is always listed without him present. The only records on which his name appears are his marriage to Jeanette and the death records of their two infant daughters. I found no death record for him.

The 1900 U.S. Census for Midland showed that Jeanette (34), without her husband, was living on the Talbot family farm, headed by her mother, Susan (67), and managed by her brother James (31), together with her four Simmons children: Elizabeth Ann "Bessy" (14), Joseph H. (9), James A. (7), and Grace B. "Gracie" (6).[43] The previous year, in June 1899, Jeanette had given birth to a daughter; the unnamed baby died at age two months of "enterocolitis": an inflammation of the small intestine.[44] On 30 May 1905, Jeanette gave birth to a daughter, Iva Simmons. The toddler died on 16 May 1907 of meningitis, just before her second birthday.

The 1910 census showed that Jeanette Simmons (44), now mother of six, was still on the family farm with three of her four surviving Simmons children: Joseph (19), James (17),

---

[39] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_354879-00884/3506759?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302420/facts/citation/324002169642/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[40] *1880 United States Federal Census*, Midland, Midland, Michigan, ancestry.com, online publication - Provo, UT, USA: The Generations Network, Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4241735-00440/31852681?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302421/facts/citation/161852687025/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[41] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342418-00091/3792434?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302420/facts/citation/324002179584/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[42] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355336-00107/597180?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302379/facts/citation/324002166069/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2016).

[43] *1900 United States Federal Census. Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 732; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0120; FHL microfilm: 1240732, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120244_00269/64680105?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700033100324/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2016).

[44] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355256-01684/2447407?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200005661676/facts/citation/700032644182/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

and Grace (16) and one granddaughter, Ruth Ballard (2). Ruth was the youngest child of Jeanette's daughter, Elizabeth (**SIMMONS**) Ballard.[45]

Jeanette died on 5 Apr 1916 at age fifty of chronic rheumatoid arthritis.[46] The informant on her death record was her brother James, not her husband.

Jeanette Jane Talbot and Albert A. Simmons had the following children:

9. (i) Elizabeth Ann (1885),
(ii) Joseph Henry (1890),
(iii) James Albert (1892),
(iv) Grace (1894),
(v) unnamed daughter (1899),
(vi) Iva (1905).

(ii) Joseph Henry Simmons (1890 - 1961):

(Jeanette Jane, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Joseph Henry was born 24 Dec 1890 in Midland, MI.[47]

The 1900 U.S. Census for Midland showed Joseph (9) living with his mother, Jeanette (34), without her husband, on the Talbot family farm, headed by his grandmother, Susan (67), and managed by his Uncle James Talbot (31). Also there with Joseph were his siblings: Elizabeth Ann "Bessy" (14), James A. (7), and Grace B. "Gracie" (6).[48]

Joseph was listed in the 1910 U.S. Census for Midland as "M[ulatto]," age nineteen, living with his mother and siblings, grandmother, Susan (**ROSS**) Talbot Conway, and Uncle James Talbot. On 5 Jun 1917, at age twenty-six, Joseph registered for the WWI draft. He was single, a laborer, employed by the Dow Chemical Company, headquartered in Midland. He was described as medium in height, slender, with gray eyes and black hair. He claimed an exemption for "Poor Eyes." It is interesting to note that the registration card had a corner marked, "If person is of African descent, tear off this corner," even though there was a place on the form to record the "Race (specify which)?" This was likely a way of physically sorting out the cards of Negroes; if one grabbed a pile of cards by that corner and shook them, the cards of the colored would fall out. Joseph was registered as Caucasian.[49]

---

[45] *1910 United States Federal Census*, Midland*, Midland, Michigan,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006; Roll: *T624_665*; Page: *7B*; Enumeration District: *0139*; FHL microfilm: *1374678,* http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4330163-00319/12402853?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/161852686977/edit/record, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[46] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_354879-00884/753506759?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302420/facts/citation/700014492162/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2016).

[47] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, *Midland, Michigan*; Roll: *1675816*Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005251414_04018/17891323?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303424/facts/citation/700034519690/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2016).

[48] *1900 United States Federal Census. Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 732; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0120; FHL microfilm: 1240732, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120244_00269/64680105?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700033100324/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2016).

[49] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005251414_04018/17891323?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303424/facts/citation/700034519690/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

By 1920, Joseph (29) was still living with his Uncle James, now joined by his sister Elizabeth "Bessie" Ballard and her two daughters; he was still single. In the 1930 census, Joseph (40) was listed as the head of a two-person household. Living with him was his Uncle James (61). They were not living on a farm, but James occupation was given as "Farmer." The house was owned and valued at $800. Joseph's occupation was recorded as "Operator – [Dow] Chemical Co[mpany]." [50]

The 1940 census found Joseph (49) still in Midland, single and living alone. He reported a fifth grade education, and was working as a "Still Operator" in the "Prod[uction] Dept." of an unidentified company, likely Dow Chemical.[51] He listed Dow as his employer when he registered for the WWII draft at age fifty-one in 1942.[52]

In 1949 he was living in Midland at 246½ E. Main, still working for Dow.[53] The 1952 City Directory had him at 246 E. Main, and a "Dow Chem[ical] Opr[operator]." [54]

Joseph died some time in 1961 and was buried in the Midland City Cemetery.[55]

[56]

In 1897 the Canadian-born chemist, Herbert Henry Dow, founded the Dow Chemical Company; he had invented a new method of extracting the bromine from the brine trapped underground at Midland, Michigan. During World War I, Dow produced many war materials the U.S. had previously imported from Germany. Dow produced magnesium for incendiary flares, monochlorobenzene and phenol for explosives, and bromine for medicines and tear gas.

[50] *1930 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 1012; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 0017; Image: 343.0; FHL microfilm: 2340747, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002; http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4609252_00345/105920159?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700034517620/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2016).

[51] *1940 United States Federal Census,* Midland, Midland, Michigan; Roll: T627_1790; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 56-22A, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01790-00597/84595506?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303424/facts/citation/700034516978/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2016).

[52] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, The National Archives at St. Louis; St. Louis, Missouri; Draft Registration Cards for Fourth Registration for Michigan, 04/27/1942 - 04/27/1942; NAI Number: 623283; Record Group Title: Records of the Selective Service System; Record Group Number: 147, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/004673223_00585/11681374?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303424/facts/citation/700034519901/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

[53] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1949 Midland City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7136215/423033372?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303424/facts/citation/700034521306/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

[54] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1952 Midland* City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/6984812/414018807?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303424/facts/citation/700034521427/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

[55] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=80115156&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303424&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Jun 2016).

(iii) James Albert Simmons (1892 - 1965):

(Jeanette, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

James Albert was born on 25 Sep 1892 in Midland, MI, the third child of Albert and Jeanette (**TALBOT**) Simmons.[57] He grew up in a family where his father, Albert was frequently absent; Albert Simmons was not with his family for the 1900, 1910, or 1920 U.S. censuses.

In 1910, James was in Midland for the census. On 5 Jun 1917, James registered for the draft. His record card shows that he was living in Ashland, KY, at 110 17th Street and working as a "Tanner" at the Ashland Leather Company. He was of medium height, slender build, with brown eyes and sandy coloured hair.[58] James served as a PFC in the U.S. Army during WWI.

(iv) Grace Simmons (1894 - 1918):

(Jeanette Jane, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

The only records I found for Grace were the 1900 and 1910 censuses at Midland, MI. In 1900, she was six, living with her mother and siblings on the farm of her grandmother Susan (**ROSS**) Talbot, and uncle James Henry Talbot. In 1910, she was sixteen in the same household.

I found a death record for a Grace Simmons in Flint. MI. There is nothing specific in her death record that connects her to this family, but there is much mystery about this woman that she becomes a possible candidate for our Grace Simmons. She died 24 Oct 1918 of pneumonia, possibly caused by influenza. The informant was F. L. Wells of Flint. This Grace Simmons was reported to be a housewife, a divorcee, but was Simmons her married or maiden name? F. L. Wells didn't know the name of her husband, nor her birthplace, nor the names and birthplaces of her parents. Her age was recorded as twenty-five, making her year of birth about 1893. The undertaker was Jenning-McKinney of Flint, but her place of "Burial, cremation or removal" was Midland, MI! The informant, F. L. Wells, was likely Frank L. Wells, Superintendent of the Poor for the City of Flint; he was listed as such in the 1918 Flint City Directory.[59] In the same directory there was a listing for a Grace Simmons, [image 539], boarding at 2015 Dwight Avenue.[60] This is most likely the deceased, as she is the only Grace Simmons in the book, and she is alone and boarding.

So, purely speculating, maybe Grace was a rebel. Lacking the influence of a father in her life, maybe she ran off to Flint, or was seduced and deserted by a man there, living in a boarding house, paying her rent by whatever means she could, (the Flint Directory had listed no employment for her), became ill, and died a pauper's death, reported by Flint's Superintendent of the Poor, who knew only her name. Perhaps a published death notice seen

---

[56] Ibid.

[57] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005150647_02663/30054256?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303425/facts/citation/700034523085/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2016.)

[58] Ibid.

[59] *U.S. City Directories, 1822-1995*, 1918 Flint City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, image 603, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_354908-01123/1210023?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303426/facts/citation/700041169681/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

[60] Ibid, image 539, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

by her Midland family, or her landlord's knowledge that she had come from Midland, resulted in her being taken back there for burial.

(v) infant Simmons (1899 - 1899):

(Jeanette Jane, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

In June 1899, Jeanette gave birth to a daughter; the unnamed baby died at age two months of "enterocolitis:" an inflammation of the small intestine.[61]

(vi) Iva Simmons (1905 - 1907):

(Jeanette Jane, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

On 30 May 1905, Jeanette gave birth to a daughter, Iva Simmons; the toddler died on 16 May 1907 of meningitis, just before her second birthday.[62]

4. (i) James Henry Talbot (1887 - 1965):

(John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

James Henry Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas
Talbot

James Henry was born 22 May 1887 in Midland. On 15 Mar 1916, James (28) married Esther Hulbert (16) in Kalkaska County, MI.

On 5 Jun 1917 or 1918, James (30) registered for the WWI draft at Petoskey. He gave his employment as "Insurance Agent" for "Pedential [*sic*] Life Insurance" in Petoskey where he was living. He listed only a wife as dependent, despite tha fact that his first child was born in October 1916; the registration card lacked the year of registration. His registrant described him as having a medium build, with brown hair and brown eyes.[63]

On 20 Sep 1920, James filed for divorce in the circuit court for Emmet County, MI, from Esther, on the grounds of "Cruelty and Non-support." Husband, James, was listed as complainant, although the grounds sound more like those of a wife. On 22 April 1921, the decree was finalized, uncontested.[64] On 8 May 1922, Esther filed for divorce in the circuit

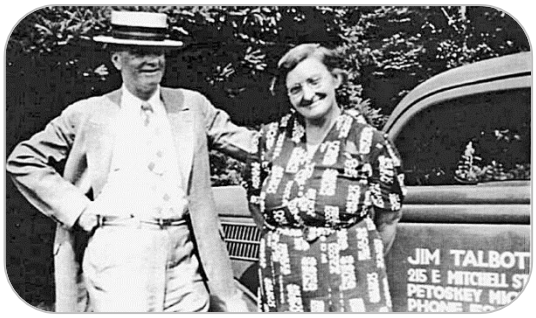
[61] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_355256-01684/2447407?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200005661676/facts/citation/700032644182/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2016).

[62] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60872/44471_354676-02630/1178370?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200005811669/facts/citation/700033106393/edit/record, (accessed 14 May 2019).

[63] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005251368_05193/19782795?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302662/facts/citation/324003467411/edit/record, (accessed 7 Oct 2019).

[64] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014,

court at Muskegon County, MI, on the grounds of "Extreme Cruelty;" it was granted, uncontested, on 10 Jul 1922.[65] Was Esther unaware of James' action, or was this a necessary action to then sue for his support of their two children?



James Henry and Carol L. (**COX**) Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

On 10 Sep 1943, James (56) married Carol Louise (**COX**) "Benkins" (46) in Petoskey.[66] (The quality of the image of this typewritten marriage record is poor. Carol's marriage record to Richard "Hankins" is sharp and the handwriting is easy to read) They had no children. On 10 Nov 1959, Carol died; she was buried as Carol Talbot in Lakeview Cemetery, Harbor Springs, MI, next to the grave of her first husband, Richard Hankins.[67]

James was a cook for Cobb's and Mitchell lumber camp. He then operated a men's wear store on Park Avenue in Springvale for twenty-five years. It was destroyed by fire. In May 1961, after the death of his wife in 1959, James retired and moved to Flint.[68]

James was a veteran of WWI: War Memo: Pvt. 11 Spruce Sq – Michigan.

James died at 4:00 AM on 30 Nov 1965 of heart-failure, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey, MI, Section A/ Block 144/ Lot: 1 Gr 3-12. [69]

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/9092/41327_335114-00583/6425177?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/74021854840/facts/citation/324005799270/edit/record, (accessed 25 May 2016).

[65] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9092/41327_335116-00289/370406?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/74021854840/facts/citation/324005799502/edit/record, (accessed 25 May 2016).

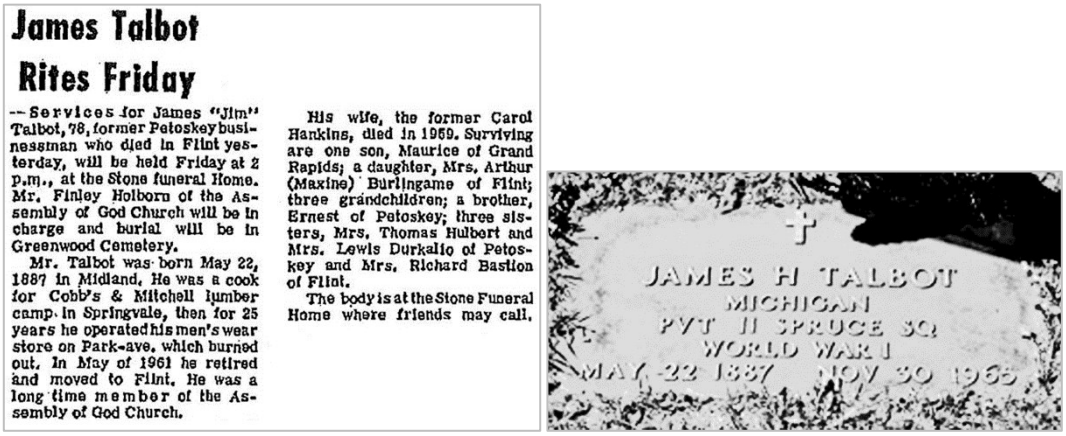
[66] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342142-00834/2203509?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302662/facts/citation/324005761025/edit/record, (accessed 13 May 2020).

[67] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=14173316&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302667&usePUB=true, (accessed 13 May 2020).

Obituary, "Rites Friday for Mrs. James Talbot," Petoskey News Review, November 11, 1959, https://www.ancestry.com/mediaui-viewer/collection/1030/tree/71322150/person/30234302667/media/213af9d5-c582-454c-9995-785d643bc155?_phsrc=tlZ17500&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 13 May 2020).

[68] *Obituary*, "Talbot, James H.," Greenwood Cemetery, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/#. (accessed 15 Jun 2106.)

[69] Jeffery Thomas Talbot uploaded that data to Ancestry.com in 2008.



James Talbot Rites Friday

-- Services for James "Jim" Talbot, 78, former Petoskey businessman who died in Flint yesterday, will be held Friday at 2 p.m., at the Stone funeral Home. Mr. Finley Holborn of the Assembly of God Church will be in charge and burial will be in Greenwood Cemetery.

Mr. Talbot was born May 22, 1887 in Midland. He was a cook for Cobb's & Mitchell lumber camp in Springvale, then for 25 years he operated his men's wear store on Park-ave. which burned out. In May of 1961 he retired and moved to Flint. He was a long time member of the Assembly of God Church.

His wife, the former Carol Hankins, died in 1959. Surviving are one son, Maurice of Grand Rapids; a daughter, Mrs. Arthur (Maxine) Burlingame of Flint; three grandchildren; a brother, Ernest of Petoskey; three sisters, Mrs. Thomas Hulbert and Mrs. Lewis Durkalio of Petoskey and Mrs. Richard Bastion of Flint.

The body is at the Stone Funeral Home where friends may call.

James Henry Talbot and Esther E. Hulbert had the following children:

10. (i) Maurice Milford (1916),
    (ii) Esther Maxine (1920).

(ii) Esther Maxine Talbot (1920 -):

(James Henry, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Esther was born on 11 Apr 1920 in Muskegon, MI.[70]

In the 1940 U.S. Census, Maxine E. (19) was listed as living with her mom, Esther (**HULBERT**) Talbot (39), now married to Richard A. Emmons (34), a machine operator in an auto factory, and her maternal grandfather, Morris M. Hulbert (72), in Flint, MI. Maxine was enrolled in college and had completed her first year.[71] On 31 Jan 1942, Esther (21) married Arthur Burlingame in Linden, Genesee County, MI.[72]

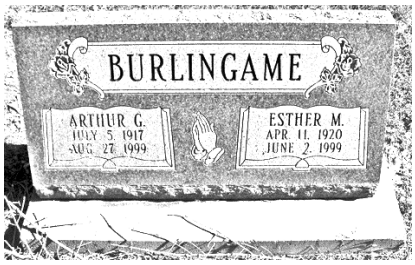
On 2 Jun 1999, Maxine died in Flint, MI, and was buried in the Fairview Cemetery in Linden. Her husband died three months later and was buried beside her.[73]

[70] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Michigan Department of Vital and Health Records, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1468138&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74021854840&usePUB=true, (accessed 10 Jun 2016).

[71] *1940 United States Federal Census, Flint, Genesee, Michigan;* Roll: T627_1895; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 85-112, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01895-00412/85474633?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/74021854840/facts/citation/700022782307/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2016).

[72] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=5290163&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004146291&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Jun 2016).

[73] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=79904192&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004146291&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Jun 2016.)



5. (ii) Herbert Thomas Talbot (1889 - 1917):

(John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Herbert Thomas Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Herbert Thomas Talbot was born 6 Jul 1889 in Midland, MI, the second child of five born to John Thomas and Helen Crawford (**LAWSON**) Talbot. Although he was twenty when his mother ended her marriage on 18 Sep 1909, he had grown up in a house where his biological father was frequently absent. Two weeks after the divorce was final, she married David C. Jarman of Petoskey, MI. When the 1910 Federal Census was taken, Herbert (21) was living with his mother (39) in Petoskey, MI, now Nellie Jarman (39), with her husband David Jarman (41), a "Contractor" for the "Lime Company." Also at home were all Herbert's siblings except James Henry (23), the eldest: Ernest (19), Hazel (16), and Leone (4). James is missing from the 1910 census, but appears in the 1920 census, single, as a lodger in Flint, Genesee County.

Herbert Thomas Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

This is the only formal portrait we have of Herbert Thomas. It says a lot about the man and raises a lot of questions. He must've had a musical ear; playing the violin requires a high sensitivity to pitch, which is only controlled by the precise placing of the fingers of the left

hand. There are no frets to make it easier; your ear alone tells you when you've got it right. He must've been a disciplined boy to have practised enough to master the skill; having a strong-willed mother forcing him wouldn't have been enough. But when did he learn? If as a boy, who taught him? Was his mother musical? She couldn't likely have afforded lessons; she had a husband who was often absent; she divorced him for non-support. So how did Herbert learn the violin? Was he classically trained or was he a fiddler? Did he use music to supplement his income?

On 28 Sep 1911, at age twenty-two, Herbert Tolbot [*sic*] married Elizabeth Jane "Jennie" Howell (18) in the village of East Jordan, Charlevoix County, MI.[74] His occupation was recorded as carpenter. East Jordan is at the end of the south arm of Lake Charlevoix, at the mouth of the Jordan River, about twenty-five miles southwest of the town of Petoskey.

> Herbert Talbot: we didn't hardly know anything about him until I ran across Estelle Jarman, who is his half-sister, 'Oh, yeah, I can tell you all about him!' She was pretty senile at the time; she died less than a year later. She said, 'I have some pictures of him too', which I forwarded to you . . . And if I hadn't've caught her, just a few months later, we wouldn't've had that information, 'cause she was pretty old and senile at that time. She got the names backwards, 'Oh Lester had tuberculosis'. It was Herbert . . . She told the whole story about how he slept on the porch to keep it from his family; the exposure pretty much knocked him off there, I mean, up in . . . you're talking way up north in Michigan, on the lake . . . how he used to be a carpenter and help his father-in-law build a boat. He used to row across the inlet; no matter what the weather, he'd row that boat across. Horrible![75]

Herbert Thomas Talbot in the foundry
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

This photo of Herbert was taken inside the East Jordan Iron Works, founded in 1883 "to make castings for machine parts, ships, agriculture, and railroads, with a focus on

[74] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Record 129, Film 105, 1910 Wayne - 1911 Gladwin, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342380-00405/646163?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302661/facts/citation/324011553003/edit/record, (accessed 8 Jun 2016).

[75] *Interview with Jeffery Thomas Talbot*, Windsor, Ontario, 1 Aug 2006.

companies involved in the lumber boom that was then supplying white pine to much of the U.S." [76]

On 27 Jun 1917, Herbert (27) died at East Jordan, of "Pulmonary Tbc" [tuberculosis].[77] He left behind his wife, Bessie (24), and two pre-school children: Arlene Helen (almost 4) and Lester Herbert (2). He was buried 1 Jul, 1917, in the Sunset Hill Cemetery in East Jordan, in lot 74, second addition, N45º09'53.9", W85º07'49.5" [78]

Herbert Thomas Talbot and Elizabeth Jane Howell had the following children:

11. (i) Arlene Helen (1913),
12. (ii) Lester Herbert (1915).

6. (iii) Ernest Nicholas Talbot (1892 - 1972):

(John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Ernest Nicholas Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Ernest Nicholas, known as E.N., was born 24 Sep 1892 in Midland, MI, the third son and middle child of John Thomas Talbot, having two older brothers and two younger sisters.[79] He appeared in the 1900 U.S. Census in Midland as an eight-yr-old schoolboy.[80] By

---

[76] *Crain's,* "East Jordan Iron Works changes name, not commitment to hometown," 10 April 2016, http://www.crainsdetroit.com/article/20160410/NEWS/160419999/east-jordan-iron-works-changes-name-not-commitment-to-hometown, (accessed 11 Jun 2016).

Today, EJ Group Inc. (East Jordan Iron Works), with 550 employees, is the largest employer in the town of about 2350. The company is known worldwide for its signature manhole covers. "When New York City wanted to install fancy, new manhole covers to honor the millennium, it hired East Jordan Iron Works to do the design, cast the covers and deliver the finished product. When the Charles de Gaulle Airport in France and the Lisbon Portela Airport in Portugal needed new manhole covers, the company in the small town in northern Michigan got the contracts. You can look down and see its grates and manhole covers in a village in the middle of the forested nowhere of Alaska, in beach towns in Hawaii, in Majan [*sic*] villages in Central America, and in big cities and small towns in Afghanistan and Iraq."

[77] *Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920*, The Library of Michigan; Michigan Death Records, 1897-1920; Rolls: 1-302; Archive Barcode/Item Number: 30000008534079; Roll Number: 237; Certificate Number: 23, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1561&h=1663135&ssrc=pt&tid=65847278&pid=320007703684&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 Jun 2016).

Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_354898-02727/601410686?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302661/facts/citation/700015875081/edit/record, (accessed 8 Jun 2016).

[78] *Report 052 - Register*, Ernest Nicholas Talbot Descendants, 2007, email from Jeffery T. Talbot.

[79] *Social Security Death Index*, Ancestry.com, 2007, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=61356825&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302660&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[80] *1900 United States Federal Census. Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 732; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0120; FHL microfilm: 1240732, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004,

1910 his mother had divorced John Thomas and married David Jarman. Ernest (19) was living in their household in Petoskey, MI, along with Talbot siblings Herbert (24), Hazel (16), and Leone (4).[81] On 11 Mar 1915, Ernest (22) married Bessie Irene McRoberts (17) in Petoskey, MI; his oldest brother, James was one of the witnesses.[82]

Signature on draft registration form

On 5 Jun 1917 or 1918, Ernest registered for the WWI draft. His record shows that he had a medium build, with blue eyes and brown hair. He was a "common laborer" employed by Charles E. Smith, and lived at 612 Jackson St., Petoskey, with his wife and one child, Herbert Eugene, born in May of that year. It appears that he and his brother, James Henry, went together to register. Their registration cards were filled out in the same handwriting and signed by S. L. Wixson?? [illegible]. Neither had the year recorded as part of the date on the card.[83]

By the time of the 1920 U.S. Census, Ernest (27) and family were living in a rented home at 511 Graceland Street in Boyne City, Charlevoix County, MI. He was listed as a "Machinist" at a "Tractor Plant." Son, Herbert Eugene, was two-and-a-half and daughter, Marie Arlene, was one-and-a-half.[84] By 1930, Ernest's family was complete. The household, in a rented house on Highway 31, consisted of Ernest (38), Bessie (31), Herbert Eugene (13), Marie Arlene (12), "Beatrice A." (10), Lester Ernest (8), Ernest Nicholas Jr. (5). Although Ernest was listed as only a "Laborer" in a "Tannery," they had a fourteen-year-old girl of German descent, Olive Lesley, living with them, listed as "servant." [85]

The 1940 U.S. Census recorded the family living in a rented house in Bear Creek Township, Emmet County, MI. Ernest (48) was still working in the tannery as a mechanic, earning 50% more than most of his tannery employed neighbours, while working forty-eight hours a week; he had a seventh grade education, a year less than that of all of his children. Bessie (42) had gone as far as second year high school. Also in the home were Herbert

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120244_00269/64680105?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700033100324/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2016).

[81] *1910 United States Federal Census, Petoskey Ward 3, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T624_645; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 0103; FHL microfilm: 1374658, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4330143-01072/197158841?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/324003459390/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[82] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Rec. 27, Film 123 of 1915 Delta - 1915 Kent, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342309-00063/389759?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/324003469708/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[83] *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Michigan*; Registration County: Emmet; Roll: 1675433, Ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005251368_05192/19782794?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/161852690909/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[84] *1920 United States Federal Census, Boyne Ward 1, Charlevoix, Michigan*; Roll: T625_758; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 103; Image: 251, Ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311583-00251/17401042?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/161852690907/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

[85] *1930 United States Federal Census, Bear Creek, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: *981*; Page: *4A*; Enumeration District: *0001*; Image: *599.0*; FHL microfilm: *2340716,* Ancestry.com, 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4607717_00614/13781692?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/161852690908/edit/record, (accessed 18 Jun 2016).

Eugene (22), Marie Arlene (21), Lester Ernest (18), and Ernest Jr. (14); none of the children reported jobs. Ernest Jr. may still have been in school; that item was written over, both yes and no.[86]

Ernest worked for the Michigan Tanning and Extract Company for twenty years, then Barnum Brothers Fibre Company until he retired in 1959. Barnum Brothers Fibre was known for its manufacture of automotive parts, but it supplemented that by manufacturing copies of the tulip or pedestal table and chairs designed by Finnish architect and industrial designer, Eero Saarinen (1910-1961), who also designed the Gateway Arch in St. Louis.

Ernest's obituary, no longer online, gave his nickname, "Curly." [87]

At age fifty, on 23 Apr 1942, Ernest registered for the draft for WWII. It is strange that he listed his sister Hazel, rather than his wife, Bessie, as the person who will always know his address. Were he and Bessie estranged? He was described as white, 5'7" tall, weighing 138 lb., having a "light" complexion, blue eyes, and light brown hair. He was missing three fingers from his right hand.[88] The following November, his son, Lester Ernest, enlisted and was killed in action in France in 1944.

After retirement, Ernest opened his own business, the Talbot Bike Shop in East Bay View, MI, which he operated until his death in 1972 at age seventy-nine. "He was a member of the I.O.O.F Petoskey, Lodge No. 282. [He may not have known of the African in his ancestry when he joined this organization. The Independent Order of Odd Fellows was "whites only" until 1971.[89]] For many years he was active in the north as a baseball umpire wnd [*sic*] ardent baseball fan." [90]

---

[86] *1940 United States Federal Census, Bay View, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1748; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 24-1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01748-00024/80688892?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/324011290370/edit/record, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

[87] *Obituary*, "Talbot, Ernest N. Curly," Greenwood Cemetery, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/#, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

Richmond Times-Dispatch, "What's It Worth: tulip table, mission-style Davenport," 8 Dec 2013, http://www.richmond.com/life/home-garden/article_6418dae1-6a6b-57b5-a67e-135c5442ea13.html, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

[88] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, The National Archives at St. Louis; St. Louis, Missouri; World War II Draft Cards (4th Registration) for the State of Michigan, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/004670783_02703/11408066?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302660/facts/citation/324003471629/edit/record, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

[89] Schmidt, Alvin J., *Fraternal Organizations*, Westport, CT; Greenwood Press, 244-5.

In 1971 the IOOF changed its constitution, removing its whites only clause.

[90] *Obituary*, "Talbot, Ernest N. Curly," Op. cit.

Bessie (**McROBERTS**) and Ernest Nicholas Talbot
Photo courtesy of Joseph Davis

On 24 Aug 1972, Ernest Nicholas Talbot died at Lockwood-MacDonald Hospital in Petoskey.[91] He was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey, Section M, Block 171, Lot 3 S ½.

Ernest Talbot Rites Saturday

Services for Ernest N. (Curly) Talbot, 79, of East Bay View, will be held at 10 a.m. Saturday from the Stone Funeral Home. Rev. Henry Maxwell will officiate and interment is in Greenwood Cemetery.

Mr. Talbot died yesterday morning at Lockwood-MacDonald Hospital.

He was born in Midland September 24, 1892 and moved to the Petoskey area with his parents at the age of eight and had lived in the area since.

In 1917 he married Bessie McRoberts, in Petoskey.

Mr. Talbot worked as a machinist for the Michigan Tanning and Extract Co. for 20 years, then for Barnum Brothers Fibre Co. until he retired in 1959.

Following retirement he began the Talbot Bike Shop in East Bay View which he operated ever since.

He was a member of the I.O.O.F. Petoskey Lodge No. 282. For many years he was active in the north as a baseball umpire wnd ardent baseball fan.

Besides his wife, he is survived by two sons, Herbert and Ernest N., jr., both of East Bay View; two daughters, Mrs. Marie Justice and Mrs. Beatrice Van Noy, both of Petoskey; eight grandchildren; five great grandchildren and three sisters, Mrs. Hazel Hulbert and Mrs. Lewis (Esther) Durkalic, both of Petoskey and Mrs. Richard (Leone) Bastion, of Flint.

Friends may call at the Stone Funeral Home.

Ernest Nicholas Talbot and Bessie Irene McRoberts had the following children:

(i) Herbert Eugene (1917),
13. (ii) Marie Arlene (1918),
14. (iii) Beatrice Lucille (1920),
(iv) Lester Ernest (1922),
15. (v) Ernest Nicholas Jr. (1925).

[91] *Emmet County, Michigan, Death Index, 1868-2011*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=70546&h=73684&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302660&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

(i) Herbert Eugene Talbot (1917 - 1980):

(Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Herbert Eugene was born on 27 May 1917 in Petoskey, MI, the firstborn child of Ernest Nicholas Talbot. Like his father, Herbert was known as "Curley."

On 16 Oct 1940, Ernest (23) registered for the draft in Petoskey. At that time he was unemployed. He was described as white, 5' 7", 125 lb, with a "light brown" complexion, with blue eyes and brown hair.[92]

Signature on draft card

Herbert worked for Montgomery Ward and Co. for fifteen years and also for Michigan Maple Block Company in Petoskey, which produced laminated butcher blocks to service the meat cutting industry.

He was a member of East Bay Missionary Church. Herbert died 25 Sep 1980 at Little Traverse Division of Northern Michigan Hospitals in Petoskey, at age sixty-three, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey: Section M, Block 171, Lot 6 North 1/2. He was not married.[93]

---

[92] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2238/44017_14_00105-01217/268779500?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302673/facts/citation/702237282437/edit/record, (accessed 29 Feb 2020).

[93] *Obituary*, "Talbot, Herbert Eugene Curley," Greenwood Cemetery, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/#, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

Curley Talbot, 63

Funeral services for Herbert E. (Curley) Talbot, 63, of Petoskey, will be held Sunday at 2 p.m. at the Stone Funeral Home. Rev. Henry Maxwell will officiate and interment will be in Greenwood Cemetery.

Mr. Talbot died Sept. 25 at Little Traverse Division of Northern Michigan Hospitals.

He was born in Petoskey on May 27, 1917 and attended Petoskey schools.

Mr. Talbot had worked for Montgomery Ward and Co., for 15 years and had also worked for Michigan Maple Block Co.

He was a member of the East Bay View Missionary Church.

Survivors include his mother, Mrs. Bessie Talbot of Petoskey; one brother, Ernest M. Talbot Jr., of Elk Rapids; two sisters, Mrs. Peter (Marie) Grasel of Boyne City and Mrs. Beatrice Van Noy of Ventura, Ca.

Friends may call at the Stone Funeral Home beginning 7 p.m. Saturday.

(iv) Lester Ernest Talbot (1922 - 1945):

(Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Lester Ernest Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Lester Ernest was born 22 April 1922 at Petoskey, Michigan, and became the second youngest of five children, with one older brother, two older sisters, and later, one younger brother.

The 1940 U.S. Census listed him at age eighteen, not attending school, having achieved an eighth grade education, and unemployed. In fairness, no employment was listed for his older siblings, who also had eighth grade educations. His father had a seventh grade education and his mother, two years of high school.[94]

On 30 Jun 1942, Lester (20) registered for the draft in the village of Emmett, St. Clair County, MI. His birthdate was recorded as 27 April 1922. He was an employee of the Michigan Tanning and Extract Company. He was described as white, 5' 9", 130 lb, with a "light" complexion, blue eyes and brown hair.[95]

Signature on draft card

On 2 Nov 1942, Lester was enlisted for service in WWII. His enlistment record has his height as 67 [inches: 5' 7"], weight 123 [lb], education: one year of high school, occupation: millwright, single with no dependents. He was inducted into the 119th Infantry 30th

[94] *1940 United States Federal Census, Bay View, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1748; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 24-1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01748-00024/80688896?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302674/facts/citation/324011290376/edit/record, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[95] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2238/44017_14_00105-01285/268779534?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302674/facts/citation/702237288456/edit/record, (accessed 29 Feb 2020).

Division, Michigan as a Private First Class. He was killed in action in France on 26 Jul 1944, fifty days after the Americans landed at Omaha Beach, Normandy.[96]

D-Day, 6 Jun 1944: Allies landing on Omaha Beach under heavy attack, the week before Lester was landed

In the landing craft

Strafed by enemy fire

97

A history of the 119th begins with a description of what Lester would have seen as his division entered the "arena," a week after the initial landing on D-Day, 6 June 1944. They were reinforcement troops.

119th Infantry landed at Omaha Beach a week later. 98

[96] *World War II and Korean Conflict Veterans Interred Oversea*, National Archives and Records Administration, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=4283&h=142713&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302674&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[97] Photo credits:

Left: *Awesome Stories,* "Normandy Invasion - STUNNING D-DAY FACTS," https://www.awesomestories.com/images/user/98d9524122a4d1197dd9b3762c4009c9.jpeg, (accessed 30 May 2016).

Right top: *The Desert Sun*, "Valley veteran recalls Normandy: It was like it hailed," http://www.gannett-cdn.com/-mm-/8ba8d2613fc2253db4f352a29319ab29eb7a7faa/c=28-0-521-370&r=x408&c=540x405/local/-/media/2015/06/05/PalmSprings/B9317598533Z.1_20150605132524_000_GV0B04UCF.1-0.jpg, (accessed 30 May 2016).

Right bottom: *Beth's Everything Blog*, "Robert Capa Remembered," http://www.operatorchan.org/w/src/133900077623.jpg, (accessed 30 May 2016).

> The 13th of June [1944] was a clear day and from the ship you could see the smoke and dust of explosions inland. Along the beach called Omaha were the sunken ships and wreckage of D-Day, a few days before. Then the first breach had been made in the West Wall of Fortress Europe. Now the question was whether we could hold on until we had gathered enough forces and supplies in the beachhead to fight our way out of the Normandy peninsula into the body of Europe, developing the action from a raid into an invasion. The Germans at this time were determined to push us back into the Channel, as they had already done at Dieppe.[99]

> It was common German tactics during this campaign to withdraw from a town and, after our troops had entered it in some force, to pour artillery in. Though the bombing had destroyed much of their equipment and personnel, and the persistent attacks by our tanks and infantry had disorganized any concerted resistance, they were able to maintain artillery barrages on Hébécrevon through the late morning and most of the afternoon. One barrage landed in the orchard where the Second Battalion was digging in and caused a number of casualties from tree bursts. As the barrage continued, those who could withdraw, did. The wounded were left in the area. The Battalion medics tried to get back into the orchard, only to suffer casualties themselves, among them the Assistant Battalion Surgeon and the Section Leader. Rescue squads were organized by T/Sgt. Rex Lunsford and T/4 Frank J. Olivero, a clerk in the aid station who was himself wounded. One squad after another ventured again into the bursting orchard. They were all led by Technical Sergeant Lunsford. Thus, all the wounded were finally carried to safety.
>
> The barrages inflicted many casualties in the other areas around Hébécrevon, particularly in the Regimental CP and the First Battalion CP.[100]

In the midst of the horrors of warfare, there were moments of humour.

> "Throughout the night [of the 26th], individual Germans and groups tried to work their way through our lines back into theirs. Men woke up with strange German foxhole comrades the next morning. We had slept with them, and they with us." [101]

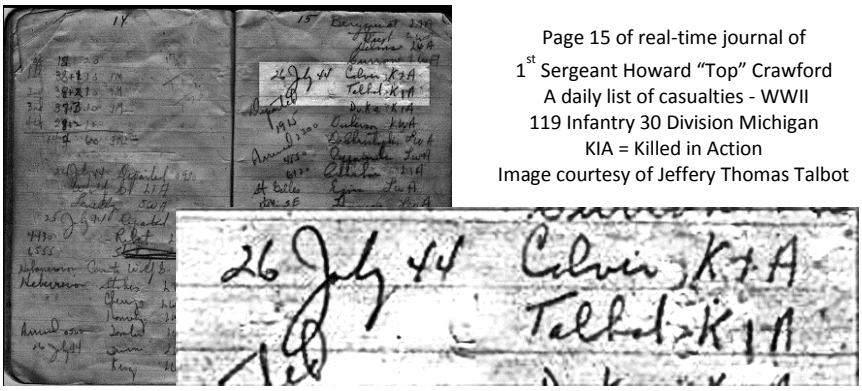
---

[98] "D-Day Landing Sites Then and Now: Normandy Beaches in 1944 and 70 Years Later," *International Business Times*, https://d.ibtimes.co.uk/en/full/1380900/omaha-landings.jpg, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[99] "Combat history of the 119th Infantry Regiment," *World War Regimental Histories,* Book 49, 8, United States Army, 1946, http://digicom.bpl.lib.me.us/ww_reg_his/49, (accessed 30 May 2016).

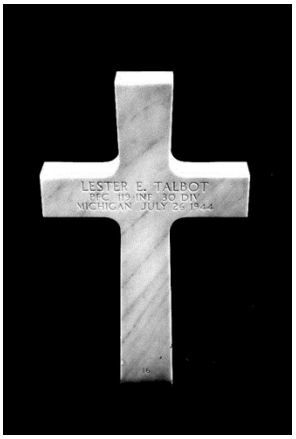
[100] Ibid., 24-25, United States Army, 1946, http://digicom.bpl.lib.me.us/ww_reg_his/49, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[101] Ibid., 25.



Page 15 of real-time journal of
1st Sergeant Howard "Top" Crawford
A daily list of casualties - WWII
119 Infantry 30 Division Michigan
KIA = Killed in Action
Image courtesy of Jeffery Thomas Talbot

102



Marker in Normandy American Cemetery

Normandy American Cemetery sits on a cliff overlooking
Omaha Beach and the English Channel

Memorial marker: Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey

Lester Ernest Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

[102] *Infantry Division*, "Original Scans of Howard "Top" Crawford Journal," *30th* 15, http://www.oldhickory30th.com/119th%20Co%20G%20Original%20Top%20Crawford%20Journal.pdf, (accessed 30 May 2016).

Sergeant Crawford "kept a Journal containing the location of the Company CP with map coordinates for every day. It also includes personnel changes such as newly assigned personnel, wounded, dead, and sick. It is believed he used this journal to relay to the Company Clerk in the Regimental Rear the personnel information so that the Company Morning Report could be recorded for the Battalion and Regimental records."

7. (iv) Hazel Marie Talbot (1894 - 1977):

(John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Hazel Marie Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

Hazel Marie was born 22 Feb 1894 at Midland, MI, the fourth child of John Thomas Talbot.[103] She was the first daughter, with three older brothers. Her younger sister wouldn't be born until eleven years later, so she would have felt like the only girl in a house dominated by three boys. Hazel attended Petoskey Business Normal School.

Thomas Horace and Hazel Marie (**TALBOT**) Hulbert
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

On 29 Jan 1911, at age seventeen, Hazel married Thomas Horace Hulbert in Detroit, MI.[104] According to a letter written by Hazel requesting a document to verify her marriage in order to apply for Social Security, she revealed that they had been married in the Detroit House of Correction.

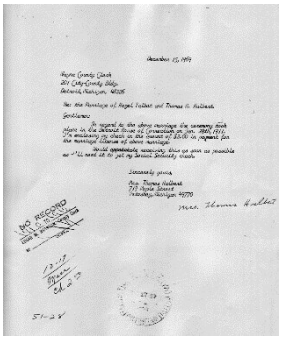
Ed Fizell said that his mother told him that:

> [Hazel's] father, John [Thomas] Talbot drove her down, 'cause he [Thomas Hulbert] was in jail for maybe bootlegging or whisky-making. I'm not sure of the actual crime.[105]

[103] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Michigan Department of Vital and Health Records, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1412583&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302659&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Jun 2016).

[104] *Obituary*, "Hazel M. Hulbert, 83," Greenwood Cemetery, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/#, (accessed 20 Jun 2016).

[105] *Interview with Ed and Julie Fizell*, Flint, MI, 14 Sep 2019.



Document courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

December 15, 1969

Wayne County Clerk
201 City-County Bldg.
Detroit, Michigan, 48226

Re: the Marriage of Hazel Talbot and Thomas H. Hulbert.

Gentlemen:

In regard to the above marriage the ceremony took place in the Detroit House of Correction on Jan. 29th, 1911. I'm enclosing my check in the amount of $2.00 in payment for the marriage license of above marriage.

Would appreciate receiving this as soon as possible as I'll need it to get my Social Security check.

Sincerely yours,

Mrs. Thomas Hulbert
719 Maple Street
Petoskey, Michigan 49770

mrs. Thomas Hulbert

When Thomas (25) registered for the WWI draft on 5 Jun 1917, he had a wife and two children. He was described as white, medium height and build, with blue eyes and brown hair.[106] When he registered for the WWII draft at age fifty, and the clerk misspelled his middle name as "Horris," Thomas cautiously signed his name to match the misspelling! It is also interesting to note that he named his daughter, Mrs. George Paulus Jr. (Daisy Helen), as the person who would always know his address, not his wife, Hazel.[107]

Like her husband, Hazel worked for the Petoskey Portland Cement Company, retiring after twenty-five years, then was employed by Fay's Dress Shop for twenty-three years. "She was a life member of the First Christian Church in Petoskey and was a past noble grand of the Emmet Rebekah Lodge 104. [Whites only until 1972] She was a former member of the Curtis Park Club." [108]

Hazel (83) died on 13 Sep 1977 in the Emmet County Medical Care Facility in Harbor Springs, MI. She was survived by five grandchildren and thirteen great-grandchildren. She was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey, Section A, Block 144, Lot 1 Gr 3-12 beside her husband, who died in 1969 at age seventy-seven.[109]

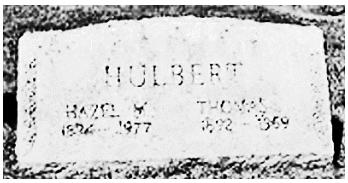
---

[106] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Antrim; Roll: 1675114, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005251175_04746/19353589?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303072/facts/citation/700053270939/edit/record, (accessed 23 Jun 2016).

[107] *U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942*, The National Archives at St. Louis; St. Louis, Missouri; Draft Registration Cards for Fourth Registration for Michigan, 04/27/1942 - 04/27/1942; NAI Number: 623283; Record Group Title: Records of the Selective Service System; Record Group Number: 147, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/004675931_04748/11860581?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303072/facts/citation/700053271129/edit/record, (accessed 23 Jun 2016).

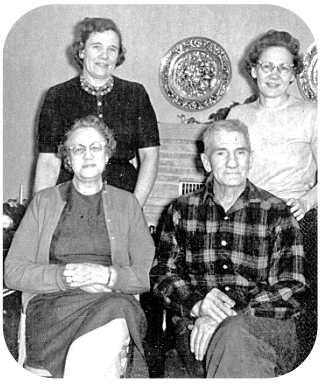
[108] *Obituary*, "Hazel M. Hulbert, 83," Op. cit.

[109] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Op. cit.



Hazel Marie Talbot and Thomas Horace Hulbert and had the following children:

16. (i) Ormynda Leone (1912),
17. (ii) Daisy Helen (1917).



Ormynda (left) and Daisy with parents
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

8. (v) Leone Elsie Talbot (1905 - 1990):

(John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Leone was born 21 Nov 1905, the second daughter and youngest of the five children of Helen "Nellie" Crawford (**LAWSON**) Talbot Jarman.[110] When her mother divorced John Thomas and married David Jarman in 1909, Leone was raised in that household.[111] The family story is that David Jarman was her biological father. See page 980.

Sometime between 1920 and 1930 Leone married Richard Clarence Bastion. In the 1920 U.S. Census Leone (14) was in Petoskey, in the household of her mother and step-father, David Jarman, and step-sister, Esther A. Jarman (7).[112] The 1930 census recorded Leone (24) as married and living with her husband, Richard Bastion (28) in a rented house at 2303 Milbourne Avenue, Flint, MI, Their reported "Age[s] at First Marriage" indicated that they married in 1929. Richard was a "Trimmer" for the "Fisher Body Co." [113] By the time of the 1940 census, the couple had two children, Richard (7) and Betty (4). Richard still had the

[110] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Number: 375-52-6851; Issue State: Michigan; Issue Date: 1965, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=3336454&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302658&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Jun 2016).

[111] *1910 United States Federal Census, Petoskey Ward 3, Emmet, Michigan*, Op. cit.

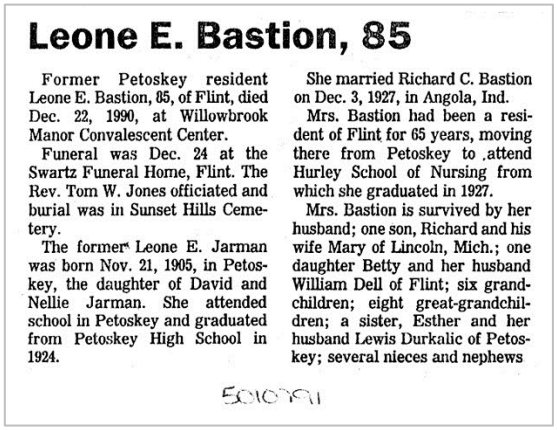
[112] *1920 United States Federal Census*, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan; Roll: T625_763; Page: 11B; Enumeration District: 167; Image: 937, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311588-00937/17631978?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302658/facts/citation/324005806018/edit/record, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[113] *1930 United States Federal Census, Flint, Genesee, Michigan*; Roll: 986; Page: 27B; Enumeration District: 0050; Image: 1122.0; FHL microfilm: 2340721, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4607722_01098/13904353?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302658/facts/citation/324005804855/edit/record, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

same occupation. His education was recorded as seventh grade, while Leone's was third year of college.[114]

In the 1954 Flint City Directory, Richard and Leone were still living at the Milbourne Avenue house. Son Richard, also a machine repairman for Fisher Body like his father, and Betty L., a clerk for the telephone company, were living with them.[115] By 1956, their daughter, Betty L., was no longer there. Their son, Richard Thomas, had married Mary Elizabeth Cruthers. The couple was living at 2302 Mt. Elliot Ave. He was a machinist for Buick and Mary was a nurse.[116]

Leone (**TALBOT**) Bastion died on 22 Dec 1990 at age eighty-five in Flint, MI, and was buried in Sunset Hill Cemetery, East Jordan, MI.[117]



Leone E. Bastion, 85

Former Petoskey resident Leone E. Bastion, 85, of Flint, died Dec. 22, 1990, at Willowbrook Manor Convalescent Center.

Funeral was Dec. 24 at the Swartz Funeral Home, Flint. The Rev. Tom W. Jones officiated and burial was in Sunset Hills Cemetery.

The former Leone E. Jarman was born Nov. 21, 1905, in Petoskey, the daughter of David and Nellie Jarman. She attended school in Petoskey and graduated from Petoskey High School in 1924.

She married Richard C. Bastion on Dec. 3, 1927, in Angola, Ind.

Mrs. Bastion had been a resident of Flint for 65 years, moving there from Petoskey to attend Hurley School of Nursing from which she graduated in 1927.

Mrs. Bastion is survived by her husband; one son, Richard and his wife Mary of Lincoln, Mich.; one daughter Betty and her husband William Dell of Flint; six grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; a sister, Esther and her husband Lewis Durkalic of Petoskey; several nieces and nephews

Leone Elsie Talbot and Richard Clarence Bastion had the following children:

18. (i) Richard Thomas (1932),
    (ii) Elizabeth L. (1936).

(ii) Elizabeth L. Bastion (1936 -):

(Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Elizabeth was born about 1835 in Flint, MI.[118] She married William Dell.

---

[114] *1940 United States Federal Census, Flint, Genesee, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1892; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 85-38A , Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01892-00960/84493375?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302658/facts/citation/700025053423/edit/record#?imageId=M-T0627-01892-00961, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[115] *U.S. City Directories, 1822-1995,* 1954 Flint City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7084620/418177873?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004576077/facts/citation/700025053946/edit/record, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[116] *U.S. City Directories, 1822-1995,* 1956 Flint City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7084620/418177873?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004576077/facts/citation/700025053946/edit/record, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[117] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Op. cit.

[118] *1940 United States Federal Census, Flint, Genesee, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1892; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 85-38A, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01892-00961/84493377?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004576080/facts/citation/700025053424/edit/record, (accessed 2 Aug 2016).

9. (i) Elizabeth Ann Simmons (1885 - 1916):

(Jeanette, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Elizabeth Ann "Bessie" was born 28 Sep 1885 in Midland, MI.[119] She was the firstborn child of Jeanette Jane Talbot and Albert A. Simmons. The first record of Elizabeth is the 1900 U.S. Census for Midland, MI where she was listed as Bessie Ann Talbert, a fourteen-year-old, with her mother, Jeanette (34), and three siblings on her widowed grandmother Susan's farm. Her Uncle Henry Talbert (31) was the adult male of the household.[120]

In 1910 Elizabeth (24) was not living with the family, but her daughter Guila (Julia) Ruth Ballard (2) was![121] On 11 Dec 1903, Bessie (18) had married Canadian-born James Austin Ballard (19).[122] James had a sixth grade education. By 1908 they had two daughters: Marguerite (1905) and Guila Ruth (1908). The girls may have been born in Detroit, because, on 10 Nov 1911, James filed for divorce in Wayne County circuit on the grounds of desertion, granted uncontested on 20 Apr 1912.[123] Four days later, on 24 Apr 1912, James (27) married Ivy May Barnes (24) in Windsor, ON.[124]

On 12 Dec 1918 in Midland, Elizabeth (32) married Missouri-born John Emory Finley (33, actually 38 by other records), son of Elijah M. Finley and Mary Davis; at the time of the marriage John was living in Gifford, Idaho.[125] The 1920 Federal Census in Midland shows Elizabeth "Bessie" Finley (34) living on the farm of her bachelor uncle James Talbot (51),

---

[119] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=13947279&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004589534&usePUB=true, (accessed 4 Jun 2016).

[120] *1900 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: 732; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0120; FHL microfilm: 1240732, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120244_00269/64680105?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/700033100324/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2016).

[121] *1910 United States Federal Census*, *Midland, Midland, Michigan,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006. ; Roll: *T624_665*; Page: *7B*; Enumeration District: *0139*; FHL microfilm: *1374678,* http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4330163-00319/12402853?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302419/facts/citation/161852686977/edit/record, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[122] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Record 1447, Film 79, 1903 Menominee - 1903 Washtenaw Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342292-00040/3296120?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589534/facts/citation/700025089304/edit/record, (accessed 30 May 2016).

[123] *Michigan, Divorce Records, 1897-1952*, Wayne County, 40,051**,** Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9092/41327_335106-00495/461079?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589533/facts/citation/700032615964/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2016).

[124] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928*, Archives of Ontario; Toronto, Ontario, Canada; Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928; Series: MS932; Reel: 199, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_199-0904/2169161?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589533/facts/citation/700038798878/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2016).

There were two men named James Ballard recorded in the Detroit City Directories of that period; one of them fathered a daughter, Aleta Ballard, with a Bessie Snider; the baby was born on 26 Mar 1905 (the same year that Marguerite was born of Elizabeth), and who died at age 8 on 16 Nov 1913 in Detroit. I have found no record of a marriage between a Bessie Snider and a James Ballard. There is no evidence to show this was James Austin Ballard.

[125] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952,* Record 3385, Film 140, 1918 Kent - 1918 Saginaw, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342318-00240/3128684?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589534/facts/citation/700025080668/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

with her two daughters: Marguerite Ballard (15), and Guila Ruth (11), and her bachelor brother, Joseph Simmons (29). No John Finley. The 1920 census shows John (37, actually 40) back in Gifford Village, Idaho, living on the farm of his parents. His listing shows him to be married, employed as a "Mechanist" in a "Machine Shop." [126] The 1930 census found John Emory Finley (50) in Reubens Village, Idaho, living with a new wife, Charlotte "Lottie" (**PRIEST**) (28), and children: Allen Albert (born 1922 in Texas), Arron Lee [*sic*] (1924, Idaho), Gordon E. (1927), and Louis M. (1930).[127] So Elizabeth and John must've called it quits before 1922, possibly before they appear in separate places in the 1920 census.

The 1940 census found Elizabeth (54) living with her daughter, "Juila" [*sic*] Bemiss (31), (possibly meant to be Julia), in the household of her son-in-law, Ralph Bemiss (32) on Stevens Street in Downey, Los Angeles County, CA. Also there are her grandchildren: Gary L. Bemiss (4), and Gloria D. Bemiss (1). Elizabeth was identified as Elizabeth Murphy, and with her was her husband, Glen Robert Murphy (50). That record indicated that the Murphys were living in Brawley, Los Angeles, CA, in 1935, so they must've married between then and the 1930 census.[128] Then, Glen (38) appeared as a single male, boarding in a house in Brawley, CA, while working as a farm labourer.[129]

Elizabeth died on 4 May 1964 in Los Angeles County, CA.[130] She was buried in Rose Hills Memorial Park, Whittier, Los Angeles County, CA.[131]

---

[126] *1920 United States Federal Census, Gifford, Nez Perce, Idaho*; Roll: T625_293; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 141; Image: 909, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4300164_00909/101796809?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589535/facts/citation/700033116138/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

[127] *1930 United States Federal Census, Reubens Village, Lewis, Idaho*; Roll: 401; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 0015; Image: 1099.0; FHL microfilm: 2340136, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4584327_01104/10237127?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589535/facts/citation/700033118559/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

[128] *1940 United States Federal Census, Downey, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: *T627_225*; Page: *3B*; Enumeration District: *19-118,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry. com/2442/m-t0627-00225-00277/70942559?backurl=http:// person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589534/facts/citation/700034953339/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942, The National Archives at St. Louis; St. Louis, Missouri; Draft Registration Cards for Fourth Registration for California, 04/27/1942 - 04/27/1942; NAI Number: 603155; Record Group Title: Records of the Selective Service System; Record Group Number: 147, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1002/004669847_00567/12942436?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200006148151/facts/citation/700034955426/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

[129] *1930 United States Federal Census, Brawley, Imperial, California*; Roll: 118; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 0001; Image: 896.0; FHL microfilm: 2339853, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4532338_00903/89238275?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200006148151/facts/citation/700034955306/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

[130] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=11005739&ssrc=pt&tid=89767305&pid=79021267004&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

[131] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=78489164&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004589534&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Jun 2016).

Elizabeth Beth Ann Simmons and James Ballard had the following children:

(i) Marguerite (1905),

19. (ii) Julia Ruth (1908).

(i) Marguerite Ballard (1905 - ?):

(Elizabeth Ann Simmons, Jeanette, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

The only record found for Marguerite is the 1920 U.S. Census for Midland, MI, in which she is listed in the household of bachelor James Talbot (1869), her great-uncle, brother of her grandmother, Jeanette Jane (**TALBOT**) Simmons. Her mother Elizabeth Ann "Bessie" (**SIMMONS**) Ballard Finley, uncle Joseph Simmons, and sister Guila [*sic*] Ruth (likely Julia Ruth) are there also. This record reports her age as fifteen making her birth year about 1905.[132]

10. (i) Maurice Milford Talbot (1916 - 1990):

(James Henry, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Maurice was born 5 Oct 1916 in Petoskey, MI.[133] On 26 Mar 1937, in Grand Rapids, MI, Maurice (20), of Muskegon Heights, MI, a factory worker, married Beverly J. Wright a.k.a. Beth (20) of Grand Rapids, also a factory worker. Their fathers were witness.[134] The 1940 U.S. Census showed the couple living in a rented house at 572 Shamrock Street, renting for $12.50 a month. Each reported that they had completed three years of high school. Maurice was a truck driver for Wolverine Express, where he had worked sixty hours the week previous to the census. He gave his 1939 income as $900 for 48 weeks, but reported that he had other income as well. Maxine was a homemaker.[135]

In 1941, Maurice was listed in the City Directory as an attendant at Reed's Shell Service Station. He and Beverly were living at 2908 Charlesgate Rd., Grand Rapids.[136] The

---

[132] *1920 United States Federal Census, Midland, Midland, Michigan*; Roll: *T625_785*; Page: *10B*; Enumeration District: *263*; Image: *869,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311623-00869/68559904?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589536/facts/citation/700038805337/edit/record, (accessed 9 Aug 2016).

[133] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index,* 1936-2007, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=20437469&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004144447&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Jun 2016).

[134] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342080-00772/1815497?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004144447/facts/citation/700022767104/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jun 2016).

[135] *1940 United States Federal Census, Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1902; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 86-159B, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01902-00246/79895813?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004144447/facts/citation/700022767691/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jun 2016).

[136] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1941 Grand Rapids City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/6989949/414451296?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004144447/facts/citation/700023855879/edit/record#?imageId=6989949, (accessed 15 Jun 2016).

1946 directory listed him as a driver for "Furniture Capital" and living at 2908 Charlesgate Drive SW.[137]

On 3 Jul 1990, Maurice died; he had been living with his son Robert, and wife Cynthia, in White Cloud, MI north of Grand Rapids; he was buried in Chapel Hill Memorial Gardens in Grand Rapids.[138]

Maurice Milford Talbot and Beverly J. Wright had the following child:

20. (i) Robert Maurice (1945).[139]

11. (i) Arlene Helen Talbot (1913 - 1986):

(Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Arlene was born on 22 Jan 1913 at East Jordan, Charlevoix County, MI.[140]

Arlene Helen Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

On 23 Mar 1929, Arlene Helen Talbot ("19") married Clifford Cox (25) at Detroit, MI. By this record, her year of birth would have to have been 1910, the year before her parents married. But her actual year of birth was 1913. So she was really sixteen and gave a false age of nineteen to enable marriage without parental consent.[141]

On 16 Apr 1940, Arlene and Clifford were living at 427 E. 103rd Street, Los Angeles. They had three children: Jack (9), William (7), and Beverly (9 mo.). Helen's half-sister Mildred Evans (18) was living with them. Clifford, with an eighth grade education, was a Works Progress Administration (W.P.A.) School Crossing Guard earning $660 in 1939. One

---

[137] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1946 Grand Rapids City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7245871/1301706039?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004144447/facts/citation/700023855944/edit/record#?imageId=7245871, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[138] *Obituary*, Talbot, Grand Rapids Press, 5 Jul 1990, Page F3, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9222&h=370496&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004144447&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[139] Ibid.

[140] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Number: 549-20-9603; Issue State: California; Issue Date: Before 1951, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=49781468&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302669&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[141] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Film 247-82 Wayne 53430-56679, Wayne (February - May 1929), Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_341681-00207/1354688806?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302661/facts/citation/324011296866/edit/record, (accessed 8 Jun 2016).

of his neighbours earned the same amount for 52 weeks as a WPA road construction laborer.[142] This was an income equal to the other W.P.A. workers in his neighbourhood. A neighboring barber made $1000, an order clerk in an auto supply store made $1320, his sister-in-law made $440 doing housework, a plasterer made $1200, a sewer in a shirt factory made $832, and a dental technician made $1832.

The Works Progress Administration was a U.S. government program, created in 1935 as part of president Franklin Delano Roosevelt's New Deal. It provided useful work for millions of victims of the Great Depression (1929-1939), and stimulated the economy by putting wages into circulation. Many of the jobs created were in support of building the nation's infrastructure: roads, public buildings, parks, bridges, airports, and even museums.[143]

Clifford and Arlene Helen (**TALBOT**) Cox,
with sons Jack & William,
and Beverly Jean
Photo courtesy of
S. Makowsky on ancestry.com

Sometime between 1940 and 1946, Arlene Helen and Clifford separated or divorced, because in 1946 Arlene married Herschel N. Powers in Yuma, Arizona.[144] By 1948 they were living at 7821 E Springer in Downey, Los Angeles County, CA. Herschel was employed as a welder.[145]

Arlene died on 22 Jul 1986 in Blackfoot, Bingham, Idaho and was cremated. She was survived by twelve grandchildren and nine great-grandchildren.[146]

---

[142] *1940 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T627_428; Page: 19B; Enumeration District: 60-1214, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/m-t0627-00428-00749/75306586?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/74023016786/facts, (accessed 8 Jun 2016).

[143] "Works Progress Administration," Encyclopaedia Britannica, https://www.britannica.com/topic/Works-Progress-Administration, (accessed 9 Aug 2016).

[144] *Obituary*, Arlene H. Powers, "Idaho, Southeast Counties Obituaries, 1864-2007," database with images, *FamilySearch* (https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-1951-43299-12196-25?cc=1876879: 23 July 2014), > image 1 of 1; Idaho Falls Regional Family History Center, Idaho Falls, https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/3:1:3QS7-99V3-C6NN?i=2637&cc=1876879, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[145] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, 1948 Downey City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/32701_1521003235_0197-00166/1382488743?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302669/facts/citation/700040210708/edit/record, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

[146] *Obituary*, "Arlene H. Powers," Op. cit.

Arlene H. Powers

BLACKFOOT — Arlene Helen Powers, 73, a 30-year Blackfoot resident, died July 22, at the Bingham Memorial Hospital of cancer.

Mrs. Powers was born Jan. 22, 1913 in East Jordan, Mich., to Herbert and Jennie Evans Talbot. She was raised and educated at East Jordan.

She married Herschel N. Powers in 1946 at Yuma, Ariz., and they moved to Blackfoot in 1956. Powers died on July 25, 1976.

Mrs. Powers had been employed as a butcher.

She is survived by two sons, Jack C. Cox, Kingman, Ariz., and Bill L. Cox, California; one daughter, Mrs. Harold (Beverly) Beall, Orick, Calif.; two sisters, Mildred Amio, California; and Vivian Wood, Michigan; 12 grandchildren and nine great-grandchildren.

Private cremation services were held under the direction of Hill-Sandberg Funeral Home.

Arlene Helen Talbot and Clifford Cox had the following children:

21. (i) Jack Clifford (1930),
    (ii) William L. (1933),
22. (iii) Beverly Jean (1939).

(ii) William L. Cox (1933 - ?):

(Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

William was born in 1933 in Michigan and from a young child, lived in Los Angeles CA.[147] Nothing more was found.

12. (ii) Lester Herbert Talbot (1915 - 1948):

(Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Lester Herbert Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Lester Herbert Talbot was born 25 Mar 1915 in East Jordan, Charlevoix, MI. at 12:30 AM. He graduated from the East Jordan High School.[148]

[147] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=32684763&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74023018428&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Jul 2016).

[148] *Obituary*, "Talbot, Lester," Greenwood Cemetery, 84379.pdf, Talbot Lester, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 9 Aug 2016).

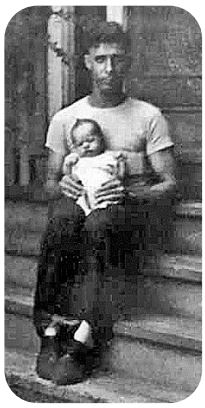
Ruth Maxine (**KEENEY**) Talbot Hills Gruen
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

On 17 Jun 1939, Lester (24) married Ruth Maxine Keeney in Angola, Steuben County, Indiana.[149]

Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Lester Herbert & Ruth (**KEENEY**) Talbot

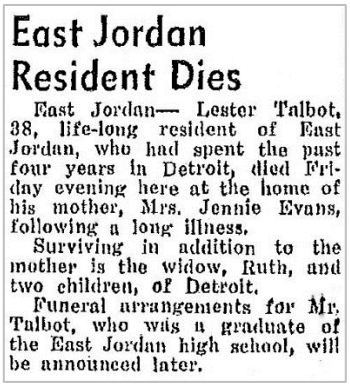
Photos courtesy of
Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis
as posted on
ancestry.com



Lester with Thomas
Gordon
Photo courtesy of
Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis
as posted on
ancestry.com

According to his grandson, Jeffery Thomas Talbot, Lester worked as a common laborer, auto shop worker, fireman at Detroit airport, and school janitor.

[149] *Talbot Family Tree Data*, Jeffery Thomas Talbot, 3 Jan 2006.



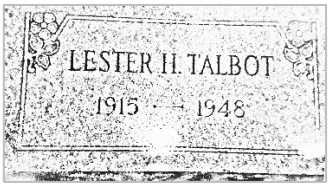
East Jordan Resident Dies

East Jordan— Lester Talbot, 38, life-long resident of East Jordan, who had spent the past four years in Detroit, died Friday evening here at the home of his mother, Mrs. Jennie Evans, following a long illness.

Surviving in addition to the mother is the widow, Ruth, and two children, of Detroit.

Funeral arrangements for Mr. Talbot, who was a graduate of the East Jordan high school, will be announced later.

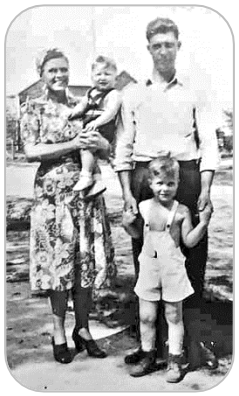
Lester died on 23 Jul 1948 at 8:30 PM at the home of his mother in Detroit, MI, from nephritis (inflammation of the kidneys) and malignant hypertension, and inanition (starvation);[150] he was only thirty-three (obituary said thirty-eight). Lester was buried on 26 Jul 1948 in lot 239 N 1/2 of the third addition to the Sunset Cemetery, East Jordan, Michigan. Coordinates: N45º09'56.7" W85º07'51.9".[151]



Lester Herbert Talbot and Ruth Maxine Keeney had the following children:

23. (i) Herbert Allen (1940),
24. (ii) Thomas Gordon (1943).

Grandma Elizabeth Jane "Jennie" (Lester's mom), Ruth, & Lester, with Herbert & Thomas in front



Grandma "Jennie" holding Tom, with Lester, & Herbert

Photos courtesy of Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis as posted on ancestry.com

[150] *Obituary*, "East Jordan Resident Dies," newspaper unknown.

[151] *Talbot Family Tree Data*, Jeffery Thomas Talbot, 3 Jan 2006.

Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60872&h=2231871&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302668&usePUB=true, (accessed 9 Aug 2016).

13. (ii) Marie Arlene Talbot (1918 - 1991):

(Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Marie Arlene Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Marie was born 17 Jun 1918 in Petoskey, Emmet County, MI.[152] She appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census for Boyne City, as a one-and-a-half-year-old child, with her older brother, Herbert E. (2½) and parents Ernest N. (27) and Bessie I. (22) in a rented home at 511 Graceland Street. Her father was a machinist at the Traction Engine Company; it manufactured kerosene-gasoline truck and tractor engines and farm tractors.[153] By the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, Marie (12) was living with her family in a $5-a-month rented home on U.S. Highway 31. In addition to her older brother Herbert (13), the family had grown to include Lester (8), Beatrice (10), and Ernest Jr. (5). In addition there was a girl, Olive Lesley (14), listed as a servant, yet recorded as attending school.[154] The 1940 census showed Marie (21) single and still living with her family in Bay View, Emmet County, all but Beatrice (19).[155]

Marie's obituary says she "married William Robert Justice in 1945 in Kentucky." [156] She would have been twenty-seven. I have not found a Kentucky marriage record or any other record of her in Kentucky. William died in 1970; his obituary states that he was born in Kentucky.[157] There is a record for William's first marriage in 1925 to Frances (**FRYE**) Near, in Charlevoix County, MI;[158] Frances' Greenwood cemetery record names her burial place as Curtiss Cemetery, Springvale Township, Petoskey, Emmet, MI, and the year of her death as 1945,[159] so it is doubtful that Marie wed William Justice that same year in Kentucky.

---

[152] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Michigan Department of Vital and Health Records, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=205518&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302672&usePUB=true, (accessed 10 Aug 2016).

[153] *1920 United States Federal Census, Boyne Ward 1, Charlevoix, Michigan*, Op. cit.

[154] *1930 United States Federal Census, Bear Creek, Emmet, Michigan,* Op. cit.

[155] *1940 United States Federal Census, Bay View, Emmet, Michigan*, Op. cit.

[156] *Obituary*, "Grasel, Marie A. (Talbot) (Justice)," Greenwood Cemetery, 9720.pdf, Grasel, Marie A., http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

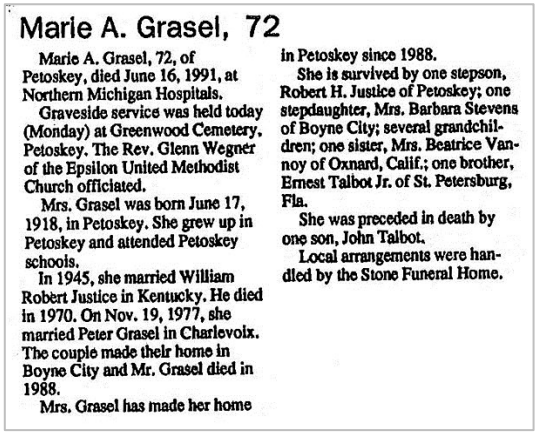
[157] *Obituary*, "W. R. Justice Rites Saturday," Greenwood Cemetery, 9719.pdf, Justice, William Robert, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

[158] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342247-00030/2678470?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303120/facts/citation/700094058707/edit/record, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

[159] *Cemetery Record*, Greenwood Cemetery, Justice, Frances Near, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

On 19 Nov 1977, Marie (59) married Peter Grasel (65) in Charlevoix County, MI.[160] Charlevoix is the county immediately south of Emmet. Peter had lived in Dearborn MI, working as a painter, retiring in 1961.[161] It is interesting that Peter's first wife, who died in Dearborn in 1961, was also named Marie. Peter died in 1985; his death is posted on the Greenwood Cemetery website, but the cemetery where he is buried is listed as unknown.

Marie died on 16 Jun 1991 in Petoskey. She was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Section M, Block 171, Lot: 3 S ½.



Marie A. Grasel, 72

Marie A. Grasel, 72, of Petoskey, died June 16, 1991, at Northern Michigan Hospitals.

Graveside service was held today (Monday) at Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey. The Rev. Glenn Wegner of the Epsilon United Methodist Church officiated.

Mrs. Grasel was born June 17, 1918, in Petoskey. She grew up in Petoskey and attended Petoskey schools.

In 1945, she married William Robert Justice in Kentucky. He died in 1970. On Nov. 19, 1977, she married Peter Grasel in Charlevoix. The couple made their home in Boyne City and Mr. Grasel died in 1988.

Mrs. Grasel has made her home in Petoskey since 1988.

She is survived by one stepson, Robert H. Justice of Petoskey; one stepdaughter, Mrs. Barbara Stevens of Boyne City; several grandchildren; one sister, Mrs. Beatrice Vannoy of Oxnard, Calif.; one brother, Ernest Talbot Jr. of St. Petersburg, Fla.

She was preceded in death by one son, John Talbot.

Local arrangements were handled by the Stone Funeral Home.

Marie Arlene Talbot had the following child:

(i) John E. Talbot (1939).

(i) John E. Talbot (1939 - 1963):

(Marie, Arlene, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

John E. Talbot was born on 18 Jul 1939 in Petoskey, MI.[162] In the 1940 census, enumerated on 30 Apr 1940, his mother, Marie was listed as "single," which probably accounts for John carrying his mother's surname. I have found no birth record to identify his biological father. When he was six, his mother married William R. Prentice, providing him with a father, a step-sister, and two step-brothers.

---

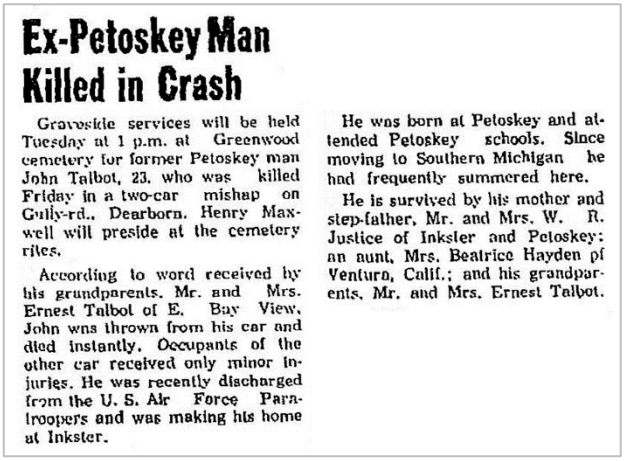
[160] *Charlevoix County, Michigan, Marriage Index, 1868-2010,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9226&h=106414&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302672&usePUB=true, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

[161] *Obituary*, "Peter Grasel, 73," Greenwood Cemetery, 52309.pdf, Grasel, Peter, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

[162] *Obituary*, "Ex-Petoskey Man Killed in Crash," Greenwood Cemetery, 9683.pdf, Talbot, John E., http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 13 Aug 2016).

Raised in Petoskey, John attended Petoskey High School and joined the U.S. Air Force, was trained as a paratrooper, and attained the rank of SP4, fourth grade specialist in the 533rd engineering company. John served in Vietnam.

John died suddenly on 11 May 1963, at age twenty-three, the only casualty of a two-car collision in Dearborn, MI. He had only recently been discharged from the military. He and his parents had made their home in nearby Inkster, MI. John was buried in Greenwood cemetery, Petoskey, Section 171, Block M, Lot 6, N ½.



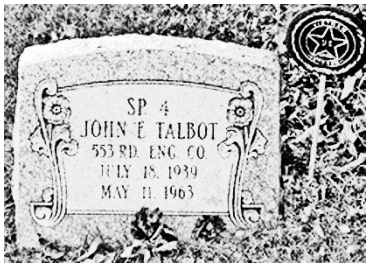
Ex-Petoskey Man Killed in Crash

Graveside services will be held Tuesday at 1 p.m. at Greenwood cemetery for former Petoskey man John Talbot, 23, who was killed Friday in a two-car mishap on Gully-rd., Dearborn. Henry Maxwell will preside at the cemetery rites.

According to word received by his grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Talbot of E. Bay View, John was thrown from his car and died instantly. Occupants of the other car received only minor injuries. He was recently discharged from the U. S. Air Force Paratroopers and was making his home at Inkster.

He was born at Petoskey and attended Petoskey schools. Since moving to Southern Michigan he had frequently summered here.

He is survived by his mother and step-father, Mr. and Mrs. W. R. Justice of Inkster and Petoskey; an aunt, Mrs. Beatrice Hayden of Ventura, Calif.; and his grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Talbot.



14. (iii) Beatrice Lucille Talbot (1920 - 1996):

(Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Beatrice Lucille Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Beatrice was born 5 Nov 1919 in Boyne City, MI.[163] Another record gives her birthdate as 5 Nov 1920.[164] The 1920 U.S. Census data for her family, gathered on 3 Jan 1920, does not include Beatrice, suggesting that the 1920 birthdate may be correct.[165] But the 1930 census, enumerated on 7 Apr 1930, lists her "age last birthday" as ten, suggesting the 1919 birthdate to be correct. And the 1940 census, taken on 30 Apr 1940, gives her age as nineteen, supporting the 1920 birthdate.

---

[163] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=45122636&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302676&usePUB=true, (accessed 14 Aug 2016).

[164] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7553921&ssrc=pt&tid=4905217&pid=6969509666&usePUB=true, (accessed 14 Aug 2016).

[165] *1920 United States Federal Census, Boyne Ward 1, Charlevoix, Michigan*, Op. cit.

On 5 Dec 1936, Beatrice (17) had married Kenneth William Davis (20), and by 1940 had two children, Kenneth W. Jr. (2), and Patricia K. (1). They were living next door to her parents, in Bear Creek Township, Emmet County, MI. Both her husband and father were employed by the leather company, as were most of their neighbours.[166]

Photos posted to ancestry.com by Karen Syed and Jeffery T. Talbot

The 1943 Grand Rapids City Directory listed Kenneth W. and Beatrice living at 1058 Dickinson SE. Kenneth was employed at GMC as a lathe operator. From 15 Mar 1945 through 1 Nov 1945, Kenneth served in the U.S. Navy and from 1 Oct 1947 through 22 Jun 1954 he served in the U. S. Air Force.[167] His grave marker indicates that he fought in the Korean War.[168]

Photos posted to ancestry.com by Karen Syed

The marriage and divorce records for Beatrice are incomplete. The Social Security Applications and Claims Index contains the following information filed after her death, and suggests multiple marriages:

Jun 1945 – Beatrice Lucille Davis,
Feb 1960 – Beatrice Lucille Hayden,

---

[166] *1940 United States Federal Census, Bay View, Emmet, Michigan*; Op. cit.

[167] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=6009416&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303127&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

[168] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=78004758&ref=acom, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

Jun 1968 – Beatrice L. Vannoy,
30 Aug 2006 – Beatrice Van Noy.

Records found show that on 1 Jul 1957, Kenneth William Davis married Kojima Kinuyo, suggesting that Kenneth and Beatrice divorced prior to that. On 30 Jun 1959, Beatrice (38) married Thomas J. Hayden (34) in Imperial, California.[169] In 1968 Beatrice married Jean I. Vannoy; they divorced in August 1969 at Ventura, CA.[170]

Beatrice died 20 Dec 1996 in Ventura, CA.[171] She was cremated, and her ashes scattered at sea, at Pt. Fermin off the coast of San Pedro, CA.[172]

Beatrice Lucille Talbot and Kenneth William Davis had the following children:

25. (i) Kenneth William (1937),
(ii) Patricia Kay (1939),
26. (iii) Douglas Eugene (1941),
(iv) Richard Ernest (1943).

(ii) Patricia Kay Davis (1939 - 2013):

(Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Patricia was born 31 May 1939. She appeared in the 1940 U.S. Census at age one in her parents' home in Bay View, Emmet County, MI. She died on 23 Aug 2013 and was buried in the Riverside National Cemetery, Riverside, CA. Her grave marker indicates that she gained the rank of Airman 1st class in the U.S. Air Force.[173]

[169] *California, Marriage Index, 1949-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/5186/CA___MG959HAWKIN-0/20661395?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302676/facts/citation/700094697699/edit/record, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

[170] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1141/vdvusaca1966_0098_02_d-0019/4321221?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302676/facts/citation/700094696920/edit/record, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

[171] *U.S., Social Security Death Index*, 1935-2014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=63998662&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302676&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

[172] *U.S., Find A Grave Index*, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=141103128&ref=acom, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

[173] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=126364917&ref=acom, (accessed 15 Aug 2016).

(iv) Richard Ernest Davis (1943 -?):

(Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

I had Richard in my family tree as born 24 Jul 1943 in Grand Rapids, MI, but somehow I can't find my source. Now, I can't find any record of his existence.

15. (v) Ernest Nicholas Talbot Jr. (1925 - 2006):

(Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Ernest Jr. was born 1 Sep 1925 in Boyne City, MI.[174] He appeared in the 1930 census as a five-year-old, the youngest of five children.[175] In the 1940 census he was a fourteen-year-old with three of his older siblings still at home: Herbert (22), Marie (21), and Lester (18). All the children had attained an eighth grade education, but only Ernest was still in school. Beatrice (19) married and living next door, had grade nine.[176]

Following in his father's footsteps and as his contribution to the WWII war effort, on 9 Nov 1943 Ernest, newly turned eighteen, enlisted in the U.S. Navy. He was discharged on 20 Apr 1946.[177] On 19 Apr 1947, Ernest (21) married Lena Spencer (21) in Muskegon, MI.[178]

It appears that Ernest was stationed in the Middle East or Asia. On 29 Jul 1952, Lena (25), with children: Richard Ernest Jr. (4), Sharon E. (3), and Judith A. (1), set sail on board the USNS Gen H.F. Hodges, from New York City, bound for Istanbul, Turkey. They were traveling on passport #59652, with the recorded intention of staying two years. The passenger list was primarily women and their children, probably being conveyed by the military to join their husbands serving overseas.[179]

The next records found for Ernest begin in 1993 when he was sixty-eight. They show that he moved to Kenneth City, Florida, but maintained a second home at 10020 N Musson Rd # 5**,** Six Lakes, MI.[180]

---

[174] *U.S., Social Security Death Index*, 1935-2014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=78390392&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302675&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=2108472&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302675&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

[175] *1930 United States Federal Census, Bear Creek, Emmet, Michigan,* Op. cit.

[176] *1940 United States Federal Census, Bay View, Emmet, Michigan*; Op. cit.

[177] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=8156961&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302675&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

[178] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Op. cit.

[179] *U.S., Departing Passenger and Crew Lists, 1914-1965*, The National Archives at Washington, D.C.; Washington, D.C.; Series Title: Passenger and Crew Lists of Vessels and Airplanes Departing from New York, New York, 07/01/1948-12/31/1956; NAI Number: 3335533, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60882/42155_33335700563/3101096?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303135/facts/citation/700096082160/edit/record, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

[180] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=164132759&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302675&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=340865409&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302675&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

> I'm sorry to have to tell you that the youngest Talbot son, E.N. Jr. [Ernest Nicholas Talbot Jr.] died a few years ago (colon cancer) and he would have been a prime candidate for Talbot DNA. I learned this from the SSDI [Social Security Death Index] and have managed to make contact with his widow. E.N. and Lena had a son, but he too is deceased.[181]

Ernest Jr. died on 21 Sep 2006 and was buried in Bay Pines National Cemetery, Pinellas County, Florida, Section I, Site 589.[182]

Ernest Nicholas Talbot Jr. and Lena A. Spencer had the following children:

(i) Richard Ernest (1947),
(ii) Sharon (1948),
(iii) Judith A. (1950),
(iv) Boy Talbot (?).

(i) Richard Ernest Talbot (1947 - 1985):

(Ernest Nicholas Jr., Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Richard was born 17 Sep 1947 at Petoskey, MI.[183] In 1952, at age four he sailed with his mother and two younger sisters from New York to Istanbul, Turkey for a reunion with his father, serving in the east with the U.S. Navy. Raised in a military family, it is no wonder that he chose to serve in the military at age nineteen. He entered the army on 14 Nov 1966 and served until 15 Dec 1969.[184] And like his cousin, John E. Talbot, he attained the rank of SP4, fourth grade specialist.

[181] *Email from Patricia (**BARROW**) Freese*, 12 Mar 2012.

[182] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=talbot&GSfn=ernest&GSiman=1&GScid=109389&GRid=51064989&, (accessed 16 Aug 2016).

[183] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index*, *1936-2007,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=20408332&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303135&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Aug 2016).

[184] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=3230283&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303135&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Aug 2016).

Richard died 29 Sep 1985 in Pinellas, Florida.[185] He was buried in Bay Pines National Cemetery, Section 50 Site 1321.[186] His record notes that he served the U.S. Army in Vietnam.

(ii) Sharon Talbot (1948 - ?):

(Ernest Nicholas Jr., Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(iii) Judith A. Talbot (1950 - ?):

(Ernest Nicholas Jr., Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(iv) Boy Talbot (? - 1952):

(Ernest Nicholas Jr., Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

This child died on 15 Apr 1952.[187]

16. (i) Ormynda Leone Hulbert (1912 - 1979):

(Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

1957
Photo courtesy of
Ed Fizell

Ormynda was born 14 Aug 1912 in Petoskey, MI.[188] She appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census there as a child of seven along with a younger sister, Daisy, almost three. Her father was a foreman at a lime kiln.[189] At the time of the 1930 census, she was seventeen and her sister, thirteen, both in school.[190]

---

[185] *Florida Death Index, 1877-1998*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7338&h=3316211&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303135&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Aug 2016).

[186] *U.S. Veterans Gravesites, ca.1775-2006*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8750&h=3022396&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303135&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Aug 2016).

[187] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=447229&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200049235319&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[188] *Michigan, Death Index*, 1971-1996, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=1251436&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303071&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

[189] *1920 United States Federal Census, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T625_763; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 167; Image: 934, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010,

On 23 Dec 1933 Ormynda (21) married Merritt Edwin Burns (25) in Petoskey.

Photos courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

At the time of the marriage, Ormynda was a stenographer and Merritt, a truck driver. Her aunt, Esther Jarman, signed as witness.[191] On 16 Oct 1940, Merrit registered for the draft. On his record card he was described as white, 5'6" tall, 150 lb, blue eyes, brown hair, having a light complexion, with a mole on his chin.[192]

The 1941 City Directory showed them living at 411 Madison, Petoskey; Merritt was a driver for Parker Motor Freight.[193] Ormynda worked as waitress at the Otsego Ski Club in Gaylord, MI, for twenty-seven years, retiring in 1976. She was active in the local American Legion, having held offices of treasurer and president.

Ormynda died 7 Aug 1979 at age sixty-six. She was buried in the Greenwood cemetery, Petoskey, Section F, Block 79, Lot 12. Her obituary says she left four grand-children.[194]

Merritt died 26 Jul 1994 at age eighty-six and was buried beside her. He was a WWII U.S. Navy veteran, having served in the Pacific arena. His obituary says he left the four grandchildren, but since Ormynda died, seven great-grandchildren had been born.[195]

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4311588-00934/17631828?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303071/facts/citation/324003475303/edit/record, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

[190] *1930 United States Federal Census, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: 981; Page: 11B; Enumeration District: 0017; Image: 838.0; FHL microfilm: 2340716, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4607717_00853/13809572?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303071/facts/citation/700052917857/edit/record, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

[191] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342141-02757/4164877?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303071/facts/citation/324005803118/edit/record, (accessed 13 May 2020)

[192] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 1940-1947, 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2238/44017_05_00033-00552/267675259?backurl=https://www.ancestry. com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303410/facts/citation/702248847526/edit/record, (accessed 3 Apr 2020).

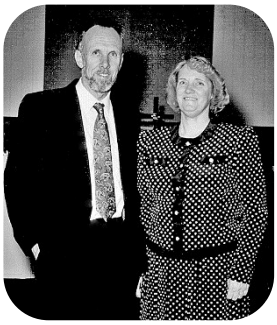
[193] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1941 Petoskey City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7261204/435063742?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303071/facts/citation/700100598441/edit/record, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

[194] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=20248859&ref=acom, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

Obituary, "Min Burns, 66," Greenwood Cemetery, 482.pdf, Burns, Ormynda Leone (Hulbert) 'Min,' http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

Ormynda Leone Hulbert and Merritt Burns had the following children:

27. (i) Patricia Louise (1937),
28. (ii) Frederick Thomas (?).



Fred & Patricia
Photos courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

17. (ii) Daisy Helen Hulbert (1917 - 2004):

(Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Daisy was born 28 Jan 1917 in Cadillac, MI.[196] She appeared in the 1920 and 1930 censuses at ages almost three and thirteen, respectively, in her parents' household, the first at 936 Morgan and the second at 719 Maple.[197] On 14 Aug 1936, at age nineteen, she married, at Petoskey, George Emil Paulus (18), a clerk.[198] The 1938 Petoskey City Directory showed the couple living at 721 Maple, next door to Daisy's parents, with George now a "salesman" at A & P Superstore.[199] By the time of the 1940 census, George (21) and Daisy (23) were living at 422 Jackson, rented at $12/month, with two young children, Joan H. (3) and George

---

[195] *Cemetery Record*, Greenwood Cemetery, Burns, Merritt, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

Obituary, "Merritt E. 'Pirate' Burns, 86," Greenwood Cemetery, 483.pdf, Burns, Merritt E., http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

[196] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=25726281&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303070&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Aug 2016).

[197] *1920 United States Federal Census, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan*, Op. cit.

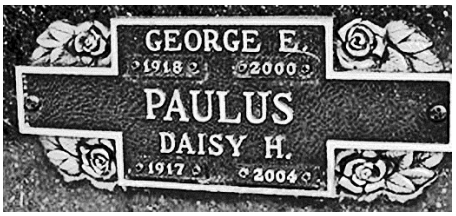
1930 United States Federal Census, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan, Op. cit.

[198] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342141-03131/4165887?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303070/facts/citation/324005803700/edit/record, (accessed 1 Sep 2016).

[199] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7249577/433925033?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303070/facts/citation/324005804316/edit/record, (accessed 1 Sep 2016).

G. J. (1). The record shows that George had completed four years of high school and Daisy two years. George was still a clerk at the grocery store.[200]

Daisy died 26 Dec 2004 in Gaylord, MI.[201] Her obituary indicates she had a third child, John D. "She was employed at Wimpy's and the Elks Club before moving to Rogers City in 1951." She was cremated and her remains buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Petoskey, Section C, Block 31, Lot 25 Niche, next to George who died on 22 Oct 2000. She was survived by their three children, nine grandchildren, fourteen great-grandchildren, and two great-great-grandchildren.[202]



Daisy Helen Hulbert and George Emil Paulus had the following children:

(i) JoAnn (1937),
(ii) George Thomas (1939),
(iii) John D. (?).

(i) JoAnn Paulus (1937 -):

(Daisy Helen Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

JoAnn was born in 1937, according to the 1940 U.S. Census for Petoskey. Her mother's obituary reported that she married James Tischer and lived in Rogers City.

(ii) George Thomas Paulus (1939 -):

(Daisy Helen Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

George was born in 1939, according to the 1940 U.S. Census for Petoskey. His mother's obituary reported that his wife was Evelyn and they lived in Alanson.

---

[200] *1940 United States Federal Census, Petoskey, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1748; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 24-18, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/M-T0627-01748-00340/80699391?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303070/facts/citation/324005804178/edit/record, (accessed 1 Sep 2016).

[201] *Obituary Daily Times Index, 1995-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=70050&h=19079417&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303070&usePUB=true,

[202] *Obituary*, "Daisy H. Paulus, 87," Greenwood Cemetery, 19400.pdf, Paulus, Daisy Hulbert, http://www.gwood.us/genealogical-research/, (accessed 1 Sep 2016).

(iii) John D. Paulus (?):

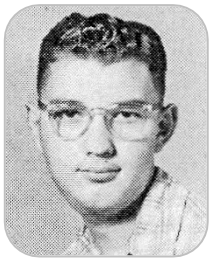
(Daisy Helen Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

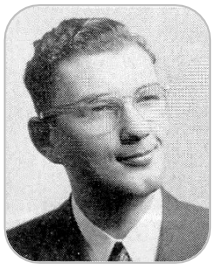
His mother's obituary reports his existence and that he was married to Carol and lived in "Bay Harbor and Naples FL."

18. (i) Richard Thomas Bastion (1932 - 2016):

(Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Richard was born on 22 Oct 1932 in Flint, MI.





Richard Thomas Bastion,
grades 11 & 12
Northern High School, Flint
1950 & 1951 Yearbooks

[203]

On 22 Mar 1955 Richard married nurse Mary Elizabeth Cruthers in Flint, MI.

Mary Elizabeth (**CRUTHERS**) Bastion,
grade 10,
Northern High School yearbook, 1951
Obituary photo, 2013

[204]

Mary's obituary lists the names of their descendants: "Children Michael (Frances) Bastion, Lynn (Patrick) Michel, Donald Bastion and Family; Grandchildren: Jacquelyn Bastion, Matthew Bastion, Kathryn (Joel) Hoffman, Thomas Michel, Jennifer Hazel, Wendy (Jeffrey) Antcliff; Great Grandchildren: Kelsey Michel, Matison Hazel, and namesake Elizabeth Lynn Hoffman; Great Great Grandchild Cooper Sovis." [192]

Richard died on 11 Apr 2016 at Lincoln, MI, at age eighty-three. He was cremated.[205] He was predeceased by wife Mary on 23 May 2013.

---

[203] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, The 1950 & 1951 Noroscope, Northern High School, Flint, MI, 1950: image, 1951: image 10, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1265/sid_618_1951_0010/423208701?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004576077/facts/citation/700025053709/edit/record, (accessed 3 Sep 2016)

[204] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, The 1951 Noroscope, Northern High School, Flint, MI, image 50, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1265/sid_618_1951_0050/423207654?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004576679/facts/citation/700111273199/edit/record, (accessed 3 Sep 2016).

Obituary, "Mary Elizabeth Bastion," Gillies Funeral Home, http://www.gilliesfuneralhomes.com/fh/obituaries/obituary.cfm?o_id=2099348&fh_id=10375, (accessed 3 Sep 2016).

Richard Thomas Bastion and Mary Elizabeth Cruthers had the following children:[206]

29. (i) Michael (?),
(ii) Donald (?),
30. (iii) Lynn (?).

(ii) Donald Bastion (?):

(Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

19. (ii) Julia Ruth Ballard (1908 - 1954):

(Elizabeth Ann Simmons, Jeanette, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Guila [*sic*] Julia Ruth Ballard was born 27 Apr 1908, in Michigan.[207]

Ralph Milton Bemiss
Courtesy of ManvilleM27
on Ancestry.com

Julia (20) and Ralph Milton Bemiss (23) appeared as a married couple in the 1930 U.S. Census, living at 1020½ California Avenue, in Long Beach, Los Angeles County, CA. They reported their ages when first married as seventeen and twenty, placing their marriage in 1927. Ralph was working as a "Lease Man" in an "Oil Field." [208] Oil was discovered in 1919 at Long Beach, and by 1930 the area was producing one-quarter of the world's oil! Residents learned to live beside wells. Sometimes derricks were camouflaged to seem less intrusive. The Long Beach oil fields are now mostly depleted.[209]

---

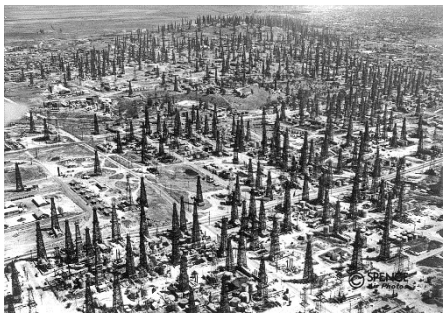
[205] *Obituary*, "Bastion, Richard Thomas," Plumb Smith Funeral Home, Flint, MI, http://www.plumbsmithfh.com/fh/obituaries/obituary.cfm?o_id=3690457&fh_id=10539, (accessed 3 Sep 2016).

[206] *Obituary*, "Mary Elizabeth Bastion," Gillies Funeral Home, http://www.gilliesfuneralhomes.com/fh/obituaries/obituary.cfm?o_id=2099348&fh_id=10375, (accessed 3 Sep 2016).

[207] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=2497097&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004589537&usePUB=true, (accessed 9 Sep 2016).

[208] *1930 United States Federal Census*, Long Beach, Los Angeles, California; Roll: 130; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 1116; Image: 229.0; FHL microfilm: 2339865, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4532461_00233/89739791?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004589537/facts/citation/700034952818/edit/record, (accessed 9 Sep 2016).

[209] *The Atlantic*, "The Urban Oil fields of Los Angeles," http://www.theatlantic.com/photo/2014/08/the-urban-oil-fields-of-los-angeles/100799/, (accessed 9 Sep 2016).



1937
Long Beach derricks

2003
Long Beach neighborhood derrick

At the time of the 1940 census they were living at 304 Stephens in Downey, Los Angeles County. Ralph was thirty-two, Julia thirty-one; they had two children: Gary L. (4) and Gloria D. (1). Julia's mother (54), and her husband Glen Murphy (50) were living with them. The record shows that Ralph had an eighth grade education and Julia had completed three years of high school. Ralph was now a "Salvage Worker" for an oil company, sometimes working as much as fifty-six hours/week.[210]

On 1 Jun 1945, Ralph Bemiss (36) was a passenger on board the Anne Bradstreet that docked at New York, having come from Bahrain, having set sail on 17 Apr 1945. The island kingdom of Bahrain is located in the Persian Gulf, just east of Saudi Arabia and just west of Qatar. In 1945, it was a British colony that had chiefly been known for pearl fishing until oil was discovered there in 1932. Ralph's employment history in the oil industry suggests the reason for his being in Bahrain.

Ralph remarried on 6 Nov 1956 in Nevada,[211] implying that he and Julia had divorced (no record found).

Julia next married Walter Baxter Fry; their burial record names this relationship. They were buried together in Rose Hill Memorial Park, Whittier, Los Angeles County, CA: Ivy Gardens Lawn Burial Section 2, Burial Lot 1515, Grave/Niche 2, Entrance Gate 11.[212]

Julia Ruth Ballard and Ralph Milton Bemiss had the following children:

(i) Gary Lew (1935),
(ii) Gloria Dawn (1938).

(i) Gary Lew Bemiss (1935 - 1983):

(Julia Ruth Ballard, Elizabeth Ann Simmons, Jeanette, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Gary was born 22 Jun 1935 in Los Angeles, CA. He died 27 Apr 1983 in Los Angeles.[213]

---

[210] *1940 United States Federal Census*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/m-t0627-00225-00277/70942547?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200006147492/facts/citation/700034954655/edit/record, (accessed 9 Sep 2016).

[211] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007.

[212] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave. com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=119586868&ref=acom, (accessed 3 Sep 2016).

(ii) Gloria Dawn Bemiss (1938 - ?):

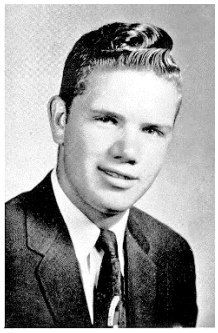
(Julia Ruth Ballard, Elizabeth Ann Simmons, Jeanette, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Gloria was born 17 May 1938 in Los Angeles, CA. She is deceased. On 3 Nov 1956, Gloria (18) married Vincent Bernard Lahr (21) in Los Angeles.[214]

20. (i) Robert Maurice Talbot (1941 -):

(Maurice Milford, James Henry, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Robert was born Christmas Day, 1941.[215] If he went to Hesperia High School, about thirteen miles west of White Cloud, MI, this is his 1957 yearbook photo.



216

He lived in White Cloud and Grand Rapids, MI.[217]

Robert Maurice Talbot and Cynthia had the following child:

(i) Carol Ann (?).[218]

(i) Carol Ann Talbot (?):

(Robert Maurice, Maurice Milford, James Henry, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

---

213 Familysearch.org, https://www.familysearch.org/tree/person/details/9NRG-TXM?icid=amp_hdr_signin, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

214 Familysearch.org, https://www.familysearch.org/tree/person/sources/LTXP-V25, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

215 *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=105894170&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004146911&usePUB=true, (accessed 10 Sep 2016).

216 *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1265/sid_19711_1957_0027/428419650?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200004146911/facts/citation/700115509220/edit/record, (accessed 10 Sep 2016).

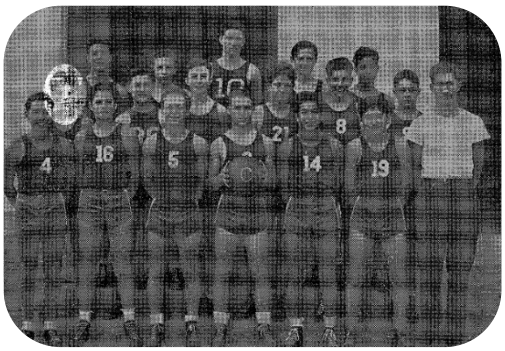
217 *Obituary*, Talbot, Grand Rapids Press, 5 Jul 1990, Page F3, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9222&h=370496&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200004144447&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Jun 2016).

218 Ibid.

21. (i) Jack Clifford Cox (1930 - 2005):

(Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Jack was born on 16 Mar 1930 in Detroit, MI.[219] A second Social Security record gives his birth date as 16 Mar 1931.[220] The 1940 U.S. Census recorded him, age nine, in Los Angeles, with his parents and siblings: William (7), and Beverly (9 mo.), in a rented house at 427 E 103rd Street.[221]



Jack Cox, grade 9
Downey High School
1946 Yearbook
Class photo and basketball team

In 1946, as a ninth grade student, Jack played basketball for the Junior "C" team at Downey High School, Downey, California.

On 27 Jul 1951, Jack C. Cox (22) married Maryann Patricia Wood (18) in Los Angeles.

Later, Jack married Emma Mae "Peggy" Brewer.

Emma Mae "Peggy" Brewer
Shared by jhwegner on
ancestry.com

[219] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=21142764&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74023018426&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Jun 2016).

[220] Ibid., http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=21142764&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74023018426&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Jun 2016).

[221] *1940 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*, Op. cit.

Peggy died on 8 Jun 2002. Jack died on 27 Aug 2005 [222] They were interred together in Mountain View Cemetery in in Kingman, Mohave, Arizona.[223]

Jack Clifford Cox and Maryann Patricia Cox had one child:

(i) Valerie Cox (1952).

(i) Valerie Cox (1952 -):

(Jack Clifford Cox, Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Valerie was born in 1952 in Los Angeles.[224]

22. (iii) Beverly Jean Cox (1939 - 1995):

(Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Beverly Jean was born on 23 Jun 1939 in Los Angeles, CA.[225] The 1940 U.S. Census at Los Angeles showed her at age nine months with her parents and siblings: Jack (9) and William (7) and aunt, Mildred Evans (18).[226]

At age sixteen, Beverly married Dale E. Garner (18) on 12 May 1956 in Los Angeles. In 1960, she and Dale were living at 1381 Hill Street in Long Beach, CA; Dale was an employee of Quaker Paint Shop.[227]

They divorced in 1967; there are two separate records in the California Divorce Index. She next became Mrs. Harold "Hal" Wayne Beall.[228]

---

[222] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=76130524&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74023018426&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Jul 2016).

[223] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=23101754&ref=acom, (accessed 2 Aug 2016).

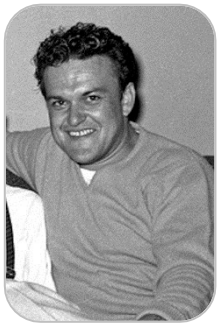
[224] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4924710&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200015230686&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Aug 2016).

[225] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=3578512&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74023018429&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Jul 2016).

[226] *1940 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Op. cit.

[227] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, 1960 Long Beach City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3504682/1182828072?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200016414560/facts/citation/700087593577/edit/record, (accessed 2 Aug 2016).

[228] *Harold Beall Obituary*, Eureka Times-Standard, 11 Mar 2008, http://www.legacy.com/obituaries/times-standard/obituary.aspx?pid=105425833, (accessed 17 Jul 2016).



As a boy, (centre front) Harold performed, with his sister Colleen and his father, in a group singing for servicemen through the U.S.O. during WWII. Photos posted to Fiind-A-Grave.com by his sister,

Beverly died on 12 Nov 1995. Harold followed on 5 Mar 2008 in Crescent City, CA.[229] Both Beverly and her husband were cremated and their ashes scattered, his over the Klamath River.[230]

Beverly Jean Cox and Dale E. Garner had the following children:[231]

(i) Debra A. (1957),
(ii) Jeffrey R. (1958),
(iii) Robert E. (1961).

Beverly Jean Cox and Harold Wayne Beall had the following children:[232]

(iv) Kyle W. (1968),
(v) Shennan Lee (1969).

According to Harold's obituary, there were the following grandchildren: "Tony, Kelly, Erin, Andrew, September, Diana, Bobby G., Daniel, Brandy, Dustyn, Skylar, Bobby S. (Bubber), Anthony (My bestest bud), and Ashlee (darlin' sweetheart mine I love you all the time);" and great-grandchildren: John and Aidin.[233]

(i) Debra A. Garner (1957 -):

(Beverly Jean Cox, Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(ii) Jeffrey R. Garner (1958 -):

(Beverly Jean Cox, Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(iii) Robert E. Garner (1961 -):

(Beverly Jean Cox, Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

---

[229] Ibid.

[230] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=120748427&ref=acom, (accessed 2 Aug 2016).

[231] *Harold Beall Obituary*, Eureka Times-Standard, 11 Mar 2008, http://www.legacy.com/obituaries/times-standard/obituary.aspx?pid=105425833, (accessed 17 Jul 2016).

[232] Ibid.

[233] Ibid.

(iv) Kyle W. Beall (1968 -):

(Beverly Jean Cox, Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(v) Shennan Lee Beall (1969 -):

(Beverly Jean Cox, Arlene Helen, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

23. (i) Herbert Allen Talbot (1940 -):

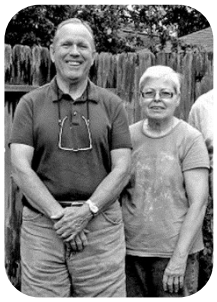
(Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Herbert was born in 1940 in Detroit, MI.[234]

Herb with
grandma Mary Keeney, holding Tom
Photo posted to ancestry.com by
Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis

Tom, Ruth, and Herb
Photo posted to
ancestry.com by
Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis

Herbert married Kathleen Arndt.[235]



Herbert Allen and Kathleen (**ARNDT**) Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Herbert Allen Talbot and Kathleen Arndt had the following children:[236]

(i) Christine (1969),

31. (ii) Susan Marie (?).

---

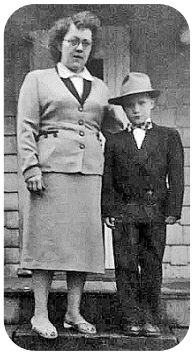
[234] *Talbot Family Tree Data*, Jeffery Thomas Talbot, 3 Jan 2006.
U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=132005644&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303089&usePUB=true, (accessed 11 Sep 2016).

[235] *Talbot Family Tree Data*, Jeffery Thomas Talbot, 3 Jan 2006.

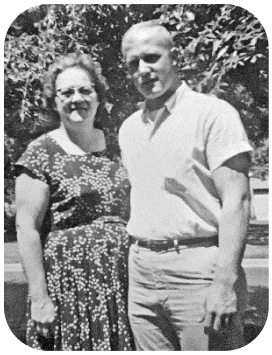
[236] Ibid.

24. (ii) Thomas Gordon Talbot (1943 -):

(Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

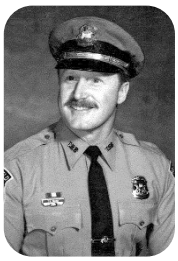


Late 1940s
Mom, Ruth, with Tom
Photo posted to
ancestry.com by
Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis



1964
Ruth and Tom
Photo posted to
ancestry.com by
Cheryl (**TALBOT**) Ellis

Thomas was born in 1943 in Detroit, MI.[237] On 24 Jul 1965 Thomas married Carmen Venith Carter.[238]



Thomas Gordon Talbot
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Thomas Gordon Talbot and Carmen Venith Carter had the following children:[239]

32. (i) Jeffery Thomas (1967),
33. (ii) Cheryl Lynn (1969).

25. (i) Kenneth William Davis Jr. (1937 - 2000):

(Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Kenneth was born 22 Oct 1937 in Petoskey, MI.[240] He was recorded in the U.S. census of 1940 as a two-year-old, with a younger sister, Patricia K. (1).[241] He attended Petoskey High School. In this 1953 freshman yearbook photo, he's in the back row, far right.[242]

---

[237] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=184234563&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303088&usePUB=true, (accessed 11 Sep 2016).

[238] *Talbot Family Tree Data*, Jeffery Thomas Talbot, 3 Jan 2006.

[239] Ibid.

[240] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=32730324&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303126&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[241] *1940 United States Federal Census, Bay View, Emmet, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1748; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 24-1, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01748-00024/80688890?backurl=

On 29 Dec 1954, when he would have been merely a high school sophomore, Kenneth enlisted in the U.S. Air Force. He attained the rank of Chief Master Sergeant (CMSGT), the ninth, and highest, enlisted rank in the U.S. Air Force, just above Senior Master Sergeant, and was a senior non-commissioned officer. The official term is "Chief Master Sergeant" or "Chief." Kenneth served in Vietnam. He was released on 31 Dec 1985.[243]

On 1 May 1959, in Terrant County, TX, Kenneth William Davis Jr. married Phyllis Jean Harrington.[244] In 1960, Kenneth Davis and Phyllis J. Davis were living at 315 Milton, SE, In Grand Rapids, MI. Kenneth was listed as teacher, at Central High School.[245] This listing seems to contradict his period of military service. In August 1969, in Orange County, FL, they were divorced.[246]

Kenneth died 20 May 2000.[247] He was buried in the Florida National Cemetery, Bushnell, Sumter County, FL.[248]

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303126/facts/citation/700006945835/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[242] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, 1953 Petosegan, Petoskey High School*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid_3866_1953_0046/424810416?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303126/facts/citation/700097807360/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[243] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=14351163&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303126&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

U.S. Veterans Gravesites, ca.1775-2006, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8750&h=793237&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303126&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[244] *Texas, Select County Marriage Records, 1837-2015*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9168&h=924161421&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303126&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[245] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Grand Rapids, Michigan, City Directory, 1960*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7123237/1300215358?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303126/facts/citation/702236999065/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[246] *Florida, Divorce Index, 1927-2001*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8837/FLDIV_0147-0154/58301?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303126/facts/citation/700012277443/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[247] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=32730324&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303126&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

[248] Web: Florida, Find A Grave Index, 1800-2012, 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?dbid=60525&h=3361786&indiv=try&o_vc=Record:OtherRecord&rhSource=60901, (accessed 28 Feb 2020).

Kenneth William Davis Jr. and Phyllis Jean Harrington had the following children:[249]

34. (i) Kenneth Virgil Davis (?),
(ii) a daughter (?).[250]

26. (iii) Douglas Eugene Davis (1941 - 1987):

(Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Doug looked like his mother, who looked much like her grandfather John Thomas Talbot. Doug was fairly short; 5' 9" tall, slight build. He was strong and rarely sat still, always busy doing something and very mechanical. Also, mischievous (read playful and a great tease). He had dark, curly hair and the hairstyle was even reminiscent. He had a med/dark complexion and boy did he tan! I attributed that to Native American ancestry on the Davis side. That was Doug at age twenty-one when we were dating. That was up in Alaska.[251]

Grandpa Talbot married Bessie McRoberts and they, (at least the women) were real scrappers. I liked his Mom; didn't get to be around her very often but she was always nice to me. I only got to be around Gpa Talbot (Ernest) for about a week. Doug and I had moved down from Alaska and were headed for Washington, DC, (next station) and I never had another opportunity to see Gpa Talbot. He seemed like a nice person.[252]

I will share something sad with you and, to me, unfathomable. When Aunt Marie's husband passed on, her parents cleaned out the attic and made her an apartment. When they did, they took a china barrel to the dump. I understand it was just full of old family pictures. Go figure.[253]

Douglas Eugene Davis and Patricia Ann Barrow had the following children:

(i) Douglas Eugene Jr. (1963),
35. (ii) Lewey Cox (1966).

[249] Email from Patricia (**BARROW**) Freese, 31 Mar 2012.
[250] According to private data in the ancestry.com DAVIS tree of Joseph Davis.
[251] Ibid.
[252] Email from Patricia (**BARROW**) Freese, 14 Jan 2011.
[253] Email from Patricia (**BARROW**) Freese, 12 Jan 2011.

(i) Douglas Eugene Davis Jr. (1963 -):

(Douglas Eugene Davis, Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

27. (i) Patricia Louise Burns (?):

(Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Patricia Louise
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

Patricia was born in Petoskey. Patricia graduated from Petoskey High School in 1955. The place where she studied nursing in Traverse City, MI, became a psychiatric hospital. She became a nurse, moved to Flint to get a job, and met Roland Fizell. They married in 1958. In 1961, she left nursing to become a homemaker and take care of her young family.[254]

1955
Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

Pat is a cancer survivor. She had breast cancer, which killed her mother, Ormynda (**HULBERT**) Burns, and grandmother, Hazel (**TALBOT**) Hulbert. Pat had a double mastectomy, and also had thyroid cancer, lung cancer, and skin cancer.[255]

Patricia Louise Burns and Roland Fizell had the following children:[256]

36. (i) Edward Raymond (1960),
37. (ii) Timothy James (1964),
(iii) Cynthia Kay (1967).

[254] *Interview with Ed and Julie Fizell*, Flint, MI, 14 Sep 2019.
[255] Ibid.
[256] Ibid.

Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

(iii) Cynthia Kay Fizell (1967):

(Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Cynthia was born in Flint in 1967.[257]

Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

In 1991, Cynthia married Kenneth Wright.[258]

28. (ii) Frederick Thomas Burns (?):

(Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Frederick Burns and Harriett ?? had the following child:

38. (i) Sherrie (1961).

[257] Ibid.
[258] Ibid.

29. (i) Michael Bastion (?):

(Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Michael Bastion and Frances had the following children:[259]

(i) Jacqueline (?),
39. (ii) Kathryn (?),
(iii) Matthew (?).

(i) Jacqueline Bastion (?):

(Michael, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(iii) Matthew Bastion (?):

(Michael, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

30. (iii) Lynn Bastion (?):

(Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Lynn Bastion and Patrick Michel had the following children:

(i) Wendy (?),
40. (ii) Jennifer (?),
41. (iii) Thomas (?).

(i) Wendy Michel (?):

(Lynn, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Wendy married Jeffrey Antcliff.[260]

31. (ii) Susan Marie Talbot (?):

(Herbert Allen, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Susan Marie Talbot and Raymond James McGowan Jr. had the following children:

(i) Raymond James III (1997),
(ii) Katherine Mary (1998).

(i) Raymond James McGowan III (1997 -):

(Susan Marie, Herbert Allen, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

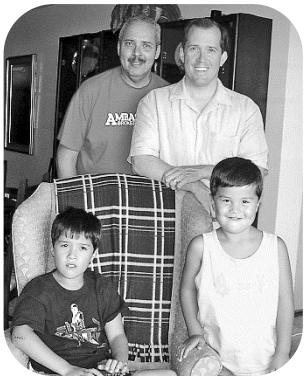
[259] Obituary "Mary Elizabeth Bastion," Gillies Funeral Home, http://www.gilliesfuneralhomes.com/fh/obituaries/obituary.cfm?o_id=2099348&fh_id=10375, (accessed 3 Sep 2016).
[260] Ibid.

(ii) Katherine Mary McGowan (1998 -):

(Susan Marie, Herbert Allen, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

32. (i) Jeffery Thomas Talbot (1967 -):

(Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)



2006, in Windsor, Ontario
The author, with Jeffery and his sons:
Jason seated, and Andrew standing
Photo by author

Jeffery, having traced his ancestry back to Talbots in London, Ontario, Canada, had his Y-chromosome DNA tested to determine whether he was descended from English Talbots or Irish ones. The results came back, West African. He was surprised but not unaccepting. He became a student of DNA and has been a valuable resource to the author as we explored DNA to unravel some of the undocumented Talbot relationships. Jeffery mused humorously about the confusion his children's Y-chromosome DNA may cause some day.

> My kids now being half Korean, they're going to come down the road one day, someone's going to have blue eyes or something, and wonder where that came from and check their [Y-chromosome] DNA and it's African. "Well actually, you're only 50% Caucasian. What? You look totally Asian." [261]

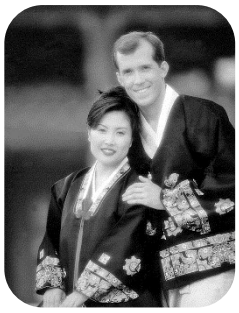


Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

[261] *Interview with Jeffery Thomas Talbot*, Windsor, Ontario, 1 Aug 2006.

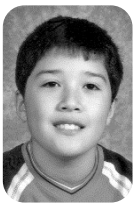
2014
The Talbots, in Houston, TX
Jason, Jeffery's Uncle Herb Talbot,
Aunt Ann (Herb's wife),
Jeffery, and Andrew
Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

Jeffery Thomas Talbot and Myung Soon Yim had the following children:

(i) Jason Thomas (1997),
(ii) Andrew James (2000),
(iii) Hanna Lynn (2002).

(i) Jason Thomas Talbot (1997 -):

(Jeffery Thomas, Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)



Photos courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

(ii) Andrew James Talbot (2000 -):

(Jeffery Thomas, Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photos courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

(iii) Hanna Lynn Talbot (2002 -):

(Jeffery Thomas, Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Jeffery Thomas Talbot

33. (ii) Cheryl Lynn Talbot (1967 -):

(Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Cheryl Lynn Talbot and Thomas Richard Ellis had the following children:

(i) Adam Kennedy (1999),
(ii) Alexander Christian (2003).

(i) Adam Kennedy Ellis (1999 -):

(Cheryl Lynn, Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(ii) Alexander Christian Ellis (2003 -):

(Cheryl Lynn, Thomas Gordon, Lester Herbert, Herbert Thomas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

34. (i) Kenneth Virgil Davis (?):

(Kenneth William Davis Jr, Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Kenneth Virgil Davis and unknown had the following children:

42. (i) Joseph Bryan (?),
(ii) Kenneth Alan (?).

35. (ii) Lewey Cox Davis (1966 -):

(Douglas Eugene Davis, Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Lewey Cox Davis and Diane Lawrence had the following child:

(i) Christopher Todd Davis (1988).

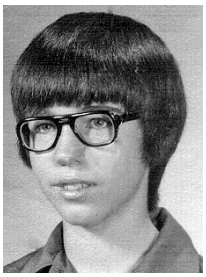
36. (i) Edward Raymond Fizell (1960 -):

(Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

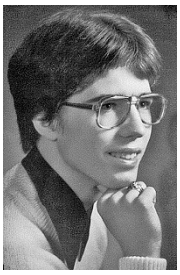
Ed was born in 1960 in Flint, Michigan.[262]

[262] *Interview with Ed and Julie Fizell*, Flint, MI, 14 Sep 2019.

1969
Timothy and Ed



1973
Middle school



1979
High school grad

Photos courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

He attended Emerson Middle School and then graduated from Carman-Ainsworth High School in 1979.

> That's a junior high picture [middle school] and [it was] a school in the Flint schools. I don't know the percentage, but I'll say it was a more than 90% Black school. And I was one of the few white children in there. Little did I know (chuckle) . . . It was quite an experience. And I was raised . . . both my parents, God bless 'em, not a prejudiced bone in their bodies. And I was raised that way, and we raised our children that way. I can remember sitting in the classroom [thinking], "Why are they so mad at me? I haven't done anything to anybody." And the race thing, you're just twelve or whatever. You're just starting to understand. There were people that were so angry at that time, early 70s. It was an experience.[263]

He went to Michigan Technological University in Houghton, Michigan where he met his future wife, and earned an electrical engineering degree in 1983. On 11 Jun 1983, Edward married Julie Brouillette. Ed worked for General Motors and Delphi Corporation, a parts supplier for thirty-seven years, and has just retired as chief engineer (2019).[264]

Edward Raymond Fizell and Julie Brouillette had the following children:[265]

(i) Megan Renee (1984),
(ii) Joseph Roland (1986).

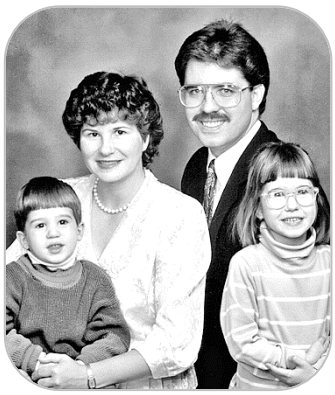


Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

[263] Ibid.
[264] Ibid.
[265] Ibid.

(i) Megan Renee Fizell (1984 -):

(Edward Raymond Fizell, Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Megan was born in Flint in 1884.[266]

Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

In 2003 she graduated from Carman-Ainsworth High School.[267]

Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

Megan married Jon Goh. They live in Australia. Megan will graduate in 2020 with a doctorate in Art Theory from the University of New South Wales at Sydney.[268]

(ii) Joseph Roland Fizell (1986 -):

(Edward Raymond Fizell, Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Joseph was born in 1986 in Flint, Michigan.[269]

[266] Ibid.
[267] Ibid.
[268] Ibid.
[269] Ibid.

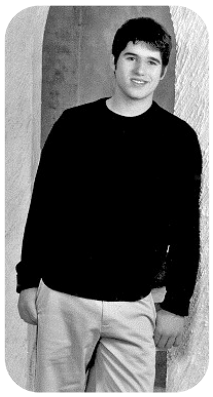


Photo courtesy of
Edward Raymond Fizell

In 2004, he graduated from Carman-Ainsworth High School. Joseph attended Michgan State University and works for Thomson Reuters, a tax software company.[270]

37. (ii) Timothy James Fizell (1964):

(Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

In 1990, Timothy James Fizell married Kim Hartle who brought her son, Brian Bourcier, from a previous marriage.[271]

Timothy James Fizell and Kim Hartle had the following children:

(i) Kristy (?),
(ii) Nicole (?).

(i) Kristy Fizell (?):

(Timothy James Fizell, Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(ii) Nicole Fizell (?):

(Timothy James Fizell, Patricia Louise Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Nicole married Logan Hess.[272]

38. (i) Sherrie Burns (1961 -):

(Frederick Thomas Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Sherrie Burns and David Schuster had the following children:

(i) Katie (?),
(ii) Allison (?).

[270] Ibid.
[271] Ibid.
[272] Ibid.

(i) Katie Schuster(?):

(Sherrie, Frederick Thomas Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

(ii) Allison Schuster (?):

(Sherrie, Frederick Thomas Burns, Ormynda Leone Hulbert, Hazel Marie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

39. (ii) Kathryn Bastion (?):

(Michael, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Kathryn married Joel Hoffman.[273]

Kathryn Bastion and Joel Hoffman had the following child:

(i) Elizabeth Lynn (?).

(i) Elizabeth Lynn Hoffman (?):

(Kathryn, Michael, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

40. (ii) Jennifer Michel (?):

(Lynn, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Jennifer married ? Hazel.[274]

Jennifer Michel and ? Hazel had the following child:

(i) Matison (?).

(i) Matison Hazel (?):

(Jennifer Michel, Lynn, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

41. (iii) Thomas Michel (?):

(Lynn, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Thomas Michel had the following child:[275]

(i) Kelsey (?).

(i) Kelsey Michel (?):

(Thomas Michel, Lynn, Richard Thomas Bastion, Leone Elsie, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

[273] Ibid.
[274] Ibid.
[275] Ibid.

42. (i) Joseph Bryan Davis (?):

(Kenneth Virgil, Kenneth William Davis Jr, Beatrice Lucille, Ernest Nicholas, John Thomas, James, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Joseph Bryan Davis and unknown had the following children:

(i) Son 1 (?),
(ii) Son 2 (?).

Chapter 34: John Talbot (1836 - 1887)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

1. (iv) John Talbot (1836 - 1887):

(Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Summary:

John was the second son born to Zebedee Dunbar Talbot in the Wilberforce settlement, and like his New Testament namesake, was the beloved of his father. Other than Zebedee's youngest son, Benjamin, John was the only other child left anything in his father's will. John spent his childhood in the Wilberforce settlement in Biddulph Township, Huron County, then moved with his family to the Dawn settlement in Kent County, then to virgin forest in Huron County, where he helped carve out a working family farm until he was more than twenty-four years old.

He may have been the first in his family to heed the call to "go west, young man, go west." He went off to California some time before 1870, where he married, a year later at age thirty-five, but fathered no children. He died at about age fifty-one.

John's Story:

John was born 29 Oct 1836 in the Wilberforce settlement, Upper Canada, the third of Zebedee's natural children.[1] At birth, he had three siblings: half-brother Lorenzo (eight), Julia Ann (four), and James (two). He was the baby of the family for only two years; Arthur arrived in 1838 and Emeline, two years after that.

John's early childhood in the settlement must've been pretty good; he was close enough to James and Arthur to always have at least two playmates, and there would be other children in the neighbourhood. But, John grew up in a family that was becoming poorer with every new birth; the shoemaker's income was being stretched farther and farther with each arrival. Eventually there would be nine children, but fortunately their births were far enough apart that when the last was born in 1849, John was thirteen, and Lorenzo and Julia were no longer at home.

John's father was involved in a meeting in nearby London, Canada West, in early June, 1841, at which the decision was made, and a committee struck, to acquire a site for the establishment of the British American Institute, a school to provide education to the recent Black immigrants who had escaped enslavement in the U.S. The site chosen was in Dawn Township on the bank of the Sydenham River, just outside of present-day Dresden, Ontario. Eight hundred acres were purchased to establish the school. Sometime before the census

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA

there in 1846, Zebedee moved his family from Wilberforce to Dawn where they were enumerated. John was ten years old.

In February 1851, Zebedee obtained a hundred acre parcel of virgin forest in Usborne Township, back in Huron County, just northwest of Wilberforce, leased from the Canada Company in Goderich. By the time Zebedee moved them there, John (15) and James (17) as the oldest sons, had to be the biggest help to their father as the family cleared enough land to plant a crop, and built their shanty. The other boys, Arthur (13), Moses (9), and Benjamin (7) could be assigned lesser duties. The girls would help their mother.

By the time of the 1851 census, Lorenzo had returned with a wife and newborn baby.[2] By the 1861 census, Lorenzo was in his own rented home a few miles north, but he came back to the family farm when his help was needed; he was enumerated twice in 1861: at Zebedee's and again at his own place. His brother James was working a few townships south; Moses and Benjamin were in Chatham, Moses learning blacksmithing,[3] and Benjamin working for a grocer.[4] That left John (24) and Arthur (22) at home, helping their dad (56) run the farm.

In the summer of 1868, John being almost thirty-two, coupled with Emma Turner of nearby Biddulph Township. Emma was a daughter of the Rev. Daniel A. Turner, one of the early pioneers of the Wilberforce settlement. A son, Alexander, was born in March 1869. This birthdate was recorded in the 1900 U.S. Census of Lansing, MI, and the name of his parents in his Michigan marriage registration in 1897.[5]

John didn't stick around to be a father to Alexander. By 1870, John was in California; he appears in the 1870 census for Elkhorn, Joaquin County, CA.[6] He was recorded as a Black laborer, age thirty-two, born in Canada; the informant must've assumed that John's parents were also born in Canada; that was false.

---

[2] *1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, Huron County, Canada West (Ontario), Canada*; Schedule: *A*; Roll: *C_11728*; Page: *13*; line 23, The Generations Network, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353973/761771?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[3] *1861 Census of Canada, Town of Chatham, Kent, Canada West,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391555_00211/797465302?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/161852686204/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[4] *1861 Census of Canada, Town of Chatham, Kent, Canada West*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391555_00288/797467182?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686173/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[5] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lansing Ward 3, Ingham, Michigan*; Roll: 716; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 0039; FHL microfilm: 1240716, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004120228_00260/24823086?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952486553/edit/record, (accessed 12 Oct 2016)

Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342353-00452/725087?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952483957/edit/record, (accessed 12 Oct 2016)

[6] *1870 United States Federal Census, Elkhorn, San Joaquin, California*, Roll: *M593_86*; Page: *64B*; Image: *132*; Family History Library Film: *545585,* Ancestry.com, 2003, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7163/4259432_00132/13687683?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302378/facts/citation/161852686256/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

On 31 Aug 1871, John (34) married Mrs. Jane Grimes (31) in San Joaquin County, California.[7] His location was also named in October 1876, when Zebedee dictated his will: ". . . I bequeath to my son John Talbot now residing in California a legacy of One Hundred Dollars . . . one year after my decease." [8] Zebedee left everything to his wife, Sylvia, for her use during her lifetime, minus John's gift; everything remaining when she died would go to son Benjamin. Zebedee left nothing to the rest of his children.

On 25 Aug 1877, John became a U.S. citizen at the Stockton District court, San Joaquin County. On 4 Jun 1880, the U.S. Census found John (41) and Jane (40) in Elliot Township, Joaquin County, together with Jane's grandson by a previous marriage, Robert Miller (4). All were listed as "B[lack]," John, as a "Farm Laborer." [9]

John died 14 Sep 1887. His death was recorded in the family bible, being kept by his brother Benjamin, in Los Angeles.[10] John was one month short of his fifty-first birthday.

Conclusion:

We know little about John, except that he must've been his father's "beloved," just as the disciple John was said to be Jesus' beloved.[11] He was the only one of Zebedee's children singled out for a special bequest.

John Talbot and Emma M. Turner had the following child:

(i) Alexander (1869).

John Talbot and Mrs. Jane Grimes had no children.

(i) Alexander Talbot (1869 - ?):

(John, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

As noted above, Alexander was born in March 1869. He first appeared in the 1871 Canadian Census for Biddulph Township, Huron County, Canada West, in the home of Emma Turner, his grandmother, the widow of Rev. Daniel Turner. His mother Emma (22) was also in the household. His name was recorded as Alexander Turner, age three.[12] In the

---

[7] *California, Select Marriages, 1850-1945, San Joaquin, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60241&h=81362&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302378&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

[8] *Zebedee Talbot's Will*, Kent County Surrogate Court Records 1880, No. 382, Ontario Archives G51, reel 217.

[9] *1880 United States Federal Census, Elliot Township, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: 80; Family History Library Film: 1254080; Page: 161D; Enumeration District: 103; Image: 0204, Ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4239992-00206/14551583?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302378/facts/citation/161852686257/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

Also, Sheet D, Page 8, Supervisor's District 2, Enumeration District: 103

[10] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA

[11] *King James Bible*, John 21:20

Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, "Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?"

[12] *1871 Census of Canada, Biddulph, Middlesex North, Ontario; Roll: C-9903, Page: 12*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1578/4396604_00601/2483908?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30354886197/facts/citation/700143551849/edit/record, (accessed 12 Feb 2019).

next census, in 1881, Alexander appeared in the same household as Alexander Talbot, now thirteen. His mother was not listed there then.[13]

He did not appear in the 1891 Canadian Census, when he would have been twenty-three. This is understandable because he was recorded in the 1888 City Directory of Lansing, Michigan, as "Talbot Alexander (col'd), laborer," boarding at 816 Main West.[14] Unfortunately the 1890 U.S. Census records were destroyed by fire, in Washington, D.C., in 1921, so we don't know exactly where he was that year. He was recorded in the 1894 City Directory of Lansing as "Talbot Alex (col), mason," boarding at 1000 Isaac.[15] Living at 1006 Isaac was "John T. Davison (col)," laborer, father of the woman Alexander would marry three years later.[16]

On 24 Mar 1897, Alexander (28) married Emily Clarissa Davison (20) in Lansing, MI. Emma was the daughter of John Davison and Rosanna Mescoe. Alexander, Emma Davison, and her mother, Rosanna, had all been born at Wilberforce, Biddulph Township, so Alexander and Emily had known each other since childhood. The marriage record indicates that they all knew that Alexander's parents were John Talbot and Emma Turner, and that this was the first marriage for each of them, suggesting that, if they were being truthful, John Talbot fathered Alexander out-of-wedlock.[17]

The 1900 U.S. Census recorded Alexander Talbert (31) and wife, Emma (23), in a rented home at 724 "St. Joe St. West" in Lansing, MI. They said that they had been married three years and that Emma was the mother of one child, deceased, and that Alexander had immigrated to the U.S. in 1889 (despite him being listed in the 1888 Lansing city directory), and Emma in 1884, when her parents and siblings had come to the U.S. Her family was listed on the same page of this census, suggesting that they were living nearby. They were just down the street, at 923 St. Joe Street West. Alexander was a naturalized citizen; Emma was not. Alexander was employed as a "Street paver." Both could read and write.[18]

---

[13] *1881 Census of Canada, Biddulph, Middlesex North, Ontario*; Roll: C_13270; Page: 29; Family No: 132, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1577/31229_C_13270-00150/367274?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/81219937/person/44437748450/facts/citation/303020766686/edit/record, (accessed 12 Feb 2019).

[14] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Lansing, Michigan, City Directory, 1888*, Page 189, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7369806/445550670?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/702266204806/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2020).

[15] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Lansing, Michigan, City Directory, 1894*, Page 248, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7367477/445381290?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/702266204444/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2020).

[16] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Lansing, Michigan, City Directory, 1894*, Page 96, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7367305/445376404?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30435215515/facts/citation/702266217054/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2020).

[17] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Op. cit.

[18] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lansing Ward 3, Ingham, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4120228_00260/24823086?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952486553/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2020).

In the 1904 Lansing City Directory, he appeared as "Talbert Alex (col) laborer, res 1004 Chestnut s." [19] In 1905, his listing in Lansing was "Talbert Alexander (Emma C.), lab, bds 1005 W St Joseph." [20] In 1913, he was recorded in Detroit as "Talbert Alex lab, h 497 Belvidere av." Emma did not appear in this listing, but it seems that the only women who were listed either were single and living alone, or were named as widowed.[21]

In the 1914 Detroit Directory, Alexander was listed as a machinist at the same address.[22] This is the last record I found for Alexander Talbot.

Alexander Talbot and Emily Clarissa Davison had the following child:

(i) Infant Talbot (birthdate and death date, both between 1897 and 1900)[23]

[19] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Lansing, Michigan, City Directory, 1904,* p. 368, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7163919/425816398?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952501553/edit/record, (accessed 15 Oct 2016).

[20] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Lansing, Michigan, City Directory, 1904,* p. 419*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7413893/449773619?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952500387/edit/record, (accessed 15 Oct 2016).

[21] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan,* City *Directory, 1913*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/7301250/439077890?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952502188/edit/record, (accessed 15 Oct 2016).

[22] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1914*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/8761449/458022140?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30435214723/facts/citation/162952502329/edit/record, (accessed 15 Oct 2016).

[23] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lansing Ward 3, Ingham, Michigan*, Op. cit.

Chapter 35: Arthur Kees Talbot (1838 - 1916)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

(v) Arthur Kees Talbot (1838 - 1916):

(Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Arthur Kees Talbot's signature,
on an affidavit in support of
the Civil War pension increase application
of his brother, Benjamin Franklin Talbot

Introduction:

Arthur, inheriting the pioneering spirit of his father, moved his young family of five across half the continent to an unsure future in northern California. There he farmed and got into school board politics. I am intrigued that he was the only biological son to be given a non-biblical first name. Was Kees/Keyes the surname of his mother? Was "Arthur" lifted from his mother's family? Or was he named, by his literate father, after the classical King Arthur?

Arthur Kees' Story:

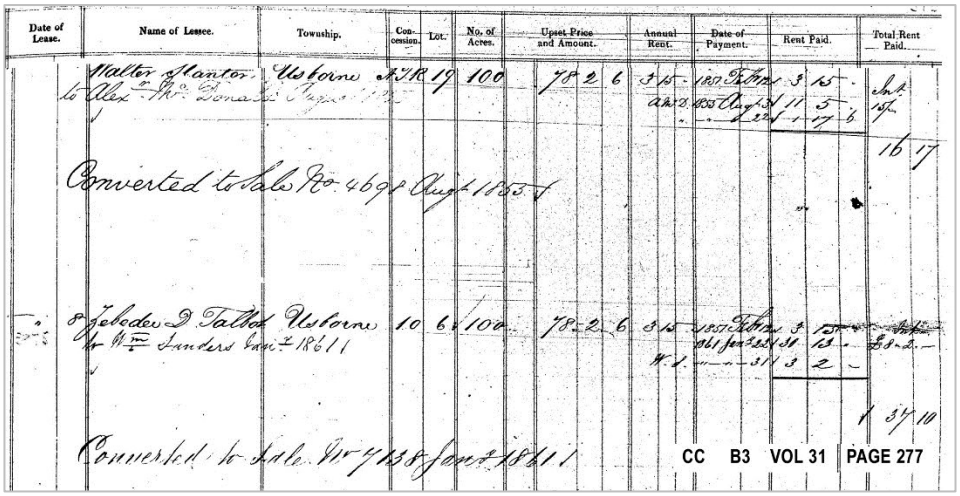
Arthur Kees was born 15 Aug 1838 in Wilberforce, Upper Canada, the fourth of Zebedee's natural children.[1] Zebedee came from a family that customarily used biblical names for their boys. Zebedee had brothers Absalom, Jacob, Israel, John, Sampson, Peter, and Joseph. Arthur's biological brothers were James, John, Moses, and Benjamin. So, what's with "Arthur?" Was this a name from wife Sylvia's family? Was it simply a name chosen because of the classical story of King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table, to which an educated Zebedee might have been exposed? And Kees? Keyes? Was that an important surname? Was it from Sylvia's family, perhaps her mother's maiden name? Arthur used it. He appears in most records as Arthur Kees or Arthur K. The origin of his name remains a mystery.

After a childhood in the Wilberforce settlement in Middlesex County, and the Dawn settlement around the British American Institute in Kent County, Arthur was fourteen when Zebedee moved the family to his land in the bush of Usborne Township, Huron County, a short distance from Wilberforce. He would have shared some of the pioneer work, clearing the land for planting, along with his father (48), Lorenzo (23), James (18), John (16) and

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

Moses (10), and building the log house that replaced their temporary shanty.[2] I can imagine him helping to cut shingles for the roof and working beside Moses to chink the spaces between the logs with mud and moss.

By contract, Zebedee was to pay the Canada Company an annual rent and had a ten years' deadline by which to purchase the land. When the time was up, he had not paid more than the first year's rent, and was unable to come up with the back rent and the purchase price of £78, 2s[hillings] and 6d [pence]. He had forfeited the land by failing to meet the terms of his contract. On 31 Jan 1861 the Canada Company sold the land to William Sanders.



[3]

Sanders doesn't appear to have been an opportunistic land speculator, merely a businessman willing to take a risk for financial gain. He was one of the early settlers in the area. He was, by 1863, a man of considerable means, a member of the establishment Church of England in Exeter. In 1851, he had been a farmer, living in a one-story log house on lot 20, concession 1.[4] That property had become the centre of the Town of Exeter in 1855. Sanders was made Postmaster of the Town of Exeter that year, and by 1861 had built two brick stores and a brick house.[5] I imagine Zebedee seeking him out at his home in Exeter, hat in hand. Zebedee and his family were the only people of African descent in the region. Sanders must have been surprised to get a request for an audience. Zebedee's land was nine concessions and six lots away; their paths might only have crossed when Zebedee came into

[2] *1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, Huron County, Canada West (Ontario), Canada*; Schedule: A; Roll: C_11728; Page: 25/13; line 32, The Generations Network, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353973/761771?backurl= http://person.ancestry. com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[3] Canada Company, Perth Archives, Stratford, ON: CC B3 Vol. 31, 277.

[4] It was on part of this same property on which Arthur's brother Lorenzo was living in 1864. This shows the continuing connection between the Talbots and William Sanders, and that there was no ill will. *1864 Usborne Township Voters List*, Laurence Talbot, Goderich Museum Archives, Entry #586, (accessed 15 Jun 2007)

[5] *Census Returns For 1861*; Library and Archives Canada; Ottawa, Ontario, Canada; Roll: C-1037, page 53.

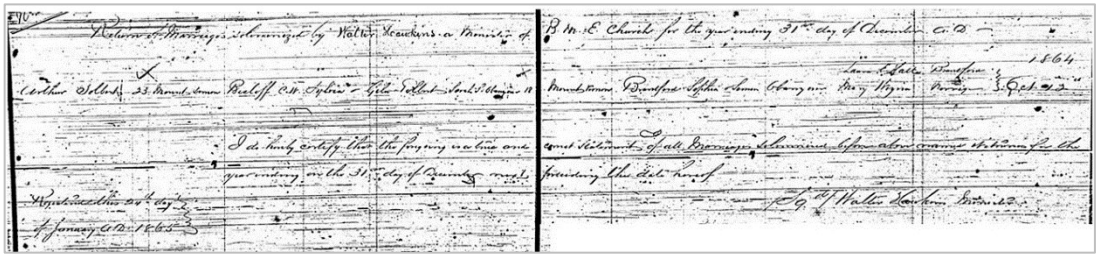
Joseph L. Wooden, *Exeter, Situate on the London & Goderich Road in the township of Stephen and Usborne, 30 miles from London and in the County of Huron, C.W.: a history of Exeter, Ontario*. (Exeter: Robert Southcot, 1973), 19, 23, http://www.ourroots.ca/e/page.aspx?id=939580, (accessed 13 Mar 2014)

town for provisions. Zebedee asked him to save his farm by buying it now from the Canada Company and selling it back to him in a couple of years' time. Sanders agreed to do it, but at a whopping cost: 12% interest.

Within the family, Arthur and his father made their own agreement. Arthur would come up with money to help buy back the family farm. Zebedee's son Lorenzo would be of no help; he had defaulted on his own Canada Company contract and lost his land. He was living in Francestown, renting a cabin on Sander's land, lot 20 concession 1, and was working as a carpenter to support his family of eight; he'd have no money to spare.

On 29 Dec 1863, Sanders sold the north fifty acres to Arthur Talbot for $450 cash; this would likely have been the less-valuable, unimproved half of Zebedee's hundred acre lot. The improved south fifty acres, on which Zebedee had built his log house, Sanders sold to Zebedee for $800: $400 down plus a $400 mortgage, ". . . to be paid on the first day of January one thousand eight hundred and sixty-five with [12%] interest." [6] (Two years later, Zebedee would obtain a $450 mortgage at 8% from the Canada Landed Credit Company and pay off Sanders, with his exorbitant interest rate). Witnesses to the sale were William Sanders' son, Abraham, and James Pickard, another influential businessman. A street in Exeter, James Street, was named for Pickard, Elizabeth Street for Pickard's wife.[7]

So now Arthur had a stake in the Usborne property. He was listed on "part of lot 6," concession 10, entry 512 in the 1864 Voters' List of Usborne Township.

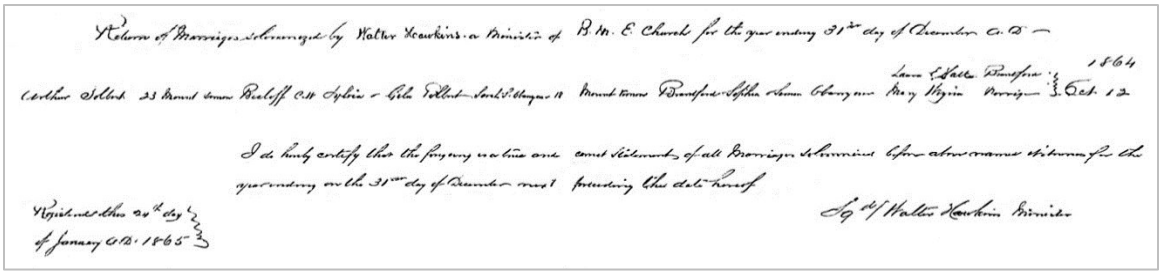
On 12 Oct 1864, Arthur married Sarah Susannah Obanyoun, daughter of Sophia (**WRIGHT**) and Simon Peter Obanyoun.

Photocopy of original document [8]

[6] *Huron County Land Registry at Goderich*, Township of Usborne, concession 10, lot 6: volume 3, instruments 200-202.

[7] Joseph L. Wooden, *Exeter*, Op. cit., 13.

[8] *Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1924*, Archives of Ontario, Series: MS248, Reel: 5, Ancestry.com, 2007, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7921&h=918488&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302324&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

I am using the "OBANYOUN" spelling throughout this book. The surname of this family has been recorded as O'BANNION, O'BANYAN, and transcribed as OBARRYERN (in this marriage record! If one knows what the name is, one can see the OBANYOUN spelling in the original document).



Photocopy of original document cleaned (text is below)

Return of Marriages solemnized by Walter Hawkins a minster of B.M.E. Church for the year ending 31st day of December A.D. 1864

Groom	Age	Residence	Birthplace	Parents	Bride	Age	Residence	Birthplace	Parents	Witness	Date
Arthur Tolbert	23	Mount Vernon	Bidoff C.W.	Sylvia, Geln Tolbert	Sarah S. Obanyoun	18	Mount Vernon	Brantford	Sophia, Simon Obanyoun	Laura E. Salter – Brantford Mary ?? - Norrig	1864 Oct 12

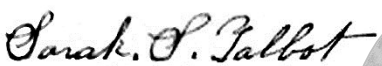
I do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct statement of all Marriages solemnized before [the] above named witnesses for the year ending on the 31st day of December next preceding this date hereof

Registered this 24th day
of January A.D. 1865

(Signed) Walter Hawkins, Minister

(Transcription)

At the time of their marriage, Arthur (23) was living at Mount Vernon, about eight miles (thirteen km) from Brantford, where Sarah (18) lived with her family. The recorder wrote Arthur's birthplace as "Bidoff C. W.," his attempt to capture Biddulph [Township], Canada West.



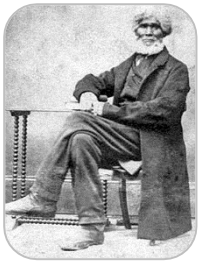
Sarah's signature,
on an affidavit in support of
the Civil War pension increase
application of her brother-in-law,
Benjamin Franklin Talbot

Sarah Susannah (**OBANYOUN**) Talbot
Photos courtesy of
Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes,
her 2nd great-granddaughter

The Obanyoun family is worthy of some exposition here. Journalist Heather Ibbotson of Brantford, Ontario, wrote an article about the Obanyouns for Black History Month, 2008:

> Brantford . . . became a destination of the Underground Railroad as fugitive American slaves made their way to freedom.
>
> One of the early ones was Simon Peter O'Banyoun, a former slave who escaped from Kentucky. There are census records of slave-holding O'Banion and O'Bannon families in Kentucky, so it is likely that Peter assumed his obviously Irish surname from that of his master.

Peter married Sophia Wright, of Dumfries, in Brantford in 1832. Peter, born about 1796, was twenty years his wife's senior.



1. Simon Peter Obanyoun

2. Sophia (**WRIGHT**) Obanyoun

3. Sophia in California in later years [9]

Peter was a member of the British Methodist Episcopal church and was instrumental in the establishment of the local congregation.

He and Sophia raised a family of five – Josephus, Peter, Sarah, George and Margaret – while living and farming in Brantford and Brantford Township.

Although life in Canada meant personal freedom, it did not necessarily mean freedom from prejudice.

Author Samuel Ringgold Ward, in his 1855 book Autobiography of a Fugitive Negro, discussed examples of discrimination in Canada and included an anecdote concerning Peter O'Banyon [*sic*], at a time when the O'Banyouns were living in Brant County:

"A gentleman of my acquaintance (Peter O'Banyon), driving a good pair of horses, and travelling at leisure, with his ladylike wife, was one night, in the winter of 1851-52, denied admittance at some dozen public taverns. His lady, being of lighter complexion than himself, on one or two occasions was admitted, and was comfortably seated by the fire, and politely treated -- until her darker-skinned husband came in, and then, there was no room for either. It was a bitterly cold night; and being treated -- maltreated -- after this manner until nearly midnight, they were at length obliged to accept of a room in which they could sit up all night." [10]

In 1865, Arthur was recorded in the Voters List for lot 13 in the south east border (SEB) lots, in addition to his own land, north half of lot 6, concession 10.[11] Arthur and Sarah were living on lot 13, judging by who their neighbours are in the listing in the 1871 census for Usborne. It is clear they were not adjacent to Zebedee's farm. In 1866, Peter "Obanyan"

[9] Photos 1 and 3, courtesy of Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes; Photo 2, originally provided by ancestry.com user kmcginty41 in 2009.

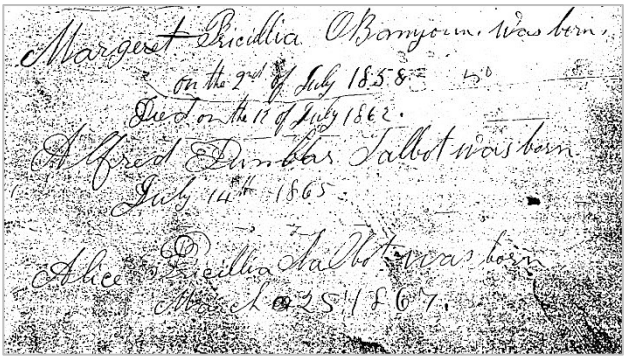
[10] Email from Heather Ibbotson to the author, 19 Feb 2008

Samuel Ringgold Ward, *Autobiography of a Fugitive Negro: His Anti-slavery Labours in the United States, Canada, and England*, (London: John Snow, 1855), 144.

[11] *Usborne Township Voters Lists*, Huron County Museum and Historic Gaol, Archives, (1858-1965), entry 513-514.

appeared in the Voters List as the owner of lot 13 SEB, but only for that year. He is not listed there in 1867.

By the time of their enumeration during the 1871 Canadian Census in Usborne on April 12th, Sarah (24) and Arthur (30) Tabbot [*sic*], farmer, designated Africans, had two children, both born in Usborne Township, Huron County, Canada West: Alfred Dunbar (5) and Eli Joseph (10 months). A daughter, Alice Priscilla, had been born 25 Mar 1867, but had not survived infancy. Presumably, she was gone by 1871, absent from the family in the census of that year.


Margaret Pricillia OBanyoun was born
on the 2nd of July 1858
Died on the 12 of July 1862
Alfred Dunbar Talbot was born
July 14th 1865
Alice Pricillia Talbot was born
March 25 1867

"Margaret Pricillia [*sic*] OBanyoun was born
on the 2nd of July 1858
Died on the 12 of July 1862
Alfred Dunbar Talbot was born
July 14th 1865
Alice Pricillia Talbot was born
March 25 1867"

Image reputed to be a photocopy
of a page in an Obanyoun Family Bible

12

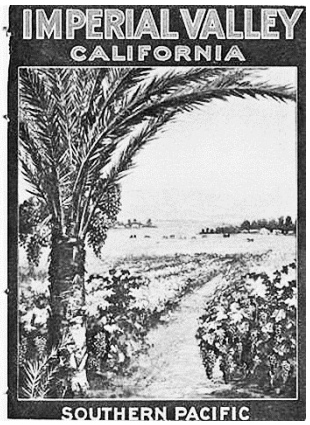
According to the 1871 census, Arthur's family attended the same church as Zebedee and Sylvia: the Bible Christian Church, up the road between the 10th and 11th concessions.[13] The family would not remain in Usborne much longer.

The day before the enumerator came to the door, 11 Apr 1871, Arthur and Sarah got a $500 mortgage on the half lot north of Zebedee's, arranged through Samuel Barker and William Street of London, lawyers for Thomas Sheppard Smyth. The Smyths were in the middle of a "marriage settlement." I think the Talbots' intent was to finance their move to California. Their next child, Oliver Wallace, would be born in California, 12 Jul 1872, so their departure was imminent.

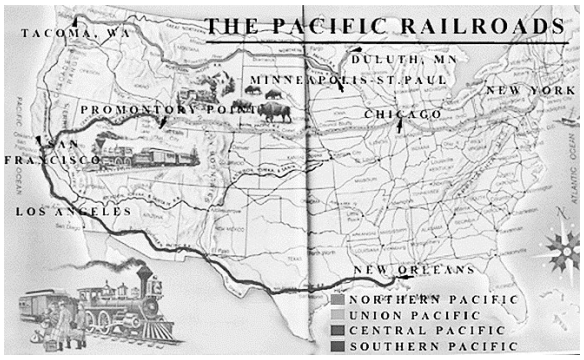
[12] Obanyoun Family Bible, image from a genealogical researcher (who requested anonymity), received by email 13 Apr 2014.

[13] *1871 Census of Canada, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario*; Roll: C-9929; Page: 30; Family No: 100, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396748_00214/399015?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685237/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

Re: Tabbot: The variety of spellings for the TALBOT family name is astounding; many records were found only when variations were tried, and some entirely by accident. Many were because of transcription errors. The strangest was THOLBERT, found only because of a known street address in an obituary in W. Virginia!



In 1869, the railroad that connected California to the mid-western United States was completed. Arthur's family would be travelling to California on it, which no doubt limited their baggage to essentials. Going by horse-drawn wagon, while allowing more belongings to be transported, would have been extremely arduous and have taken a tremendous amount of time. Travelling with a five-year-old and a baby was a challenge, but at the same time, was an adventure for a young couple going off to California, not certain where they would end up living. Arthur's older brother John had gone on ahead, so they would at least know someone when they arrived in California.

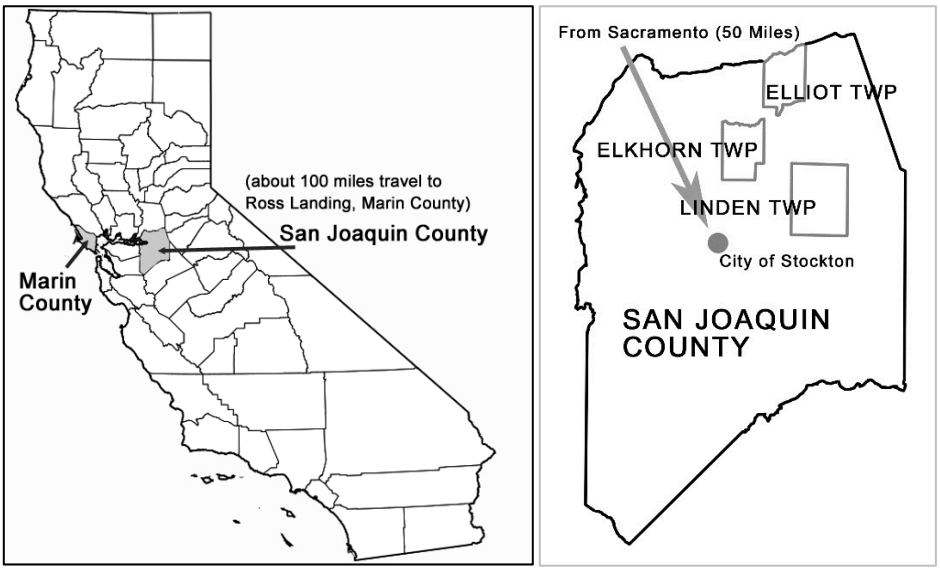


Arthur's brother, John was living in Elkhorn Township on 18 Jun 1870, so Arthur had family in the area when they arrived.[14] From the station in Sacramento, they took the connecting train south to Stockton in San Joaquin County. Here there made a temporary home. On 11 Oct 1876, Arthur became a U.S. citizen by naturalization at the Stockton Court, San Joaquin County and that same day registered to vote. "Naturalization is the process by which U.S. citizenship is granted to a foreign citizen or national after he or she fulfills the requirements established by Congress . . ." [15] Arthur was listed in the Great Register for San

[14] *1870 United States Federal Census, Elkhorn, San Joaquin, California*, Roll: *M593_86*; Page: *64B*; Image: *132*; Family History Library Film: *545585,* Ancestry.com, 2003, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7163/4259432_00132/13687683?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302378/facts/citation/161852686256/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

[15] U.S. Citizenship and Immigration Services, "Citizenship Through Naturalization," http://www.uscis.gov/us-citizenship/citizenship-through-naturalization, (accessed 14 Mar 2014)

Joaquin County in 1877 as age thirty-seven, born in Canada, employed as a Teamster, having residence in the Ward of Linden.



By 1880, John had married and had moved to Elliot Township.[16] Arthur and family had moved to Ross Landing, Marin County, just north of San Francisco, sometime before 18 Jul 1879, the date on which he registered to vote there.[17] Arthur next registered to vote on 24 Sept 1881 in Amador County, so the family was possibly only in Marin County so that Arthur could work one growing season as a farm labourer.

In the 1880 Great Register for Marin County [voters], Arthur was listed as age forty, born in Canada, occupation - painter, residence - Reed Ranch.[18] By 14 June, the date of the 1880 census for the Village of Ross Landing, Marin County, three more boys had been added to the family: Oliver Wallace (1872, now 8), Levi Calvin (1875, now 5), and Benjamin Franklin (1878, almost 2). It was the middle of June, and Arthur reported that so far that year, he had been unemployed as a farm hand, for two months. This census also showed that Arthur believed that both his parents were born in Massachusetts. The Ross Village census consisted of only five pages, enumerating 213 people; the Talbots were seven of them. Among the 206 others, there are few non-whites. There was one other Black family of three adults: Daniel Brown, a coachman, (born in Canada like Arthur), his wife, and sister-in-law; there were sixteen Chinese, all either cooks in households, or laundrymen. There was no Black community in which to socialize.[19]

---

[16] *1880 United States Federal Census, Elliot Township, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: 80; Family History Library Film: 1254080; Page: 161D; Enumeration District: 103; Image: 0204, Ancestry.com, 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4239992-00206/14551583?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302378/facts/citation/161852686257/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

[17] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Sacramento*, Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 23; FHL Roll Number: 976933, page 16, registrant no. 1502, Ancestry.com, 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230588-00081/3062948?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685232/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

[18] Ibid.

[19] *1880 United States Federal Census, Ross Landing, Marin, California*; Roll: 68; Family History Film: 1254068; Page: 81B; Enumeration District: 234; Image: 0166, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc.,

In 1881, Arthur was recorded in the Great Register for Amador County, as residing in Ione City. Ione is about eleven miles from Sutter's Creek, where gold was discovered in 1848. The peak of the gold rush had been in 1852. As the amount of gold easily gathered petered out, many of the disappointed miners stayed on, having discovered the rich farmland of the area.[20]

> Ione is located in the fertile Ione Valley . . . Unlike other communities in Amador County, which were founded on gold-mining, Ione was a supply center, stage and rail stop, and agricultural hub. The Town of Ione continued to grow and prosper after its gold rush founding.
>
> . . . At the centennial of 1876, Ione had a population of about 600 which included about 100 Chinese who lived in Ione's Chinatown. The town included one public school, four churches, four general stores, one meat market, one laundry, one brewery, a restaurant, millinery shop, an art gallery, six saloons, a drug store and barber shop, and many other business establishments. The centennial also celebrated the completion of the railroad to the town of Ione.[21]

Arthur remained in Ione City through 1888. By 1886, Alfred at twenty-one was old enough to be registered for the vote. By 1888, Eli had attained twenty-one years and appeared in the register along with his father and older brother.[22] The 1890 Register had the three Talbot men listed in Sacramento, so the family had moved again.[23]

The records of 1890 U.S. Census were destroyed by a fire in Washington D.C. in 1921. The only records we have for Arthur and his family are county Voters Lists (Great Registers), until the 1920 U.S. Census. I found no record for him in the 1910 census.

In the 1890s, Arthur became involved in community life and politics. In 1891 Arthur used the courts to sue E.F. Aiken for a default on a promissory note. The court decided in Arthur's favour.

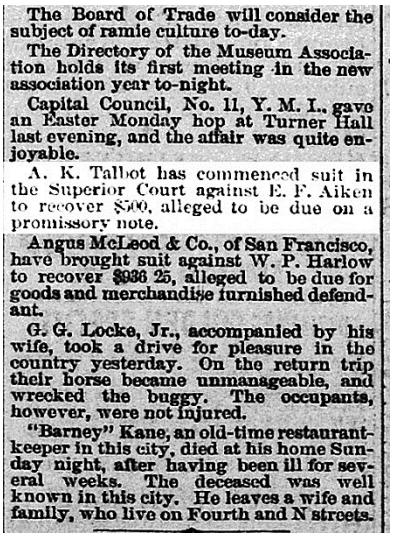
2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4239980-00168/43523637?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685231/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[20] *Coloma, California: The California Gold Rush of 1849*, http://www.coloma.com/california-gold-discovery/history/california-gold-rush/, (accessed 15 March 2014).

[21] City of Ione, "History," http://ione-ca.com/home/ione/history.htm, (accessed 15 March 2014).

[22] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, Great Registers, 1866-1898; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 7; FHL Roll Number: 976453, Ancestry.com, 2011, (1884) http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_227299-00305/6410951?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685254/edit/record, (1886) http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_227299-00332/6414557?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685235/edit/record, (1888) http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_227299-00354/6418309?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685255/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

[23] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898,* Great Registers, 1866-1898; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 36; FHL Roll Number: 977089, Ancestry.com, 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_230587-00598/4002376?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685243/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2020).



The Board of Trade will consider the subject of ramie culture to-day.

The Directory of the Museum Association holds its first meeting in the new association year to-night.

Capital Council, No. 11, Y. M. I., gave an Easter Monday hop at Turner Hall last evening, and the affair was quite enjoyable.

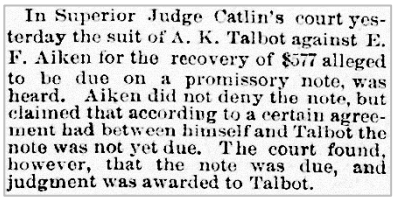
A. K. Talbot has commenced suit in the Superior Court against E. F. Aiken to recover $500, alleged to be due on a promissory note.

Angus McLeod & Co., of San Francisco, have brought suit against W. P. Harlow to recover $936 25, alleged to be due for goods and merchandise furnished defendant.

G. G. Locke, Jr., accompanied by his wife, took a drive for pleasure in the country yesterday. On the return trip their horse became unmanageable, and wrecked the buggy. The occupants, however, were not injured.

"Barney" Kane, an old-time restaurant-keeper in this city, died at his home Sunday night, after having been ill for several weeks. The deceased was well known in this city. He leaves a wife and family, who live on Fourth and N streets.

Sacramento Daily Union,
Volume 81, Number 32,
31 March 1891 - suit commenced



In Superior Judge Catlin's court yesterday the suit of A. K. Talbot against E. F. Aiken for the recovery of $577 alleged to be due on a promissory note, was heard. Aiken did not deny the note, but claimed that according to a certain agreement had between himself and Talbot the note was not yet due. The court found, however, that the note was due, and judgment was awarded to Talbot.

Sacramento Daily Union,
Volume 82, Number 27,
22 September 1891 – suit won

24

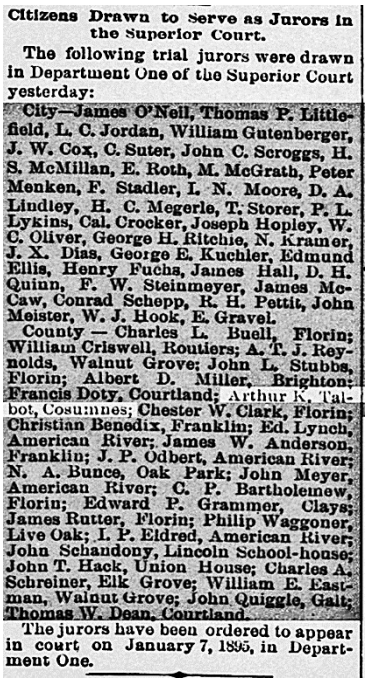
In the Great Register of 1892 for Sacramento County, precinct 12, district 5, no specific location was recorded for Arthur, other than the name of the post office that served him: "Cosumnes." Arthur (54) was registered on 15 Aug 1892, and two of his sons, Alfred Dunbar (26), and Eli Joseph (23), a few days later. Both born in Canada, the sons were also naturalized U.S. citizens, "by virtue of [their] father's naturalization." The column, in which a tick mark would indicate that they actually voted, is empty for all three.

Here, for the first time, descriptions of the men were recorded. Arthur was 5' 11½" tall, with no "visible marks or scars." Alfred was 5' 11", missing the first joint of his first finger, right hand. Eli was 5' 10½" tall, with no distinguishing marks. All three had "Black" complexions, as well as hair and eyes both "black." I notice that Caucasians were recorded as "light," "fair," "dark," "florid," or "sandy." (Sandy? What is a "sandy" complexion?) Not all people of African descent were "Black;" on the same page, Edward Henry Taylor (46) of New York, and John Taylor (25) of Kentucky, have "colored" complexions. The registry listings are alphabetical not regional, so one cannot determine the racial character of the Talbot's rural neighbourhood. All the other Blacks in the list were living in the city of Sacramento, judging by the street names in their addresses.[25]

In 1894, Arthur was called to serve the Superior Court as a juror.

[24] *California Digital Newspaper Collection*, Center for Bibliographic Studies and Research, University of California, Riverside, http://cdnc.ucr.edu, accessed 13 Feb 2019).

[25] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, Great Registers, 1866-1898; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 36; FHL Roll Number: 977090, registrant no. 9794,6, Ancestry.com, 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230588-00081/3062949?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685238/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).



Citizens Drawn to Serve as Jurors in the Superior Court.

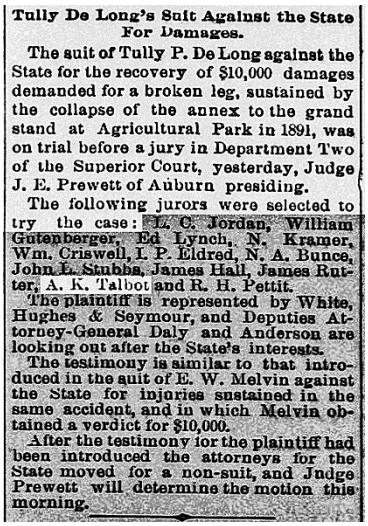
The following trial jurors were drawn in Department One of the Superior Court yesterday:

City—James O'Neil, Thomas P. Littlefield, L. C. Jordan, William Gutenberger, J. W. Cox, C. Suter, John C. Scroggs, H. S. McMillan, E. Roth, M. McGrath, Peter Menken, F. Stadler, I. N. Moore, D. A. Lindley, H. C. Megerle, T. Storer, P. L. Lykins, Cal. Crocker, Joseph Hopley, W. C. Oliver, George H. Ritchie, N. Kramer, J. X. Dias, George E. Kuchler, Edmund Ellis, Henry Fuchs, James Hall, D. H. Quinn, F. W. Steinmeyer, James McCaw, Conrad Schepp, R. H. Pettit, John Meister, W. J. Hook, E. Gravel.

County — Charles L. Buell, Florin; William Criswell, Routiers; A. T. J. Reynolds, Walnut Grove; John L. Stubbs, Florin; Albert D. Miller, Brighton; Francis Doty, Courtland; Arthur K. Talbot, Cosumnes; Chester W. Clark, Florin; Christian Benedix, Franklin; Ed. Lynch, American River; James W. Anderson, Franklin; J. P. Odbert, American River; N. A. Bunce, Oak Park; John Meyer, American River; C. P. Bartholemew, Florin; Edward P. Grammer, Clays; James Rutter, Florin; Philip Waggoner, Live Oak; I. P. Eldred, American River; John Schandony, Lincoln School-house; John T. Hack, Union House; Charles A. Schreiner, Elk Grove; William E. Eastman, Walnut Grove; John Quiggle, Galt; Thomas W. Dean, Courtland.

The jurors have been ordered to appear in court on January 7, 1895, in Department One.

Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 88, Number 111, 29 December 1894, jurors called



Tully De Long's Suit Against the State For Damages.

The suit of Tully P. De Long against the State for the recovery of $10,000 damages demanded for a broken leg, sustained by the collapse of the annex to the grand stand at Agricultural Park in 1891, was on trial before a jury in Department Two of the Superior Court, yesterday, Judge J. E. Prewett of Auburn presiding.

The following jurors were selected to try the case: L. C. Jordan, William Gutenberger, Ed Lynch, N. Kramer, Wm. Criswell, I. P. Eldred, N. A. Bunce, John L. Stubbs, James Hall, James Rutter, A. K. Talbot and R. H. Pettit.

The plaintiff is represented by White, Hughes & Seymour, and Deputies Attorney-General Daly and Anderson are looking out after the State's interests.

The testimony is similar to that introduced in the suit of E. W. Melvin against the State for injuries sustained in the same accident, and in which Melvin obtained a verdict for $10,000.

After the testimony for the plaintiff had been introduced the attorneys for the State moved for a non-suit, and Judge Prewett will determine the motion this morning.

Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 88, Number 137, 30 January 1895, jury selected

[26]

Arthur was a delegate to the Populist Party convention held in Turner Hall, on 26 Aug 1896 while the Democrats met in the State Capitol.

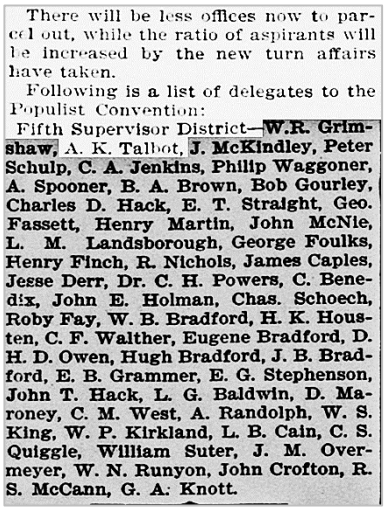
A SHOCK TO THEIR NERVES.

Aspirants for County Offices Receive a Setback.

The Ins Are to Hold Two Years More—Two Conventions to be Held To-Day.

The decision of the Supreme Court yesterday, declaring the four-year term for county officials to be constitutional, will make "a heap of difference" to the Democrats and Populists, who are both to hold their County Conventions to-day.

The conventions will meet at 10 o'clock this morning—the Democrats in the State Capitol and the Populists at Turner Hall, but the decision referred to will spoil nearly all the fun that was anticipated. There was still some talk yesterday of a fusion between the two parties, and it is possible there may be necessity for a bicycle relay messenger service between Turner Hall and the Capitol, and then again there may not be.



There will be less offices now to parcel out, while the ratio of aspirants will be increased by the new turn affairs have taken.

Following is a list of delegates to the Populist Convention:

Fifth Supervisor District—W.R. Grimshaw, A. K. Talbot, J. McKindley, Peter Schulp, C. A. Jenkins, Philip Waggoner, A. Spooner, B. A. Brown, Bob Gourley, Charles D. Hack, E. T. Straight, Geo. Fassett, Henry Martin, John McNie, L. M. Landsborough, George Foulks, Henry Finch, R. Nichols, James Caples, Jesse Derr, Dr. C. H. Powers, C. Benedix, John E. Holman, Chas. Schoech, Roby Fay, W. B. Bradford, H. K. Housten, C. F. Walther, Eugene Bradford, D. H. D. Owen, Hugh Bradford, J. B. Bradford, E. B. Grammer, E. G. Stephenson, John T. Hack, L. G. Baldwin, D. Maroney, C. M. West, A. Randolph, W. S. King, W. P. Kirkland, L. B. Cain, C. S. Quiggle, William Suter, J. M. Overmeyer, W. N. Runyon, John Crofton, R. S. McCann, G. A. Knott.

Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 91, Number 181, 26 August 1896 Convention delegate

[27]

Arthur (60) and only one son, Oliver (26), were listed in the 1898 Precinct Register for Sacramento County, residing in ward 5, precinct 1, of Slough House,[28] a community about seventeen miles east of the city of Sacramento. The closest post office was still Cosumnes,

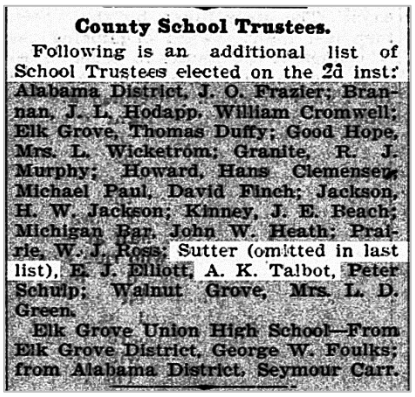
[26] *California Digital Newspaper Collection*, Op. cit.

[27] Ibid.

[28] pronounced *sloo*

suggesting that they may have been in the same location as in 1892, when no "Place of Residence" was recorded. Arthur was described as "farmer," having a "Brown" complexion, "Dark" eyes and "Brown" hair. Oliver was listed with the occupation of "Pressman," 5' 11" tall with no visible scars, having a "Dark" complexion, "Brown" eyes, and "Brown" hair. The difference in the terms, used to describe their appearances, may be because they didn't go in a group to register for the vote. Arthur had lost his registration papers from San Joaquin (1876) and had to re-register, 23 Jun 1898; Oliver registered almost three weeks later, on 12 July.[29]

In 1899, Arthur was elected a trustee for the Sutter District School Board.



County School Trustees.

Following is an additional list of School Trustees elected on the 2d inst: Alabama District, J. O. Frazier; Brannan, J. L. Hodapp, William Cromwell; Elk Grove, Thomas Duffy; Good Hope, Mrs. L. Wicketrom; Granite, R. J. Murphy; Howard, Hans Clemensen, Michael Paul, David Finch; Jackson, H. W. Jackson; Kinney, J. E. Beach; Michigan Bar, John W. Heath; Prairie, W. J. Ross; Sutter (omitted in last list), E. J. Elliott, A. K. Talbot, Peter Schulp; Walnut Grove, Mrs. L. D. Green.

Elk Grove Union High School—From Elk Grove District, George W. Foulks; from Alabama District, Seymour Carr.

Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 97, Number 109, 10 June 1899

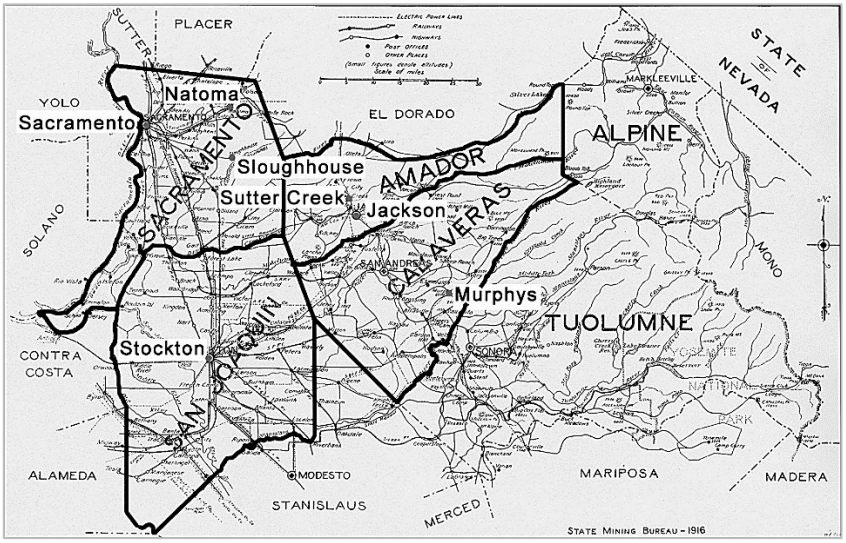
30

The 1900 census for Lee Township, Sacramento County, listed Arthur (61), Sarah (53), with children: Alfred (34), Oliver (27) , George J[ohn] (14), Mable S[ophia] (19), and Julia S (10). The 1900 census for Lee Township is only ten pages long, showing 494 persons enumerated. Curious to see what the racial makeup of the township was, I looked through all of it. The Arthur Talbot family of seven was the only Black family in the township; they all could read and write. There was only one other Black: a sixty-seven year-old farm laborer from Alabama, who could neither read nor write. There were three Japanese farm laborers and twenty Chinese in three separately located groups; none of them could speak English. So basically Arthur's was the only family of colour in a region that was 93% white; socializing might have been with those white neighbours and any family members nearby.[31]

[29] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, Slough House, California State Library, California History Section; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 37; FHL Roll Number: 977090., registrant no. 146,7, Ancestry.com, 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230588-00561/3085345?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/161852685233/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

[30] *California Digital Newspaper Collection*, Op. cit.

[31] *1900 United States Federal Census*, Lee, Sacramento, California; Roll: T623_98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 72, FHL microfilm: 1240098, 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/ 004118440_00101/15036607?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/ facts/citation/161852685230/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).



Eli (30) was no longer in his father's household, but he was within a short travelling distance. He appeared as a Teamster, in the 1900 census for Sutter Creek Village, Amador County, twenty-five miles east-southeast of Arthur, an eight hour walk. Eli was recorded twice that year, once, in Sutter Creek where he worked, and, the second, in Natomas Township, Sacramento County, where his wife, Mary (**BOOKER**) Talbot (31), and daughter, Ethel (5) lived. That four-page census showed they were the only Black residents; six Chinese laborers were the only other people of colour listed.

Levi (25), also gone from Arthur's household, was living close to Eli's workplace; he appears as a Blacksmith, single, a boarder, in the 1900 census for the West Jackson Precinct, Amador County, about five miles south of Sutter Creek Village.[32]

On 18 Sep 1900, both Arthur and his wife provided sworn affidavits in support of their sister-in-law's claim for a pension as the widow of Arthur's brother, Benjamin Franklin

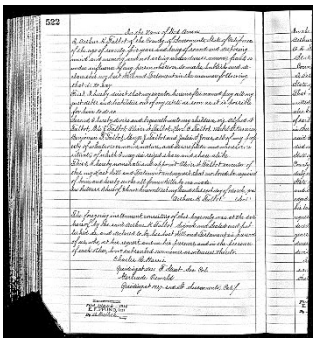
[32] *1900 United States Federal Census, West Jackson, Amador, California*; Roll: T623 83; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 2, Ancestry.com, 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118417_00670/36142165?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685346/edit/record, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

Talbot, a civil war veteran. In February of that year, Benjamin had suffered a fatal accident, falling down the shaft of an elevator that he was employed to operate at the Los Angeles court house.

The directories for Sacramento County, from 1901-1911, show that Arthur continued as farmer/rancher in that county. Son Benjamin F. (who never married) and Levi (married with no children) were listed with him. In the 1912 directory, Arthur's address was listed as "Elder Creek Road."

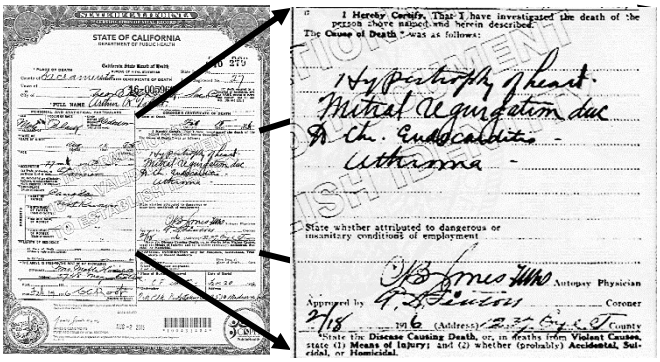
Sarah Susannah (**OBANYOUN**) Talbot (71), Arthur's wife, died 12 Aug 1914, in the city of Sacramento, California, and was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Section F, Tier 3, Grave 91.[33]

The year before he died, Arthur dictated his Last Will and Testament.



. . . I hereby devise and bequeath unto my children, viz Alfred D Talbot, Eli J Talbot, Oliver W Talbot, Levi C Talbot, Mabel S Harrison, Benjamin F Talbot, George J Talbot and Julia S Jones, all of my property of whatsoever name, nature, and description and wheresoever situate, of which I may die seized share and share alike . . . I hereby nominate and appoint Oliver W Talbot executor of this my Last Will and Testament . . .
24 Mar 1915

Arthur (77) died 18 Feb 1916 and was buried beside Sarah, Section F, Tier 3, Grave 92.[34] His cause of death was: "hypertrophy of heart; mitral regurgation [*sic*] due to the endocarditus; ??"


STATE OF CALIFORNIA
I Hereby Certify, That I have investigated the death of the person above named, and herein described.
The Cause of Death was as follows:
Hypertrophy of heart.
Mitral Regurgetation due
to Ch. Endocarditis -
Arthurma -
State whether attributed to dangerous or insanitary conditions of employment
Autopsy Physician
Approved by
Coroner
2/18 1916
State the Disease Causing Death, or, in deaths from Violent Causes, state (1) Means of Injury; and (2) whether (probably) Accidental, Suicidal, or Homicidal.

Arthurs' Death Certificate
courtesy of
Lamont Freeman
Arthur's 2nd great-grandson

[33] U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=60837223&ref=acom, (accessed 23 Nov 2016).

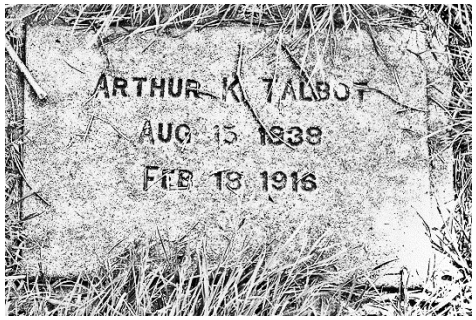
Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, 2720 Riverside Blvd., Sacramento.

Sarah Susannah (**OBANYOUN**) Talbot in Plot: Sec. F Tier 3 Gr 91, *Find-A-Grave*, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=talbot&GSiman=1&GScid=2227983&GRid=60837223&, (accessed 18 Mar 2014)

Arthur in Plot: Sec. F, Tier 3, Gr 92. *Find-A-Grave*, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=60837210, (accessed 18 Mar 2014)

[34] Ibid.

It is sad that the daughter, Mrs. Mabel Harrison, who provided data for Arthur's Death Certificate, knew neither the names nor birthplaces of her father's parents. Perhaps it was typical of the times.



1. Arthur Kees Talbot and Sarah Susannah Obanyoun had the following children:
   (i) Alfred Dunbar (1865),
   (ii) Alice Priscilla (1867),
2. (iii) Eli Joseph (1870),
3. (iv) Oliver Wallace (1872),
   (v) Levi Calvin (1875),
   (vi) Benjamin Franklin (1878),
4. (vii) Mabel Sophia (1880),
   (viii) George John (1885),
   (ix) Julia S. (1889).

Their stories and those of their descendants are in Chapter 36: Arthur Kees Talbot's Descendants.

Descendants of Arthur Kees Talbot
Their Spouses

Chapter 36: Arthur Kees Talbot's Descendants

1. Arthur Kees Talbot and Sarah Susannah Obanyoun had the following children:
   (i) Alfred Dunbar (1865),
   (ii) Alice Priscilla (1867),
2. (iii) Eli Joseph (1870),
3. (iv) Oliver Wallace (1872),
   (v) Levi Calvin (1875),
   (vi) Benjamin Franklin (1878),
4. (vii) Mabel Sophia (1880),
   (viii) George John (1885),
   (ix) Julia Susannah (1889).

(i) Alfred Dunbar Talbot (1865 - 1929):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Alfred was born in July 1865 in Usborne Township, Huron County, Canada West.[1] When he was six and his little brother was a year old, his family took a long train trip across the continent to Sacramento, California, then south to Stockton in the next county, San Joaquin. In 1880, when Alfred was almost fifteen, his family, one of two identified as "B[lack]," was in the tiny Village of Ross Landing, Marin County. Alfred was attending school.[2]

In 1886, when Alfred was twenty-one, he was old enough to be listed in the Voter Register for Amador County; the family was living in Ione City.[3] On 15 Oct 1890, Alfred (25) registered to vote in Sacramento County.[4] According to data in the 1892 Sacramento

---

[1] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118440_00101/15036609?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts/citation/161852685468/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[2] *1880 United States Federal Census, Ross Landing, Marin, California*; Roll: 68; Family History Film: 1254068; Page: 81B; Enumeration District: 234; Image: 0166, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6742/4239980-00168/43523255?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts/citation/161852685466/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

The census for Village of Ross Landing was only five pages; there was one other small family of Blacks; there were more Chinese than Blacks, mostly laundrymen and private family cooks.

[3] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898,* California State Library, California History Section; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 7; FHL Roll Number: 976453, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_227299-00332/6414557?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts/citation/161852685471/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

Arthur had first registered to vote there 24 Sept 1881; he had first registered to vote in California in San Joaquin County on 18 Jul 1879. So, the family was possibly only in Marin County for Arthur to work one growing season.

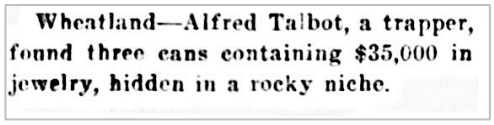
[4] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, *1890 Voter Register*, California State Library, California History Section; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 36; FHL Roll Number: 977089, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230587-00598/4002374?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts/citation/161852685470/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

His brother Eli (21) had registered on 29 Sep 1890 and his father, Arthur (52) on 19 Sep 1890.

County Voter Register, Alfred's complexion was "Black," (more a racial designation than a description of his color), 5' 11" tall, with "Black" eyes and "Black" hair.[5] In the 1893 Sacramento County Directory, Alfred was listed with Arthur and Eli as farmer, but he is missing from his family's listing in the 1896 Voter Register.

In the 1900 U.S. Census, Alfred (34), a farm laborer, was recorded with the rest of the family in Lee Township, Sacramento County. (His brothers, Eli and Levi, were elsewhere.)

In 1917, Alfred was in the newspaper when he was living at Wheatland, Yuba County. Wheatland is in East Bear River Township of Yuba County.


Wheatland—Alfred Talbot, a trapper, found three cans containing $35,000 in jewelry, hidden in a rocky niche.

[6]

In the 1920 U.S. Census, Alfred was boarding in the household on Fourth Street, headed by a widow, Ida M. Hinds (44), a nurse for "children" of "Private families." Alfred was listed as "M(ulatto)," single, age fifty-four, born in Canada, immigrated in 1868 (false: it was 1871), with occupation: "Farm laborer." [7]

In the 1925 Yuba California City Directory for Wheatland, "Talbot Alfred D" was listed as "farmer." [8]

Alfred Dunbar Talbot died 10 Aug 1929. He was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, CA. Plot: Sec. I, Tier 6, Grave 15.[9]

---

[5] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, *Great Registers* 1892, California State Library, California History Section, Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 36; FHL Roll Number: 977090, registrant no. 9794, 6, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230588-00081/3062948?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts/citation/161852685469/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

We have to keep in mind that the whites recording the data would describe people from a position of knowing or thinking they knew the race of the person. If Alfred's family was known to be of African descent, that information would color what was recorded in the register. That same year, Alfred's brother Levi went missing. Arthur described Levi to the newspaper as "light complexioned," but the 1896 Voter Register had described him as having a "Dark" complexion.

[6] "Golden State News: Interesting and Tersely Told," *Sausalito News*, Volume 33, Number 1, 6 January 1917, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SN19170106.2.27&srpos=3&e=-------en--20--1--txt-txIN-%22Alfred+Talbot%22------, (accessed 31 Mar 2015)

[7] *1920 United States Federal Census, Wheatland, Yuba, California*; Roll*:* T625_153*;* Page*:* 5A*;* Enumeration District: 184*;* Image*:* 932, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4294423-00938/6002525?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts/citation/161852685467/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2020).

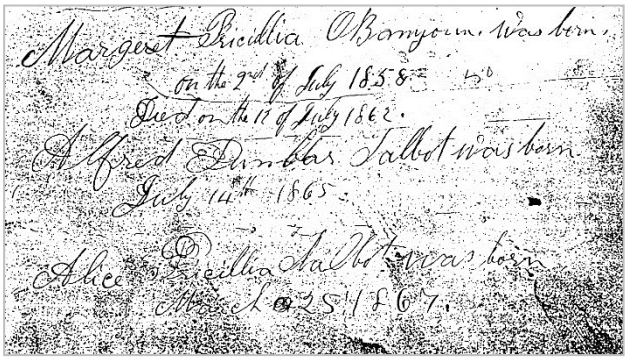
[8] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 2011, Yuba, California, City Directory, 1925*, Page 172, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1020601537_1117-00179/1389785988?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302331/facts, (accessed 17 May 2020).

[9] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgibin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=21647299&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302331&usePUB=true (accessed 17 May 2020).

(ii) Alice Priscilla Talbot (1867 - Bef. 1871):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Alice was born 25 Mar 1867. She apparently did not survive infancy. She does not appear in the 1871 Canadian Census, but her older and younger siblings do.


Margaret Pricillia OBanyoum was born
on the 2nd of July 1858
Died on the 12 of July 1862
Alfred Dunbar Talbot was born
July 14th 1865
Alice Pricillia Talbot was born
March 25 1867

"Margaret Pricillia [*sic*] OBanyoum was born on the 2nd of July 1858
Died on the 12 of July 1862
Alfred Dunbar Talbot was born
July 14th 1865
Alice Pricillia Talbot was born
March 25 1867"

Image reputed to be a photocopy of a page in an Obanyoun Family Bible

[10]

(v) Levi Calvin Talbot (1875 - 1947):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

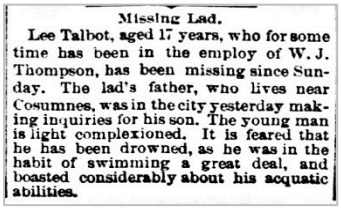
1918 signature, on WWI draft registration card

Levi ("Lee") was born 13 Mar 1875 in Stockton, San Joaquin County. During his teen years in Ione City, Amador County, and Cosumnes, Sacramento County, he loved to go swimming and had a high opinion of his swimming ability, which he apparently declared. In 1892, when he was seventeen, he went missing. According to an area newspaper article, his father, Arthur, went into Sacramento looking for him.

> Lee Talbot, aged 17 years, who for some time has been in the employ of W. J. Thompson, has been missing since Sunday. The lad's father, who lives near Cosumnes, was in the city yesterday making inquiries for his son. The young man is light complexioned. It is feared that he has been drowned, as he was in the habit of swimming a great deal, and boasted considerably about his aquatic abilities.[11]

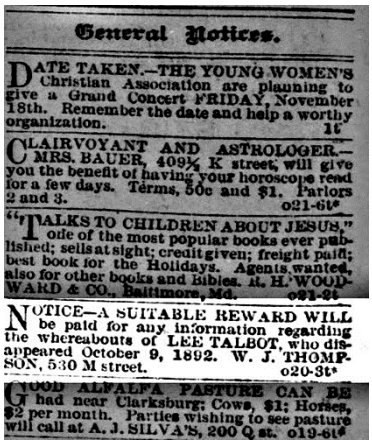
[10] *Obanyoun Family Bible*, in possession of brother of Marcia Hogan, descendant of George Enels O'Banyoun, son of Simon Peter O'Banyoun. Image is from a genealogical researcher (who requested anonymity), sent by email 13 Apr 2014.

[11] "Missing Lad," *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 84, Number 45, 12 October 1892, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18921012.2.5&srpos=3&e=-------en--20-SDU-1-byDA.rev-txt-txIN-+%22lee+Talbot%22------, (accessed 6 Apr 2015)



Missing Lad.

Lee Talbot, aged 17 years, who for some time has been in the employ of W. J. Thompson, has been missing since Sunday. The lad's father, who lives near Cosumnes, was in the city yesterday making inquiries for his son. The young man is light complexioned. It is feared that he has been drowned, as he was in the habit of swimming a great deal, and boasted considerably about his acquatic abilities.



General Notices.

DATE TAKEN.—THE YOUNG WOMEN'S Christian Association are planning to give a Grand Concert FRIDAY, November 18th. Remember the date and help a worthy organization. 1t

CLAIRVOYANT AND ASTROLOGER.—MRS. BAUER, 409½ K street, will give you the benefit of having your horoscope read for a few days. Terms, 50c and $1. Parlors 2 and 3. o21-6t*

"TALKS TO CHILDREN ABOUT JESUS," one of the most popular books ever published; sells at sight; credit given; freight paid; best book for the Holidays. Agents wanted, also for other books and Bibles. H. WOODWARD & CO., Baltimore, Md. o21-2t

NOTICE—A SUITABLE REWARD WILL be paid for any information regarding the whereabouts of LEE TALBOT, who disappeared October 9, 1892. W. J. THOMPSON, 530 M street. o20-3t*

GOOD ALFALFA PASTURE CAN BE had near Clarksburg; Cows, $1; Horses, $2 per month. Parties wishing to see pasture will call at A. J. SILVA'S, 200 Q st. o19-6t*

Where Is Lee Talbot

W. J. Thompson of 530 M street will give a suitable reward for information as to the whereabouts of Lee Talbot, who disappeared on the 9th instant.

Levi's employer offered a reward.

[12]

Unfortunately there was no follow-up story to give the readers the outcome of the search for Lee. Apparently he was found. In 1896, when Levi was twenty-one, he was old enough to be listed in the Sacramento County Voter's List, residing at Sloughhouse with his father, Arthur (58), a farmer, and brother, Oliver Wallace (24), a stage coach driver. He was described as being 5' 9" tall, of "Dark" complexion (in contrast to the description at the time of his disappearance), with "Brown" hair and "Black" eyes. He is listed as a "Laborer." [13]

From 1900 until his death in 1947 there are FORTY records for Levi. They include U.S. censuses, city directories, and voter registration lists They document the changes in Levi's life: occupation, residence, political affiliation, and marital status. For clarity, I am presenting them under headings, by year, grouping those that show no change.

1900:

The 1900 U.S. Census found Levi away from his family, boarding in the household of blacksmith Louis N. Mortell and family (wife and three children), in West Jackson, Amador County. Levi (25) single, and another boarder (27), were both listed as blacksmiths and a third boarder (61) was a carpenter. Was Levi there to learn smithing? All the household was listed as "W(hite)." [14]

---

[12] Ibid.

"Where is Lee Talbot?" *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 84, Number 52, 20 October 1892, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18921020.2.68&srpos=2&e=-------en--20-SDU-1-byDA.rev-txt-txIN-+%22lee+Talbot%22------, (accessed 6 Apr 2015).

[13] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898*, Great Registers, 1866-1898; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 36; FHL Roll Number: 977090, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230588-00302/3074246?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685351/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[14] *1900 United States Federal Census, West Jackson, Amador, California*; Roll: 83; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 0002; FHL microfilm: 1240083, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118417_00670/36142165?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685346/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

The 1900 Sacramento City Directory simply listed him as Talbot Levi W, laborer, alongside his father Talbot Arthur K, farmer, and brothers: Talbot Albert D, farmer, Talbot Eli J, farmer, and Talbot Oliver, pressman.[15]

1901 - 1903:

In the 1901 Sacramento County Directory, on page 536 in the Cosumnes District there was a listing for Talbot Levi W, laborer as above.[16] The listing was the same on page 602 of the 1902 Sacramento County Directory.[17] And in the 1903 Sacramento County Directory on page 600, he was listed as "Talbot Levi C" without occupation, in Walsh's Station District.[18]

1906:

The Voter Registration listed Levi Calvin Talbot (31) (farmer) living with his father, A. K. Talbot (67) (farmer), in North Florin District, Sacramento.[19]

1908 - 1909:

On page 774 of the 1908 Sacramento City Directory, Levi was listed as a "rancher" in the Florin District.[20] On page 759 of the 1909 Sacramento City Directory, the listing was the same.[21]

---

[15] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1900*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0479-00473/1450448576?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649030/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[16] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1901*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3222303/213835051?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649313/edit/record#?imageId=3222303, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[17] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1902*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3652090/265142884?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649283/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[18] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Walsh's Station, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1903,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3673993/1171350903?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108403552/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[19] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_1-0581/59576926?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108405373/edit/record#?imageId=sacramentocounty_1-0581, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[20] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1908,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3316201/225099828?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108405277/edit/record#?imageId=3316201, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[21] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1909,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3660979/266057813?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108402133/edit/record#?imageId=3660979, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

1910:

At the time of the 1910 U.S. Census on the 20th of April, Levi was living on "M Street Rd" in Brighton Township, Sacramento County. He was listed as "Head" of the household, age thirty-five, "Mu(latto)," a blacksmith. His birthplace was recorded as California (true), with both of his parents born in "Canada French" (false). His parents were actually born in (English) Canada West. Likely this error was reported at the door by the woman, a divorcee who was living with him as a "Boarder:" Lizzie J. Klees (37), along with her three children. She and her children were listed as "W[hite]." Levi was recorded as having been married for four years. That may just represent how long Lizzie had been living with him. (In the 1930 census, they were recorded as married for fifteen years, putting their marriage at about 1915. I found records of marriage for neither of them.) Also in the household was one of Lizzie's three children, a son, Clarence (16), a "Messenger" for a "Telegraph Office." [22] Lizzie's death record shows that her maiden name was Currens.[23] The 1900 U.S. Census showed that she was first married to Nebraska Klees in 1888 at age sixteen, and with him had two daughters and a son. She reported that her mother was born in Ireland and the census taker recorded the "color or race" of the entire household as "W[hite]." [24]

The 1910 Voter Registrations showed "Talbot, Levi 'C.' (blacksmith) age 35" residing at "M St Rd" as a Republican.[25] Women were not listed. They didn't get the vote until 1920, with the passage of the 19th Amendment to the Constitution.

On page 710 of the 1910 Sacramento County Directory, in the section listing service providers, among the blacksmiths Levi appeared as "Talbot L C Perkins." Perkins was "situated five miles east of Sacramento City on the Southern Pacific Railroad." On page 728, in the Perkins section, he appeared as "Talbot L C blksmth." In the Sacramento Classifed Business Directory on page 740, his listing was again "Talbot L C Perkins." On page 619, in the section labelled Sacramento City Directory, he was listed as "Talbot Levi C horseshoer F A McClain h 2914½ M," the address of his residence, which matches that reported in the 1910 census.[26]

---

[22] *1910 United States Federal Census, Brighton, Sacramento, California*; Roll*:* T624_92*;* Page*:* 5A*;* Enumeration District: 0090*;* FHL microfilm: 1374105*,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327295-00143/1426465?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685347/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[23] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7220968&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302327&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[24] *1900 United States Federal Census, Keswick, Shasta, California*; Roll: 112; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 0106; FHL microfilm: 1240112*,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004112090_00485/33223137?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/713 22150/person/30234302347/facts/citation/162747706505/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

Another researcher claims that they divorced in 1910, but I have found no record to support that. Also I have found no marriage record for her marriage to our Levi C. Talbot.

[25] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1910*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_1-1140a/59637090?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/ 702108649252/edit/record#?imageId=sacramentocounty_1-1140a, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[26] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory 1910*, Page 710, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3647675/

1911:

In the 1911 Sacramento City Directory his listing was "Talbot Levi C blksmth M nr Cherry", i.e. living on M Street near Cherry.[27]

1912 - 1914:

In the 1912 - 1914 Voter Registrations, Levi was listed as a blacksmith living at "105 T, M St. road," a "Rep(ublican)." [28] In the 1912 City Directory, among the blacksmiths Levi was listed working on Schley near Cherry.[29] In the 1914 City Directory Levi was shown the same." Spouses were not yet being listed.[30]

1916 - 1918:

In the 1916 - 1918 Voter Registrations, Levi's listing was essentially the same as in 1912 - 1914 list. But he was also listed as "Talbot, Levi C., blacksmith, 5339 Folsom blvd.[*sic*]" [31] In the 1917 Sacramento City Directory, his listing was "Talbot Levi C blksmth at 5121 M St." [32]

1161690189?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649484/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

Page 728, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3647669/264816071?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108403160/edit/record#?imageId=3647669, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

Page 740, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3647675/1161690189?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649484/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

Page 619, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3647613/264809670?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108404998/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[27] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory 1911,* Page 707*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3635467/263640554?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108403820/edit/record, (accessed 15 Feb 2019).

[28] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_2-0171b/41283419?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108400204/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[29] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1912*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3678870/267140814?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108404842/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[30] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory 1914*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3689936/1166996375?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/700180037221/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[31] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California,1916-1918,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_3-0192a/2334555?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108400057/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

And

On 12 Sep 1918, Levi (43) registered for the draft, WWI. His registration card shows that he and wife Elizabeth were living at 5339 Folsom Blvd. in Sacramento. He was described as "White," of medium height and build, with brown eyes and brown hair. He was employed as a blacksmith by "E. C. Horst Co." on H Street.[33]

In 1919, Levi was still listed in the directory as a "blksmth 5339 Folsom Boul." [34]

At the time of the 1920 U.S. Census, the couple were still living on Folsom in the house that they owned, but were carrying a mortgage. They were recorded as "W(hite)." Levi's occupation was recorded as "Sacksewer" [*sic*] for a "Flour Mill." Elizabeth, a homemaker, likely reported the information; she gave the birthplace of Levi's parents as "United States" which was false, both having been born in Canada West. Lizzie's mother was born in Ireland, her father in Virginia.[35]

In 1922, Levi was still operating as a blacksmith.[36] By 1923, the occupation listed for him in the city directory was "laborer." [37]

The Sacramento City Directories from 1925 through 1931 show Levi working for the Phillips Milling Company, likely the one for which he had been a sack sewer. His other assignments included warehouseman, driver, and chauffeur.

The 1930 U.S. Census reported that Levi was a truck driver for the "Milling Co." By the time of the 1934 Voters Registrations, Levi had switched his party affiliation to Democrat.[38]

---

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_3-0779a/2373247?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649234/edit/record#?imageId=sacramentocounty_3-0779a, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[32] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1917*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3649546/264992479?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/162747710556/edit/record, (accessed 14 Feb 2019).

[33] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento*; Roll: 1531277; Draft Board: 1, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240967_04534/29474196?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685352/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[34] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1919*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3662577/266227029?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108400395/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[35] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 14, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 104; Image: 535, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4293832_00538/2985987?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685344/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[36] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1922*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3622277/262304153?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108403303/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[37] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1923*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3662932/266261659?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108402012/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[38] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1934*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_10-0269b/3479310?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108649156/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

In the 1940 U.S. Census, Levi (65) and Lizzie (67) were still on Folsom Street. Levi's education level was recorded as eighth grade and Lizzie's as fourth. Levi's employment status was "not working for pay." He was doing Public Emergency Work, assigned to a "school building." In 1939, he had worked thirty-nine weeks, earning $900. He declared he had income from "other sources." [39]

On 23 Aug 1941, Elizabeth died. She was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Section I, Tier 26, Grave 32.[40] Levi continued to live in the family home. On 16 Dec 1947 Levi died and was buried with her, in the same grave.[41]

Levi Calvin Talbot and Elizabeth (**CURRENS**) Klees had no children.

(vi) Benjamin Franklin Talbot (1878 - 1926):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

1918
signature,
on WWI draft registration card

No doubt named after his Uncle Benjamin Franklin, his father's youngest brother, this Benjamin was born 10 Aug 1878, most likely in Stockton, Joaquin County, California.[42] In 1877, there was a record of Arthur's family being at Stockton and the next record, in 1879, showed them at San Rafael, Marin County. Benjamin was a popular name in the Talbot family. There were five of them; fortunately only two of them had Franklin as their middle name, but since they were both in California, their names did cause some confusion in sorting out records. Benjamin Franklin the nephew lived in the north, and his uncle lived in

---

[39] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: m-t0627-00282; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 34-50, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00282-00294/73165075?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/161852685349/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[40] Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, 2720 Riverside Blvd., Sacramento. Find-A-Grave, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=talbot&GSiman=1&GScid=2227983&GRid=60837219&, (accessed 8 Apr 2015)

[41] Ibid., Find-A-Grave, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=talbot&GSiman=1&GScid=2227983&GRid=60837218&, (accessed 8 Apr 2015)

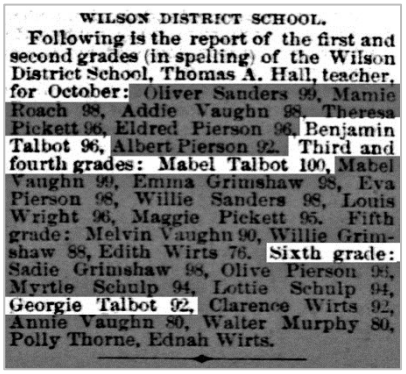
[42] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento*; Roll: *1531279*; Draft Board: *2,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240969_04932/29081507?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/-1661766858/facts/citation/24182694584/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

Benjamin (40) and single, gave his next of kin as Mrs. L. B. Harrison, his sister Mabel Sophia, who had married Louis B. Harrison. This clearly identifies him as our Benjamin Franklin Talbot.

Los Angeles, in the south. It didn't help that there was a second Benjamin F. Talbot living and dying in San Francisco, a man not related to this family, and another unrelated one, an engineer in Sacramento.

Benjamin appeared as a one-year-old, the youngest of five children, in the 1880 U.S. Census, in his father's home in Ross Landing, Marin County, California. He had five older brothers.[43] The records of the 1890 U.S. Census were destroyed by a fire in Washington D.C. in 1921, so nothing is known of this family at that time.

The first record we have for Benjamin, other than the census records, was a mention in a November 1891 newspaper article entitled, "Pupils Who Won Distinction During the Month Just Passed."



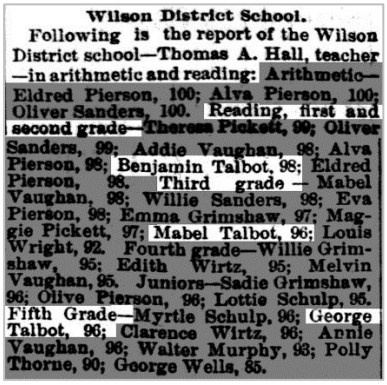
WILSON DISTRICT SCHOOL.

Following is the report of the first and second grades (in spelling) of the Wilson District School, Thomas A. Hall, teacher, for October: Oliver Sanders 99, Mamie Roach 98, Addie Vaughn 98, Theresa Pickett 96, Eldred Pierson 96, Benjamin Talbot 96, Albert Pierson 92. Third and fourth grades: Mabel Talbot 100, Mabel Vaughn 99, Emma Grimshaw 98, Eva Pierson 98, Willie Sanders 98, Louis Wright 96, Maggie Pickett 95. Fifth grade: Melvin Vaughn 90, Willie Grimshaw 88, Edith Wirts 76. Sixth grade: Sadie Grimshaw 98, Olive Pierson 98, Myrtle Schulp 94, Lottie Schulp 94, Georgie Talbot 92, Clarence Wirts 92, Annie Vaughn 80, Walter Murphy 80, Polly Thorne, Ednah Wirts.

Of the three children Benjamin (13) was the oldest, George John (almost 6) the youngest. While all three Talbots were good spellers, Mabel led her class with a perfect 100.
Sacramento Daily Union,
Volume 82, Number 63,
3 November 1891
SCHOOL REPORTS

44

The children also earned recognition the next month.



Wilson District School.

Following is the report of the Wilson District school—Thomas A. Hall, teacher—in arithmetic and reading: Arithmetic—Eldred Pierson, 100; Alva Pierson, 100; Oliver Sanders, 100. Reading, first and second grade—Theresa Pickett, 99; Oliver Sanders, 99; Addie Vaughan, 98; Alva Pierson, 98; Benjamin Talbot, 98; Eldred Pierson, 98. Third grade — Mabel Vaughan, 98; Willie Sanders, 98; Eva Pierson, 98; Emma Grimshaw, 97; Maggie Pickett, 97; Mabel Talbot, 96; Louis Wright, 92. Fourth grade—Willie Grimshaw, 95; Edith Wirtz, 95; Melvin Vaughan, 95. Juniors—Sadie Grimshaw, 96; Olive Pierson, 96; Lottie Schulp, 95. Fifth Grade—Myrtle Schulp, 96; George Talbot, 96; Clarence Wirtz, 96; Annie Vaughan, 96; Walter Murphy, 93; Polly Thorne, 90; George Wells, 85.

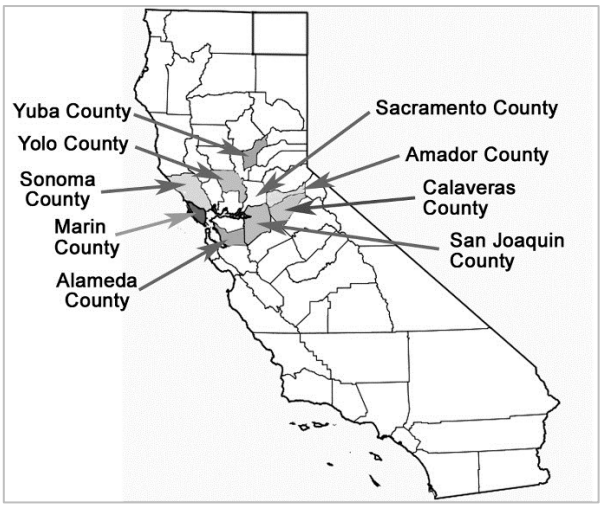
45

[43] *1880 United States Federal Census, Ross Landing, Marin, California;* Roll: 68; Family History Film: 1254068; Page: 81B; Enumeration District: 234; Image: 0166, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6742/4239980-00168/43523618?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/161852685410/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[44] "Pupils Who Won Distinction During the Month Just Passed," *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 82, Number 63, 3 November 1891, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18911103.2.67&srpos=479&e=------189-en--20-SDU-461--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 9 Apr 2015).

Benjamin Franklin Talbot did not appear in his father's household in the 1900 U.S. Census for Sacramento, California.[46] Instead, he was listed in the 1900 Voter Registrations as "Talbot, Benjamin Frank (farmer), age thirty-two . . . 185 Elder Creek Ave (Rep.)" [47] However, Arthur's son, Benjamin would have been only twenty-two in 1900. Is this a clerical error, or a different man?

There was a listing for Benjamin in the 1903 City Directory. He was with his father and brothers in Walsh's Station, Sacramento County.[48] In 1904, there was a listing in the Voter Register for Yuba County for Benjamin Franklin Talbot, age twenty-five. He was listed as being in Wheatland, Yuba County.[49] I am fairly certain that this is Arthur's son Benjamin: the age is right, and the location is not far from the rest of his family. I can't be absolutely certain because he was listed back home with his family in the 1903 Sacramento County Register, and again in the 1908 Sacramento Register. Perhaps Benjamin (26) had just taken a job nearby in Wheatland in 1904, at age twenty-six.



---

[45] "Wilson District School," *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 82, Number 104, 21 December 1891 http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18911221.2.20&srpos=291&e=-------en--20--281--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 19 Mar 2015)

[46] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm: 1240098, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118440_00101/15036611?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/161852685521/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[47] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_1-1164b/59640183?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/702109104135/edit/record, (accessed 27 May 2019).

[48] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Walsh's Station, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1908,* Op. cit.

[49] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Yuba, California, 1904,* Page 63, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/yubacounty_1-00105b/13030958?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/702109097205/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

In 1908, he was listed with his father and brother Levi in the 1908 Sacramento Directory.[50] In the 1910-1912 Voters Registry, Benjamin (32) was listed with his father (72) and brother, Alfred (44), but he was at "185 Elder Creek Avenue" (a match for the 1900 Voters Registration) and they were listed as living at "Florin." There is no indication when the data was gathered.[51]

A Benjamin Franklin Talbot was recorded on 9 May 1910 in the 1910 U.S. Census for Grafton Township, Yolo County, as a hired man working on the dairy farm of, and boarding with, Patrick Doyle and family. He was thirty-one and single. That matches our Benjamin who would become thirty-two in August later that year. Also matching are recorded birthplaces: his being California and his parents having both been born in "Can[ada] English." He was thought to be "W[hite]." [52]

On 12 Sep 1918, Benjamin registered for the WWI draft. He was recorded as a native born Negro, age forty, employed as a "Sailor" by the "Farmers Transportation Co." of Sacramento. He was further described as being tall with medium build, having brown eyes and black hair. He said his permanent address was "317 N St., Sacramento." Being single, he gave his next-of-kin as "Mrs. L. B. Harrison" of "3748 2nd Ave., Sacramento." This was his sister, Mabel Sophia (**TALBOT**) who had married Louis B. Harrison on 19 April 1903.[53]

The 1919 Sacramento City Directory listed Benjamin at his 317 N Street address, but gave his occupation as "engineer." They got him confused with a second Benjamin Franklin Talbot, also of Sacramento, but of French descent. This other B. F. Franklin appeared with his wife and family consistently at another address.[54]

I found no record of Benjamin in the 1920 U.S. Census. In the 1924 Sacramento City Directory, there was a B. F. Talbot living at 1522 11th Street. No occupation was listed.[55] In the 1925 Directory "Talbot Benj F tmstr" was residing in the rear of 1712 S Street.[56] There was a Benjamin F. Talbot, "Laborer" in the 1926 Voters List, living at 2600 Sloat Way, but I

---

[50] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1908,* Op. cit.

[51] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California,1910-1912*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_1-1164b/59640183?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/702109104135/edit/record, (accessed 16 Feb 2019).

[52] *1910 United States Federal Census, Grafton, Yolo, California*; Roll: T624_110; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0180; FHL microfilm: *1374123,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327313-00834/1902094?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/-1661766858/facts/citation/24182693011/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[53] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento*, Op. cit.

[54] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1919***,** Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3662577/266227025?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/162767502184/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[55] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1924*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3666057/266518433?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/702109033643/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[56] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1925*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3691837/267715699?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/700180101612/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

am not sure that this is our Ben, yet I am suspicious.[57] In 1941, his niece, Adelaide (**TALBOT**) Knatt Henderson would be living at that same address. Coincidence?[58]

Benjamin Franklin Talbot died on 11 Oct 1926, unmarried, leaving no known descendants. He was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, CA, Plot: Sec. I, Tier 6, Grave 17.[59] Three years later his brother, Alfred Dunbar Talbot, was buried two graves over, in Grave 15.[60] I wonder who's in Grave 16.

(viii) George John Talbot (1885 - 1937):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

George was born 12 Dec 1885; at that time the family was living near Ione City, Amador County. It was in the 1900 U.S. Census that his parents reported his birth date as "Dec 1885." [61] When he would register for the WWI draft in 1917, he would give the year as 1886.[62] By the time George was old enough for public schooling, they had moved to Sloughhouse in Sacramento County. The young George was a good student, excelling in the Language Arts: Reading and Spelling. He, Benjamin, and Mabel, were listed in the November and December 1891 editions of the Sacramento Daily Union, when he was six.

---

[57] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_6-0558a/1357481?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302329/facts/citation/702114062688/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

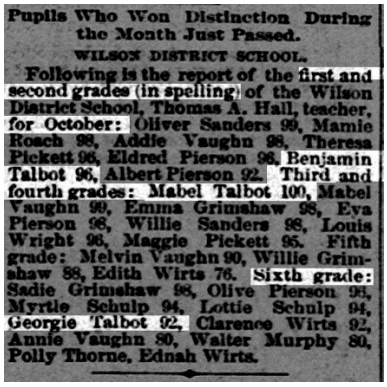
[58] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory1941,* Page 291, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3230173/214677800?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643577004/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[59] *California, Find A Grave Index, 1775-2012,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012. http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=talbot&GSiman=1&GScid=2227983&GRid=60837211&, (accessed 16 Apr 2015)

[60] Ibid., http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=talbot&GSiman=1&GScid=2227983&GRid=60837209&, (accessed 16 Apr 2015)

[61] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*, Roll: T623_98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 72, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118440_00101/15036611?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/161852685521/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[62] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005240969_04933/29081508?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/161852685522/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

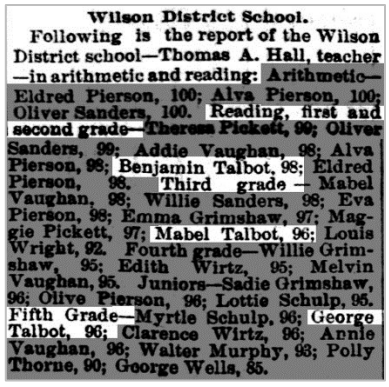


Pupils Who Won Distinction During the Month Just Passed.

WILSON DISTRICT SCHOOL.

Following is the report of the first and second grades (in spelling) of the Wilson District School, Thomas A. Hall, teacher, for October: Oliver Sanders 99, Mamie Rosch 98, Addie Vaughn 98, Theresa Pickett 98, Eldred Pierson 98, Benjamin Talbot 98, Albert Pierson 92. Third and fourth grades: Mabel Talbot 100, Mabel Vaughn 99, Emma Grimshaw 98, Eva Pierson 98, Willie Sanders 98, Louis Wright 96, Maggie Pickett 95. Fifth grade: Melvin Vaughn 90, Willie Grimshaw 88, Edith Wirts 76. Sixth grade: Sadie Grimshaw 98, Olive Pierson 98, Myrtle Schulp 94, Lottie Schulp 94, Georgie Talbot 92, Clarence Wirts 92, Annie Vaughn 80, Walter Murphy 80, Polly Thorne, Ednah Wirts.

63

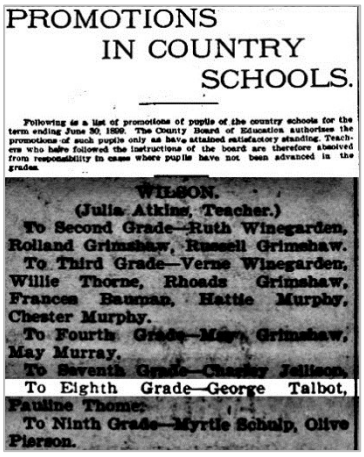


Wilson District School.

Following is the report of the Wilson District school—Thomas A. Hall, teacher—in arithmetic and reading: Arithmetic—Eldred Pierson, 100; Alva Pierson, 100; Oliver Sanders, 100. Reading, first and second grade—Theresa Pickett, 99; Oliver Sanders, 99; Addie Vaughan, 98; Alva Pierson, 98; Benjamin Talbot, 98; Eldred Pierson, 98. Third grade — Mabel Vaughan, 98; Willie Sanders, 98; Eva Pierson, 98; Emma Grimshaw, 97; Maggie Pickett, 97; Mabel Talbot, 96; Louis Wright, 92. Fourth grade—Willie Grimshaw, 95; Edith Wirtz, 95; Melvin Vaughan, 95. Juniors—Sadie Grimshaw, 96; Olive Pierson, 96; Lottie Schulp, 95. Fifth Grade—Myrtle Schulp, 96; George Talbot, 96; Clarence Wirtz, 96; Annie Vaughan, 96; Walter Murphy, 93; Polly Thorne, 90; George Wells, 85.

64

The 1899 June 26th edition of the Sacramento Daily Union printed George's promotion to the eighth grade; he would have been thirteen at the time.



PROMOTIONS IN COUNTRY SCHOOLS.

Following is a list of promotions of pupils of the country schools for the term ending June 30, 1899. The County Board of Education authorizes the promotions of such pupils only as have attained satisfactory standing. Teachers who have followed the instructions of the board are therefore absolved from responsibility in cases where pupils have not been advanced in the grades.

WILSON.
(Julia Atkins, Teacher.)

To Second Grade—Ruth Winegarden, Rolland Grimshaw, Russell Grimshaw.

To Third Grade—Verne Winegarden, Willie Thorne, Rhoads Grimshaw, Frances Bauman, Hattie Murphy, Chester Murphy.

To Fourth Grade—Mary Grimshaw, May Murray.

To Seventh Grade—Chesley Jellison.

To Eighth Grade—George Talbot, Pauline Thorne.

To Ninth Grade—Myrtle Schulp, Olive Pierson.

65

The 1900 U.S. Census listed George (14) as living with his family as a "Farm Laborer," like his oldest brother Alfred (34).[66]

---

[63] "Pupils Who Won Distinction During the Month Just Passed,: Wilson District School," *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 82, Number 63, 3 November 1891, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18911103.2.67&srpos=479&e=------189-en--20-SDU-461--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 20 Apr 2015)

[64] "Wilson District School," *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 82, Number 104, 21 December 1891 http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18911221.2.20&srpos=291&e=-------en--20--281--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 19 Mar 2015)

[65] "Promotions in Country Schools," *Sacramento Daily Union*, Volume 97, Number 125, 26 June 1899, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18990626.2.26&srpos=1021&e=------189-en--20-SDU-1021--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (Accessed 5 May 2015).

[66] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm: 1240098, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118440_00101/15036611?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/161852685521/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

Photo courtesy of
Dr. George Price
University of Montana

The 1905 Sacramento City Directory listed George as a bookkeeper for "J Breuner Co[mpany]," residing at 411 M Street. The only other family member also listed in Sacramento was his brother Oliver, a "stage (coach) driver," who was at 1211 9th Street.[67] When the 1906 directory came out, George was an "asst bkkpr" for "Consumers' Mut[ual?] Supply Co" and was now residing at 410 8th Street.[68] By 1909, George (24) "bkkpr" had moved in with his brother Oliver (38) "stage driver," and Oliver's family at 2921 Q Street.[69]

By 1911, George (24) had taken the job of bookkeeper for S. B. Pankost. Samuel B. Pankost ran two businesses in Sacramento: 1. Pankost Boat Supply Company, "Towing and Transportation Boat Builders and Supplies, 206 Levee Broadk [*sic*]," and 2. Pankost Fishery, "Wholesale Fish Dealers, 202 Levee Broadk." George, still living with Oliver, now had two brothers in Sacramento; Levi C(alvin) was listed as a "horseshoer" for F. A. McClain and residing at 2914½ M Street.[70]

In 1911, George married Athenaise Marie Easton in Sacramento.[71]

---

[67] *1905 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com. Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3688221/1164175848?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/ 162798026283/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[68] *1906 Sacramento City Directory, U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3623559/262460552?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162798023585/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[69] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1910*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sacramentocounty_1-1114/2830607671?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/ 162686861600/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[70] *1911 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3647613/264809666?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/ 702109317897/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[71] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Sacramento, California,* Book 37, Page 209, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_ B354091-01718/1160448?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/ 71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/702109310721/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

Athenaise Marie Easton
Photo courtesy of
Dr. George Price
University of Montana
George is an Easton descendant.

According to the 1912 Sacramento County Voters List, George had moved out of his brother's house and was living at 1217 W Street. His wife didn't seem to be with him; the list showed other men's wives and independent women, even though women didn't get the right to vote until 26 Aug 1920.[72]

By 1916, George was bookkeeper for the "Am[erican] Fish Company." The directory showed this was a business owned by G. W. Hastings, operating out of 714 J Street.[73]

When George registered for the WWI draft on 31 May 1917, his birthdate was recorded as 12 Dec 1886, not 1885, born at "Carbondale Calif." He said that he was employed as a "Clerk" for the "Post Office" in Sacramento. He claimed exemption based on his government employment and marital status. He may have been lying about his employment; there is no supporting evidence that he was ever a U.S. Government employee.[74]

1917
signature,
on WWI draft registration card

By 1918, George had moved to San Francisco. He appeared in the 1918 directory for that city as a clerk working for "SP Co[mpany]" and living at 221 6th Avenue.[75] It seems that

---

[72] *History: The Right to Vote*, http://www.scholastic.com/teachers/article/history-right-vote, (accessed 5 May 2015).

[73] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, 1916*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3679514/1170810027?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/ 162798033525/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, 1916, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, ,https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3679514/1170810027?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/ 162798033525/edit/record#?imageId=3679337, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[74] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento*; Roll: *1531279*; Draft Board: *2,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005240969_04933/ 29081508?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 30234302333/facts/citation/161852685522/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

Carbondale was about 6 miles, (10 km) northwest of Ione City, Amador County. Today it is a ghost town, current population 2; all that exists is one house and the remains of a schoolhouse. *Carbondale*, http://www.ghosttowns.com/states/ca/carbondale.html, (accessed 6 May 2015).

[75] *1918 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3287348/220336929?backurl=

Athenaise was not with him; other entries on that page listed the wives with their husbands. Had Athenaise gone to be with her parents? In the 1920 U.S. Census, Athenaise (30) was recorded as living with William (58) and Mary (49) Easton in their home at 3763 South Howard Blvd. She was listed as married. Her sister, Bernice Summers (27) also married, and sister, Dorothy (21), single, were there too. Their husbands were not.[76] There was no record for George John Talbot in the 1920 census, but he appeared in the San Francisco City Directory of that year, with the same listing as in 1918.[77]

In the 1923 directory, George had the same employer but had moved to 1815 Powell.[78] In the 1924 directory, he had moved to 927 Pacific.[79] In the 1925 San Francisco Directory, Athenaise was listed with him at the same Pacific Avenue address.[80]

George and Athenaise
Photo courtesy of
Dr. George Price
University of Montana

In the 1926 directory, living at the same address with Athenaise, George had become a clerk for "Williams S. S. Co[mpany]." [81] In the 1927 directory, George was listed as a

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162781515513/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[76] *1920 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 72, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T625_112; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 341; Image: 790, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/429371200790/94979862?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302350/facts/citation/162369860123/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[77] *1920 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3295992/221833856?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162797990707/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[78] *1923 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3349291/229630437?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162797991966/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[79] *1924 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3286178/220093981?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162797990936/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[80] *1925 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3289715/220688239?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162781506640/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[81] *1926 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3281387/219476666?backurl=

"tailor." [82] In the 1928 directory, his tailoring work address was given: 190 Turk, and home address as 927 Pacific.[83] By the time of the 1929 San Francisco Directory, George had teamed up with Joseph F. Blazek to form "Talbot & Blazek" at the same 190 Turk address.[84] By 1930, they added "clothes cleaning" to their business.[85] According to the 1931 directory, the Talbots had left San Francisco; Joseph Blazek continued to operate the clothes cleaning business at 190 Turk on his own.[86]

By the time that the 1930 U.S. Census for Los Angeles was taken on 3 Apr 1930, the Talbots had moved in with Athenaise's parents at 1408 W. 35th Street. George was then employed as a clerk for an "Elect[ric] Railway Co[mpany].[87] This is the last record I found for George John Talbot, except for his burial.

There is a Find-A-Grave record for George J. Talbot that indicates he died in 1937 and was buried in Angelus Rosedale Cemetery, Los Angeles, in Section C. Although there was more than one George Talbot in the region, I am certain that this is the right one because his wife, Athenaise, was buried in 1952 in the same section of that cemetery.[88]

After George's death, Athenaise (50) and her widowed mother (69), her brother, William (46), and a boarder, rented a house at 2232 W 29th Street. The 1940 census gave her highest education achievement as the eighth grade. She supported herself and mother by working as a "Maid" in a "Theatre." Her brother was the "Manager" of an "Auto Body

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162781507147/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[82] *1927 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3293908/221513828?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162781507476/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[83] *1928 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3300216/222855045?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162797957615/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[84] *1929 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3298607/222426810?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162369859706/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[85] *1930 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3457367/243982402?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162369859154/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[86] *1931 San Francisco City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3464148/245867318?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/702109350148/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[87] *1930 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: 143; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 0263; Image: 61.0; FHL microfilm: *2339878,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532474_00065/90027918?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302333/facts/citation/162369858784/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[88] *Find-A- Grave*, George J Talbot, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=38337361&ref=acom, (accessed 22 Apr 2015).

Find-A- Grave, Athenais [*sic*] E. M. Talbot, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=38337331&ref=acom, (accessed 22 Apr 2015).

Repair" shop. Her neighbours were either Black or Asian.[89] Athenaise died childless on 6 Dec 1952 and was buried in Angelus Rosedale Cemetery, Los Angeles, in Section C, as was her husband.[90]

(ix) Julia Susannah Talbot (1889 - ?):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Julia was born in Aug 1889.[91] The only document I found of her existence was the 1900 U.S. Census for Lee Township, Sacramento County. In it she was the youngest child of Arthur and Sarah Talbot, and at age ten was a full twenty-four years younger than her oldest sibling, Alfred Dunbar Talbot, and nine years younger than her only sister, Mabel.

On 30 Sep 1908. in Multnomah, Oregon, Julia S. Talbot [*sic*] (19), housekeeper, married Henry W. Jones (27), a businessman. It was a first marriage for both. Julia reported that she was born in Sacramento, CA, and that both of her parents were born in "Toronto, B.C." Henry said that he was born in Albuquerque, NM, and that his father was born in Mexico City, and his mother in New Orleans, LA.[92]

Julia was twenty-six when her father drew up his will in 1915, naming her as "Julia Jones." On 5 Jun 1916, Julia died at French Camp, California. She was buried in Sec. F, Tier 4, Gr 91, of the the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California.[93]

I found no record that indicated that Julia had any children.

---

[89] *1940 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T627_416; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 60-360, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00416-00607/74146542?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302350/facts/citation/162369860410/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[90] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7220585&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302350&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

Find-A- Grave, Athenais [*sic*] E. M. Talbot, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=38337331&ref=acom, (accessed 22 Apr 2015).

[91] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm: 1240098, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118440_00101/15036613?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302332/facts/citation/161852685499/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[92] *Oregon, State Marriages, 1906-1966*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2018, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61677/48910_302022005598_0045-02541/8382?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202191230213/facts/citation/702266681349/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2020).

[93] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302332/facts, and https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/54919924, (accessed 17 May 2020).

2. (iii) Eli Joseph Talbot (1870 - 1934):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Eli was born in May 1870 in Usborne Township, Huron County, Ontario. While I found no birth registration, the above birthdate was reported in the 1900 U.S. Census.[94] When he was one and his brother Alfred was six, his family took a long train trip across the continent to from Ontario, via Chicago to Sacramento, California, then south to Stockton in the next county, San Joaquin. The next year his brother Oliver was born there.[95] Being only a year apart, with Alfred only five years older, Eli didn't lack for playmates.

When Eli was almost ten, after the addition of two younger brothers, the family of seven packed up again and moved to Marin County on the Pacific coast, where his father found work as a farm hand.[96] A year later, Eli's family moved to Ione city in Amador County. New schools meant new friends.

In 1881, Arthur was recorded in the Great Register for Amador County, as residing in Ione City. Ione is about eleven miles from Sutter Creek, where gold was discovered in 1848.

---

[94] *1900 United States Federal Census, Natomas, Sacramento, California;* Page: 6; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm: 1240098, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118440_00105/15036788?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 30234302326/facts/citation/161852685312/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

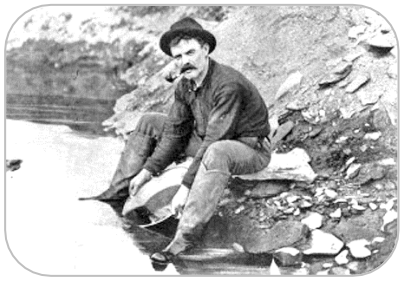
[95] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7221093&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302330&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[96] *1879 California Voter Register,* Great *Registers, 1866-1898*; California State Library, California History Section; Collection Number: *4 - 2A*; CSL Roll Number: *23*; FHL Roll Number: *976933*
California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_227323-00099/4554029?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/ 161852685252/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

1880 United States Federal Census, *Ross Landing, Marin, California*; Roll: 68; Family History Film: 1254068; Page: 81B; Enumeration District: 234; Image: 0166, Ancestry.com Operations Inc, 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6742/4239980-00168/43523637?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302324/facts/citation/ 161852685231/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

California Gold

Even with the crudest of mining tools, the earliest gold-seekers did well. All one had to do was to dig down into a placer, (spot where flakes of gold are visible on the surface), and wash the pay dirt.



97

The entire gold country was open to all. No taxes were levied on what the miners found. No towns or roads existed in the gold country. Every miner was on his own, and nobody had to work for wages unless he wanted to.

News of gold, free for the taking, continued to spread. By the end of summer, the first gold seekers were arriving from outside California. The first immigrants were probably from Oregon, where American farmers had been settling since the early 1840s. Next came men from the Sandwich Islands (now Hawaii). In the autumn new arrivals were coming from northern Mexico, and during the winter large numbers came from Peru and Chile in South America. Still, there was plenty of gold for all, and fresh discoveries were made daily. The immense extent of the gold deposits was becoming clear.

Some 80,000 immigrants poured into California during 1849. They came overland on the California Trail and by ship around Cape Horn or through the Panama shortcut. The majority of them came in one immense wave during mid-summer, as covered wagons reached the end of the California trail. At the same time, sailing ships were docking in San Francisco, only to be deserted by sailors as well as passengers. Competition for the gold grew fierce. New methods were invented to wash more pay dirt in less time. At the same time, merchants raised the prices of mining tools, clothing, and food to astronomical levels. A miner had to find an ounce of gold a day just to break even.

Digging for gold from early dawn until dusk was backbreaking work. The hope of "striking it rich" became an obsession with many of the Forty-Niners. Stories of others who had found their fortune in gold kept driving them on. A streak of bad luck could always be followed by a rich strike.

[97] Gold Processing Equipment, https://www.gold-prospecting-equipment.net/gold-panning-equipment/, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

By the 1850s, miners were coming from places all over the world—Britain, Europe, China, Australia, North and South America. But gold was getting harder to find. The peak production of placer gold occurred in 1853. Every year after that, less gold was found, but more and more men were in California to share in the dwindling supply. Thousands of disillusioned gold seekers returned home with little to show for their time. They were glad to escape with their health.[98]

By 1850, most of the easily accessible gold had been collected, and attention turned to extracting gold from more difficult locations. There was still gold in the riverbeds, but it was getting harder and harder to find. A typical miner spent ten hours a day knee-deep in ice cold water, digging, sifting, and washing. It was backbreaking labor that yielded less and less. Faced with gold increasingly difficult to retrieve, Americans began to drive out foreigners to get at the most accessible gold that remained. The new California State Legislature passed a foreign miners tax of twenty dollars per month, and American prospectors began organized attacks on foreign miners, particularly Latin Americans and Chinese.

As the gold became more difficult to extract, profound changes in California took root. By the early 1850s, a single miner could no longer work his claim alone. He needed help and he needed technology. At first, miners banded together in informal companies to dam the rivers, reroute the water, and expose the gold underneath. But soon even more capital-intensive measures were needed to extract the gold and the loose knit groups of miners were replaced by corporations. By the mid-1850s, most of the miners who remained were employees, a way of life they found distasteful but necessary.

The new mining corporations developed extraction techniques that were frighteningly efficient, techniques that destroyed the rivers and caused California's first environmental disasters. Massive derricks lifted rock and sand--obliterating the formerly pristine rivers. The worst of the large-scale mining techniques came in 1853 - hydraulic mining.

[98] *Coloma, California: The California Gold Rush of 1849*, http://www.coloma.com/california-gold-discovery/history/california-gold-rush/, (accessed 15 March 2014).

99

> Huge jets of water tore apart the walls of the riverbeds. By the 1860s it was clear that hydraulic mining was destroying the landscape, but little was done to stop it. Californians still had an attitude of exploitation, an attitude the miners had from the beginning. It took over thirty years to ban hydraulic mining--thirty years to change California's attitude of exploitation. The rivers of northern California would never return to their pristine state.[100]

Gold mining in California continues to this day! So the mining of gold was going on when the Talbots were in that vicinity. Eli would later earn his living in the gold fields near Sutter Creek, but not as a miner.

By 1890, when Eli became twenty, the family left Amador, but not before Eli had met his future wife. The move was to the next county to the west, Sacramento. On 3 May 1893, Eli (23) married Mary E. Booker (24) in Amador County, CA.[101] Their first child, Ethel Mae was born in December of 1894.[102]

Eli was described in the 1898 Voters List as being 5 feet 10½ inches tall, "dark" of complexion, with brown eyes and black hair.[103]

By 1900, Eli (30) was no longer in his father's household, but he was within a short travelling distance. He appeared as a Teamster, in the 1900 census for Sutter Creek Village, Amador County, twenty-five miles east-southeast of his father's home. Eli was recorded

---

[99] *California Mines*, http://www.miningartifacts.org/California-Mines.html, (accessed 9 Mar 2015).

[100] Ibid.

[101] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Sutter Creek, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B353898-00163/714169?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/702109381381/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[102] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014,* Number: *554-20-1669*; Issue State: *California*; Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=60523218&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302339&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[103] *Great Register of Amador County for 1898 (Voters)*, Township #4, West Sutter Creek Precinct, 37, California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Amador, California, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_2272990050 8/6430890?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685318/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

Eli first registered in Sutter Creek on 25 Mar 1896. He was judged able to read the constitution, write his name, and mark his own ballot.

twice that year: once, in Sutter Creek where he worked, and the second, in Natomas Township, Sacramento County, where his wife, Mary (**BOOKER**) Talbot (31), and daughter, Ethel (5) lived. The four-page Natomas census showed that they were the only Black residents. Six Chinese laborers were the only other people of color listed.[104]

Eli earned his living hauling water into the gold fields near Sutter Creek to sell to mine workers. This photograph, labelled Eli Talbot, was kept by his Silva descendants in Sacramento. It shows Eli in his water-hauling, covered wagon, pulled by an eight-horse team. His great-great-grandson, Norman Manuel Silva III, believes that it was taken at Sloughhouse, about twenty-one miles east of Sacramento.

Eli's water wagon - photo courtesy of Norman Manuel Silva III

Robert Lester Statum II recalled family lore about Eli's water wagon: "He used to [work] up in the foothills, in the gold country; he drove a water wagon . . . Gram used to tell us [that] he drove a water wagon up there, but he was from Stockton and he would go home on the weekends back to Stockton. He lived in Stockton at that time." [105] Eli and Mary supplemented their income by renting out rooms. In 1900, Patrick Dimond [*sic*], a sixty-seven-year-old, Irish immigrant, day labourer was boarding with them. This seemed to be common practice. Many of their neighbours had boarders, also day labourers.

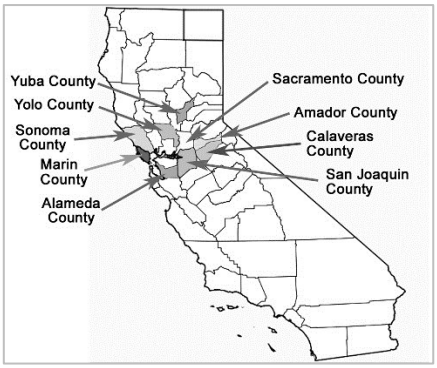
> "And that's what I understand about those times . . . If you had a big house, you rented your extra rooms out to fellas . . . That's what Gram Talbot [great-grandmother

[104] *1900 United States Federal Census*, *Natomas, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 98; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm: 1240098, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118440_00105/15036788?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685312/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

1900 United States Federal Census, *Township 4, Amador, California*; Roll: 84; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 0007; FHL microfilm: 1240084, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118418_00064/20730857?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685322/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[105] *Telephone interview with Robert Lester Statum II*, 20 Dec 2007.

of Robert Lester Statum II, Eli's wife] did in Stockton. I know that she rented out a couple of rooms in her house, even though Eli would go back to the gold country on the weekdays to work." [106]



By 1910, the family had moved to Murphy Township, in Calaveras, the county just south of Amador. By that time all four of their children had been born, all daughters: Ethel Mae (15), Clarice V. (10), Hazel C. (7), and Adelaide F. (2). They now had a Black boarder, Joseph Bruno (29). Eli (39) was listed as a "Lumber Teamster," his wife, Mary (40), as a "Laundress" working out of the home, but unemployed for the last twenty weeks, and Ethel as a "Servant" for a "private family.[107]

By 1920, Eli had moved again, this time to Washington Township, Yolo County. In the census of that year, collected on 5 Jan, he was listed as a "Teamster," working for a "Rice Mill." Adelaide, the youngest (12), was still in school. Hazel (17) had married Manuel Silva; she was listed as Hazel Silva, "Washerwoman" for a "Private Family." Also listed was her nine-month-old son, Norman Manuel Silva. According to this 1920 census, Clarice (19), was currently unemployed, and had attended school during the fall of 1919, as had Hazel.[108] Ethel (24) was not in the household; in 1911 she had married Benjamin Franklin Statum, and by the time of the 1920 census she was living in Ward 6 of Stockton, San Joaquin County with Benjamin (25), and their four children: Claude M. (7), Russell (5), Marie (almost 4), and Robert (almost 2).[109]

---

[106] Ibid.

[107] *1910 United States Federal Census, Murphy, Calaveras, California*; Roll: T624_73; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0012; FHL microfilm: 1374086, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31973_4327263-00402/962306?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685313/edit/record, (accessed 17 Feb 2019).

[108] *1920 United States Federal Census, Washington, Yolo, California;* Roll: T625_128; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 229; Image: 372, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293834-00372/81921106?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685314/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[109] *1920 United States Federal Census*, *Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851263?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/162479809949/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

The 1930 U.S. Census taken on 11 Apr 1930 found Eli's family in the city of Sacramento, CA, in a rented home on S Street. The family was originally recorded as "W[hite]" but corrected to "Neg[ro]" by overwriting the "W." Eli (59) was listed as a "Garbage Collector," Canadian born, a naturalized citizen as of 1900. His parents' birthplace was recorded as "England," falsely. The enumerator may have been confused because his wife, Mary (60), gave her birthplace as Wisconsin, with her father born in Wisconsin and her mother born in England.

Two of Eli's daughters and their husbands were in the household: daughters, Adelaide (22) and Clarice (29), and sons-in-law, Howard Robert Knatt (38) and Leonard Knatt (30). Yes, the sisters had married brothers, but it is not clear from the record how they were paired up. In fact, the census-taker had listed them in a way that was misleading. Fortunately, I found a record for a marriage in 1925 between "L. Knatt" and "A. F. Talbot." [110] The husbands' occupations were listed as "None." They did not give the same information about birthplaces. Howard's data said he was born in Indiana, as were both his parents. The younger Leonard was recorded as having been born in California, with father's birthplace "Unknown" but in the U.S., and mother born in Texas.[111] However, on 31 Dec 1940, when Leonard registered for the WWII draft, he said he was thirty-four, having been born in Louisiana on 10 April 1906. In the 1930 U.S. Census, he had been listed as being thirty; had he been only twenty-four or was he lying to the draft board now? On his registration card, he was described as negro, 5' 11", 172 lb., brown eyes, black hair, "dark" complexion (not dark brown or black, some other choices), with a tattoo on his right arm.[112]

The 1931 Sacramento City Directory had Eli and Mary living at 414 S Street, he a laborer in the Garbage Department.[113] Leonard, also a garbage man, and Adelaide were also at that address. Clarice and Howard were not in the Directory.[114] I found no records for Howard after 1930.

---

[110] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980*, Book 67, Page 449, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-00946/901135154?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/702113809533/edit/record, (accessed 23 Mar 2020).

[111] *1930 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 186; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0083; Image: 977.0; FHL microfilm: *2339921,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531842_00983/91750806?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685315/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[112] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2238/43995_04_00142-01846/17957426?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/702113811636/edit/record, (accessed 23 Mar 2020).

[113] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1931 Sacramento City Directory,* Page 543*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3632443/263353396?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/702109384910/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[114] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1931 Sacramento City Directory,* Page 326*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3632443/263353396?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/702109384910/edit/record#?imageId=3632336, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

On 8 Nov 1934, Eli died and was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, in Sacramento, Plot: Sec. I, Tier 6, Grave 101.[115]

Eli Joseph Talbot and Mary E. Booker had the following children:

5. (i) Ethel Mae (1894),
   (ii) Clarice V. (1901),
6. (iii) Hazel C. (1903),
7. (iv) Adelaide Frances (1907).

(ii) Clarice V. Talbot (1901 - ?):

(Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

In the 1921 Sacramento City Directory, Clarice was listed as a seamstress, living with her father Eli at 615 3rd Street, "Brodk" (Is this Broderick Post Office?) In 1921, there was no Knatt listed in Sacramento City Directory.[116]

According to the 1930 U.S. Census for Sacramento District 83, Clarice (23) had married one of the Knatt brothers, Howard or Leonard, in 1924. I found no marriage record in Sacramento County for Clarice, but did find one for her sister Adelaide's marriage to Leonard. So it must've been Clarice and Howard. Howard was born in Indiana about 1892. In 1930, he was living in the household of his father-in-law, Eli Joseph Talbot, at 414 S Street. Howard was listed as a veteran of WWI, having no occupation.[117]

In the 1927 Sacramento City Directory, there is a listing for a "Harold H Knott (Clarice) driver Firestone Tire & Rubber Co," with wife Clarice, living at 1609 - 49th Street.[118] A misspelling or coincidence?

3. (iv) Oliver Wallace Talbot (1872 - 1944):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Oliver was born on 17 Jul 1872 at Stockton, San Joaquin County, California, the third surviving child of Arthur and Sarah Susannah (**OBANYOUN**) Talbot, and the first to be born in the USA.[119] He had two brothers: Eli, two years older, and Alfred, seven years older,

---

[115] *Find-A-Grave*, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=60837212&ref=acom, (accessed 16 Mar 2015)

[116] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1921*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3638882/264004474?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302338/facts/citation/ 162646000588/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[117] *1930 U.S. Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California,* Roll: 186; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0083; Image: 977.0; FHL microfilm: 2339921, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531842_00983/91750793?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302353/facts/citation/162643505112/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[118] *U.S. City Directories (Beta), Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1927*, Ancestry.com, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3689228/267610451?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/10876273/person/24438597911/facts, (accessed 23 Mar 2020).

[119] *California Death Index, 1940-1997*, Sacramento, CA, State of California Department of Health Services, Center for Health Statistics, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-

both born in Canada. If he was allowed to start school at age five, his first formal education would have been in Stockton. However, before he was seven, his family moved to Ross Landing, Marin County, just north of San Francisco, so his schooling continued there, but only for two years. By 1881, when he was nine, his family moved to Ione City, in Amador County, and remained there for most of Oliver's teen years.[120] (1884 (age 12) -1888 (age 16)). By 1892, when he was twenty, the family had relocated to Sacramento County. But did Oliver Wallace Talbot go to Mendocino County? There is a Wallace Talbot in the 1894 Great Register (Voters) there. He is described as a farmer, 21, 5' 10½", medium complexion, blue eyes, dark hair, born in California about 1873, living in Point Arena, registered 13 Sep 1894.[121] In the 1896 and 1898 Registers he is a farmer living in Manchester. It is amusing that his listing in 1896 was the same as in 1894, except that his height was only 4' 10½". By 1896 he had recovered the lost twelve inches. He remained at age twenty-one in all three listings spanning four years.[122]

At the time of the 1900 U.S. Census, Oliver (27) was still with the family in Lee Township, Sacramento County. In the household were his parents, and siblings Alfred (34), Mabel Sophia (19), George (14), and Julia (10).[123]

On 11 Jun 1902, Oliver (30) married Hattie Flenner (19). They were both living in Petaluma, California, at the time, but the wedding took place in Washoe County, Nevada![124]

---

bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7221093&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302330&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Nov 20106).

[120] *Great Registers, 1866-1898*; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 7; FHL Roll Number: 976453, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2221/32421_230588-00302/3074247?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/161852685438/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

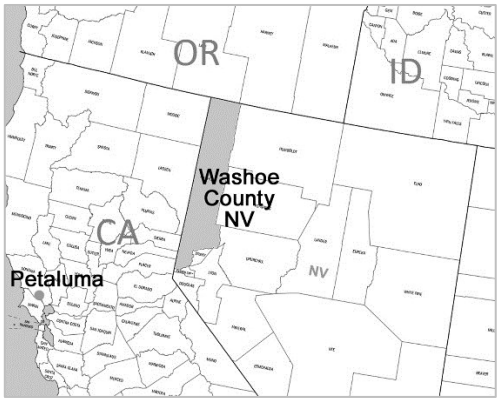
[121] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Great Register, Mendocino County, 1894*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_227326-00269/5284640?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702109723763/edit/record#?imageId=32421_227326-00187, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[122] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Great Register, Mendocino County, 1896*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_227326-00269/5284640?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702109723763/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Great Register, Mendocino County, 1898, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_227326-00269/5284640?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702109723763/edit/record#?imageId=32421_227326-00368, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[123] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T623_98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 72, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118440_00101/15036610?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/161852685434/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[124] *Western States Marriage Index, 1809-2011,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011. http://abish.byui.edu/specialCollections/westernStates/westernStatesRecordDetail.cfm?recordID=266771, (accessed 17 Mar 2015)



Hattie was of Irish and German stock. Both her parents had been born in California, but her paternal grandparents were born in Germany and Ireland, and her maternal grandparents in Ireland.[125] Oliver's African racial identity was on record in California, beginning with the 1880 U.S. Census. Because Hattie was white, their marriage would be considered miscegenation. California had a law on the books since 1850 banning interracial marriage. California Civil Code stated: " . . . [N]o license may be issued authorizing the marriage of a white person with a Negro, mulatto, Mongolian, or member of the Malay race." The same existed in Nevada since 1864. Did the young couple travel to Nevada where there would be no record of Oliver Wallace Talbot, and he could pass for white and be "legally" married?[126]

By 1904, Oliver had formed a company in partnership with William Butler, to run the Plymouth, Sutter, and Sacramento stage line.[127] They operated out of 1217 - Sixth Avenue, Sacramento.[128]

Running a stage coach line was not without its dangers. About 7:00 AM on 24 April 1907, as the coach was approaching Plymouth, it was stopped and robbed by a masked, armed bandit. Fortunately for Oliver, he was not driving that day; his partner, Butler, was at the reins. The robber, ignorant of the $60 hidden under the driver's seat, made off with only the $14 in change that Butler had on his person. Butler informed the sheriff and the tracking of footprints across a newly plowed field led to the capture of the highwayman. The suspect

---

[125] *1900 United States Federal Census, Township 4, Amador, California*; Roll: 84; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 0008; FHL microfilm: 1240084, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118418_00106/20732883?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302343/facts/citation/161852685768/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

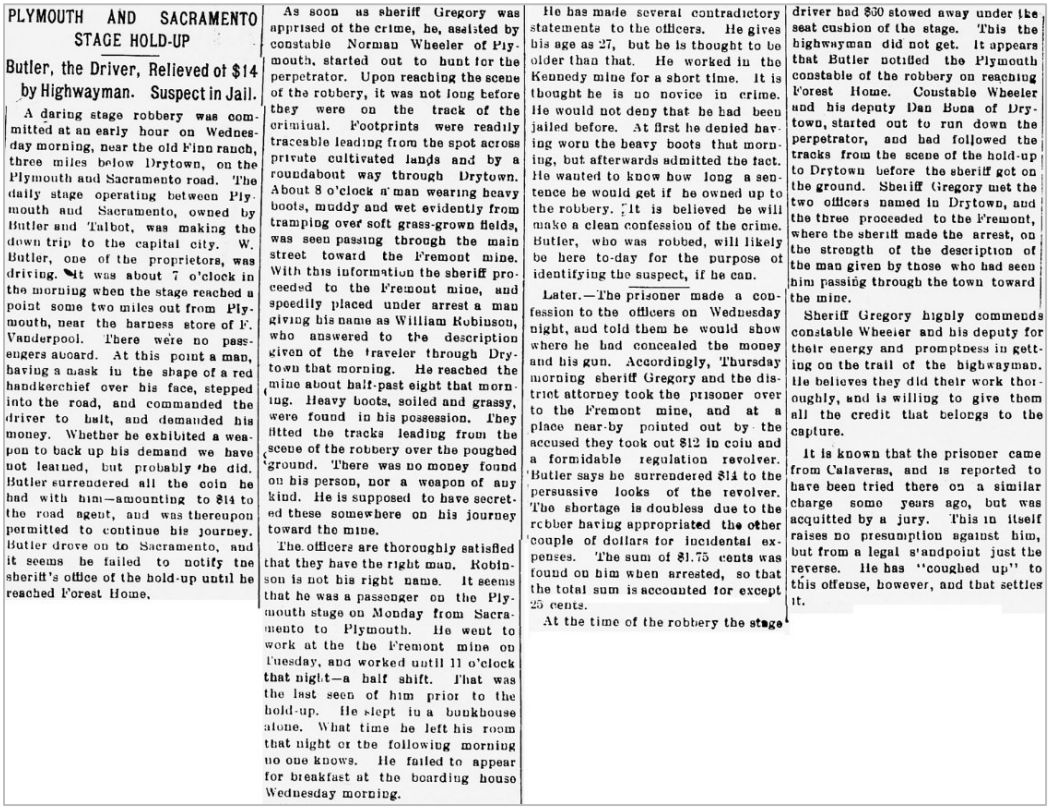
[126] "Anti-miscegenation laws enacted in the Thirteen Colonies and the United States," *Omics International,* http://research.omicsgroup.org/index.php/Anti-miscegenation_laws_in_the_United_States, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

The California law was declared unconstitutional in 1948, the Nevada law, in 1959.

[127] "Butler-Dugan Nuptials," *The Amador Ledger*, 5 Aug 1904, California Digital Newspaper Collection, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=AL19040805.2.27&srpos=18&e=-------en--20--1--txt-txIN-plymouth+stage+line------#, (accessed 19 Mar 2015).

[128] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1910 Sacramento City Directory,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3647343/264787400?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/162798027944/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

confessed, and took the sheriff to his cache of money and a gun. All but $0.25 was recovered.[129]



PLYMOUTH AND SACRAMENTO STAGE HOLD-UP

Butler, the Driver, Relieved of $14 by Highwayman. Suspect in Jail.

A daring stage robbery was committed at an early hour on Wednesday morning, near the old Finn ranch, three miles below Drytown, on the Plymouth and Sacramento road. The daily stage operating between Plymouth and Sacramento, owned by Butler and Talbot, was making the down trip to the capital city. W. Butler, one of the proprietors, was driving. It was about 7 o'clock in the morning when the stage reached a point some two miles out from Plymouth, near the harness store of F. Vanderpool. There were no passengers aboard. At this point a man, having a mask in the shape of a red handkerchief over his face, stepped into the road, and commanded the driver to halt, and demanded his money. Whether he exhibited a weapon to back up his demand we have not learned, but probably he did. Butler surrendered all the coin he had with him—amounting to $14 to the road agent, and was thereupon permitted to continue his journey. Butler drove on to Sacramento, and it seems he failed to notify the sheriff's office of the hold-up until he reached Forest Home.

As soon as sheriff Gregory was apprised of the crime, he, assisted by constable Norman Wheeler of Plymouth, started out to hunt for the perpetrator. Upon reaching the scene of the robbery, it was not long before they were on the track of the criminal. Footprints were readily traceable leading from the spot across private cultivated lands and by a roundabout way through Drytown. About 8 o'clock a man wearing heavy boots, muddy and wet evidently from tramping over soft grass-grown fields, was seen passing through the main street toward the Fremont mine. With this information the sheriff proceeded to the Fremont mine, and speedily placed under arrest a man giving his name as William Robinson, who answered to the description given of the traveler through Drytown that morning. He reached the mine about half-past eight that morning. Heavy boots, soiled and grassy, were found in his possession. They fitted the tracks leading from the scene of the robbery over the poughed ground. There was no money found on his person, nor a weapon of any kind. He is supposed to have secreted these somewhere on his journey toward the mine.

The officers are thoroughly satisfied that they have the right man. Robinson is not his right name. It seems that he was a passenger on the Plymouth stage on Monday from Sacramento to Plymouth. He went to work at the the Fremont mine on Tuesday, and worked until 11 o'clock that night—a half shift. That was the last seen of him prior to the hold-up. He slept in a bunkhouse alone. What time he left his room that night or the following morning no one knows. He failed to appear for breakfast at the boarding house Wednesday morning.

He has made several contradictory statements to the officers. He gives his age as 27, but he is thought to be older than that. He worked in the Kennedy mine for a short time. It is thought he is no novice in crime. He would not deny that he had been jailed before. At first he denied having worn the heavy boots that morning, but afterwards admitted the fact. He wanted to know how long a sentence he would get if he owned up to the robbery. It is believed he will make a clean confession of the crime. Butler, who was robbed, will likely be here to-day for the purpose of identifying the suspect, if he can.

Later.—The prisoner made a confession to the officers on Wednesday night, and told them he would show where he had concealed the money and his gun. Accordingly, Thursday morning sheriff Gregory and the district attorney took the prisoner over to the Fremont mine, and at a place near-by pointed out by the accused they took out $12 in coin and a formidable regulation revolver. Butler says he surrendered $14 to the persuasive looks of the revolver. The shortage is doubless due to the robber having appropriated the other couple of dollars for incidental expenses. The sum of $1.75 cents was found on him when arrested, so that the total sum is accounted for except 25 cents.

At the time of the robbery the stage driver had $30 stowed away under the seat cushion of the stage. This the highwayman did not get. It appears that Butler notified the Plymouth constable of the robbery on reaching Forest Home. Constable Wheeler and his deputy Dan Bona of Drytown, started out to run down the perpetrator, and had followed the tracks from the scene of the hold-up to Drytown before the sheriff got on the ground. Sheriff Gregory met the two officers named in Drytown, and the three proceeded to the Fremont, where the sheriff made the arrest, on the strength of the description of the man given by those who had seen him passing through the town toward the mine.

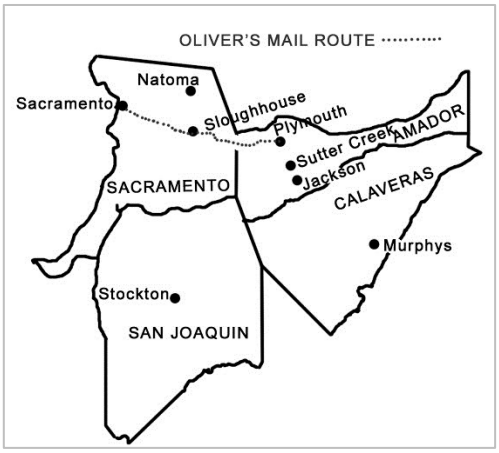
Sheriff Gregory highly commends constable Wheeler and his deputy for their energy and promptness in getting on the trail of the highwayman. He believes they did their work thoroughly, and is willing to give them all the credit that belongs to the capture.

It is known that the prisoner came from Calaveras, and is reported to have been tried there on a similar charge some years ago, but was acquitted by a jury. This in itself raises no presumption against him, but from a legal standpoint just the reverse. He has "coughed up" to this offense, however, and that settles it.

The 1910 U.S. Census showed Oliver and Hattie living in Sacramento with a seven month-old daughter, Vivian. Oliver's occupation was recorded as "Stage Driver, Own Business." Oliver's brother George (24), a bookkeeper for a fishery, was living with them. The family was recorded as "White." Hattie was probably the one whom the enumerator interviewed, and she was clearly Caucasian.[130]

[129] "Plymouth and Sacramento Stage Hold-up," *Amador Ledger*, 26 April 1907, California Digital Newspaper Collection, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=AL19070426.2.40&srpos=15&e=------190-en--20-AL-1--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 23 Mar 2015).

[130] *1910 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Ward 9, Sacramento, California*, Roll: T624_93; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0130; FHL microfilm: 1374106, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327296-00546/1457706?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/161852685440/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).



As an independent stage coach driver, Oliver had bid and won a contract with the U.S. government to transport mail. His full name, Oliver W. Talbot, appears on page 718 of the *1911 Official Register: Persons in the Civil, Military, and Naval Service of the United States, and List of Vessels* under the title "California: Star Service," as having "Route No. 76330," having earned $1,650.00 since 1 Jul 1910, the maximum allowed him till 30 Jun 1911.[131]

The 1914 Sacramento City Directory listed Oliver as employed by the Plymouth-Sacramento Stage, while living at 2927 Q Street. (Later directories put him at 2921 Q.) Also in town were his brothers George John, a bookkeeper, and Levi Calvin, a blacksmith.[132]

By the 1920 U.S. Census, a son, Wallace Oliver (7), had been added to the family. Oliver (47) was still a stage coach driver, and Hattie (35) a homemaker. Vivian (10) and Wallace were both students.[133] All the family members were listed as "W[hite]." The 1919 Sacramento City Directory had listed Oliver as a "Chauffeur" living at 2921 Q Street, where he had first been enumerated in 1908.[134] (In 1908, his father, Arthur, and brothers, Benjamin and Levi, had all been listed in the Sacramento directory as ranchers, but not at that address.)

---

[131] *1911 US, Register of Civil, Military, and Naval Service, 1863-1959,* Vol. 2, Department of Commerce and Labor, Bureau of the Census. *Official Register of the United States, Containing a List of the Officers and Employees in the Civil, Military, and Naval Service.* Digitized books (77 volumes). Oregon State Library, Salem, Oregon, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2525/40411_1821100517_0838-00725/147827?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/162686854271/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[132] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1914 Sacramento City Directory,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3689936/1166996422?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/162686854015/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[133] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 15, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 124; Image: 1088, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293832_01088/3011467?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/161852685439/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[134] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1919*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3662577/266227029?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302327/facts/citation/702108400395/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

The 1925 Sacramento City Directory listed Oliver as "Oliver W (Plymouth Stage Line) h 2921 Q." [135] Wives also were listed in the 1928 directory.

At the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, the family was still at 2921 Q, in a house that they owned, valued at $3,500. The family was recorded as "Neg[ro]," the only ones in their neighborhood. Oliver's occupation was given as "Laborer" working at "Odd Jobs." No one else in the household was employed. Daughter Vivian was recorded as age twenty, having married at nineteen. Her new surname was Whiteleather. Wallace Oliver (17) was single and still in school.[136]

At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census, Oliver (67) and Hattie (55) were still in the same house, as was son Wallace (27). Oliver and Hattie were recorded as having eighth grade educations, while Wallace, still single, had completed four years of high school. Only Wallace was employed. The family was recorded as "W[hite]." [137]

Oliver Wallace Talbot died on 16 Dec 1944 in Sacramento, CA at age seventy-two.[138] He was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum in Sacramento, Plot: Sec. D, Lot 167, Grave 2.[139] Hattie continued to live in the family home through 1955. By 1961, she was living at 3209 U Street.[140] Hattie died on 1 May 1963 and was buried beside her husband in Plot: Sec. D, Lot 167, Grave 3.[141]

---

[135] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1925,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3691837/267715709?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/ 162686853434/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[136] *1930 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 187; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0092; Image: 127.0; FHL microfilm: *2339922,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531843_00132/91767080?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/161852685441/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[137] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_282; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 34-60*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00282-00601/73186526?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302330/facts/citation/ 162685734283/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[138] *California Death Index, 1940-1997*. Sacramento, CA, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7221093&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302330&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[139] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com. [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page= gr&GRid=60837221&ref=acom, (accessed 16 Mar 2015).

[140] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1961 Sacramento City Directory,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0493-01209/1420669353?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302343/facts/citation/ 162716212371/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[141] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997,* Ancestry.com [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h= 7220852&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302343&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com. [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=60837214&ref=acom, (accessed 27 Mar 2015).

Oliver Wallace Talbot and Hattie D. Flenner had the following children:

(i) Vivian Lavonne (1909),

8. (ii) Wallace Oliver (1912).

(i) Vivian Lavonne Talbot (1909 - 1999):

(Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Vivian was born 20 Sep 1909 in Sacramento County, California.[142] In the 1910 U.S. Census for Sacramento, she appeared as a baby of seven months, the first child of Oliver (37) and Hattie (26) Talbot. Her father's brother, George (24), was also in the household.[143]

By the time of the 1920 U.S. Census, when Vivian was ten, she had a brother, Wallace Oliver, three years younger. Both children were in school. The race of the family was recorded as White. Only Hattie, the mother, was.[144]

In 1929, at age nineteen, Vivian L. Talbot married J. E. Whiteleather.[145] The 1930 U.S. Census recorded the family as "Neg[ro]." Vivian was listed as Vivian Whiteleather, newly married and unemployed. Her brother, Wallace (17) was still in school.[146] By 1933, she was listed in the City Directory as "Vivian Talbot," suggesting a possible divorce. There was no Whiteleather listed. In the 1933 and 1934 Sacramento City Directories, she was still Vivian Talbot, a "cl[er]k," still living at the address of her parents.[147]

---

[142] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=119403&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302344&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[143] *1910 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Ward 9, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4327296-00546/195544838?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/161852685792/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[144] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 15, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 124; Image: 1088, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293832_01088/3011469?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/161852685791/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[145] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Sacramento, California,* Book 76, Page 61, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-01874/901165503?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/702109776999/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

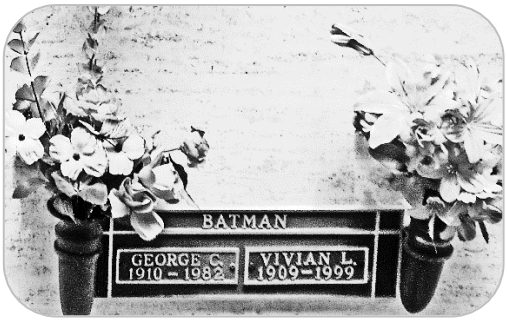
[146] *1930 U.S. Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 187; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0092; Image: 127.0; FHL microfilm: 2339922, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531843_00132/91767109?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/161852685793/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[147] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1933*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3630153/263148713?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/162369869021/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1934, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3663391/266326495?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/162369869521/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

On 10 Jan 1942, George Crandall Batman, future husband of Vivian, enlisted in the U.S. Army for WWII. He gave his marital status as "Divorced," suggesting he had not yet married Vivian.[148]

In the 1947 Sacramento City Directory she was Vivian Batman, wife of George Crandall Batman, "bartender E J Bedell," living at 331 37th Way.[149] So sometime between 1942 and 1947, they were married, most likely after his military service release date, 7 Oct 1945.[150] In the 1955 directory she was Vivian Batman, wife of George C. Batman, "bartender Park Lounge," living at 331 37th Way.[151]



George died on 5 Feb 1982.[152] Vivian L. Batman died 8 Jan 1999 in Sacramento.[153] Their cremated remains are entombed together in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum.[154]

Vivian Lavonne Talbot and J. E. Whiteleather had no children.

Vivian Lavonne Talbot and George Crandall Batman had no children.

---

[148] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=3135803&tid=71322150&pid=74019258856&hid=1001441653457&usePUB=true&_phsrc=tlZ9324&_phstart=default&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[149] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3255548/217266043?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/702109987393/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[150] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=6498461&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74019258856&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[151] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1955*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3693302/267765784?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302344/facts/citation/702109785205/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[152] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Op. cit.

[153] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=3388114&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302344&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

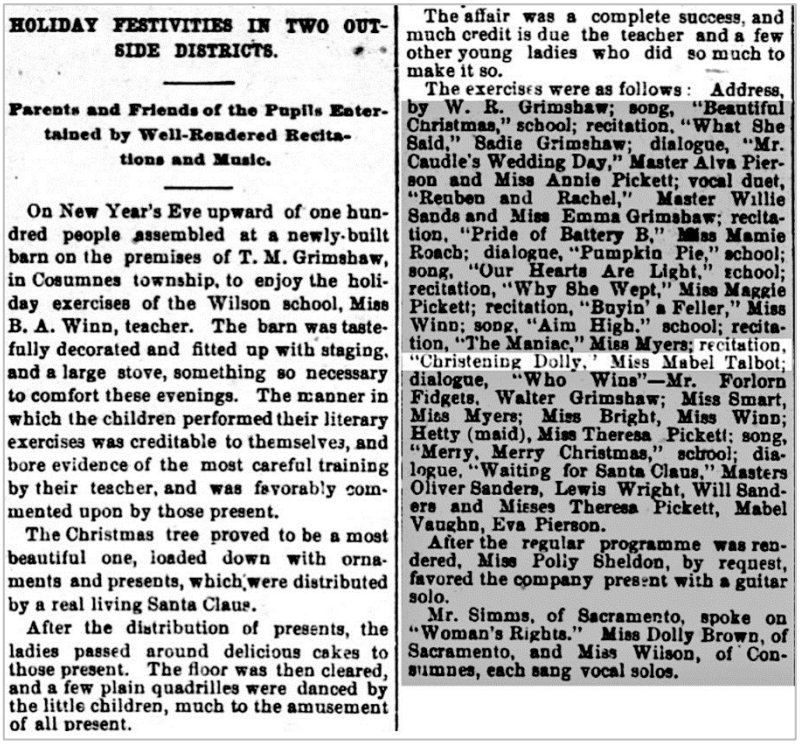
[154] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=4278259&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302344&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

4. (vii) Mabel Sophia Talbot (1880 - 1946):

(Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Mabel was born 14 Nov 1880.[155] She may have been born in Marin County, California. Her parents were there on 14 Jun 1880, when census records were collected. She may have been born in Ione City, Amador County, the next location where the family was recorded. She was the seventh child and first surviving daughter of Arthur K. and Sarah Talbot.

Mabel, Benjamin, and George all attended the Wilson School, on Jackson Road just east of Sloughhouse. Mabel's participation in her school's Christmas Holiday Program was recorded in the Sacramento Daily Union newspaper in January 1891; she had performed a recitation.



HOLIDAY FESTIVITIES IN TWO OUTSIDE DISTRICTS.

Parents and Friends of the Pupils Entertained by Well-Rendered Recitations and Music.

On New Year's Eve upward of one hundred people assembled at a newly-built barn on the premises of T. M. Grimshaw, in Cosumnes township, to enjoy the holiday exercises of the Wilson school, Miss B. A. Winn, teacher. The barn was tastefully decorated and fitted up with staging, and a large stove, something so necessary to comfort these evenings. The manner in which the children performed their literary exercises was creditable to themselves, and bore evidence of the most careful training by their teacher, and was favorably commented upon by those present.

The Christmas tree proved to be a most beautiful one, loaded down with ornaments and presents, which were distributed by a real living Santa Claus.

After the distribution of presents, the ladies passed around delicious cakes to those present. The floor was then cleared, and a few plain quadrilles were danced by the little children, much to the amusement of all present.

The affair was a complete success, and much credit is due the teacher and a few other young ladies who did so much to make it so.

The exercises were as follows: Address, by W. R. Grimshaw; song, "Beautiful Christmas," school; recitation, "What She Said," Sadie Grimshaw; dialogue, "Mr. Caudle's Wedding Day," Master Alva Pierson and Miss Annie Pickett; vocal duet, "Reuben and Rachel," Master Willie Sands and Miss Emma Grimshaw; recitation, "Pride of Battery B," Miss Mamie Roach; dialogue, "Pumpkin Pie," school; song, "Our Hearts Are Light," school; recitation, "Why She Wept," Miss Maggie Pickett; recitation, "Buyin' a Feller," Miss Winn; song, "Aim High," school; recitation, "The Maniac," Miss Myers; recitation, "Christening Dolly," Miss Mabel Talbot; dialogue, "Who Wins"—Mr. Forlorn Fidgets, Walter Grimshaw; Miss Smart, Miss Myers; Miss Bright, Miss Winn; Hetty (maid), Miss Theresa Pickett; song, "Merry, Merry Christmas," school; dialogue, "Waiting for Santa Claus," Masters Oliver Sanders, Lewis Wright, Will Sanders and Misses Theresa Pickett, Mabel Vaughn, Eva Pierson.

After the regular programme was rendered, Miss Polly Sheldon, by request, favored the company present with a guitar solo.

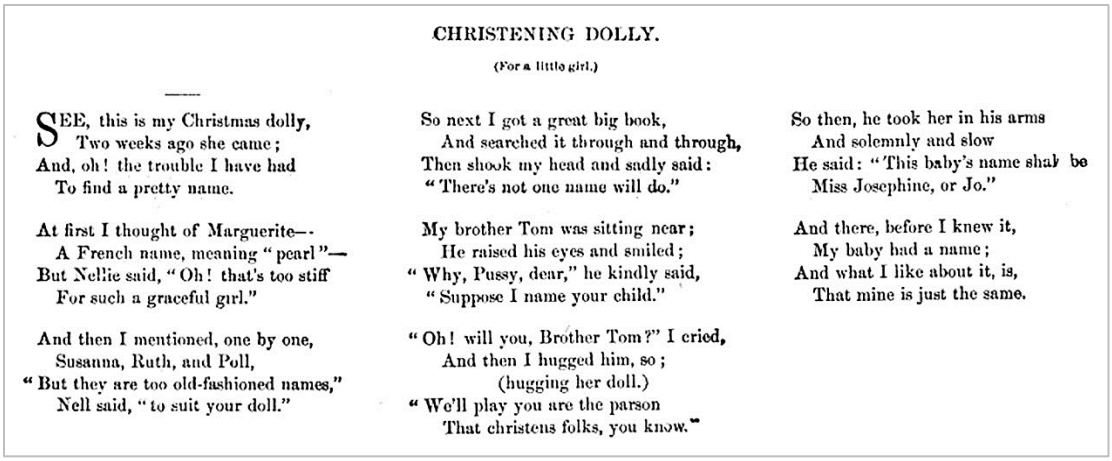
Mr. Simms, of Sacramento, spoke on "Woman's Rights." Miss Dolly Brown, of Sacramento, and Miss Wilson, of Consumnes, each sang vocal solos.

Mabel recited at her school concert on 31 Dec 1890: *Christening Dolly* by E.C. and L. J. Rook

156

[155] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997,* Sacramento, CA, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=3091754&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302328&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

[156] "Holiday Festivities in Two Outside Districts," Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 80, Number 115, 3 January 1891, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18910103.2.65&srpos=2&e=-------en--20--1--txt-txIN-%22Mabel+Talbot%22------#, (accessed 20 Apr 2015).



CHRISTENING DOLLY.

(For a little girl.)

SEE, this is my Christmas dolly,
Two weeks ago she came;
And, oh! the trouble I have had
To find a pretty name.

At first I thought of Marguerite—
A French name, meaning "pearl"—
But Nellie said, "Oh! that's too stiff
For such a graceful girl."

And then I mentioned, one by one,
Susanna, Ruth, and Poll,
"But they are too old-fashioned names,"
Nell said, "to suit your doll."

So next I got a great big book,
And searched it through and through,
Then shook my head and sadly said:
"There's not one name will do."

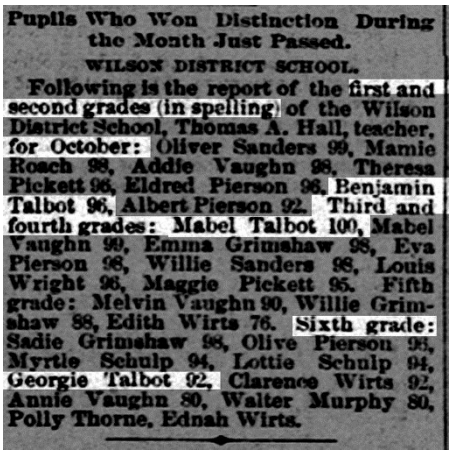
My brother Tom was sitting near;
He raised his eyes and smiled;
"Why, Pussy, dear," he kindly said,
"Suppose I name your child."

"Oh! will you, Brother Tom?" I cried,
And then I hugged him, so;
(hugging her doll.)
"We'll play you are the parson
That christens folks, you know."

So then, he took her in his arms
And solemnly and slow
He said: "This baby's name shall be
Miss Josephine, or Jo."

And there, before I knew it,
My baby had a name;
And what I like about it, is,
That mine is just the same.

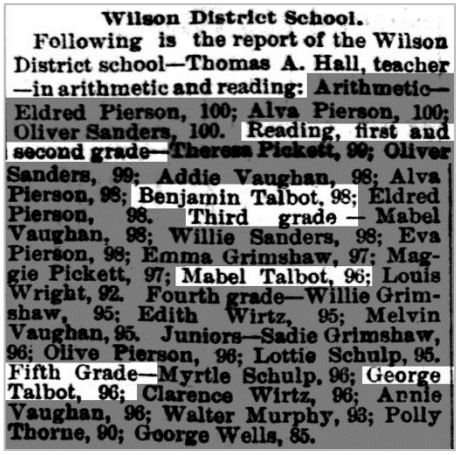
Mabel was a strong student, excelling in the Language Arts: Reading and Spelling. She and her brothers were listed in the November and December 1891 editions of the Sacramento Daily Union, when she was eleven. (Benjamin was thirteen, and George was six.)



Pupils Who Won Distinction During the Month Just Passed.

WILSON DISTRICT SCHOOL.

Following is the report of the first and second grades (in spelling) of the Wilson District School, Thomas A. Hall, teacher, for October: Oliver Sanders 99, Mamie Roach 98, Addie Vaughn 98, Theresa Pickett 96, Eldred Pierson 96, Benjamin Talbot 96, Albert Pierson 92. Third and fourth grades: Mabel Talbot 100, Mabel Vaughn 99, Emma Grimshaw 98, Eva Pierson 98, Willie Sanders 98, Louis Wright 96, Maggie Pickett 95. Fifth grade: Melvin Vaughn 90, Willie Grimshaw 88, Edith Wirts 76. Sixth grade: Sadie Grimshaw 98, Olive Pierson 98, Myrtle Schulp 94, Lottie Schulp 94, Georgie Talbot 92, Clarence Wirts 92, Annie Vaughn 80, Walter Murphy 80, Polly Thorne, Ednah Wirts.



Wilson District School.

Following is the report of the Wilson District school—Thomas A. Hall, teacher—in arithmetic and reading: Arithmetic—Eldred Pierson, 100; Alva Pierson, 100; Oliver Sanders, 100. Reading, first and second grade—Theresa Pickett, 99; Oliver Sanders, 99; Addie Vaughan, 98; Alva Pierson, 98; Benjamin Talbot, 98; Eldred Pierson, 98. Third grade — Mabel Vaughan, 98; Willie Sanders, 98; Eva Pierson, 98; Emma Grimshaw, 97; Maggie Pickett, 97; Mabel Talbot, 96; Louis Wright, 92. Fourth grade—Willie Grimshaw, 95; Edith Wirtz, 95; Melvin Vaughan, 95. Juniors—Sadie Grimshaw, 96; Olive Pierson, 96; Lottie Schulp, 95. Fifth Grade—Myrtle Schulp, 96; George Talbot, 96; Clarence Wirtz, 96; Annie Vaughan, 96; Walter Murphy, 93; Polly Thorne, 90; George Wells, 85.

[157]

As a young lady, it appears that she was fond of fashion. Two of the surviving photos of Mabel show her decked out in elaborate hats.

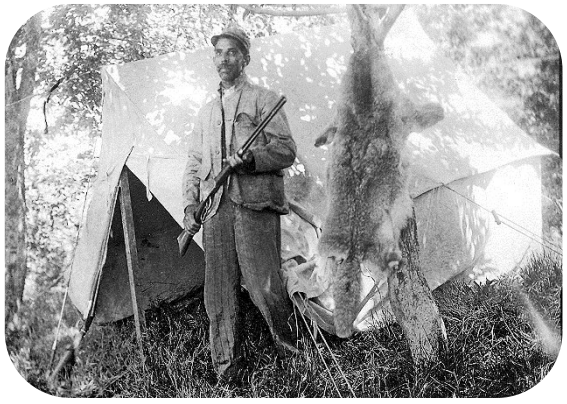
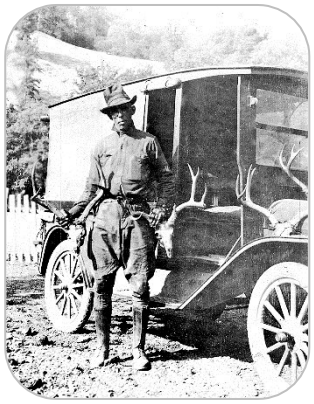
---

[157] *Pupils Who Won Distinction During the Month Just Passed,: Wilson District School*, Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 82, Number 63, 3 November 1891, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18911103.2.67&srpos=479&e=------189-en--20-SDU-461--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 20 Apr 2015)

Wilson District School, Sacramento Daily Union, Volume 82, Number 104, 21 December 1891, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SDU18911221.2.20&srpos=291&e=-------en--20--281--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 19 Mar 2015)

Photos courtesy of
Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes

The 1900 U.S. Census for Lee Township, Sacramento County, listed her as a nineteen-year-old, unemployed, single woman, living with her parents and four of her six siblings; Benjamin (22) and Eli (30) were elsewhere.[158] On 19 Apr 1903, Mable (22) married Louis Benjamin Harrison (35) at Florin, Sacramento County. Her family was living on Elder Creek Road in Florin at that time.[159]

Louis B. Harrison was a hunter
Photos courtesy of Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes

On 11 Jun 1904, Mabel gave birth to a daughter, Gertrude Elizabeth.[160] The 1910 U.S. Census recorded them at 3746 Magnolia Avenue, Sutter Township, Sacramento County, in a house they owned, subject to mortgage. This suburban Sacramento area was known as Oak Park. Louis was forty-one, and Mabel was twenty-eight. Gertrude was then five years old. Louis was working as a restaurant cook.[161]

---

[158] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lee, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T623_98; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 72, Op. cit.

[159] *California, Select Marriages, 1850-1945, Florin, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc, 2014, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60241&h=91387&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302328&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[160] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=8138496&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302349&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[161] *1910 United States Federal Census, Sutter, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T624_92; Page: 25B; Enumeration District: 0133; FHL microfilm: 1374105, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006,

Sacramento did not have a large African-American population during the formative years of Oak Park. However, some families had been in Sacramento dating back to the period of the Gold Rush.[162]

According to city directories,
from 1913 through 1923
the Harrisons owned and operated
a grocery store at 3748 Magnolia Ave.,
(about 1916, renumbered and renamed
to 3984 2nd Avenue)
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes

The 1913 Sacramento City Directory listed Louis B. Harrison as operating a delicatessen a 3748 Magnolia Avenue.[163] In 1914, he was reported to be a grocer at the same address; it appears they lived above the store at 3748½, where they remained until about 1920. Their store address was changed to 3984 - 2nd Avenue, the street having been renamed as part of a reorganization project.[164]

The 1920 U.S. Census gave their address as 3984 - 2nd Avenue. The Harrisons owned the store free and clear. Louis (52) was listed as a "Grocer" in his "Own Store." Mabel (39) was listed as the same. Daughter Gertrude (15) was recorded as a student; most likely she helped out in the family business after school and on Saturdays. The family was listed as "W[hite]." It is likely that the address in the census is that of the store, because also at the same address a husband and wife, Lucius (62) and Constance (60) Williamson were living: he a carpenter and she a housewife. He was listed as "Head," "R[enter]" not Boarder,

---

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4327295-00690/1435282?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/161852685383/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[162] History of Oak Park, Oak Park Neighborhood Association, http://www.oakparkna.com/history-of-oak-park/, (accessed 24 Apr 2015).

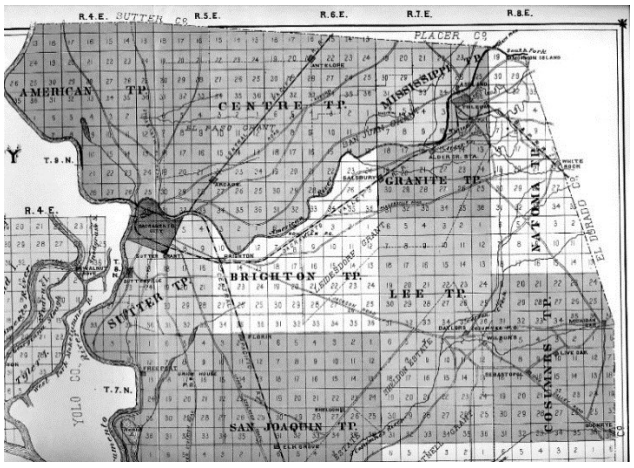
[163] *1913 Sacramento City Directory, U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3625861/262690745?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162780917344/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[164] *1914 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3689817/267638595?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162780916381/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

suggesting that they were living in the flat above the store.[165] This is supported by the 1923 city directory which gave a new home address for the Harrison couple: "Louis B grocer 3994 2d av h 3993 3d av[enue], Mrs. Mabel S h 3983 3[r]d av[enue]." [166]

In 1924 and 1925, their directory listing was given as "Louis B h 2333 Sloat Way," with no occupation given.[167] Modern maps show that Sloat Way was one street north of 2nd Avenue, so they may have still been grocers despite the absence of that designation in the listing.

The 1930 U.S. Census on 7 May showed them living in Brighton Township, Sacramento County on rural "Route 4."



Louis (62) was recorded as the "Proprietor" of an "Auto Camp." They had no radio set; this item was unique to the 1930 census. Mabel was a housewife. They were recorded as "Neg[ro]." [168] The 1932 Voter Registrations showed the family at an "auto camp, 3238 9th

---

[165] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 14, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 109; Image: *629,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293832_00629/2990196?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/161852685380/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[166] *1923 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3662809/266243937?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/162780907416/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[167] *1924 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3665936/266507519?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162780918146/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

1925 Sacramento City Directory, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3691705/267704834?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162780918994/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

There seems no logic to the way numbered streets occur in Sacramento. 3rd Avenue is four streets south of 2nd Avenue! Some streets were numbered in a renaming in 1916 and some retained their historic names.

[168] *1930 United States Federal Census, Brighton, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 184; Page: 22B; Enumeration District: 0012; Image: 1145.0; FHL microfilm: *2339919,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531840_01149/91656291?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/fami

Avenue." They were designated as Republican.[169] The 1933 Sacramento Directory listing was "Louis B (Mabel) 3238 9th av;" Louis was then sixty-four.[170] By the time of the 1934 Sacramento Directory, the listing was "Harrison Louis B. (Mabel S) h3980 2d av." [171]

The 1937, 1939, and 1942 Sacramento City Directories showed them back in Sacramento proper at 1222 U Street.[172] The 1939, 1942, and 1944 Voter's Registrations showed them at that address, with Louis retired.[173]

---

ly-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/161852685379/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[169] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_9-0448a/6159711?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/ 702110385284/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[170] *1933 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3630025/263115440?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/ 162780913280/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[171] *1934 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3663263/266292989?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162767822080/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[172] *1937 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3257903/217426963?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162767823790/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

1939 Sacramento City Directory, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3126102/203952335?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/162767824255/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

1943 Sacramento City Directory, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3077805/199151752?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/162767823204/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

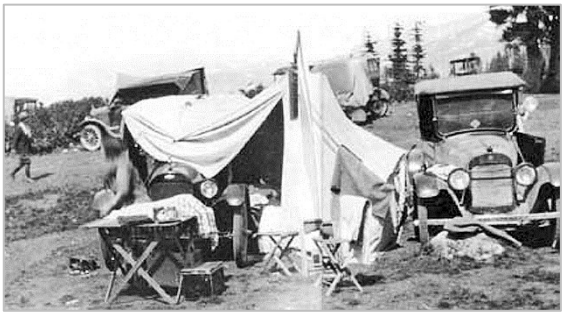
1945 Sacramento City Directory, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207416/212555152?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/ family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/162767823451/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[173] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1938*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_12-0827b/5932067?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/ 702110385172/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1942, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_15-0169a/12039?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/ facts/citation/702110384704/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1942, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_16-0885a/18998743?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/ 702110384840/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

"Some automobile owners viewed themselves as pioneers and reveled in their ability to camp on the outskirts of towns or anywhere along a road. ca 1927"
Courtesy Southern Oregon Historical Society #15051



"Camping was inexpensive and many vacation destinations offered no other type of accommodation. ca 1927"
Courtesy Southern Oregon Historical Society #15243" [174]

The 1940 U.S. Census showed they were at the same U Street address, which they owned; most of their neighbours were renters. Neither Louis (72) nor Mabal [*sic*] (59) were employed. They were recorded as "W[hite]." This census asked for education level. Louis reported a fourth grade education, while Mabel had one year of high school. This is surprising because Mabel had been a strong primary school student. Had she left school for economic reasons? Having the superior education, Mabel must have had a very important role in running the Harrison grocery and auto camp ventures. Louis reported that he was "U[nable to work]," but had received "income of $50 or more from sources of money wages or salary."[175] This was not Social Security; although established in 1935 to cover workers in commercial and industrial occupations, it didn't include the self-employed until 1950.[176]

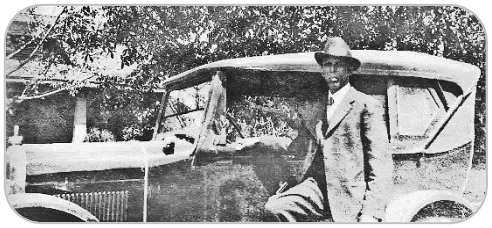
"Sophia"
Photo courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

[174] "Save the Auto Camps!" Crater Lake Institute, http://www.craterlakeinstitute.com/online-library/save-the-auto-camps/save-auto-camps.htm, (accessed 24 Apr 2015).
This article first appeared in *Southern Oregon Heritage*, 1998, Vol. 3 No. 4.

[175] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_283; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 34-71, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00285-00437/69050741?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302328/facts/citation/162767821905/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[176] *Social Security Act of 1935,* Yahoo! Answers, https://answers.yahoo.com/question/index;_ylt=A0LEVivZdzpVDYwA.JknnIlQ?qid=20080331033955AAm0S6e, (accessed 24 Apr 2015).

Mabel Sophia died 15 Dec 1946 at age sixty-six. She was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, CA. Plot: Sec. E, Lot 11, Grave 4.[177] A piece of oral history handed down by Beatrice Guimaraes, the wife of Mabel's grandson, Beverly McCard Jr., is that Mabel "died suddenly or else she concealed her illness." [178]



Louis B. Harrison
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes

In the City directory of 1947, Louis B. (79) was listed as living in the rear of 1631 T Street." [179] He died on 26 Aug of that year and was buried beside his beloved Mabel in grave three.[180]

Mabel Sophia Talbot and Louis Benjamin Harrison had the following child:

9. (i) Gertrude Elizabeth (1904).

5. (i) Ethel Mae Talbot (1894 - 1978):

(Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Ethel Mae was born 24 Dec 1894 in Sacramento County, California.[181] She appeared at age five in the 1900 U.S. Census in Natomas Township, Sacramento County, California,

---

[177] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com. [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012.http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=53953151&ref=acom, (accessed 27 Apr 2015).

[178] *Email from Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes*, received 4 Jan 2011.

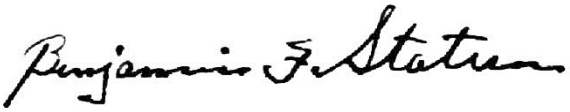
[179] *1947 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3255689/217294271?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/702110423693/edit/record, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

[180] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com. [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=53953152&ref=acom, (accessed 27 Apr 2015).

[181] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7124951&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302339&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 Feb 2019).

Eli's firstborn. She was not yet attending school.[182] She enjoyed the undivided attention of her parents until a sister was born in 1901. By the time of the 1910 census, Ethel (15) had some responsibility for her three younger siblings, while her mother worked part of the year as a servant in a private household.[183]

I found no marriage record for Ethel Mae Talbot to Benjamin Franklin Statum (1894-1965), but since her firstborn, Claude Melvin Statum was born in August 1912, I am assuming she married Georgia-born Benjamin in 1911, when they were both sixteen. The 1912-1918 Voter Registrations for San Joaquin County listed Benjamin Franklin Statum, junk dealer, Ethel Statum, housewife, at 2332 E. Washington. Both were Republicans. The registry didn't name the specific year in which data was gathered.[184] There was a second record with the same 1912 - 1918 title that showed Benjamin Statum, porter, living at 112 Della Street, Fair Oaks Precinct. There was no Ethel Statum listed. Again the year was not specified, but the list was expected to serve 1912 - 1918.[185] The 1913 Stockton City Directory listed Benjamin F. Statum, bootblack, boarding at 112 Della. Again no Ethel.[186] The same listing was in the 1914 Stockton Directory, with the additon of his workplace address, 227 E. Weber.[187]



1942
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

On 5 Jun 1917, Benjamin Franklin Statum (23) registered for the draft. He said he was employed at the "Syndicate Barber Shop" as a "Porter." He claimed an exemption from the

---

[182] *1900 United States Federal Census, Natomas, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 98; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0072; FHL microfilm: 1240098, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118440_00105/15036790?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/161852685669/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[183] *1910 United States Federal Census, Murphy Township, Calaveras, California;* Roll: T624_73; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0012; FHL microfilm: 1374086, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31973_4327263-00402/180560201?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/161852685668/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[184] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Stockton, First Precinct, San Joaquin, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sanjoaquincounty_4-0896a/62890674?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702111223103/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[185] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Fair Oaks Precinct, San Joaquin, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sanjoaquincounty_4-0230a/62777773?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702110602816/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[186] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1913*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3411710/238004723?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702110601437/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019)

[187] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1914*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3420921/239306850?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702111226436/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

draft on the grounds of having a "Dependent wife and children." He was described as being of medium height and build, with brown eyes and black hair. His race was "Ethiopian." [188]

Adding to the confusion about who was with whom and there whereabouts, the 1920 U.S. Census for O'Neil Township, Stockton County, recorded Ethel (24) and Benjamin (25) with four children, Claude (7), Russel [*sic*] (5), Marie (almost 4), and Robert (almost two), living in a rented house at 2332 E. Washington. Benjamin was working as a 'bootblack" in a "parlor," possibly a barber shop. Benjamin was listed as Black and the rest of the family as Mulatto.[189] Had they separated and gotten back together? In the 1921 city directory, Benjamin was listed at that same address. Ethel wasn't, but it appears no wives were being listed with husbands.[190] In the 1922 directory, Benjamin was listed as a bootblack, living at 2270 E. Lafayette.[191] In 1923, he was recorded as a laborer residing at 2332 E. Washington.[192]

I found no record of a Benjamin & Ethel Statum divorce, but in 1924 Ethel married Clarence Ancil Strickland (1896-1944) in Sacramento County, California.[193] The 1926 Voter Registrations showed the couple living at 2624 - 2nd Avenue, Sacramento, Clarence a laborer and Ethel a housewife.[194] According to the 1930 U.S. Census for Sacramento City, Clarence A. (34), a truck driver for the city, and Ethel M. (35), housewife, owned a house valued at $4500 at 2624 Second Avenue. With them were Marie R. Statum (14) and Robert L. Statum (11), listed as "boarders." This was a significant record for me; it was the first indication for me that Ethel Mae Talbot's recorded marriage was not her first. It seemed to

---

[188] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Registration State: California; Registration County: San Joaquin; Roll: 1544428*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005241107_01007/29098810?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702110598594/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[189] *1920 United States Federal Census, Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851263?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/162479809949/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[190] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1921*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3438138/241578441?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702111226622/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[191] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1922*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3414092/238276814?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702111226669/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[192] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1923*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3407298/237431515?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702111226810/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[193] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980,* Book 66, Page 204, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-01690/901159540?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110588363/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[194] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1926*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_6-0558a/1357479?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110595145/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

me that having two children with a different surname than the adults could only mean one thing: that they were products of a previous marriage to someone surnamed Statum. Before then, I had had no knowledge of a Statum connection. Further investigation showed that to be the case.

The 1932 California Voter Registration showed Ethel and Clarence Strickland to be at 2624 Second Avenue. Clarence was a garbageman/truck driver for the City Waste Removal Department. They were Republicans.[195]

The 1938 Stockton City Directory showed that Ethel's first husband, Benjamin F. Statum, a porter at the Stockton Recreation Bowling Alley, was now living with with someone named Della at 2282 E. Church. His sons, Claude, a porter at W. M. Carlisle, and Russell with wife Elaine, were living at 2396 E. Washington, about six, short blocks north. The Sacramento City Directory of that same year showed Ethel and Clarence Strickland still residing at 2624 Second Avenue.[196] The 1940 U.S. Census recorded their claims of highest education level achieved: Clarence had one year of college, and Ethel, one year of high school. Ethel's daughter, Marie Statum, had completed three years of college. She was employed as a clerk for the California State Department. Both she and her step-father were working forty-four hours a week. She claimed that she had earned $960 and Clarence, $1440 in the previous year.[197]

The 1943 Sacramento City Directory showed "Strickland Ethel jan SBB&G r 2624 2d av." "Jan" didn't appear in the directory's list of abbreviations. In the list of Firm Abbreviations, SBB&G was the "State Bureau of Bldgs and Grounds." This suggested that "jan" likely meant janitor.[198] It was the same job that her ex-husband, Benjamin Statum, had held according to the 1939 Stockton City Directory. Perhaps his employment history there helped her get that position.[199]

Clarence died 2 June 1944 at age forty-nine. Because he had served in the U.S. Army, 25th Infantry, from 23 Nov 1914 to 2 Jan 1920, his grave was eligible for a marble veteran's

---

[195] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California, 1932*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_9-0931b/6228203?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110595029/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[196] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1938*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3149514/206336485?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110592716/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[197] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_286; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 34-126A, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00286-00006/70202534?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/162479810309/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[198] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1943,* Page 610, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3077975/199196432?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110594332/edit/record#?imageId=3077975, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

[199] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1939,* Page 292, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3108152/202187689?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693701/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

marker. He was buried in the Sacramento City Cemetery.[200] From the 1944 directory onward, Ethel (50) was listed as "Strickland Mrs Ethel (wid C A)." Because they owned the house, Ethel was able to continue to live at 2624 Second Avenue as she worked to support herself.[201]

In 1949, Ethel gave a baby shower for Beatrice Guimaraes, the wife of Beverly McCard Jr., who was the grandson of Ethel's first cousin, Mabel Sophia (**TALBOT**) Harrison.[202]

In the 1952 directory, Ethel gave her job a more dignified name, "matron," but in the 1953 directory it was listed as janitor.[203] In the 1961 directory, when Ethel was sixty-seven, no job was listed for her.[204] In the 1965 directory and thereafter, when Ethel was seventy-one, the listing named her as retired.[205]

On 22 May 1978, Ethel died. She was buried in Quiet Haven Memorial Park Cemetery, Sacramento.[206]

---

[200] *U.S., Headstone Applications for Military Veterans, 1925-1963*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2375/40050_2421406272_0419-02699/1639786?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302358/facts/citation/162479976119/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=49252317&ssrc=pt&tid=115607355&pid=210166680465&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

[201] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1943,* Page 728, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207622/212604590?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110593637/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

[202] *From Sharon (**McCARD**) Barnes*, email received 4 Jan 2011.

[203] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1952,* Page 748, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3630765/263209875?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110590110/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1953, Page 739, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676788/267021873?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110594069/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

[204] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1961,* Page 973, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0493-01196/1420681100?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110589015/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

[205] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1965,* Page 962, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0496-01160/1395268449?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110594207/edit/record, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

[206] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=127705167&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302339&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Feb 2019).

Ethel Mae Talbot and Clarence Ancil Strickland had no children, but Robert Lester Statum, Ethel's youngest, whom Clarence had parented from age six, honored his step-father by naming his youngest son Ancil Lloyd, four years before Clarence died.

Ethel Mae Talbot and Benjamin Franklin Statum had the following children:

(i) Claude Melvin (1912),
10. (ii) Russell Hubert (1914),
11. (iii) Marie Roberta (1916),
12. (iv) Robert Lester (1918).

(i) Claude Melvin Statum (1912 - 1978):

(Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Claude was born 2 Aug 1912 in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California.[207] He appeared as a seven-year old in the 1920 U.S. Census at Stockton, the oldest of four children. He and his brother Russell (5) were attending school. His dad was supporting the family by shining shoes. They were in a rented house at 2332 E. Washington.[208]

In 1926, Claude, a mere fourteen-year-old, was the only Statum listed at that same address in the Stockton City Directory. Why he was even listed at that age is a mystery. Was it a mistake? Was it acutally Benjamin, with his sons living there? [209] It appears that Claude's paternal grandmother, Eliza (**MACON**) Statum Freeman and her husband John Wesley Freeman, had moved into the home of their son, Benjamin, at 2332 East Washington, to take over care of Claude (14) and Russell (11).[210] Their mother, Ethel, had left Benjamin, taking

---

[207] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, San Joaquin*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=390209&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302362&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[208] *1920 United States Federal Census, Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851264?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/162479809951/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[209] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1926*, Page 307, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3690598/267672137?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111696589/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[210] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1926*, Page 145, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3690598/267672137?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111696589/edit/record#?imageId=3690516, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

their two youngest children, Marie and Robert, with her to Sacramento, where, in 1924, she had become Mrs. Clarence A. Strickland.[211] In the 1929 Stockton City Directory, both Claude (17) and Russell were listed as students, still living with their grandparents at that address.[212] Their father, Benjamin, had apparently married "Della," (maiden name unknown). The 1930 U.S. Census listed Benjamin and Della as a married couple, boarding with a Bernice Roberts (24), single, who was the "Proprietress" of a "Rooming house" at 110 South Center Street, Stockton. Benjamin (36), a "helper" in a "barber shop" and Della (35), a "maid" for a "rooming house," likely the one in which she was living, were the only negroes among the six boarders. The others were a Chinese couple and a Mexican one. Benjamin said that he had been first married at age thirty-one, which corresponds to his marriage to Ethel Mae Talbot. Della said she had been thirty at her first marriage, (also about 1924-5) suggesting that Benjamin was not her first spouse.[213]

In the 1931 Stockton City Directory, Claude M., a shoe shiner, was still living at 2332 E. Washington with his grandparents.[214] In the 1933 yearbook of Stockton High School, there is a Claude Statum listed among the February "Graduates Without Pictures," having completed a "Vocational" program. Claude would have been twenty.[215] If this is our Claude,

---

Benjamin Statum/Eliza Macon Marriage: Georgia,1896, Marriage Records From Select Counties, 1828-1978, Whitfield, Georgia, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/4766/40660_309231-00245/20806758?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202078789518/facts/citation/702112966327/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

John Wesley Freeman/Eliza Macon Marriage, 1918, California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Sacramento, California, Book, 50, Page 557, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-00578/901123065?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202078789518/facts/citation/702112966846/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[211] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1926,* Page 499, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3694969/1169802899?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/702110593383/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[212] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1929,* Page 330, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3645188/264644939?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693124/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[213] *1930 United States Federal Census, Stockton, San Joaquin, California;* Page: 6A*;* Enumeration District: 0024; FHL microfilm: 2339946, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532358_00017/92844239?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302363/facts/citation/702110599206/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[214] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1931,* Page 318, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3695384/1164606658?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111698822/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1931, Page 129, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3695384/1164606658?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111698822/edit/record#?imageId=3695286, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[215] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Stockton High School, "Senior Memories 1933,"* Page 35, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b203132-00036/321010553?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111684964/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

has he gone back to school (or night school) to upgrade his education? In the 1936 Voter Registrations, Claude M. Statum, a laborer and a Republican, was recorded living at 2396 E. Washington in Stockton. His grandmother, Mrs. Eliza Freeman, Republican, was also recorded at that address. Her husband, John Wesley Freeman, was not. Perhaps he had died before 1936.[216] Claude also appeared in the City Directory of that same year, as a porter for W.M. Carlile [*sic*], a barber, operating at 411 E. Market Street.[217] Also in the home was grandmother "Eliza (wid J. W.)." [218] In the 1938 Stockton City Directory, Claude, porter, was still at that address, accompanied by his brother, Russell, and Russell's wife, Elaine.[219]

The 1940 U.S. Census contained confusing surname and relationship data. The head of household at 2396 E. Washington was grandmother Eliza Freeman (62) a widow. She owned the house, valued at $2000. Most of her neighbors were white, and in rented accommodation. Her two grandsons, Claude (27) listed as single, and Russell (25) listed as married, were mistakenly assumed to have the surname "Freeman." Claude was recorded as a self-employed shoeshiner in a hotel, and Russell was employed by the "government" as a laborer in "Road Construction." Their education levels (highest grade completed) were included: Eliza "3", Claude "H-4," and Russell "H-2," Also in the house was Claudette "Freeman," (8) recorded as "great grand daughter," having completed the second grade. There was no indication whose child she was. Was Claudette a daughter of Claude, and so named?[220]

On 30 Nov 1942, Claude enlisted in the U.S. Army "for the duration of the War [WWII] or other emergency, plus six months, subject to the discretion of the President or

---

[216] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, San Joaquin, California,* Page 429, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sanjoaquincounty_9-0878b/24599094?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693483/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, San Joaquin, California, Page 425, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sanjoaquincounty_9-0878b/24599094?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693483/edit/record#?imageId=sanjoaquincounty_9-0876b, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[217] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1936,* Page 307, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3216073/213257790?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693312/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1936, Page 72, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3216073/213257790?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693312/edit/record#?imageId=3215956, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[218] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1936,* Page 126, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3216073/213257790?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693312/edit/record#?imageId=3215983, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[219] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1938,* Page 350, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3164480/207635056?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111696744/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[220] *1940 United States Federal Census, Stockton, San Joaquin, California;* Roll: m-t0627-00325*;* Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 39-67, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00325-00507/71193508?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111673536/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

otherwise according to law." His marital status was "Married," his height, 69 [inches I assume, or 5'9"] his weight, 145 [lb].[221] The Department of Veterans Affairs records gave his enlistment date as 7 Feb 1942, and release date as 4 Dec 1945.[222] On 16 Oct 1940, Claude had registered for the draft.

1942
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

His draft card described him as 5'10" tall weighing 145 lb, complexion "Black," eyes "Black," and hair "Black." He said his employer was William L. Brown of "Tuxedo Shoe Service, Stockton." He gave his next of kin as Eliza Freeman, his grandmother, which suggests that he had not yet married.[223] So, if the information he gave the army was true, he would have married between 16 Oct 1940 and 30 Nov 1942.

The 1942-1943 Stockton City Directory showed "Statum Claude (Margt) lab h2396 E Wshn.," living with his grandmother, Eliza. Russell appeared at another address. This was the first record I found that showed Claude with Margaret. I found no marriage record for them.[224]

The 1944 Stockton City Directory showed Claude Statum, laborer, and Margaret living together. They were at 2396 E. Washington.[225] They also appeared in the 1944 Voters Registration, on page 386 with Margaret's middle initial included, "D."[226] Although grandma Eliza died on 13 Jan 1944, she was still in this list on page 383.

---

[221] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[222] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=9149601&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302362&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[223] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[224] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1942,* Page 314, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3241447/215760072?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/162479977482/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1942, Page 122, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3241447/215760072?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/162479977482/edit/record#?imageId=3241349, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[225] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1944,* Page 386, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sanjoaquincounty_12-0202a/11860205?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111630956/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[226] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, San Joaquin, California*, 1944, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sanjoaquincounty_12-0202a/11860205?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111630956/edit/record#?imageId=sanjoaquincounty_12-0202a, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

The 1945 and 1946 Stockton City Directories showed Claude M. and Margaret D. Still at the Washington Street address.[227] The 1947 directory showed him to be an employee of "Stockton Port District." [228] In the 1949 and 1950 directories there was no change. By 1952, Claude, laborer, and Margaret were living at the rear of 2628 Myrtle.[229] In 1953, he was working at the Sharpe General Depot, living at the same address.[230]

> Sharpe Army Depot, the western distribution center for the U.S. Army Depot System Command, is located in California's San Joaquin Valley, ten miles south of the city of Stockton near the town of Lathrop. It is situated on 724 acres and has 182 structures, 74 of which were built during World War II. The depot is responsible for the management, storage, inventory, and issue of general supplies to military sites in eight western states, Alaska, Hawaii, and the Pacific.
>
> The Army constructed the depot in 1942 . . . to store supplies that could not be accommodated in the overcrowded Port of Stockton, a nearby deep-water port on the San Joaquin River. During the war years, 74 of the installation's current 182 buildings were erected . . . During the postwar period, the function of the depot shifted from storage to the repair of construction equipment returned from overseas combat. In 1948 it was renamed Sharpe General Depot . . .[231]

By 1957, Claude was an "equipment operator" at Sharpe and the couple had moved to "205 South F." Many of Stockton's streets have letter or numbers as street names.[232] The

---

California, Death Index, 1940-1997, Alameda, California, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=2463906&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202078789518&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[227] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1945,* Page 377, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3206268/212444005?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111685988/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1946, Page 377, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1020601537_0658-00382/1427492141?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111678932/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[228] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1946,* Page 502, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3081830/199534161?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111697210/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[229] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1952,* Page 496, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3151968/206628956?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111691878/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[230] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1953,* Page 546, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3656608/265663824?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111682730/edit/record, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

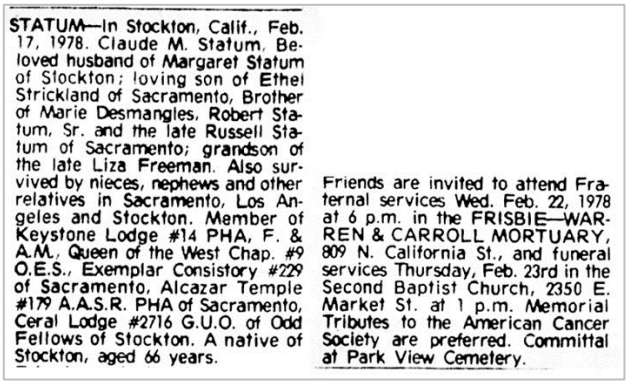
[231] *Historic Properties Report, Sharpe Army Depot, Lathrop, California, July 1984*, https://apps.dtic.mil/dtic/tr/fulltext/u2/a175808.pdf, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[232] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1957,* Page 658, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3627501/262859205?

1965 directory showed a change of employer. Claude was then working at the "Defense Depot." [233] He was a "WHSEMN" [warehouseman].

> The 448-acre Tracy Defense Depot site is located near Tracy, California. Operations at the site included repacking leaking chemical containers, fumigating shipping materials, maintaining vehicles, painting, storing chemicals, preserving metal parts, operating chemical and photographic laboratories, storing and mixing pesticides, and storing and treating liquid and solid wastes. Contaminants of concern included volatile organic compounds (VOCs) and pesticides. Cleanup, operation and maintenance activities, and monitoring are ongoing.[234]

In the 1969 directory, he was listed as a warehouseman back at the Sharpe Depot.[235] The 1975 directory listed Claude as "retd" [retired]. He was sixty-three.[236] Three years later, on 17 Feb 1978, Claude Melvin Statum was dead at age sixty-six![237] He was buried in the Park View Cemetery.[238]



STATUM—In Stockton, Calif., Feb. 17, 1978. Claude M. Statum. Beloved husband of Margaret Statum of Stockton; loving son of Ethel Strickland of Sacramento, Brother of Marie Desmangles, Robert Statum, Sr. and the late Russell Statum of Sacramento; grandson of the late Liza Freeman. Also survived by nieces, nephews and other relatives in Sacramento, Los Angeles and Stockton. Member of Keystone Lodge #14 PHA, F. & A.M., Queen of the West Chap. #9 O.E.S., Exemplar Consistory #229 of Sacramento, Alcazar Temple #179 A.A.S.R. PHA of Sacramento, Ceral Lodge #2716 G.U.O. of Odd Fellows of Stockton. A native of Stockton, aged 66 years.

Friends are invited to attend Fraternal services Wed. Feb. 22, 1978 at 6 p.m. in the FRISBIE—WARREN & CARROLL MORTUARY, 809 N. California St., and funeral services Thursday, Feb. 23rd in the Second Baptist Church, 2350 E. Market St. at 1 p.m. Memorial Tributes to the American Cancer Society are preferred. Committal at Park View Cemetery.

---

backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111682385/edit/record, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[233] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1965,* Page 545, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1020601537_0636-00684/1399755748?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111681992/edit/record, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[234] Military Poisons, https://www.militarypoisons.org/tracy-defense-depot.html, (accessed 11 Mar 2020).

[235] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1969,* Page 531, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1020601537_0640-00666/1436712593?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111685232/edit/record, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[236] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1975,* Page 465, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1020601537_0644-00626/1437939160?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111681305/edit/record, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[237] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=35188207&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302362&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[238] *California, San Joaquin County Library Obituary Index, 1850-1991*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60248/MM9.3.1_2FTH-1942-22550-41622-62?pid=65555&backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/gallery&usePUB=true&_phsrc=tlZ9828&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

Margaret survived him until 9 Sep 2013, dying at age ninety-one in Stockton, California.[239]

Unless Claude Melvin Statum was the father of the mysterious Claudette "Freeman" in the 1940 U.S. Census, I have found no record that he fathered any children. His obituary supports that idea. There is a record for a Claudette Phyllis Statum, born 11 Oct 1931 in San Joaquin County, the right birthdate to match the eight-year-old great-granddaughter in his grandmother's household in the 1940 census. Her mother's maiden name was "Perkins." [240]

6. (iii) Hazel C. Talbot (1903 - ?):

(Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Hazel with son Norman Manuel Silva
Photo courtesy of
Norman Manuel Silva III

In the 1910 U.S. Census for Murphy Township, Caleveras County, California, Hazel C.'s age was recorded as seven years, yielding an approximate birth year of 1903. She was the third born of four girls.[241]

When she was about sixteen, Hazel married Manuel Silva, an immigrant from the Cape Verde Islands, off the northwest coast of Africa. In the 1920 U.S. Census she was listed as Hazel Silva, with a son less than a year old.[242]

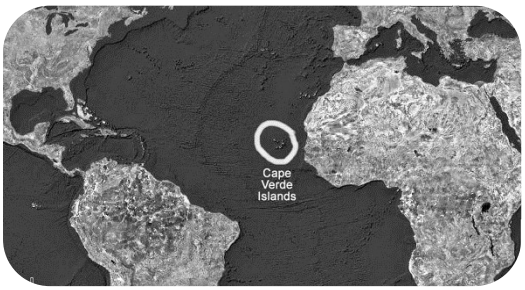
---

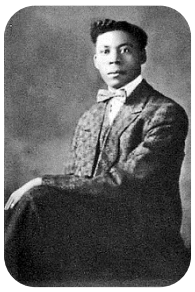
[239] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=118886228&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302386&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[240] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Joaquin, California,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=1777916&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202080224516&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Feb 2019).

[241] *1910 United States Federal Census, Murphy, Calaveras, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31973_4327263-00402/180560203?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302342/facts/citation/161852685742/edit/record, (accessed 26 Feb 2019).

[242] *1920 United States Federal Census*, *Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851263?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/162479809949/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).





Manuel Silva
Photo courtesy of
Norman Manuel Silva III

It has been a genealogical nightmare trying to document Hazel and Manuel Silva's life. Manuel Silva was a name common to many men, many of them Portuguese, born in the Cape Verde Islands. Silva was an extremely common name in the San Francisco-Sacramento areas.[243] In the 1930 U.S. Census there were thirteen Manuel Silvas listed for Sacramento alone! All were white. Many of these also had a son Manuel, adding to the confusion of records. In the 1968 Sacramento City Directory alone, there were nineteen Manuel Silvas listed. One of them, retired, had a wife Hazel, with the wrong middle initial, living at 2600 56th Street.[244] There were too many Hazel Silvas.

Hazel C. Talbot and Manuel Silva had the following child:

13. (i) Norman Manuel (1919).

7. (iv) Adelaide Frances Talbot (1907 - 2000):

(Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Adelaide was born on 7 Sep 1907 in Calaveras County, CA.[245] In 1910, when Adelaide was two, her family was living in Murphy Township, Calaveras, and consisted of parents Eli (39) and Mary (40), and three older sisters: Ethel Mae (15), Clarice (10), and Hazel (7).[246]

The 1920 U.S. Census found the family at Washington Township, Yolo County, CA. Adelaide (12) was listed with her parents. Eli had become a teamster for a rice mill.

---

[243] When Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien and I were trying to find Talbot and Silva descendants by a mass mailing to Sacramento, we mailed to seven Manuel Silva's in Sacramento, and as luck would have it, we struck pay dirt. On October 31st I got a phone call from Norman Manuel Silva III saying that his grandfather was the last leaf in the family tree diagram we had enclosed. A needle in a haystack, found!

[244] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1968,* Page 861, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0500-01050/1498238319?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302342/facts/citation/702239790098/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[245] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Calaveras, California,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=58192&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302341&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014, Number: *558-16-8016*, Ancestry.com. Provo, UT, USA: Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=26873087&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302341&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[246] *1910 United States Federal Census, Murphy, Calaveras, California*; Roll: T624_73; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0012; FHL microfilm: 1374086, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31973_4327263-00402/180560204?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/161852685717/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

Adelaide's sister, Hazel (17), was listed with the surname Silva, but her marital status in the record is difficult to read. She had a nine-month-old son, Norman. She was working as a washerwoman for a private family. Clarice (19) was also there.[247] Ethel (24) had been married since 1911, so she appeared elsewhere, in Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin County, CA, with her husband, Benjamin Franklin Statum (25), and four young children: Claude (7), Russell (5), Marie (almost 4), and Robert (almost 2).[248]

The 1924 City Register for Yolo County, CA, South Washington Precinct, showed a Leonard Knatt, laborer, a registered Republican, with post office address of Broderick.[249] In 1925, Adelaide (17) married Leonard Knatt (25).[250]

1940
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

Her sister Clarice (23) had married Leonard's brother, Howard Robert (32).[251] On 18 Feb 1943, when Leonard would enlist in the Army for WWII, he was would be described as 5'11'' tall, weighing 172 lb, complexion dark, eyes brown, and hair black.[252]

By 1926, now married to Adelaide, Leonard Knatt appeared in the Voters List as a laborer living at 418 S Street. Also listed at that address was his mother-in-law, Mrs. Mary Talbot. Strangely, neither Adelaide nor her father, Eli, was listed.[253] The 1930 Voters List showed Leonard, Mary, and Eli all at the same address, 414 S Street.[254]

---

[247] *1920 United States Federal Census, Washington, Yolo, California;* Roll: T625_128; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 229, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293834-00372/81921108?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/161852685718/edit/record#?imageId=4293834-00372, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[248] *1920 United States Federal Census, Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851263?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302339/facts/citation/162479809949/edit/record, (accessed 21 Feb 2019).

[249] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Yolo, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/yolocounty_2-0465/901460180?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/162645686712/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[250] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Sacramento, California,* Book 67, Page 449, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-00946/901135154?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/702113809533/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[251] *1930 U.S. Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California;* Roll: 186*;* Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0083; Image: 977.0; FHL microfilm: 2339921*,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531842_00983/91750812?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/161852685719/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[252] *U.S., World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2005 https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=17957426&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302368&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Feb 2019)

[253] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_6-0483a/1351806?backurl=

On page 325 of the 1932 Sacramento City Directory, there was a listing for "Knott: Leonard (Adelaide) lab[orer] 2226 I [Street]." Across the page was a listing for "Knatt: Leonard lab City Garbage Dept" with no street address and no wife.[255]

According to the 1934 Sacramento City Directory, Leonard and Adelaide had moved to 2226 J Street. Leonard was still a garbage man.[256] They were there together in the 1935 city directory as well, although the writer named the street as I Street. This flip-flop between I and J appears in several of Leonard's records.[257] The 1936 Voters List, listed Leonard at 1126½ 6th Street (Assembly District 9, Precinct 3). Adelaide was not listed with him.[258] The couple had split up. I found a record for "Leonard Knatt" and "Annie Frank," married in 1936.[259] In 1938, Leonard and Annie were listed in the Sacramento City Directory at 1416 - 28th Street.[260]

The 1940 U.S. Census for Sacramento showed that Adelaide (30) had married Indiana-born Eugene Henderson (29). They were living in a house rented for $20 a month on O Street. Eugene had completed two years of high school and Adelaide had completed three. Both said they had been unemployed for a year. Eugene was seeking work as a waiter in a restaurant and Adelaide was wanting work as a maid in a "private home." [261]

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/702113812302/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[254] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sacramentocounty_8-00629/3684030477?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/162645690552/edit/record#?imageId=sacramentocounty_8-00629, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[255] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1932,* Page 325, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3655958/265553421?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302353/facts/citation/702245023745/edit/record, (accessed 23 Mar 2020).

[256] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1934*, Page 295, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3663289/266299829?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643537277/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[257] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1934,* Page 302, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3686494/1170373602?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/162643536207/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[258] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California,1936,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_11-0669b/14667337?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/702113815570/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[259] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980*, Book 86, Page 453, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-00947/1135185?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/702244999780/edit/record, (accessed 23 Mar 2020).

[260] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, *Sacramento City Directory 1938,* Page 384, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3149356/206300656?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302368/facts/citation/702113821523/edit/record, (accessed 27 Feb 2019).

[261] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_285; Page: 61A; Enumeration District: 34-107*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00285-00032/69031742?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643534631/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

1940
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

On 16 Oct 1940, a Mark Eugene Henderson (30), Negro, born 25 Jun 1910 in Yazoo, Mississippi, registered for the draft. He said he was employed by Laura Williams. He was described as 5'11", 150 lbs, with a "Light Brown" complexion, brown eyes and brown hair. He gave his next-of-kin as "Adelaide Talbot Henderson." [262] Interestingly, when her first husband, Leonard Knatt, enlisted for WWII, he gave "M Talbot," his ex-mother-in-law, as his next-of-kin.

The 1941 Sacramento City Directory recorded the Hendersons living at 2600 Sloat Way. Eugene was working as a chauffeur.[263] In the 1949 directory, they were reported living at 2657 Second Avenue. Eugene was a builder.[264] In the 1953 directory, they were at the same address, but Eugene was listed as a cement finisher.[265] Apparently Eugene had found his calling. From 1955 through 1971, his directory listing was the same. The 1981 directory showed that he had finally retired at about age sixty-nine.[266]

Adelaide F. Henderson was listed in the U.S. Public Records Index at 250 Fairbanks Avenue, Sacramento. Ancestry.com Inc. says that she was at that address in 1980.[267] This is a puzzling listing. While the birthdate in it is a match for our Adelaide, there are three addresses given: 250 Fairbanks Avenue, 2124 63rd Avenue (1993), and 2657 Second Avenue (1993). The latter address is the one she shared with husband Eugene Henderson for decades. Could there have been more than one "Adelaide F. Henderson" living in Sacramento?

Adelaide (93) died on 29 Oct 2000.[268] She was buried beside her daughter, Lesley Claire (**KNATT**) Crawford in Sacramento Memorial Lawn Cemetery.[269]

---

[262] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=18213436&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302369&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[263] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1941,* Page 291, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3230173/214677800?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643577004/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[264] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1949,* Page 369, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3622614/262357103?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643643218/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[265] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1953,* Page 328, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676582/266994348?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643641778/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[266] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1981,* Page 285, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0456-00442/1451228887?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302369/facts/citation/702114075608/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[267] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=172692335&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302341&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[268] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, Sacramento, 95818, Sacramento, California, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=26873087&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302341&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

Space was left for Eugene's burial date. Although I found no record of his death, he survived her by more than a decade, judging by his listing in the U.S. Phone and Address Directories, dated 1996-2002.[270] I could not pinpoint his death record. There were too many Eugene M. Hendersons death records in ancestry.com, some even in Sacramento.

Adelaide Frances Talbot and Leonard Knatt had the following child:

14. (i) Lesley Claire (1931).

Adelaide Frances Talbot and Eugene Mark Henderson had no children.

8. (ii) Wallace Oliver Talbot (1912 - 1969):

(Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Wallace was born on 12 Sep 1912 in Sacramento, CA, the second of two children. He had a sister three years his senior.[271] The 1920 U.S. Census for Sacramento showed him as a seven-year-old schoolboy, spending his childhood at 2921 Q Street. Today that location is in the middle of the Capital City Freeway.[272] In the 1930 U.S. Census, Wallace was a seventeen-year-old student in the same house, with his twenty-year-old, married sister, and

---

U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=24615730&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302341&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[269] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=149978571&tid=71322150&pid=30234302341&hid=1001459928852&usePUB=true&_phsrc=tlZ9947&_phstart=default&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[270] *U.S. Phone and Address Directories, 1993-2002*, City: Sacramento; State: California; Year(s): 1996-2002, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7339&h=56881079&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302369&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[271] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=391284&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302346&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[272] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 15, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 124; Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293832_01088/3011470?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/161852685818/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

their parents. The family was listed as "Neg[ro]." [273] The next year he was listed in the 1931 City Directory as a "lab[orer]," living with his parents at 2921 Q Street.[274] In the 1932, 1933, and 1934 directories, his listing was the same. By the time of the 1938 directory, Wallace had become a bartender.[275] The 1939 and 1940 directory listings were the same.

The 1940 U.S. Census recorded the family as "W[hite]." (His mother actually was.) Wallace had completed four years of high school, while his parents each had an eighth grade education. His sister, Vivian, was no longer in the household. His father (67) was not employed, likely retired, making Wallace, a "saloon bartender," the only person employed in the family. He had worked two of the last twelve months earning $250 for that period.[276]

On 22 April 1941, Wallace enlisted in the U.S. Army, in advance of the United States becoming involved in World War II. The Japanese would draw the U.S. into the war with the bombing of Pearl Harbor on 7 December, later that year. An index record for Wallace listed him as white, six feet tall weighing 153 lb, employed as a bartender. He was single with no dependents.[277]

Actually, he had fathered a son out of wedlock, born in 1939, but did not acknowledge the child at his enlistment. The boy was named Wallace Hugh Talbot. Wallace's daughter Wanda, who found our Talbot Family Tree on ancestry.com, shared what she knew about her father's birth:

> My father is Wallace Hugh Talbot born in Carmel, California, on 21 Feb 1939. He is still living. My grandmother, Jean D. Davies, was a singer and acrobatic dancer, and didn't tell [me] much about Wallace O. Talbot except he joined the Army, and that when he found out that she was pregnant, Wallace didn't want anything to do with her any more, but as I put the picture together, it may have been a question of race, and the times. I am the first daughter. Dad has no siblings that he knows about . . . My grandmother [Jean Davies] said they lived together in Sacramento CA in a

---

[273] *1930 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 187; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 92; Image: 127.0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531843_00132/91767103?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/161852685819/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[274] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1931,* Page 543, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3632443/263353413?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114507805/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[275] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1938,* Page 689, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3149518/206337540?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114508540/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[276] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_282; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 34-60, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00282-00601/73186528?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/162685734293/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[277] *U.S., World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=1692839&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302346&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

> motel, and that he was a bartender . . . Dad was born in Carmel because, supposedly, they had a place for single pregnant women to stay and have their children.[278]

In the 1945 Sacramento City Directory, Wallace Oliver Talbot was still living at 2921 Q Street, but now, just with Hattie, his widowed mother.[279] His father, Oliver Wallace Talbot, had died 16 Dec 1944. The 1953 Sacramento City directory listing for Wallace Oliver is a bit confusing. The entry is "Talbot, Wallace O (Bud) barber r2921 Q." It appears that he had become a barber. The name in parentheses for all other entries is the name of a spouse, but in this case . . . "Bud"?? Anyway, this is the correct Wallace; the address had been the family home for decades. His mother, Hattie, then a widow, was still living there.[280] The 1955 directory had recorded him again as a bartender.[281]

The 1963 directory listed him as a "seam[a]n" living at 3209 U Street, Sacramento. I believe this again was our Wallace because his widowed mother, Hattie, was also listed at that address.[282] In the 1965 directory, Wallace's listing was the same, except Hattie was not listed.[283] She had died in 1963. The 1967 directory listed him at the same address, but now as an "employee at McClellan Field." McClellan Field was an Air Force Base about ten miles northeast of Sacramento, CA.[284] Wallace was about fifty-five years old in 1967.

Wallace died 24 Feb 1969 at age fifty-six.[285] He was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California, USA, Plot: Sec. E Tier 1 Gr 118.[286]

---

[278] *Email from Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arno*, 6 Aug 2011.

[279] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1945,* Page 738, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207627/212605795?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114508361/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[280] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1953,* Page 738, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676793/267022924?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114509038/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[281] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1955,* Page 843, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3693701/267826835?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114508429/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[282] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1963,* Page 986, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0494-01205/1408407622?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114508759/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[283] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1965,* Page 975, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0496-01173/1395375804?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/702114508867/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[284] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1967,* Page 908, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0499-01079/1426624108?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302346/facts/citation/162633372363/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[285] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc.,2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7221215&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302346&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2019). (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[286] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=60837224&ref=acom, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

Wallace Oliver Talbot and Jean D. Davies had the following child:

15. (i) Wallace Hugh Talbot (1939).

9. (i) Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison (1904 - 1988):

(Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

Gertrude was born 11 Jun 1904 in Sacramento County, California.[287] At age five, while her family was living on Magnolia Street, in Sutter Township, Sacramento County, Gertrude was not yet enrolled in school. Her father was employed as a restaurant cook, [288] but by 1913, when she was nine, her family would be operating a delicatessen, and a year later, a grocery store.[289] Gertrude would likely have helped out in the family business after school. In the 1920 census, Gertrude (15) was recorded as "student." [290] She completed two years of high school.[291]

---

[287] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=8138496&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302349&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[288] *1910 United States Federal Census, Sutter, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T624_92; Page: 25B; Enumeration District: 0133; FHL microfilm: 1374105, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327295-00690/184128428?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/161852685889/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[289] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1913 Sacramento City Directory*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3625861/262690745?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162780917344/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).
U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, 1914 Sacramento City Directory, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3689817/267638595?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302348/facts/citation/162780916381/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[290] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 14, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 109; Image: 629, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4293832_00629/2990197?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/161852685888/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[291] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_283; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 34-71, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2442/m-t0627-00283-00119/69498393?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/0234302349/facts/citation/162794112564/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

Gertrude (**HARRISON**) McCard
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

In 1924 Gertrude (19) married Beverly Scott McCard (27).[292] Beverly was born in San Francisco in 1897,[293] but his father, George Scott McCard, then a U.S. postal clerk, had emigrated from Pennsylvania.

In 1905, George McCard was living at 223 - 14th Street, San Francisco. His family experienced the horror of the 1906 San Francisco Great Earthquake. Beverly was nine years old.

The Great San Francisco Earthquake, 1906

Market Street:
A few days
before;
survivors
roamed it
afterwards

294

Early in the morning of Wednesday, April 18th 1906, at 5:13 AM, an earthquake lasting about one minute devastated the city of San Francisco and changed the lives of everyone in the San Francisco Bay area. Two little boys, who would one day marry into the Talbot family and continue the line of descendants, were abruptly shaken from their comfortable beds as brick chimneys came crashing down. One was a nine-year-old, living in the middle of San

---

[292] *1930 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: 186; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 0068; Image: 465.0; FHL microfilm: 2339921, .com Operations Inc., 2002, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6224/4531842_00470/91728196?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/161852685890/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[293] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento*; Roll: *1531277*; Draft Board: *1,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240967_02030/29471704?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/161852694355/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[294] SF Gate, "The Great Quake: 1906-2006/Days before the disaster," http://www.sfgate.com/news/article/The-Great-Quake-1906-2006-Days-before-the-2520536.php#photo-2668078, (accessed 22 May 2015).

Eyewitness to History.com, "The San Francisco Earthquake, 1906," http://www.eyewitnesstohistory.com/sfeq.htm, (accessed 23 May 2015).

Francisco; the other, a twelve-year-old across the Bay in Oakland, about eight miles away. Their stories follow, but first, a bit about the disaster itself.

Measuring 8.0 on the Richter scale, with its epicenter located just offshore of San Francisco, the earthquake was one of the worst national disasters in U.S. history. The rift in the ground along the San Andres Fault ran for about two hundred ninety miles. It is estimated that the ground shifted at a rate of four to five feet per second! The tremors were felt as far south as Los Angeles.

295

Greater than the damage of the earthquake itself was the destruction of San Francisco by the resulting fires that engulfed fully one quarter of the city. The first tremors had ruptured the city's water mains, making it almost impossible to fight the fires that broke out. Boats ferried some people across the bay to escape the flames. The fires burned for three days and nights, destroying 28,000 buildings across five hundred city blocks.

Troops kept people away from the fires. People were prohibited from helping. 296

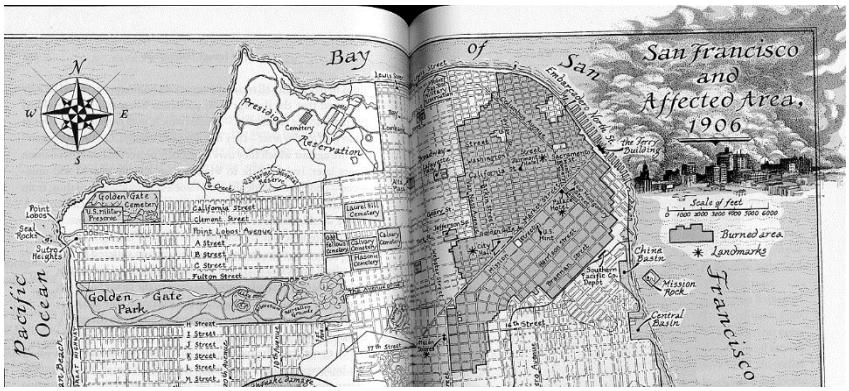
---

[295] Science Blogs, "All My Faults are Stress Related, Anniversary of the great San Francisco earthquake of 1906," http://scienceblogs.com/stressrelated/2009/04/18/anniversary-of-the-great-san-f/, (accessed 23 May 2015).

About Education, "The San Francisco Earthquake of 1906," http://geology.about.com/od/historicearthquakes/a/aa_frisco06.htm, (accessed 23 May 2015).

[296] Maiden on the Midway, "This Day in History: The Great San Francisco Earthquake, 1906," https://warriorgirl3.wordpress.com/2014/04/17/the-great-san-francisco-earthquake-1906/, (accessed 22 May 2015).

The effects were devastating. More than 225,000 of the city's 400,000 residents were left homeless. Stunned survivors wandered the streets. Soup kitchens and bread lines were set up. Tent cities were organized in open areas (parks) to provide temporary shelter. The U.S. Army responded to a request for help, and provided tents, food, and water. Troops were brought in to maintain order and discourage looting.[297]



Map of northern end of San Francisco
Shaded area shows the extent of the fire damage. Although the prevailing wind was from the west, the fires spread from east to west, leaping from building to building, because the intense heat ignited the combustibles next door. The heat was so great it created its own winds, sucking air in from all directions. [298]

People lined up for emergency food & water

[299]

Tempo Espaço, "A vidá ha 108 anos atrás: Life There 108 Years Ago," http://bloglaurabotelho.blogspot.ca/2014_09_01_archive.html, (accessed 22 May 2015).

[297] The facts in this account were found in:
History Channel, "The 1906 San Francisco Earthquake," http://www.history.com/topics/1906-san-francisco-earthquake, (accessed 22 May 2005).

University at Buffalo, The State University of New York, "Quick Facts about the 1906 Earthquake and Fires," http://mceer.buffalo.edu/1906_Earthquake/additional_information/earthquake-facts.asp, (accessed 22 May 2015).

[298] Simon Winchester, *A Crack in the Edge of the World: America and the Great California Earthquake of 1906,* HarperCollins, New York, 2005, map, 276-7.

[299] Wikimedia Commons, "File: Aftermath of San Francisco earthquake, 1906," Photo by Arnold Genthe (1869-1942) - in 1906, Library of Congress, http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Aftermath_of_San_Francisco_earthquake,_1906.jpg, (accessed 22 May 2015).

Western Mining History, "Refugees standing in a breadline along a residential street," http://www.westernmininghistory.com/special/1906+san+francisco+earthquake/5501/, (accessed 22 May 2015).

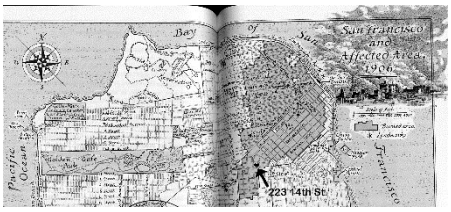
> The earthquake of April 18th, which caused such havoc in San Francisco, did not fail to visit Alameda County in its rounds. In Oakland particularly the destruction, wrought by the temblor [*sic*] among the brick buildings and some of the weaker frame houses, was large. Hardly a brick building escaped serious damage and throughout the city chimneys were thrown down. The water mains were broken, and the city left without water.
>
> Fire-fighting apparatus and hundreds of men went across the bay to lend their aid in trying to save [San Francisco] from destruction, and as the fire progressed others took up the work of arranging to relieve the condition of those made homeless.
>
> Here it was that Oakland outdid herself. During the afternoon and night of the 18th thousands of refugees from San Francisco came to Oakland and the people of that city fed them and found places for them to sleep. On the next day the plans for relief had been fully developed, so that no one who entered from the stricken metropolis was hungry or without a place to sleep. This rush of refugees continued without interruption up to Sunday morning, and it is estimated that 270,000 people were thus cared for in that time by a city of less than 100,000 people, which had few wholesale business houses and but few warehouses.
>
> Almost everybody in the city of Oakland lent a hand in thus succoring the refugees. The merchants, with few exceptions, held their prices as usual -- indeed in some instances lowering prices. There were a few who exhibited their ghoulish character and raised their prices, but they are all marked.[300]

One Talbot family was right in the midst of the San Francisco chaos. George Scott McCard and Louise (**JOHNSON**) McCard and their two sons, Beverly Scott (9) and Owen (2), lived at 223 - 14th Street. Beverly would one day marry Gertrude Harrison, [daughter of Mabel (**TALBOT**) Harrison, granddaughter of Arthur Kees Talbot, great-granddaughter of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot]. The McCards were awakened by the violent shaking of their beds and the smashing of windows and fine china flying out of cupboards. Like most of the houses in the city, their brick chimney came crashing down; if they were lucky, it didn't fall on them through the roof. Confused, the parents first checked on the condition of the children then joined the other stunned residents in the middle of the street to be safe from aftershocks. If their house wasn't structurally unsound, amid the shrieks of their terrified neighbors, they went inside to assess the damage. Their home on 14th Street was located in the area destroyed by the fires that swept across the city. Over the next three days they would face the impending loss of their home. They would have to choose what belongings to save, how to pack and transport them, and decide where they would go!

Congress in the Archives, http://congressarchives.tumblr.com/post/21322332074/the-april-18-1906-san-francisco-earthquake, (accessed 22 May 2015).

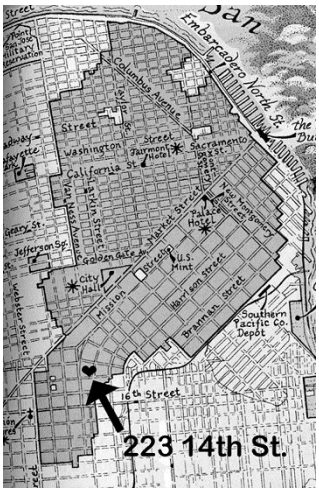
[300] F. H. Pratt, "Alameda Building Trades Relief Work," Virtual Museum of the City of San Francisco, http://www.sfmuseum.net/1906.2/oakland.html, (accessed 25 May 2015).

The Center for Legislative Archives, "San Francisco Earthquake 1906," National Archives, http://www.archives.gov/legislative/features/sf/, (accessed 22 May 2015).



The McCard home was in the area destroyed by fire.

Beverly Scott McCard (9) would one day marry Gertrude Harrison, daughter of Mabel (**TALBOT**) Harrison.



[301]

George McCard's wife, Louise, was a daughter of Beverly A. Johnson, a well-established caterer in Sacramento; perhaps they would go there. George McCard had a good federal government job in San Francisco: he was a U.S. postal clerk.[302] When the decision was made to relocate the family across the bay to Oakland, George was able to get the same job there, with the U.S. Postal Service. The 1907 Oakland City Directory recorded the family living at 820 - 32nd Street.[303]

Beverly Scott McCard Sr. at age 13, the year after the earthquake
Photo courtesy of Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

During the city's recovery, an effort was made to present the destruction of San Francisco as being caused by the fire, not the earthquake. It was officially referred to as the San Francisco Fire of 1906. There was civic concern that people and businesses would fear to live or invest in the rebuilt city, if there was an ongoing threat of earthquake. Area railroads

---

[301] Simon Winchester, *A Crack in the Edge of the World*, Op. cit.

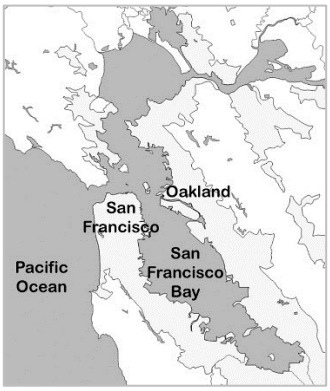
[302] *U.S. Register of Civil, Military, and Naval Service, 1863-1959,* vol 2*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014. http://interactive.ancestry.com/2525/40411_1821100517_0827-00452/661088?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303438/facts/citation/162876785754/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

[303] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, *Oakland, California, City Directory, 1907*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3340186/228272147? backurl=http://person. ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234303438/facts/citation/162876782439/edit/record, (accessed 29 Nov 2016).

had invested in many new lines in the region and feared losing passenger and freight business.

The destruction of San Francisco's Chinatown provides an interesting story that has a connection to our family history. Racial prejudice concerning the Chinese was very strong. City policies had managed to confine them to a tightly-packed region in the north-east corner of the downtown area, popularly called Chinatown. It was viewed as a centre for opium, crime, and prostitution. Buildings were primarily wooden; streets and lanes were narrow. "Fires had roared along the tiny alleyways and consumed almost every single one of the tenements of its nine crowded city blocks; and though Chinese casualties were relatively light, thousands of Chinese men and women, made comprehensively destitute, immediately set to roaming the city in search of shelter, food, and work." [304] When plans were being made for the rebuilding of the city, one question was, "What to do about Chinatown?"

The city fathers formed a committee, not one member Chinese, to decide where the Chinese should be put. There had long been a desire to get them out of the city center, so many officials saw the fire as a blessing. Many terrified Chinese had fled to Oakland, across the bay. "The committee demanded they come back: first to a temporary camp set up for them at the foot of Van Ness Avenue and then to what had long before been planned for them, an 'Oriental City' out at Hunter's Point, a bleak peninsula to the southeast of the city." The Chinese would have none of it; they wanted their old community rebuilt. They sought the help of the Empress of China. She "demanded that her people be housed where they had long wished to be housed." The Chinese government owned land in in the heart of old Chinatown and they declared they would rebuild their embassy there. "The committee backed down; and Chinatown . . . began to rebuild itself in its selfsame sixteen blocks, where it remains today, aromatic, and mysteriously and defiantly different from all the rest of San Francisco." [305]



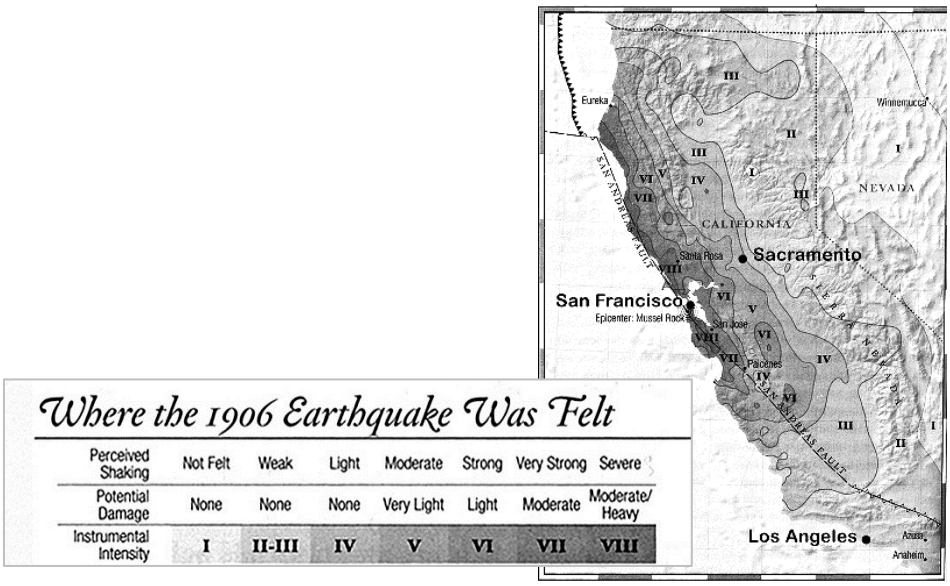
The Houston family of Oakland, whose twelve-year-old son Norman Oliver would one day marry Doris Talbot Young [granddaughter of Benjamin Franklin Talbot, the youngest son of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot], had a connection with the Chinese who fled San Francisco. The Houstons opened their home to a Chinese girl, orphaned by the earthquake. Norman's grandson, Ivan James Houston, recalled the family story:

---

[304] Simon Winchester, *A Crack in the Edge of the World*, Op. cit.
[305] Ibid.

My father [Norman Oliver Houston] was living in Oakland and was twelve years old at the time of the earthquake. He was an only child, and after the earthquake his family took in a young Chinese girl who had lost her family. Apparently, the girl stayed with my father's family for some time and was often visited by other Chinese people. During her stay my father learned to speak some Chinese.

My brother and I would often visit San Francisco and Oakland while we were growing up. Dad would take us to San Francisco's Chinatown and we would eat where the Chinese ate. He would occasionally use Chinese phrases. Someone interviewed my father's mother around 1949 and she recited [the above] story.[306]


Where the 1906 Earthquake Was Felt
Perceived Shaking | Not Felt | Weak | Light | Moderate | Strong | Very Strong | Severe
Potential Damage | None | None | None | Very Light | Light | Moderate | Moderate/ Heavy
Instrumental Intensity | I | II-III | IV | V | VI | VII | VIII
Eureka
Winnemucca
NEVADA
CALIFORNIA
Sacramento
Santa Rosa
San Francisco
Epicenter: Mussel Rock
San Jose
Pacifica
Los Angeles
Azusa
Anaheim
307

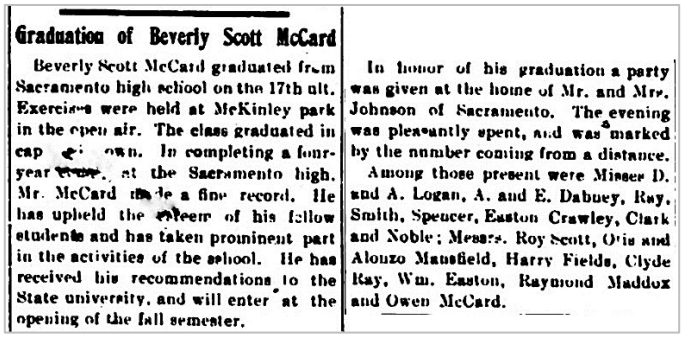
Beverly McCard's high school graduation in 1915 was reported in the July third edition of The Western Outlook, an African American newspaper. A celebratory party was given for him by either his uncle, Harry Johnson, or maternal grandfather, Beverly Johnson. He went on to complete a four-year university program.[308]

---

[306] *Email from Ivan J. Houston*, received 23 May 2015.

[307] Simon Winchester, *A Crack in the Edge of the World*, Op. cit.

[308] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_283; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 34-71, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00283-00119/69498391?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/ 30234303436/facts/citation/162794112566/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).



Graduation of Beverly Scott McCard

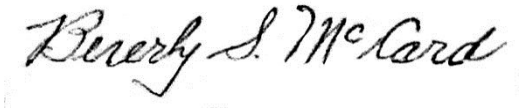
Beverly Scott McCard graduated from Sacramento high school on the 17th ult. Exercises were held at McKinley park in the open air. The class graduated in cap [illegible] own. In completing a four-year [illegible] at the Sacramento high. Mr. McCard made a fine record. He has upheld the esteem of his fellow students and has taken prominent part in the activities of the school. He has received his recommendations to the State university, and will enter at the opening of the fall semester.

In honor of his graduation a party was given at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Johnson of Sacramento. The evening was pleasantly spent, and was marked by the number coming from a distance.

Among those present were Misses D. and A. Logan, A. and E. Dabney, Ray, Smith, Spencer, Easton Crawley, Clark and Noble; Messrs. Roy Scott, Otis and Alonzo Mansfield, Harry Fields, Clyde Ray, Wm. Easton, Raymond Maddox and Owen McCard.

309

In the 1916 - 1918 Sacramento County Voter Registrations, Beverly S. McCard was listed as a student living at 1801 G Street, the home of his grandparents, Beverly A. Johnson, caterer, and Rachel.[310]



1918
signature,
on WWI draft registration card

He was still a university student on 5 Jun 1918 when he registered for the WWI draft, working part time at "U[niversity of] C[alifornia] Farm, Davis." He was described by the registrar as "Tall", "Stout", having "Black" eyes and "Black" hair.[311]

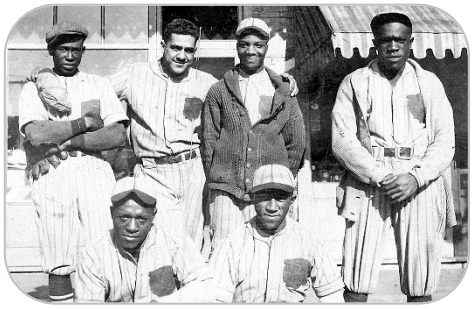
---

[309] *U.S., African American Newspapers, 1829-1947,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2346/31962_219178-00243/19626?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794268386/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[310] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento County*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sacramentocounty_3-0761/3400386346?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794395115/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[311] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Sacramento*; Roll: *1531277*; Draft Board: *1,* Ancestry.com. [database on-line]. Provo, UT, USA: Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005240967_02030/29471704?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/161852694355/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

The University Farm was the educational institution founded in Davis in the early 1900s that has since become what we now know as UC Davis. Designed to be a world class agricultural facility that stood as an equal with "eastern institutions of longer standing", agricultural research began before the first student stepped foot on the school grounds. Davis is a community located about 15 miles west of Sacramento. *University Farm*, https://daviswiki.org/University_Farm, (accessed 8 May 2015).



Beverly Scott McCard, standing second left, played baseball on a Negro team. Photo courtesy of Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

The 1920 U.S. Census recorded Beverly (22) still in the home of his grandfather in Sacramento.[312] His parents, brother, and sister were in Oakland, Alameda County.[313]

In 1923, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison married Beverly Scott McCard in Sacramento.[314] The 1928 Voters Registrations recorded them at 2760 - 42nd: he, a laborer, and she, a housewife, both Republicans.[315]

The 1929 Sacramento City Directory listed Beverly and Gertrude living at 2760 42nd Street. No occupation appeared in the listing.[316] The 1930 directory gave his occupation as "driver city garbage dept," a sad commentary on the type of work available to an African American male, even with post-secondary education.[317] Also by 1930, the McCards owned their home. Beverly (33) was listed as a U.S. military veteran. Gertrude (25) was earning money as a "caterer." A son, Beverly Scott McCard Jr., born 29 Oct 1926, was three. The

---

[312] *1920 United States Federal Census, Sacramento Assembly District 14, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T625_126; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 92, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293832_00192/2969807?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/161852694356/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[313] *1920 United States Federal Census, Oakland, Alameda, California;* Roll: T625_88; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 43; Image: 261, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293688-00261/2385981?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303438/facts/citation/162876780563/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[314] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980,* Book 63, Page 289, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-01119/1140905?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/702114573067/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[315] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_7-0335b/9231292?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/702114853341/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

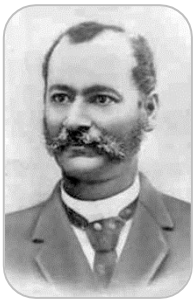
[316] *1929 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Page 393*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3687032/267510983?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794122921/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[317] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1930,* Page 390, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3673055/266788404?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794117596/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

family was identified as "Neg[ro]." They supplemented their family income by taking in a roomer, Charles Duncan (34), Negro, divorced, also a city garbage truck driver.[318]

The 1931 city directory listed Beverly as "laborer Garbage Department." [319] In 1932, 1933, 1934, the same. But the 1934 Voters Registrations gave his occupation as "chauffeur." He was listed as Republican, his wife, as Democrat.[320] In the 1935 directory, Beverly was "laborer City Waste Removal Dept." [321] The 1936 Voters Registrations called him a "truck driver." Both Beverly and Gertrude were, by then, Republicans.[322] In the 1937 directory, he was "garbageman City Waste Removal Dept." [323]

Gertrude was influenced to start her own catering business by the success of her mother-in-law's family business. Gertrude's mother-in-law was Louise (**JOHNSON**) McCard, daughter of Beverly A. Johnson and Rachel (**SAUNDERS)**. Beverly Johnson ran a highly profitable catering business.



Beverly & Rachel McCard
Photos courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes shared a family story about her grandmother, Gertrude. She was taken by the success of the Johnsons: they were fabulous caterers.

---

[318] *1930 United States Federal Census,* Sacramento, Sacramento, California; Roll: 186; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 68; Image: 465.0., Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531842_00470/91728164?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/161852694351/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[319] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1931,* Page 372, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3632358/263332299?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/702114583264/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[320] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968*, *1934*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sacramentocounty_10-0368/2859968247?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794395490/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

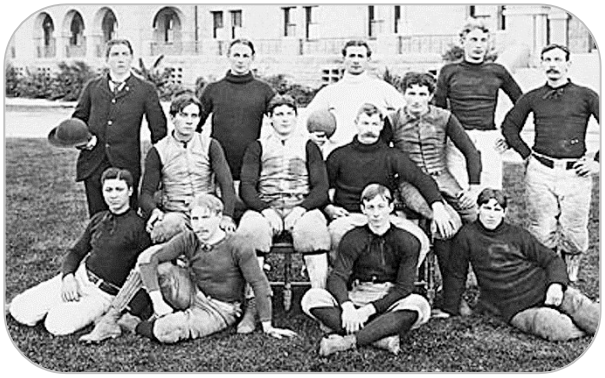
[321] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1935,* Page 349, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3686517/267478010?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794115273/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[322] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968*, *1936*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sacramentocounty_11-0387/2927995651?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794396049/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[323] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1937,* Page 376, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3686517/267478010?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794115273/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

They catered to the elite in Sacramento and had such a successful business; they catered to the Stanford University founders. That's how Beverly Johnson got his son [Ernest] into Stanford.



Stanford Sr. Class
football team
Ernest Johnson is
seated, bottom left
Photos courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

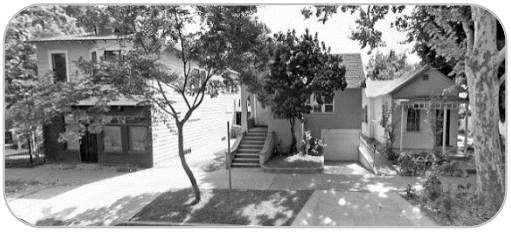
Ernest Johnson was the first African American to go to Stanford University in California, because his father was catering. My grandmother saw that success and started her own catering company. She did pretty well with that also.

Mabel (**TALBOT**) Harrison
in catering uniform
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

There's a picture that I may have sent you of Mabel Talbot in kind-of-a maid's uniform because they were catering to some event, and she would occasionally work with my grandmother on catering events. My grandmother made a good amount of money doing that.[324]

[324] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

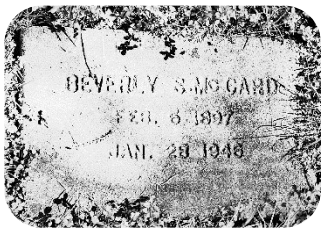
In 1938 the Gertrude and Beverly purchased a house at 3980 Second Avenue, next to a grocery store.[325]



3980 - Second Ave.,
Sacramento
Former grocery at left
2014
Photo from Google Maps

At the time of the 1940 census, Gertrude (35) was running her catering business. Son Beverly Jr. (13) was in grade seven, and a daughter, Patricia (8), born 5 Oct 1951, was in grade two.[326] The 1945 city directory included Beverly S. McCard Jr. "USN," at that same address, 3980 Second Ave.[327]

Beverly died 28 Jan 1947 at age forty-nine, leaving Gertrude (42) with two teenagers to raise: Beverly Jr. (19) and Patricia (14). He was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum in Sacramento: Section E, Lot 11, Grave 5.[328]



Beverly's death records
give his date of death as
28 Jan 1947,
but his grave marker has
28 Jan 1946!

---

[325] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1938, Page 451*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3686517/267478010?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794115273/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[326] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_283; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 34-71, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00283-00119/69498391?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794112566/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[327] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1945,* Page 486, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207499/212576670?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794116088/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[328] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207499/212576670?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303436/facts/citation/162794116088/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012. Find-A-Grave, *Beverly McCard*, http://www.findagrave.com/cgibin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=55924244&ref=acom, (accessed 11 May 2015).

This was a double blow; Gertrude's mother, Mabel Sophia (**TALBOT**) Harrison, had died just a month before, on 15 Dec 1946. Then, her father died in August 1947. Perhaps that accounts for Gertrude (43) taking her daughter, Patricia (16), to Hawaii in 1948 -- the need to get away from it all for a while. They sailed from San Francisco to Honolulu on 23 Feb 1848 on the ship SS Matsonia.[329] They returned to San Francisco via United Airlines on 15 Jun 1948.[330]

> My grandmother (Gertrude) was something. She considered herself quite a sophisticated woman who liked to travel. She liked furs. She just went "to go," [i.e. for the sheer joy of travelling].[331]

Gertrude (**HARRISON**) McCard
in Paris after 1945
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

By 1949 Gertrude had moved to 1631 - T Street. She bought a building that housed several tenants and earned her living managing that property.

1631 - T Street,
Sacramento
2014
Photo from Google Maps

[329] *Honolulu, Hawaii, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1900-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1502/41256_B126187-00216/1532957?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/162839499222/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[330] *California, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1882-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7949/41258_320810-00081/9364215?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/702114573980/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[331] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

The 1949 city directory showed that her son, Beverly Scott McCard Jr. (21), had married Beatrice Guimaraes (19). They were living at 2812 - S Street (now a vacant lot).[332] Their first child, Sharon, was born 2 Nov 1949.[333]

Sometime near 1967, Gertrude married Wesley H. Young. They were listed together in the 1967 city registry. He was a warehouseman at McClellan Field, the Sacramento Air Force base. They lived at 1631 [Apt] F on T Street, the property Gertrude owned and managed.[334] The marriage lasted about eight years. Gertrude was listed alone at that address in the 1975 register and all the years afterwards.[335]

Granddaughter Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes recalled Gertrude's personality:

> Gertrude was affectionate but she was also a little . . . she was a complicated woman. She had polio as a child, and it made one of her legs a little shorter than the other and she walked with a marked limp. I think that may have affected her and made her a very strong-willed person and maybe she developed that to compensate for [her limp].[336]

Gertrude (**HARRISON**) McCard Young died 27 Dec 1988 at age eighty-four; she was buried in Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum in Sacramento: Section I, Tier 34, Grave 30.[337]

Photo by Research Random, a Find-A-Grave member

---

[332] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1949,* Page 536, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3622701/262380973?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303435/facts/citation/162828011505/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[333] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4263498&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303442&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[334] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1967,* Page 1027, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0499-01198/1426707924?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/162832215948/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[335] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1975,* Page 974, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0457-01135/1450012062?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302349/facts/citation/162832217151/edit/record#?imageId=32701_1521003235_0457-01135, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[336] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

[337] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012. Find-A-Grave, *Gertrude Elizabeth Young*, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=66758787&ref=acom, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

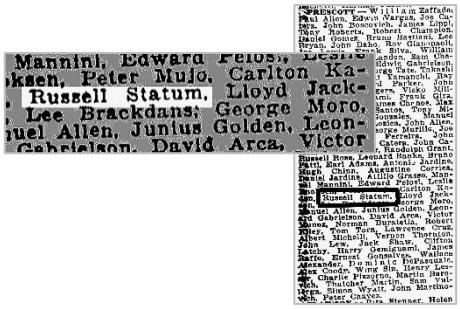
Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison and Beverly Scott McCard had the following children:

16. (i) Beverly Scott (1926),
17. (ii) Patricia Louise (1931).

10. (ii) Russell Hubert Statum (1914 - 1961):

(Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Russell was born 16 Feb 1914 in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California.[338] He was listed with his parents in the 1920 U.S. Census as a five-year-old, the second of four children.[339] The 18 Dec 1927 Oakland Tribune included Russell Statum in an athletes' Honor Roll of "playground sportspeople." His name appeared under the name of the playground/park of "Prescott." Russell was thirteen in 1927.[340]


Mannini, Edward Pelos, Leslie
kasen, Peter Mujo, Carlton Ka-
Russell Statum, Lloyd Jack-
Lee Brackdans; George Moro,
uel Allen, Junius Golden, Leon-
Gabrielson, David Arca, Victor

Oakland Playground Activities

As a fifteen-year-old he was listed with his brother, Claude, in the 1929 Stockton City Directory. Their grandparents Eliza and Eugene Freeman had moved into their parents' house at 2332 E. Lafayette to raise them, since both parents had moved on to new partners and new dwellings.[341] They were still there for the 1930 census, Claude (17) and Russell (16), both still students.[342] The 1936 Voters Registrations showed Claude to be a porter, living at 2396 E. Washington, Stockton with his widowed grandmother, Eliza Freeman.[343]

---

[338] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Stockton, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=485158&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302361&usePUB=true, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[339] *1920 United States Federal Census, Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California;* Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851265?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162479809952/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[340] *Oakland Tribune (Oakland, California)*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8049/1927_12_18_0091/486426715?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480615020/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[341] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1929,* Page 330, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3645188/264644939?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693124/edit/record, (accessed 2 Mar 2019).

[342] *1930 United States Federal Census, Stockton, San Joaquin, California;* Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 0061; FHL microfilm: 2339946, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532358_00774/92882843?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/702115010991/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[343] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968*, Page 430, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sanjoaquincounty_9-0879/270011287?backurl=

The 1937 Sacramento City Directory showed Russel Statum, laborer, living at 1512 Fifth Avenue.[344]

Sometime before 1938, Russell was with Elaine, surname unknown. The 1938 Stockton Directory showed Russell, with wife Elaine, back living with his grandmother and brother, Claude at 2396 E. Washington.[345] The listing in the 1939 Stockton City Directory shows Russell and his brother Claude, a shoe shiner, living together. Elaine was not recorded there.[346]

The 1940 record provided a collection of mixed information. The 1940 Voters Registrations showed Russell H. Statum as a cook, at 2396 E. Washington, Stockton, a Democrat.[347] In the 1940 U.S. Census for Stockton, a Russell Statum (26), Negro, was recorded as a lodger in the rented house of Thelma Braggs (23) at 38 South Commerce Street. Thelma was single. Russell said he was widowed, and had been born in Texas! He gave his occupation as farm laborer. With him was a two-year-old-boy, Russell Jr., listed as the "lodger's son." [348] There is a birth record for a "Russell Herbert Statum," born 16 Nov 1938 with mother's maiden name, "Bragg." [349] The 1940 Stockton City Directory, (copyright 5 Jul 1940), had the following listing: "Statum Russell H (Thelma) emp HCCo [Hatch Chevrolet Co.] 36 So Commerce." Claude was still at his grandmother's address.[350] Later that year, in his 16 Oct 1940 draft registration, Russell (26) said he was self-employed. He

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480581168/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[344] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1937,* Page 558, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3258065/217468313?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/702115012882/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[345] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1938,* Page 350, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3164480/207635057?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/702115013150/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[346] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1939,* Page 292, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3108152/202187689?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302362/facts/citation/702111693701/edit/record, (accessed 23 Feb 2019).

[347] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968,* Page 438, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sanjoaquincounty_10-0229/4053265695?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480581031/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[348] *1940 United States Federal Census, Stockton, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T627_324; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 39-32*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00324-00190/72976209?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480577058/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[349] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2373515&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302387&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[350] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1940,* Page 302, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3107071/202012855?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480586306/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

was described as 5'11" tall, weight 180 lb., with a "Dark Brown" complexion, brown eyes, and black hair. He named his grandmother as next-of-kin.[351]

1940
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

The 1941 Stockton City Directory listed Russell and Thelma living at 36 S. Commerce.[352] The 1942 Voters Registrations for Stockton had Russell H. Statum, cook, Democrat, at 2396 E. Washington Street, his grandmother's address. Thelma was not listed.[353] But the 1942 Stockton City Directory had Russell Statum, laborer, at 927½ S. Madison.[354] The 1945 Sacramento City Directory listing was "Statum Russell H (Thelma N) driver 1917½ Sixth." [355] Russell's grandma, Eliza, of 2396 E. Washington, Stockton, had died in January 1944.

In 1949, he and Thelma were living at 1400 Third Street, Sacramento, occupation "dr [driver]." [356] By 1953, Russell was a cook at Bar-B-Q Heaven, and living with Thelma at 3110 Santa Cruz Way, Sacramento.[357] The 1958 Sacramento City Directory listed Russell Statum as a "Shoe Shiner," with home at 1227 Alhambra Blvd.[358] Russell was forty-four.

---

[351] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947, Stockton, San Joaquin, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=17783612&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302361&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[352] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1941,* Page 326, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3127017/204065431?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480612429/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[353] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968*, Page 371*,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sanjoaquincounty_11-0196/4100976627?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480581366/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[354] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Stockton, California, City Directory, 1942,* Page 314, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1249/sanjoaquincounty_11-0196/4100976627?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480581366/edit/record#?imageId=sanjoaquincounty_11-0196, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[355] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1945,* Page 718*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207617/212603518?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480609316/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[356] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1949,* Page 795, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3622831/262416018?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480610747/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[357] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1953,* Page 728, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676783/1168279612?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480611748/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[358] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1958,* Page 160, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3634335/1182374769?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302361/facts/citation/162480616901/edit/record, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

Russell H. Statum died 31 Oct 1961 in Sacramento.[359] He was buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery and Mausoleum, Sacramento, Section I, Tier 26, Grave 35.[360]

Russell Hubert Statum and Thelma Braggs had the following child:

18. (i) Russell Hubert Jr. (1938).

11. (iii) Marie Roberta Statum (1916 - 2007):

(Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

1935
high school yearbook photo

[361]

Marie was born 21 Feb 1916 in Stockton, San Joaquin, California.[362] She appeared as a three-year-old in the 1920 U.S. Census at Stockton, California, the third of the Statum's four children.[363] As a fourteen-year-old she was living with her brother, Robert, her mother, and new step-father, Eugene Strickland, at 2624 Second Avenue in Sacramento, when the 1930 census was taken.[364] The 1940 U.S. Census showed that at age twenty-four, she was single, had achieved a three-year college education, and was working as a clerk for the "State

---

[359] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7017042&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302361&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[360] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=5842803&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302361&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Mar 2019).

[361] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, "The Review 1935," Sacramento High School, Sacramento, California, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b202940-00050/360711387?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302360/facts/citation/702115786248/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[362] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=588304&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302360&usePUB=true, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[363] *1920 United States Federal Census, Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California;* Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851266?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302360/facts/citation/162479809953/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[364] *1930 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California;* Roll: 187; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 0093; Image: 135.0; FHL microfilm: 2339922, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531843_00140/91767599?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302360/facts/citation/162958829408/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

Department." She was the only child still living with her parents.[365] The 1941 city directory showed that her brother, Robert, was now living there too.[366]

In 1942, Marie Roberta Statum married Arthur Elbert Desmangles (1915-2004).[367] Arthur (12) had emigrated with his parents and five siblings from Panama aboard the "S.S. Ginyo Maru" sailing from Valparaiso, Chile. They arrived in Los Angeles, California, on 19 Jun 1927.[368] Arthur appeared in the 1930 U.S. Census in Oakland, Alameda, California, as a fifteen-year-old student, the second oldest of the five children still at home. The youngest, Ethel Margery, who should have been three-and-a-half, was missing from the census.[369] At age eighteen, under the name Elbert Desmangles, he was working as a "bellboy" on the S.S. Dorothy Alexander, that arrived on 23 Jan 1934 at Seattle, Washington, having sailed from Victoria, British Columbia. He was described as AFR BLACK, 5' 9". [370] The ship continued on to San Francisco, arriving on 27 Jan 1934.[371] It may have been his only voyage. His listing on a 2 Feb 1934 voyage was crossed out by the purser.[372]

---

[365] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California;* Roll: T627_286; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 34-126A, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00286-00006/70202537?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302360/facts/citation/162479810311/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[366] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1949,* Page 626, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3230342/214715063?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302360/facts/citation/702115786597/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[367] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Sacramento, California,* Book 104, Page 406*,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354091-00428/901118041?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302360/facts/citation/702115785704/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

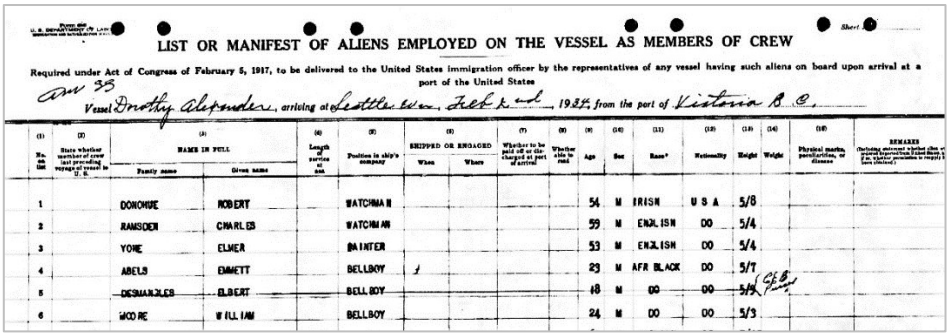
[368] *California, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1882-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7949/cam1764_14-0424/2224142?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115893251/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[369] *1930 United States Federal Census, Oakland, Alameda, California;* Roll: 101; Page: 25A; Enumeration District: 0017; Image: 816.0; FHL microfilm: 2339836, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532321_00820/88762605?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/162958840257/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[370] *Washington, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1882-1965, Passenger and Crew Lists of Vessels Arriving at Seattle, Washington*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8945/WAM1383_191-0614/1244774?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115894112/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[371] *California, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1882-1959, Crew Lists of Vessels Arriving at San Francisco*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7949/IMUSACA1907_130135-00647/3696500?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115893979/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[372] *Washington, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1882-1965, Passenger and Crew Lists of Vessels Arriving at Seattle, Washington*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8945/WAM1383_192-0422/1252132?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115894264/edit/record#?imageId=WAM1383_192-0422, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).



LIST OR MANIFEST OF ALIENS EMPLOYED ON THE VESSEL AS MEMBERS OF CREW

Required under Act of Congress of February 5, 1917, to be delivered to the United States immigration officer by the representatives of any vessel having such aliens on board upon arrival at a port of the United States

Am 35

Vessel Dorothy Alexander, arriving at Seattle Wn, Feb 2nd, 1934, from the port of Victoria B. C.

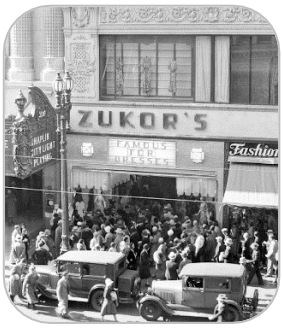
(1) No. on list	(2) State whether number of crew last preceding voyage of vessel is U. S.	(3) NAME IN FULL Family name	(3) Given name	(4) Length of service at sea	(5) Position in ship's company	(6) SHIPPED OR ENGAGED When	(6) Where	(7) Whether to be paid off or discharged at port of arrival	(8) Whether able to read	(9) Age	(10) Sex	(11) Race*	(12) Nationality	(13) Height	(14) Weight	(15) Physical marks, peculiarities, or disease	REMARKS (Including entries in italics after names of deserters, and the names of persons who are left behind on account of illness or injury or for any other reason)
1		DONOHUE	ROBERT		WATCHMAN					54	M	IRISH	U S A	5/8			
2		RAMSDEN	CHARLES		WATCHMAN					59	M	ENGLISH	DO	5/4			
3		YORE	ELMER		PAINTER					53	M	ENGLISH	DO	5/4			
4		ABELS	EMMETT		BELLBOY	1				23	M	AFR BLACK	DO	5/7			
5		DESMANGLES	ELBERT		BELL BOY					18	M	DO	DO	5/5			
6		MOORE	WILLIAM		BELLBOY					24	M	DO	DO	5/3			

On 16 Oct 1940, Arthur had registered for the draft. He said he had been born in Panama, in the Canal Zone. At that time he was working for Zukor's Dress Shop. He was described as 5' 10", 155 lb., complexion "Light Brown," with brown eyes and black hair. He named his mother, Florence Desmangles, as his next of kin.[373]

1940
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

On 12 Jun 1942, when Arthur registered in San Francisco for WWII military service, he said he was married, and born on 14 Mar 1915 in La Boca Panama, in the canal zone. His height was recorded as "69" (inches presumably, 5'9") and weight 141 lb; he would have been twenty-seven years old. He said he had completed four years of high school.[374]

Prior to his marriage to Marie Roberta Statum, Arthur had also worked as a chauffeur (1934), a delivery "boy" (1936 at age twenty-one, and 1938) and a porter at "Zukor's," a national women's clothing store chain (1939).



[373] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=18161399&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302394&usePUB=true, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[374] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=4542419&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302394&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Mar 2020).

When the 1945 city directory came out, the listing for Arthur and Marie Desmangles showed that Arthur was still in the armed services.[375] The 1953 City Directory listing was "Desmangles Arth E (Marie R) photocopyist State Library," living at 1414 – 56th Street.[376] It appeared that Arthur had finally broken through the barrier that relegated Black men to service jobs like delivery boy, bellhop, porter, shoe shiner, and garbage man. Marie had been working as a clerk for the State Department beginning in 1940! Their listing was the same in the 1956 directory. The 1963 directory gave his occupation as "photocopyist State Dept of Ecud [*sic*]" [377] By the time of the 1964 directory, Arthur had become "photocopy supvr State Dept of Educ." [378] In the 1965 directory it was just "supr State Dept of Educ."

According to the 1970 Sacramento City Directory, Arthur had become a photographer at the State Library, living at the same home address.[379] In 1972, 1973, 1975, and 1976, their directory listing was the same. The 1977 directory gave his occupation as "retd." [380] He was sixty-two and Marie was sixty-one that year.

Arthur died on 11 Jan 2004 at age eighty-eight, and was buried in East Lawn-Sierra Hills Cemetery, Sacramento, CA.[381] Marie died 17 Oct 2007 at age ninety-one, and was buried in Sierra Hills Memorial Park, Sacramento.[382]

---

[375] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1945,* Page 202, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207352/212538813?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115786946/edit/record, (accessed 4 Mar 2019).

[376] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1953,* Page 187, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676511/1168320620?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/162958832164/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[377] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1963,* Page 246, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0494-00465/1408341912?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115786762/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

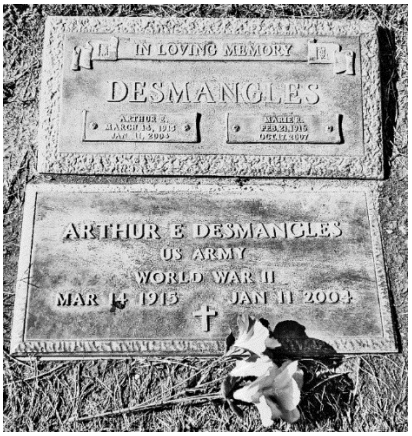
[378] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1964,* Page 240, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0495-00447/1431995013?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115786817/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[379] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1970,* Page 189, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0501-00356/1417960566?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115787082/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[380] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977,* Page 226, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0489-00419/1440708535?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702116208433/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[381] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=122535393&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302394&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[382] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=122535454&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302360&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).



Marie Roberta Statum and Arthur Elbert Desmangles had the following children:

(i) Toye Gilbert (1947),
(ii) Sharon Michelle (1952),
(iii) Phillip Ashley (1953),
19. (iv) David Wayne (1954),
(v) Dennis Bruce (1954).

(i) Toye Gilbert Desmangles (1947 -):

(Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Toye was born in 1947 in Alameda County, California. His birth record gives his mother's maiden name as "Strickland," the last surname of his maternal grandmother, Ethel Mae (**TALBOT**) Statum Strickland.[383] This is puzzling; one would expect it to be Statum. Toye's parents, Marie (**STATUM**) and Arthur Desmangles married in 1942, five years before Toye's birth. Arthur's army service in WWII delayed the start of their family. Her nephew, Robert Lester Statum II told me, "Toy'e [*sic*] was adopted. She [Marie] had problems having her first child. Once blessed with Toye everything began. Hence, the family began to grow."[384]

On 14 Dec 1968, in Sacramento, CA, Toye (21) married Claudia Jean Radsliff (19).[385] According to the 1970 Sacramento City Directory, Toye, a student, and Claudia were living at 2958 S. Meadows.[386] They divorced in Jul 1971.[387]

---

[383] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, 2005*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=3691390&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302393&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[384] *Email from Robert Lester Statum II*, received 3 May 2019.

[385] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0077_15_j-0220/3403401?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302393/facts/citation/162489646855/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[386] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1970,* Page 189, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0501-00356/1417961935?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302393/facts/citation/162489770428/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

On 1 Aug 1976, at Santa Cruz, CA, Toye (28) married Barbara A Beildeck (26).[388] On 2 Jan 1979, they divorced.[389]

On 14 Aug 1982, at Reno, NV, Toye married Mary Mortellaro.[390] According to the U.S. Public Records Index, Toye was living at 20507 Berendo Ave, Torrance, CA in 1994.[391]

Toye had no children.

(ii) Sharon Michelle Desmangles (1952 -):

(Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Sharon was born in 1952 in San Francisco, California.[392] In the 1977 Sacramento City Directory, Sharon (25) was listed as a clerk at the Wells Fargo Bank, living with her parents at 1414 - 56th Street. Also in the household were Dennis, a student, and Philip, a "chkr" (checker) for Lucky Stores.[393]

On 3 May 1980 at Sacramento, Sharon Michelle Desmangles (28) married Joseph L. Thames (32).[394] The U.S. Public Records Index showed the couple living at 5617 San Vincente Way, North Highlands, California in 1982. In 1984, they were at 1414 – 56th Street, Sacramento.[395]

---

[387] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0024_13_c-0183/155995?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302393/facts/citation/162489672392/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[388] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985, Santa Cruz, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1970_0008_18_d-0259/3249676?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302393/facts/citation/162489672546/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[389] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984, Santa Clara*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1978_0022_03_h-0038/862549?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302393/facts/citation/162489646967/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[390] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005, Reno*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=5012002&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302393&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[391] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=409454933&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302393&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[392] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, San Francisco*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4934042&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302392&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[393] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977,* Page 226, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0489-00419/1440711506?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302392/facts/citation/702116253381/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[394] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1980_0017_02_n-0029/6013315?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302392/facts/citation/162490551128/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[395] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=408942543&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302392&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

(iii) Phillip Ashley Desmangles (1953 -):

(Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Philip was born in 1953 in Sacramento.[396] In the 1972 through 1977 Sacramento City Directories, Phillip was listed as a "checker" at Lucky Stores, living with his parents at 1414 - 56th Street.[397]

(v) Dennis Bruce Desmangles (1954 -):

(Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Dennis was born in 1954 in Sacramento.[398] In the 1973 Sacramento City Directory, Dennis (19) was listed as a student, living with his parents at 1414 - 56th Street.[399] In 1977 he was still listed as a student.[400] According to the U.S. Public Records, in 1988 he was living at 8322 Hemingway Dr., Sacramento, and at 1398 Foxboro Way, Sacramento.[401]

12. (iv) Robert Lester Statum (1918 - 1989):

(Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Robert was born 6 Apr 1918 in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California.[402] He appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census in Stockton as a one-year-old, the youngest of four children.[403] By the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, his parents had split and Robert (11) was

---

[396] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Sacramento*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=5218080&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302391&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[397] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977,* Page 226, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0503-00385/1433629775?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302391/facts/citation/162489771803/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[398] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Sacramento*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=5517202&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302389&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[399] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1973,* Page 200, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0504-00373/1403479364?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302389/facts/citation/702116285956/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[400] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977,* Page 226, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0489-00419/1440709400?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302389/facts/citation/702116286345/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[401] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=96131163&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302389&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[402] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, *San Joaquin*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=703271&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302359&usePUB=true, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[403] *1920 United States Federal Census, Stockton Ward 6, San Joaquin, California*; Roll: T625_143; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 183; Image: 914, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010,

living with his mother (35) and step-father, Eugene Strickland (34), and sister, Marie (14), at 2624 Second Avenune in Sacramento.[404] The 1939 Sacramento City Directory listed Robert (laborer) living with wife "Nova B," at 1911 Fourth Street.[405]

The 1940 U.S. Census showed that Robert "Leslie" Statum (22) and wife, Nova Bernice (20), had a son, Robert Lester Jr., and were living at 1126½ Sixth Street, renting at $20/month. They were listed as "Neg[ro]." Nova had competed one year of high school. Despite having achieved two years of college, Robert was working as a laborer at a car wash, another example of the limited employment for black men. His 1939 income was $600. A white pastry cook down the street made $1800. Most of the people on their census page were white and lodgers.[406]

On 18 Jun 1942, Robert was enlisted in the U.S. Army. He was recorded as "citizen, (White)," 71 inches tall [5' 11"] and 173 lb., with occupation category of "Unskilled garage laborers and car washers and greasers." Here, his education level was recorded as "two years of high school," not college. He gave his marital status as "divorced, with dependants." [407] Likely he was no longer with Nova when he had enrolled for the draft, because his next-of-kin was recorded as "Eliza Strickland." However, there was no such person. His grandmother was Eliza (**MACON**) Freeman. His mother was Ethel (**TALBOT**) Strickland. Likely it was her name, mis-recorded. He named his employer as "W. Stearnes." Robert was described as 6 feet tall, 185 lb., dark brown complexion, brown eyes and black hair.[408]

The 1949 the Sacramento City Directory, listed Robert, a garbage man with the city Waste Removal Department, with wife, "Avis," living at 2624 Second Street. He was at that address until the 1972 city directory listed him at 3977 - 8th Ave, but with no occupation in that listing.[409] The 1975 city directory showed him living at a new address, 2823 U Street,

---

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293849-00914/5851267?backurl=
https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302359/facts/citation/
162479809954/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[404] *1930 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California;* Roll: 187; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 0093; Image: 135.0; FHL microfilm: 2339922, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531843_00140/91767587?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302359/facts/citation/162480582656/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[405] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1939,* Page 548, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3126258/
203993316?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/
30234302359/facts/citation/162490594972/edit/record, (accessed 5 Mar 2019).

[406] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California;* Roll: T627_284; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 34-102, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012,
https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00284-00502/73175646?backurl=
https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302359/facts/citation/
162490597746/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2019).

[407] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=1488929&ssrc=pt&tid=
71322150&pid=30234302359&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Mar 2019).

[408] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=17783611&ssrc=pt&tid=
71322150&pid=30234302359&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Mar 2019).

[409] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1972,* Page 797, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0503-00978/

Apt 10, with a new occupation, "Teacher, Sacramento City College." [410] The 1978 directory showed him to be retired, living at the same address.[411]

The 1944 Voters Registration showed that Robert's first wife, Nova, had become Mrs. Robert W. Bolden.[412] Nova died 24 Jun 1976.[413] Her granddaughter, Kasey Statum, posted her death date to ancestry.com with a notation that she had been murdered.[414]

Robert Lester Statum died 23 Jan 1989 in Sacramento.[415]

Robert Lester Statum and Nova Bernice Williams had the following children:

20. (i) Robert Lester (1939),
21. (ii) Ancil Lloyd (1940).

13. (i) Norman Manuel Silva (1919 - 1989):

(Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Now, we have three generations of "Norman Manuel Silvas." As I wrote earlier, there were a ridiculously large number of Manuel Silvas in northern California.

1433561969?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302359/facts/citation/702116955913/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[410] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1975,* Page 836, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0457-00999/1450088304?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302359/facts/citation/702117062210/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[411] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1978,* Page 819, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0490-00992/1397041952?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302359/facts/citation/702116954100/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

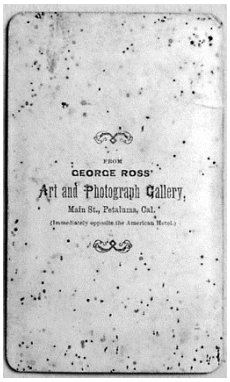
[412] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/sacramentocounty_16-0870/18997721?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/6599859/person/-1263289453/facts/citation/842015292298/edit/record, (accessed 7 Mar 2019).

[413] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=2267030&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302397&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Mar 2019).

[414] Kasey Statum. Ancesty.com username: karmelkandii, "Nova Bernice Williams," https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/6599859/person/-1263289453/facts, (accessed 7 Mar 2019).

[415] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=15719041&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302359&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

Hazel (**TALBOT**) Silva, with son Norman Manuel. Photo courtesy of Norman Manuel Silva III.



This photo, taken by a Petaluma, CA photographer, is likely Norman Manuel Silva. Petaluma is a town between Ross Landing and Sacramento, making the location appropriate for the family that moved between those places. Photo courtesy of Ivan James Houston.

Norman Manuel Silva was born 7 Jan 1919.[416] He was less than a year old when the 1920 U.S. Census was taken. He and his mother, Hazel, were living in the household of her father, Eli Joseph Talbot. Norman's father was not present.[417] I couldn't find Norman Manuel Silva in the 1930 Census. In the 1937 Sacramento City Directory he appeared with a wife, Shirley, living at 412 S Street. The 1940 U.S. Census would show that this was the address of Shirley's father, James Roy, shoeshiner.[418] The 1938 directory showed he had become a chauffeur.[419]

When the 1940 census was gathered, Norman was twenty-one, married, and living with Shirley (**ROY**) Silva, in his father-in-law's household at 412 S Street in Sacramento. They had two children by that time: Norman Manuel Jr. (2), and Richard (3 mon.). Both he and Shirley reported completing two years of high school. Norman was working for the WPA (Works Progress Administration) on road construction, thirty-two hours a week. He had worked twenty-six weeks in 1939 earning $312.[420]

---

[416] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014, SSN: 553-18-2321*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=57164199&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302352&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[417] *1920 United States Federal Census, Washington, Yolo, California; Roll:* T625_128*; Page:* 2B*; Enumeration District:* 229, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293834-00372/81921106?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302326/facts/citation/161852685314/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[418] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1937,* Page 535, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3258052/217465405?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302352/facts/citation/162669691767/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[419] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1938,* Page 644, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3149492/206331592?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302352/facts/citation/162669691629/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[420] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_285; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 34-120, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00285-00526/69053779?backurl=

On 16 Sep 1940, President Franklin D. Roosevelt signed the Selective Service and Training Act, which required all male citizens between the ages of twenty-six and thirty-five to register for the military draft, beginning on October 16. On that first day, Norman Manuel Silva (21) registered for the draft, (as did his cousin Arthur Desmangles and Uncle Eugene Henderson both in Sacramento, and cousins Claude and Russell Statum in Stockton.) Norman gave his employer as "City Garbage Dept Corp Yard," and "Shirley May Silva" as next-of-kin. He was described as 5' 11" tall, 142 lb., with "Dark Brown" compexion, brown eyes and black hair.[421] On 5 Jul 1944 he was enlisted into the army, and released on 8 Jan 1946.[422]

1940
signature,
on WWII draft registration card

In 1952, Norman and Shirley were living at "675a Warner." He was working as a garbageman for CWRD (City Waste Removal Department).[423] In 1957 he was a mechanic at McClellan Field living with Shirley and his son, Norman Manuel II at 1206 South Ave DPH (Del Paso Heights).[424] From 1959 through 1973 their directory listing remained unchanged. In 1974 his occupation was listed as "aircraft mechanic." [425]

Norman Manuel Silva III shared memories of his grandfather.

> Grandpa was an only child; he didn't know too much of his relatives. I remember this story. I couldn't wait to tell you this story. My grandmother tells me [that] when they got married, their Christmas present from Hazel and her husband, she remembers it clearly, it was an envelope that had two dollars in it. And she [my grandmother] said, "Boy, that was the thing back in the day." So, I just remember my

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302352/facts/citation/162669691010/edit/record, (accessed 8 Oct 2019).

[421] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947, Sacramento, Sacramento, California,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=19222558&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302352&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[422] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=172167&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302352&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[423] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1952,* Page 708, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3630745/1168634723?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302352/facts/citation/162669691843/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[424] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1957,* Page 365, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0467-00466/1445596925?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302352/facts/citation/162669691349/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[425] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, Suburban Directory, 1974,* Page 649, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0467-00466/1445596925?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302352/facts/citation/162669691349/edit/record, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

> grandmother said [told that story]. And then they passed so early, just from what I heard. [I found no death records that I could identify with certainty.]
>
> My grandfather especially was an excellent cook; my grandmother, God rest her soul, could not cook at all. Never cooked. Thanksgiving and . . . it wasn't a normal childhood like most . . . "Ooo, my grandma can cook!" No, my grandma didn't cook. I'm used to it.
>
> Grandpa played golf. He didn't play regularly but he did however have clubs, and we had quite a bit of property in the back, and there wasn't anything in the back so we could crack balls . . . all we'd like to do is hit some seven irons, then go up and down.
>
> Before he passed, he just went to the Cape Verde Islands. Before he passed, him [*sic*] and his wife took a trip . . . No, he knew that they were from the Islands. I was wondering how that got in, but I knew that somehow Grandpa told him, "Yeah, we're from the Cape Verde Islands." [426]

Norman Manuel Silva died on 22 Aug 1989 in Sacramento.[427] He was buried in Sacramento Memorial Lawn Cemetery. Shirley had died on 13 Feb 1986.[428]

Norman Manuel Silva
with Margie,
Richard's wife (his daughter-in-law)
identified by the donor,
grandson,
Norman Manuel Silva III

Norman Manuel Silva and Shirley Mae Roy had the following children:

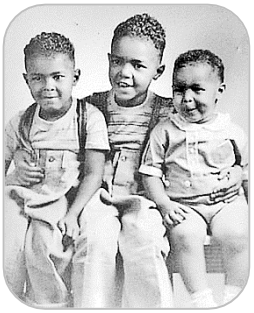
22. (i) Norman Manuel II (1938),
(ii) Richard Stanley (1939),
(iii) Clifford Michael (1942).

---

[426] *Interview with Norman Manuel Silva III,* in Sacramento, 20 Jan 2007.

[427] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=6772131&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302352&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 Mar 2019).

[428] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_285; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 34-120, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00285-00526/69053782?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302356/facts/citation/162669691014/edit/record, (accessed 27 May 2019).

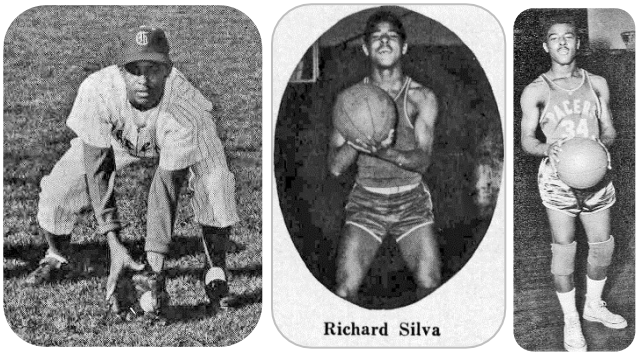


Richard, Norman II, & Clifford
Photo courtesy of
Norman Manuel Silva III

(ii) Richard Stanley Silva (1939 -):

(Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Richard was born 12 Dec 1939 in Sacramento, California.[429] At age three months, he was listed in the 1940 U.S. Census, in the home of his maternal grandparents, James and Dora Roy. His parents Norman (21) and Shirley (20), and older brother, Norman II, were also there.[430]



Yearbook: Del Pasado,
Grant Union High School
1957

[431]

[429] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2473852&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302356&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 May 2019).

[430] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_285; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 34-120, Op. cit.

[431] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Grant Union High School, Del Pasado 1956, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/rhusa1900_054512-00093/75063909?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302356/facts/citation/702117378931/edit/record#?imageId=rhusa1900_054512-00093, and

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/rhusa1900_054512-00086/75063876?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302356/facts, , and,

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid_5850_1957_0084/427586781?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302356/facts/citation/702145508429/edit/record, (accessed 27 May 2019)

Grant Union High School
From the Facebook page of
Kristopher Sylvia

On 17 Feb 1968, Richard (28) married Margie L. White (20) in Sacramento.[432] They divorced in October of the next year.[433]

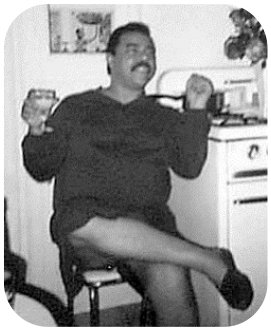
On 11 Nov 1994, Richard died.[434]

(iii) Clifford Michael Silva (1942 -):

(Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Clifford was born 3 Sep 1942 in Sacramento.[435]

Obituary
photo



Grant High School
From the Facebook page of
Kristopher Sylvia

Norman Manuel Silva III shared memories of his Uncle Cliff.

> This is my gay uncle. I found out he was gay when I was seventeen. He had all the signs. It was odd because we paired off. My grandfather senior very seldom went with us, to go to Disneyland or to the fair. So, it was usually my grandmother and my older sister [paired], my mother and my youngest sister, my father and my brother,

---

[432] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0102_11_g-0157/2690477?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302356/facts/citation/702117378170/edit/record, (accessed 27 May 2019).

[433] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0087_14_f-0201/1159429?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302356/facts/citation/702117378401/edit/record, (accessed 27 May 2019).

[434] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=6772437&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302356&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 May 2019).

[435] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2856774&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302355&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 May 2019).

> and my uncle and me. That's how we paired off, when we rode and stuff. I should've known. We were excellent.
>
> He had all the best music, I mean, literally. All the best music!!! And what I'm finding out now . . . he had all the best drugs.
>
> I still remember he had great cars; he's had GTO's, orange . . . When I turned twenty, I lived with my father in this studio, and Clifford would come by and pick me up and we'd go to a gay bar right down the street, on Broadway. Me and my uncle were dancing in the house, long before that, so I had no problem, but he knew I'd get a little antsy . . . just don't press me. You could, "Hiiiiiii" and all, but to each his own. But we partied like . . . oh yeah, we had fun. The idea that I was drinking before I was supposed to and all, was always fun.

Clifford died 27 Nov 2002.[436] The cause of death was "Respiratory Failure," a complicaton of "Pulmonary Fibrosis and Emphysema," resulting from "Cigarette Smoking." [437]

Clifford had no children.

14. (i) Lesley Claire Knatt (1931 - 1997):

(Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Lesley was born 2 Jan 1929 in Sacramento, California.[438] Or it may have been 2 Jan 1931.[439] Her parents Adelaide and Leonard appear in the 1930 U.S. Census, living with Adelaide's parents in Sacramento, but there is no infant listed there.[440] This suggests that the 1929 birth year is likely incorrect. The 1940 U.S. Census would help support her birth year, but unfortunately I have not found her in it.

---

[436] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=57154356&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302355&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 May 2019).

[437] Certificate of Death, State of California, Sacramento County, "Clifford Michael Silva," in the possession of Norman Manuel Silva III.

[438] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=36956681&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74019676245&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[439] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=13063592&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74019676245&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[440] *1930 U.S. Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California,* Roll: 186; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0083; Image: 977.0; FHL microfilm: 2339921, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4531842_00983/91750793?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302353/facts/citation/162643505112/edit/record, (accessed 18 Feb 2019).

In 1953, the Sacramento City Directory listed Lesley C. as wife of John R. Crawford, construction worker, living at 2657 Second Avenue, in the home of her mother, Adelaide, and stepfather, Eugene Henderson.[441]

Lesley and John
Photo courtesy of
Annette Lockett

In the 1955 directory, John was a hospital attendant at McClellan Field, still living with Lesley C. at 2657 Second Avenue.[442] In 1956, his occupation had become ambulance driver.[443] The 1962 Sacramento Suburban Directory showed that John R. Crawford "driver McClellan Field" and Lesley had moved to "1355 Nogales (DPH) " (Del Paso Heights), to be closer to McClellan Air Force Base.[444] According to the 1963 Sacramento City Directory they were back in the city, at 4417 - 42nd Street. John was employed as a mechanic at McClelland Field.[445] Their listing in the 1964 directory was the same.

Page 164 of the 1970 Sacramento City Directory tells a story. "Mrs. Lesley Crawford" is listed alone at 4417 42nd Street and John R. Crawford, "ambulance foreman McClellan AFB," is with "Billie B" at 2800 17th Street.[446] On 8 Jul 1970, Lesley Claire Knatt (38) married Charles Walker (23).[447]

---

[441] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1953,* Page 161, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676498/266980133?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114196442/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1953, Page 328, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676582/266994348?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643641778/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

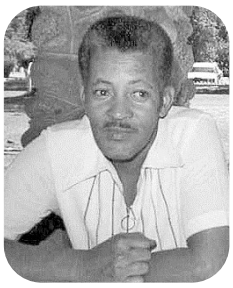
[442] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1955,* Page 181, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676582/266994348?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302341/facts/citation/162643641778/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[443] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1956,* Page 192, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3694467/1172089031?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114200601/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[444] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, Suburban Directory, 1962,* Page 128, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0519-00279/1449422429?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114200844/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[445] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1963,* Page 213, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0494-00432/1408297489?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114201482/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[446] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1970,* Page 164, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_



1977
John Robert Crawford
Photo posted to ancestry.com
by user, ptnana65

The marriage lasted only two years. In Jan 1972, they divorced.[448] But despite her marriage to Charles Walker, the 1971 directory listed Mrs. Lesley "Crawford" at 4417 - 42nd Street, and also a "Leonard R. Crawford studt" at the same address.[449] Apparently Lesley decided to retain her Crawford surname after the divorce. Who was this Leonard R. Crawford living with her? It turns out it was her oldest child.

The 1975 Sacramento directory listed Darwin R., Leonard R., and "Leslie," at 3918 - 35th Street .[450] The 1976 directory showed Lesley Crawford at 4103 - 33rd Street. There was a Leonard R. Crawford, Carmen Crawford, and Darwin R. Crawford at the same address as in 1975.[451]

In 1991, Lesley was living at 3902 - 48th Ave, Apt 124. Sacramento.[452] Lesley (**KNATT**) Crawford died on 22 Jun 1997.[453]

1521003235_0501-00331/1417935958?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114490081/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[447] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1970_0061_15_g-0217/8523624?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114153962/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[448] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0099_11_h-0158/4370331?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114154060/edit/record, (accessed 28 Feb 2019).

[449] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1971,* Page 171, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0502-00348/1379788944?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114492235/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[450] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1975,* Page 184, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0457-00347/1450117955?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175965465/facts/citation/702245836279/edit/record, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

[451] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1976,* Page 185, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0488-00354/1407383462?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114491858/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[452] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=359577553&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74019676245&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[453] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=36956681&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74019676245&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

Lesley Claire Knatt and John R. Crawford II had the following children:[454]

23. (i) Leonard Robert (1952),
(ii) Darwin R. (1956),
(iii) Carmen D. (1958),
(iv) John R. III (1963),
24. (v) Joyce M. (1964),
(vi) Mark E. (1967).

(ii) Darwin R. Crawford (1956 -):

(Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Darwin was born in 1956 in Sacramento, CA.[455] He was listed in the 1975 Sacramento City Directory as living at 3918 - 35th Street.[456] He would have been about nineteen. He was also recorded in the 1976 directory, at the same address.[457]

It was impossible to be certain about other records for him. There were several records for a Darwin R. Crawford in Texas.

(iii) Carmen D. Crawford (1958 -):

(Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Carmen D. Crawford was born in 1958 in Sacramento, CA.[458] In 1976, when she would have been about eighteen, she was listed with her siblings, Darwin and Leonard, and mother, "Leslie," in the city directory, living at 3918 - 35th Street. She was not listed in the 1975 directory.

U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=13063592&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=74019676245&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[454] Ancestry.com user, Annette Lockett, has shown Leslie Claire Knatt and John R. Crawford to have had five children. I found a Leonard R. Crawford, Carmen Crawford, and Darwin R. Crawford all living at the same address, 3918 - 35th Street, in *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento City Directory 1976*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0488-00354/1407383049?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175839283/facts/citation/702245831305/edit/record, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

In the 1978 directory, John (III) was listed at that same address.

[455] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=6132731&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175965465&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

[456] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1975,* Page 184, Op. cit.

[457] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1976,* Page 185, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0488-00354/1407383462?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114491858/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

[458] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=6837116&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175965453&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

There was a listing in the 1978 city directory of a Carmen Crawford, student, living at 3220 - W Street in apartment nine. A younger brother, John R. Crawford III, was listed at her old address on 35th Street. There was also a Mark Crawford living at that address.[459]

(iv) John R. Crawford III (1963 -):

(Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

John R. Crawford was born in Sacramento in 1963, of a mother with maiden name Knatt.[460] He was listed in the 1977 and 1978 city directories, living at 3918 - 35th Street. Also at that address was listed a sister, Joyce Crawford.[461]

There is a record in the U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 2, that showed him to be living at 3747 Second Avenue, Sacramento. No year is attached to that data.[462] And another at 6815 - 24th Street, again with no year associated.[463]

(vi) Mark E. Crawford (1967 -):

(Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

I found a birth record for a Mark Crawford, born in Sacramento in 1967, with mother's maiden name of Knatt.[464] But, I think there may have been a transcription error in the birth year. I found a Sacramento City Directory record for 1978 in which Mark Crawford and his brother, John, were listed as living together at what had been a family address, 3918 - 35th Street.[465] It seems strange that a fifteen-year-old John and his eleven-year-old brother, Mark,

---

[459] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1978,* Page 180, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0490-00355/1397048092?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175965453/facts/citation/702245840900/edit/record, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).
Also, Page 105, image 1247.

[460] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=8765763&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202081026404&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

[461] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977,* Page 196, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0489-00389/1440696683?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202081026404/facts/citation/702246017884/edit/record, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).
U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1978, Page 180, Op. cit.

[462] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?dbid=1732&h=193259907&indiv=try&o_vc=Record:OtherRecord&rhSource=5247, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

[463] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=193377954&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202081026404&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

[464] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=10306685&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175970887&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Mar 2020).

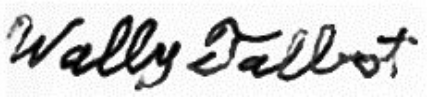
[465] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1978,* Op. cit.
Also, Page 105, image 1247.

would merit a directory entry, both being underage. In addition, Mark was listed, in the 1978 directory section organized by street addresses, as the primary occupant at that address.

There are so many men named Mark Crawford that it is not possible to recognize records that might apply to our Mark.

15. (i) Wallace Hugh Talbot (1939 -):

(Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



Signature from
an autographed photo

Wallace Hugh was born 21 Feb 1939 at Carmel, California, a seaside community south of San Francisco. He appeared in the 1940 U.S. Census for San Francisco as a one-year-old living with his mother, Jean "Talbot" (24) in the house of her parents, John and Eva Davies (both 53). John Davies was a barber in a "Private shop." It is no surprise that John and Eva's three daughters were theatrical performers: acrobatic dancers. Their mother, Eva, was not a housewife; she was working as a "Costumer" for a "Theatrical agency." Also in the 1940 house were Jean's sister, Van (**DAVIES**) Taylor (26) and her son John (4).[466]

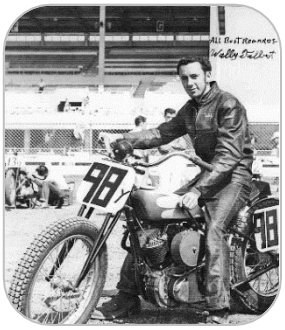
Jean Davies (centre) with her sisters,
Van (left) and Jane (right).
All three sisters were acrobatic dancers in the 1930s,
and the oldest sister, Van, was a vaudeville dancer.
Photo courtesy of Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arnold

Wallace Hugh's daughter, Wanda Star Talbot, shared what she knew of her father's life:

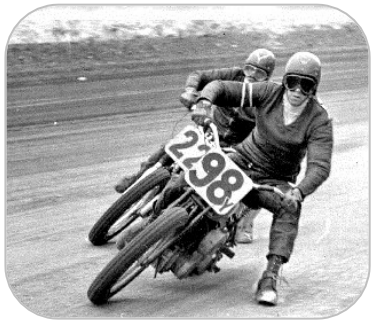
> Wally Talbot grew up in San Francisco. He had a best friend that had a dad, [who] took a father's place until he passed; my dad was four at the time. My uncle Jim took over [as] best he could from there. My grandmother [Jean] had to put my dad in a boarding house for a few months while she worked; dad got tuberculosis and had to stay in his bedroom for a year; he was eight years old. Dad started riding motorcycles about [age] fourteen. He became a speedway motorcycle racer first.

---

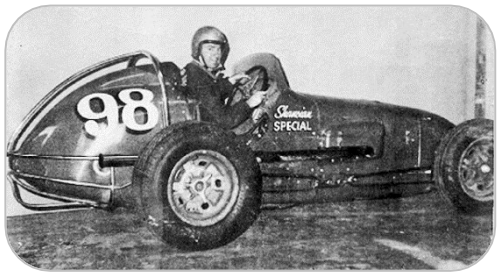
[466] *1940 United States Federal Census, San Francisco, San Francisco, California*; Roll: T627_313; Page: 18B; Enumeration District: 38-397, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00313-00379/70251877?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30324349256/facts/citation/162369982872/edit/record, (accessed 24 May 2019).



Wally Talbot, motorcycle racer.
Photos courtesy of
Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arnold



After losing many friends to the sport, he got into Sprint cars and became a champion.



Wally Talbot, Sprint car racer
Photo courtesy of
Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arnold

During these years he traveled a lot, and my grandmother raised me until [I was] eight years old. When he married the second time, he ran heavy equipment, until he was a tower crane operator in San Francisco. After [that] divorce he moved to Hawaii; I was about sixteen then. My dad lived in Hawaii for about twenty-eight years. If you look white there, you get to know how it is to be treated as a minority that no one likes.

Wally Talbot,
fishing charter captain.
Photo courtesy of
Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arnold

He became a captain and owned a charter fishing boat until 1999, when he bought a racetrack in Montana.[467]

[467] *Email from Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Sharp Leboe Arnold*, 11 Oct 2011.

Wallace with his mother,
Jean Davies
Photo courtesy of
Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arnold

Wallace with daughter, Wanda
Photos courtesy of
Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Arnold [468]

Wallace Hugh Talbot and Rhonda Carrow had the following child:

25. (i) Wanda Star Talbot (1959).

Wallace Hugh Talbot and Constance Heinz had the following child:

26. (ii) Karri Talbot (?).

16. (i) Beverly Scott McCard Jr. (1926 - 1994):

(Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Beverly was born 29 Oct 1926 in Sacramento, CA.[469]

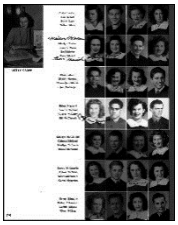
Beverly Scott McCard Jr
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

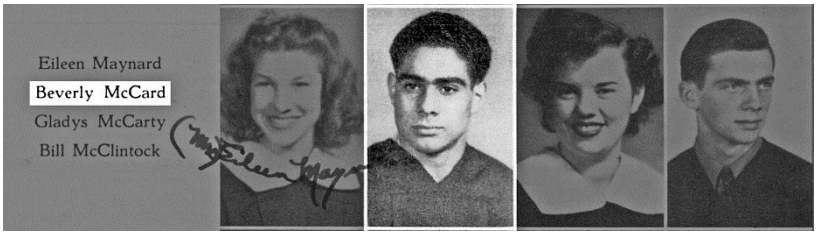
[468] Contact with Wanda was made through ancestry.com, when she began the search for her ancestors. Her father, Wallace Hugh Talbot, is a direct male descendant of Arthur Kees Talbot, just as Jeffery Thomas Talbot, where DNA is known, is a direct male descendant of Arthur's brother, James Talbot. Their matching Y-chromosome test results would prove the connection and remove all doubt that Jeffery is a descendant of Zebedee D. Talbot. Unfortunately, Wallace refuses to submit a saliva sample for testing; he does not want to deal with the possibility that he has African ancestry. His daughter, Wanda, is on board and trying to get him to change his mind.

[469] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Beverly Scott McCard*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=1316612&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303435&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 May 2019).

Beverly, better known as "Buzz," attended Sacramento High School, where he was a member of the Class of 1944.

Sacramento Senior High School
Photos from *The Review*,
1944 school yearbook





[470]

Judging by the yearbook photos, he appears to be one of fewer than a dozen students of visible African descent, in an ocean of Caucasians; there were more Asian and Latino students than Blacks. It is interesting to note how preoccupied the 1944 yearbook staff was with the war and the feared invasion by Japanese forces. The point-of-view of many of the photo captions was that of a Japanese spy, commenting on the foolishness of the students to be engaged in such frivolous teenage activities when they were in grave danger of conquest. Some students left school to enlist; there was a memorial page honoring them. There was a Safety Council; in the photo many of the male students were in military uniform. Twenty-two students appeared in the Chinese Student Club photo: it was probably important for them to identify themselves as non-Japanese; their faces also appeared in tiny minority numbers in the various club and team photos.

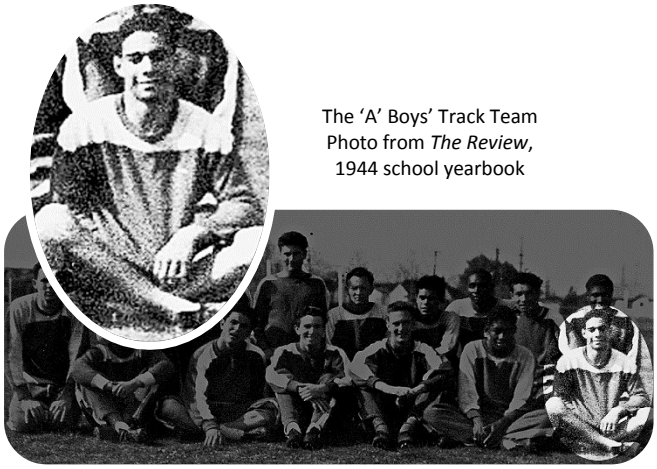
Beverly made his mark in athletics: football and track.

---

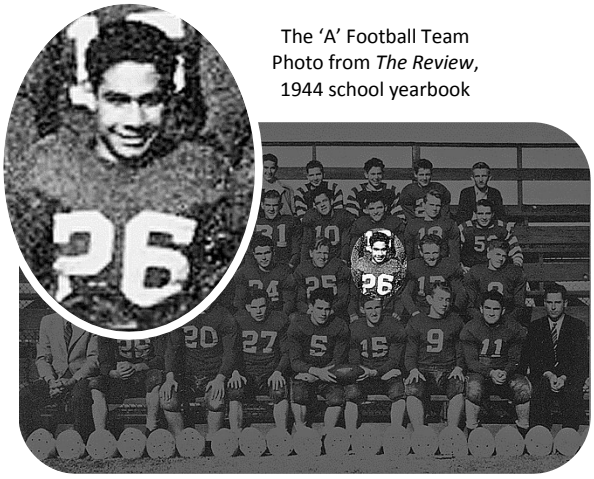
[470] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012,* Sacramento High School 1944 , Beverly Scott McCard, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b196177-00109/302219686?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303435/facts/citation/162840274802/edit/record,
and
https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b196177-00026/302218838?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303435/facts/citation/162840274830/edit/record, (accessed 24 May 2019).

At the trophy case
Photo from *The Review*,
1944 school yearbook

He was on the "A" boys' track team; six of the fourteen boys in the photograph appeared to be either Black or Latino.[471]



The 'A' Boys' Track Team
Photo from *The Review*,
1944 school yearbook



The 'A' Football Team
Photo from *The Review*,
1944 school yearbook

[471] Review: Sacramento Senior High 1944, *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Beverly Scott McCard,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010.

Beverly was also a member of the 'S' Block Society.

The 'S' Block Society
Photo from *The Review*,
1944 school yearbook

Beverly didn't go on to university on a football scholarship as he had hoped. His daughter, Sharon, told why:

> My mother told me that he was accepted at Grambling College [Louisiana] on a football scholarship, but he hurt his knee and because he couldn't play football, he didn't want to go there anymore. And then he ended up in the Navy. He went back to school later.[472]

I found no U.S. Navy records for Beverly, but he was listed in the 1945 Sacramento City Directory as "McCard Beverly S jr USN." [473] His daughter recalled:

> He was in the Navy. He was on a ship that was sunk and he got a Purple Heart. My mother still has it. I have a picture of him in his naval uniform.[474]

Sharon also posted the date of his marriage to Beatrice Lopes Guimaraes as 10 Mar 1947.[475]

---

[472] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

[473] *1945 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3207499/212576672?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303435/facts/citation/162840274984/edit/record, (accessed 24 May 2019).

[474] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

[475] Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes, "Sharon McCard Family Tree," https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/10717931/person/-589583940/facts, (accessed 24 May 2019).

Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

By 1953, he and wife Beatrice were living at 2812 S Street; Beverly was employed by the Sacramento "city police." By that time they had two children: Sharon (1949) and Roger Scott (1953). Louis Wayne would be born the next year.[476]

> He [Beverly] was a police officer for a short period of time in Sacramento, but he didn't like it. He didn't like having to carry a gun. He became an investigator for the DMV [Department of Motor Vehicles]; I guess he played on his police background. The Motor Vehicle department had to investigate car thefts, and shady car dealers. He was working in investigation in the field and eventually moved up into the ranks of management.[477]

By 1957 Beverly, DMV investigator, was transferred to the Los Angeles area.[478] Some time after daughter Sharon's marriage in 1971, Beverly got a promotion that moved him "back up to northern California." [479]

Beverly died on 21 Aug 1994 in Contra Costa, California.[480]

Beverly Scott McCard Jr. and Beatrice Lopes Guimaraes had the following children:

27. (i) Sharon Louise (1949),
(ii) Roger Scott (1953),
(iii) Louis Wayne (1954).

(ii) Roger Scott McCard (1953 - ?):

(Beverly Scott McCard Jr., Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Roger was born 5 Jan 1953 in Sacramento, CA.[481] His sister Sharon said that he had "severe birth defects" and died quite young; she didn't have a date of death for him.[482]

---

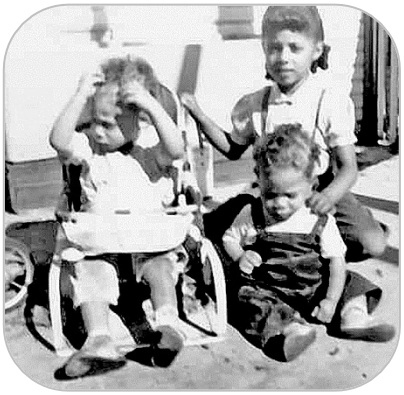
[476] *1953 Sacramento City Directory*, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3676661/267004544?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303435/facts/citation/162840269346/edit/record, (accessed 24 May 2019).

[477] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

[478] Ibid.

[479] Ibid.

[480] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=16774484&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303435&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 May 2019).



Roger, Louis, and Sharon
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

(iii) Louis Wayne McCard (1954 - 1971):

(Beverly Scott McCard Jr., Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Louis and Sharon
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

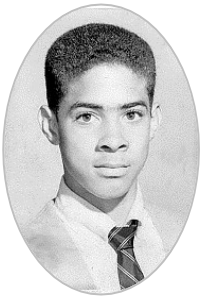


Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

Louis was born 23 Jan 1954 in Sacramento, CA. He died 1 Jun 1971 at age seventeen, a tragic victim of youthful experimentation with drugs.[483]

---

[481] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=5322949&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303440&usePUB=true,

[482] *Interview with Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes*, Los Angeles, by telephone 16 May 2015.

[483] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=4748443&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303439&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 May 2019).

17. (ii) Patricia Louise McCard (1931 - 1998):

(Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

Patricia was born 5 Oct 1931 in Sacramento, CA.[484]

Patricia had bad luck with men. She married James Harry Reed. "He liked [other] women, so she got rid of him." [485]

Patricia next married Donald Dennings. "She found some letters [from another woman] and he went too." [486]

Patricia with her dad, Beverly Scott McCard
Photo courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

Patricia had a child by Albert Lee Freeman, but didn't marry him. Son, Lamont Freeman related, "He had a family back east that she found out about, so, from what I understand, he never got to see me. She was not happy with him." [487]

> She was a loving and caring mom. She wanted us to get our educations. She did not work. We received federal assistance. Grandmother Gertrude [(**HARRISON**) McCard] helped out. [Patricia] did the best with what she had to work with.[488]

Patricia Louise McCard died 15 Oct 1998 in Sacramento.[489]

---

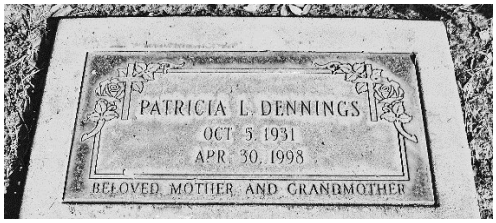
[484] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Patricia Louise McCard*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=1753418&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30406394986&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 May 2019).

[485] *Interview with Lamont Freeman Sr.,* by telephone, 13 Sep 2015.

[486] Ibid.

[487] Ibid.

[488] Ibid.



Patricia Louise McCard and James Harry Reed had the following child:

28. (i) Wendy Maria (1949).

Patricia Louise McCard and Donald Dennings had the following child:

29. (ii) Dana Gilbert (1951).

Patricia Louise McCard and Albert Lee Freeman had the following child:

30. (iii) Lamont Scott (1957).

Patricia Louise McCard and James L. Hampton had the following child:

31. (iv) Denise Rochelle (1959).

18. (i) Russell Hubert Statum Jr. (1938 - 1988):

(Russel Hubert Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

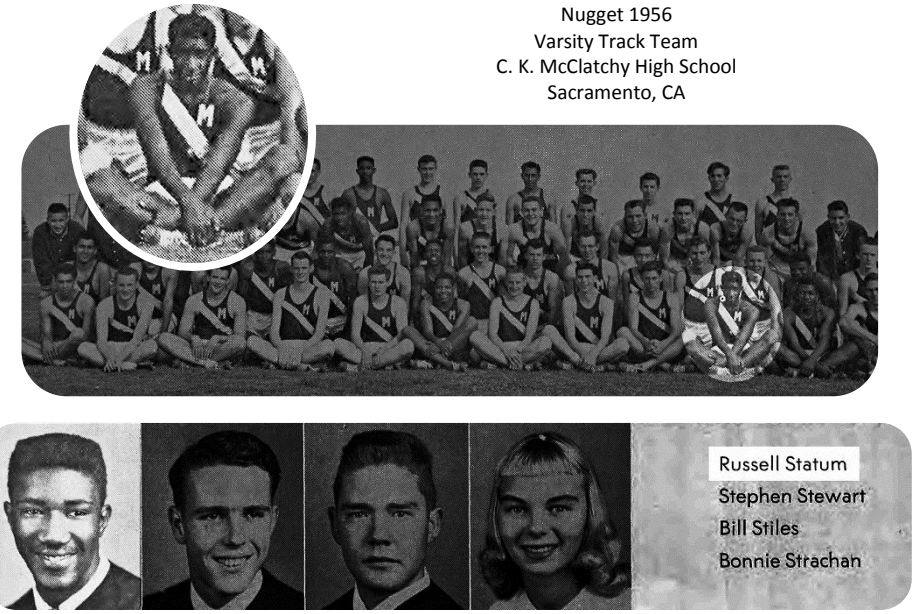
Russell was born on 16 Nov 1938 in San Joaquin County, CA.[490] He was two when he was listed in the 1940 U.S. Census in Stockton, San Joaquin County. He and his father were recorded as "lodgers," living in the home of the woman recorded as Russell's biological mother in his California birth index. She gave her status as single and his father gave his as widower.[491]

---

[489] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=15133445&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30406394986&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 May 2019).

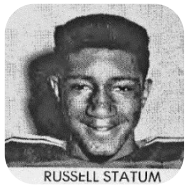
[490] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2373515&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302387&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 May 2019).

[491] *1940 United States Federal Census*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00324-00190/72976211?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302387/facts/citation/162480577059/edit/record, (accessed 28 May 2019).



Nugget 1956
Varsity Track Team
C. K. McClatchy High School
Sacramento, CA

Nugget 1957, C. K. McClatchy High School, Sacramento, CA



Nugget 1956
Varsity Football Roster
Russell Statum, Right Halfback, 158 lb
C. K. McClatchy High School
Sacramento, CA

From 15 Apr 1958 to 28 Mar 1961, from ages nineteen to twenty-two, Russell served in the U.S. Army.[492] On 16 Mar 1963, Russell (24) married Christen Nunley (27).[493] On 23 Mar 1966, at age twenty-seven he married Olivia Gibson (26).[494] Together they had three sons.

Russell Hubert Statum Jr. died in Los Angeles on 19 Nov 1988.[495]

---

[492] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=14185714&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302387&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[493] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0070_12_j-0175/2505031?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302387/facts/citation/162480654472/edit/record, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[494] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0034_18_n-0269/2136647?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302387/facts/citation/162480619694/edit/record, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[495] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7017041&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302387&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Mar 2020).

Russell Hubert Statum Jr. and Marva Elliot had the following child:

(i) Kim Rochelle (1958).

Russell Hubert Statum Jr. and Olivia Gibson had the following child:

(ii) Russell Hubert III (1965),

32. (iii) Daymond Bertrell (1968),

(iv) Sean Cameron (1969).

(i) Kim Rochelle Elliot (1958 -):

(Russell Hubert Jr., Russell Hubert Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Kim was born in Sacramento in 1958.[496] The name on her birth registration is Kim R. Statum, but her Facebook page is under the name "Kim R Elliot," her mother's maiden name.

Photos from the Facebook page of Kim R Elliot

(ii) Russell Hubert Statum III (1965 -):

(Russell Hubert Jr., Russell Hubert Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Russell was born in 1965 in Los Angeles, California.[497] On 13 Dec 1984, Russell (19) married Sandra C. Alexander (19) in Monterey County, CA.[498]

(iv) Sean Cameron Statum (1969 -):

(Russell Hubert Jr., Russell Hubert Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Sean was born in 1969 in Los Angeles, California.[499] On 14 Jul 2001, Sean married Rochon D. Nelson.[500]

---

[496] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=7075518&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302966&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[497] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=9828161&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302965&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[498] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1980_0001_16_h-0233/877393?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302965/facts/citation/162480672688/edit/record, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[499] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=11274847&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302963&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

19. (iv) David Wayne Desmangles (1954 -):

(Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

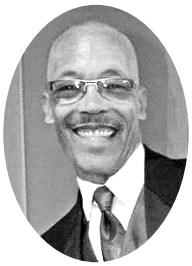


Photo from the Facebook page of David Desmangles

David was born in Sacramento in 1954.[501]

In the 1973 Sacramento City Directory, David (19) was listed as a student, living with his parents at 1414 - 56th Street.[502] In 1975 he was listed as "U S A" at the same address; had he joined the Army?[503] He had the same listing in 1976.

On 12 Jul 1975, in Reno, Nevada, David married Michele Rene Rogers.[504]

By 1981, his directory listing includes a Michelle R. Desmangles, living together at 7307 Lawnwood Dr. (S) in Sacramento.[505]

---

[500] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=3463190&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302963&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019

[501] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=5517201&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302390&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2019).

[502] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1973*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0504-00373/1403475490?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115787128/edit/record, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[503] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1975*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0457-00376/1450114745?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302394/facts/citation/702115787103/edit/record, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[504] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=5012001&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302390&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 May 2019).

[505] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, Suburban Directory, 1981*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, , https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0458-00380/1444852149?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302390/facts/citation/162490568032/edit/record, (accessed 19 May 2019).

Photo from the Facebook page of
David Desmangles

David Wayne Desmangles and Michelle Rene Rogers had the following children:

(i) Arick Wayne (1973),
(ii) Angela Rene (1979).

(i) Arick Wayne Desmangles (1973 -):

(David Wayne Desmangles, Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

2018
Photo from the Facebook page of
Arick Desmangles

Arick was born in 1973 in Sacramento, California.[506] In 1996, he was living at 2729 24th Street, Sacramento.[507] On 3 Apr 1999, Arick married Chastity Samone Joshua, in Reno, Nevada.[508]

2017
With dad at left
Photo from the Facebook page of
Arick Desmangles

[506] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=12444745&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30436241831&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 May 2019).

[507] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=100214953&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30436241831&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 May 2019).

[508] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=5011999&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30436241831&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 May 2019).

(ii) Angela Rene Desmangles (1979 -):

(David Wayne Desmangles, Marie Roberta Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

2016
Photo from the Facebook page of
Angela Desmangles

Angela was born in 1979 in Monterey County, California.[509]

Photo from the Facebook page of
Angela Desmangles

20. (i) Robert Lester Statum II (1939 -):

(Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

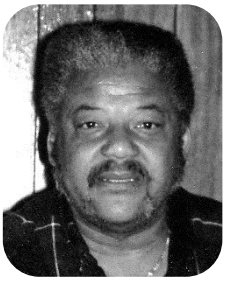


Photo courtesy of
Robert L. Statum II

Robert was born in 1939 in Sacramento, CA.[510] He was recorded as a one-year-old in the 1940 U.S. Census, with his parents at 126½ Sixth Street in Sacramento.[511]

---

[509] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=14541866&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30436242105&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 May 2019).

[510] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2477145&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302396&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2019).

[511] *1940 United States Federal Census, Sacramento, Sacramento, California*; Roll: T627_284; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 34-102, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00284-00502/73175648?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302396/facts/citation/162490597748/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2019).

1953
"c" Track Team (sophomore)
C. K. McClatchy High School
Sacramento, CA

[512]

Robert graduated from High School in February 1956. He and a cousin joined the U.S. Air Force and went to basic training in California in April 1956. Assigned to Wichita Falls, Texas, he trained as a "tow target operator" and from July 1956 until September 1960, he was assigned to the 5th U.S. Air Force in Tokyo, Japan. On his return to the U.S., he was assigned to Chanute Air Force Base in Rantoul, Illinois, until he left the service in 1962.[513]

> Since I had never lived on my own, I decided to go to work in Chicago as a mailman. I returned to California in June 1964 with the ambition of becoming a highway patrolman (passed the test) or a Greyhound bus driver. I got the driver's position first.

Robert studied and earned an Associate Degree in child development, followed by a Bachelors Degree in Developmental Psychology and Ethics Studies. He feels that his greatest achievement was earning a Masters of Education in Counselling from the University of San Francisco.

> My life's lesson is compromise. I've been married to the same person for forty-seven years.[514]

In March 1966, Robert was divorced from Norma J. Hamilton. They had married in 1963.[515] They had been listed in the 1966 Sacramento City Directory as living at 7541 Franklin Blvd, Apt 6.[516] In the 1970 city directory, Robert L. was listed as an agent for

---

[512] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, C K McClatchy High School, Nugget, 1953, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid_3105_1953_0102/428187137?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302396/facts/citation/702116952285/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2019).

[513] *Email from Robert Lester Statum II*, received 18 May 2019.

[514] Ibid.

[515] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0091_05_c-0063/1102961?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302396/facts/citation/162506407031/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2019).

[516] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1966*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0497-

Massachusetts Mutual Life Insurance Company, living at 2072 Florin Avenue, without a wife.[517]

With Delores
Photo from the Facebook page of
KA Statum

On 28 Oct 1972, Robert married Delores Lois Mock in Reno, Nevada.[518]

Photo from the Facebook page of
KA Statum

Delores Lois (**MOCK**) Statum died 20 Mar 2020.

Robert Lester Statum II and Norma J. Hamilton had the following child:

33. (i) Kimberly Ann Statum (1963).

Robert Lester Statum II and Delores Lois Mock had the following children:

(ii) Kasey Avis Statum (1968),

34. (iii) Kelly Anise (1971).

01130/1418810259?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302396/facts/citation/702116952639/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2019).

[517] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1970*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0501-00912/1417878587?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302396/facts/citation/702117060114/edit/record, (accessed 17 May 2019).

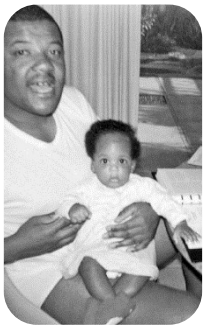
[518] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=792786&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302396&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2019).

Kasey, Robert, Delores (**MOCK**) Statum, and Kelly
Photo courtesy of Robert L. Statum II

Kimberly, Kasey, Kelly, Kailuh (Kelly's daughter), and Kai Love (Kimberly's daughter).
Photo from the Facebook page of KA Statum

(ii) Kasey Avis Statum (1968 -):

(Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



Dad, Robert Lester Statum II, and Kasey
Photos from the Facebook page of KA Statum

Kasey was born in Sacramento, CA in 1968.[519]

[519] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=10902905&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302945&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2019).

1986
High school grad
Photo from the Facebook page of
KA Statum

After graduating from John F. Kennedy Sr. High in Sacramento in 1986, Kasey studied Biological Sciences at University of California, Davis, graduating in 1991.

Kasey's family gathered to support
her as she graduated from
Howard University
Photo from the Facebook page of
KA Statum

In 1999, Kasey graduated from the Howard University College of Medicine and did her residency in Pediatric Medicine at Albert Einstein Jacobi Medical Center Peds in New York.[520]

Delores (**MOCK**) Statum, Robert and Kasey
Photo courtesy of Robert L. Statum II

On 24 Sep 2005, Kasey married Ola Tubode A. Ogunbodede in Savannah, GA. They divorced in 2007, having produced no children.

[520] From the Facebook page of KA Statum, https://www.facebook.com/kstatum, (accessed 17 May 2019).

2010

2014

21. (ii) Ancil Lloyd Statum (1940 - 2010):

(Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

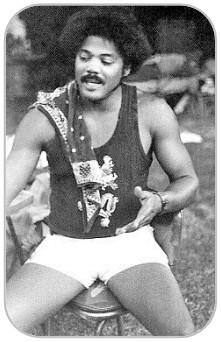


Photo courtesy of
Robert L. Statum II

Ancil was born 20 Jul 1940 in Sacramento, CA.[521] On 21 Aug 1962, Ancil married Kathleen Loretta Higbee.[522] They divorced in May 1967 after having four children.[523]

In 1971, a son Daniel S. was born to Ancil and (first name unknown) Stover.[524]

The 1977 Sacramento City Directory listed Ancil at 2520 S Street, apartment nine. No spouse was recorded there.[525] On 20 May 1978, Ancil married Suzanne Rafferty in Stateline,

---

[521] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2588360&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302395&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[522] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0043_06_j-0085/3985020?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302395/facts/citation/162506409017/edit/record, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[523] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0091_05_c-0063/1102959?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302395/facts/citation/162506408066/edit/record, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[524] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=12005631&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302955&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[525] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0489-01085/1440744752?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302395/facts/citation/162506408712/edit/record, (accessed 15 May 2019).

Nevada.[526] The 1978 Sacramento City Directory has an entry for "Ancil L Statum and Suzanne," at 2248 66th Avenue. No occupations were listed.[527]

His brother, Robert Lester Statum II, said that Ancil had a troubled life, not always on the right side of the law. Ancil Lloyd Statum died on 11 Sep 2010 in Sacramento.[528]

Ancil Lloyd Statum and Kathleen Loretta Higbee had the following children:

(i) Ancil David (1963),
(ii) Hailey (1964),
(iii) Leona (1965),
(iv) Kevin (?).

Ancil Lloyd Statum and ?? Stover had the following child:

(v) Daniel S. (1971).

(i) Ancil David Statum (1963 -):

(Ancil Lloyd, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Ancil David was born in 1963 in Sacramento with mother's maiden name Higbee.[529] In 1993-1995 he was living at 2242 Babette Way, Sacramento.[530]

(ii) Hailey Statum (1964 -):

(Ancil Lloyd, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

2014
Photo from the
Facebook page of
Hailey Statum-Dobie

[526] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=3463182&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302395&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[527] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1978*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0490-00992/1397040152?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302395/facts/citation/162506408766/edit/record, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[528] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=88301210&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302395&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[529] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=9036727&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302957&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[530] *U.S. Phone and Address Directories, 1993-2002*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7339&h=254973009&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302957&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2019).

There is a birth record for a Hailey Lockhart, born in 1964 [full date private] also to a woman whose maiden name was Higbee.[531]

On 20 Sep 1985, Hailey married Joseph Taylor Debbs Jr. in Reno Nevada.[532] They must have divorced, because on Hallowe'en 1992, Joseph married Valinda Devia Roberts.

There is also a public record of a Hailey Dobie in Sacramento, born on the same date [private] in 1964.[533] And a Hailey Statum-Dobie on Facebook, who has as a friend, KA Statum, i.e. Kasey Avis Statum, a first cousin of Hailey Statum, their fathers being brothers.[534]

2019
Photo from the
Facebook page of
Hailey Statum-Dobie

(iii) Leona Statum (1965 -):

(Ancil Lloyd, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

There is a birth record for a Leona Lockhart, born in 1965 [full date private] to a woman whose maiden name was Higbee.[535] In 1962, Ancil Statum had married Kathleen Higbee, so this is likely the person also known as Leona Statum.

2018

Photos from the
Facebook page of
Leona Statum-Williams

2019

[531] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=9306265&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302958&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 May 2019).

[532] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=3463185&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302958&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 May 2019).

[533] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=193383696&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302958&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 May 2019).

[534] Facebook, "Hailey Statum-Dobie," https://www.facebook.com/hailey.statumdobie, (accessed 16 May 2019).

[535] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=9699417&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302959&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 May 2019).

(iv) Kevin Statum (?):

(Ancil Lloyd, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(v) Daniel S. Statum (1971 -):

(Ancil Lloyd, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Daniel was born in Sacramento in 1971 to a woman whose maiden name was Stover.[536] Public records show that he has lived in both Sacramento, California, and Ithica, New York.[537]

22. (i) Norman Manuel Silva II (1938 - 2004):

(Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Norman Jr. was born 26 Mar 1938 in Sacramento.[538]

Photos courtesy of
Norman Manuel Silva III

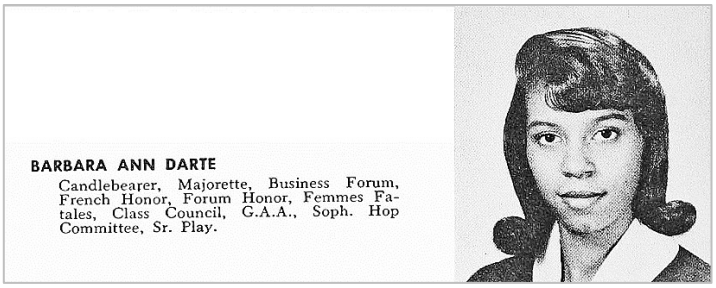
Norman married Barbara Ann Cooper/Darte.[539]

[536] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=12005631&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302955&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[537] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=269363627&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302955&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[538] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=2370150&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302357&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[539] *Interview with Norman Manuel Silva III*, in Sacramento, 20 Jan 2007.


BARBARA ANN DARTE
Candlebearer, Majorette, Business Forum, French Honor, Forum Honor, Femmes Fatales, Class Council, G.A.A., Soph. Hop Committee, Sr. Play.

540

Photo courtesy of Norman Manuel Silva III

From the Facebook page of Dyan Silva

> Her maiden name is supposed to be Cooper, however my grandmother and grandfather got divorced early so her maiden name is actually Darté, D-a-r-t-e with an apostrophe [*sic*] over the E, 'cause that's who she [Barbara's mother] married later on. He [her new husband] wanted her to keep that name. Her maiden name is Cooper as well as Darté . . . Barbara Ann Darté or Cooper. But she later changed her name to Aisha Tabathamu Yetunde.[541]

Norman and Barbara has all four of their children by the time Barbara was twenty-two and Norman twenty-six.[542]

Norman married Lynne Robertson.[543]

Photo courtesy of Norman Manuel Silva III

---

[540] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Sacramento High School, 1959*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid_4469_1959_0046/424748680?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30378512527/facts/citation/702141793836/edit/record, (accessed 16 May 2019).

[541] *Interview with Norman Manuel Silva III,* in Sacramento, 20 Jan 2007.

[542] From the Facebook page of Dyan Silva, https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=10151518879649213&set=pb.525309212.-2207520000.1558866202.&type=3&theater, (accessed 26 May 2019).

[543] *Interview with Norman Manuel Silva III,* in Sacramento, 20 Jan 2007.

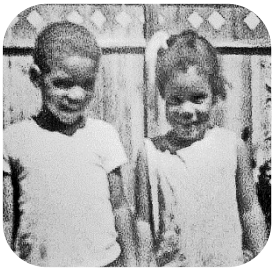
Norman Manuel Silva II died of lung disease on 11 Oct 2004.[544] His obituary in the Sacramento Bee states that he "served in the Air Force from 1956-1960 as a Radio Operator in Niagara Falls." [545]

Norman Manuel Silva II and Barbara Ann Cooper/Darté had the following children:

(i) Dawn Denise (1961),
35. (ii) Norman Manuel III (1962),
(iii) Darryn Kristopher (1964), (twin)
36. (iv) Dyan Kelly (1964), (twin).

Norman, Darryn, Dawn, Dyan

From the Facebook page of Dyan Silva



Twins: Darryn &, Dyan

(i) Dawn Denise Silva (1961 -):

(Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Dawn Denise was born in 1961 in Sacramento, CA.[546]

Yearbook photo
1977 Oracle
Luther Burbank High School
Sacramento, California

Dawn Silva

[544] Ibid.

[545] *U.S., Obituary Collection, 1930-2015*, Publication: The Sacramento Bee; Publication Date: 16 Oct 2004; Publication Place: Sacramento, California, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7545&h=5139864&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302357&usePUB=true,
and
http://www.legacy.com/SacBee/LegacySubPage2.asp?Page=LifeStory&PersonID=2705483, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[546] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=8212890&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30378512528&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

Photo courtesy of
Norman Manuel Silva III

There is a record in the U.S. Public Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1, for a Dawn D. Benjamin, with the identical birthdate, living at 1918 Skyview Gln, Escondido.[547] Also, a record in Volume 2 for Dawn D. Benjamin, living at 3219 Lee Shore Loop, Orlando, FL.[548] In 2007, when I interviewed her brother, Norman Manuel Silva III, he said, "She just moved . . . she's in Florida now."

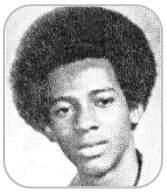
(iii) Darryn Kristopher Silva (1964 -):

(Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

23. (i) Leonard Robert Crawford (1952 - 2013):

(Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Leonard Robert was born 1 Jul 1952 in Sacramento, CA.[549]



1970
L. Crawford
possible yearbook photo
Sacramento High School

550

[547] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=249507580&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30378512528&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[548] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=327253339&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30378512528&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 May 2019).

[549] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4925419&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175839283&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[550] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Sacramento High School, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid_4469_1970_0111/564064168?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175839283/facts/citation/702246319590/edit/record#?imageId=sid_4469_1970_0111, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

In the 1970, 1971, and 1972 Sacramento City Directories, Leonard was listed as a student, living with his mother, Mrs. Lesley Crawford, at 4417 - 42nd Street.[551]

On 1 Apr 1974, a Leonard Robert Crawford was married to Janie Bee Payne in Reno, Nevada.[552] In August of the same year, Leonard R. Crawford and Jannie [*sic*] B. Payne were divorced. It was recorded in the California Divorce Index. This Leonard R. gave his birth year as 1951, not 1952. Was this a clerical error or was this a different Leonard R. Crawford?[553]

The 1975 directory showed that the family had moved to 3918 - 35th Street. Along with Leonard and mom, Leslie [*sic*], his brother, Darwin R. (19), was included in the listing.[554] Had Leonard married, divorced, and returned to live with his mother and siblings? In the next directory in 1976, Leonard's sister, Carmen (18), was added to the 35th Street listing, but mother, Lesley, was recorded at 4103 - 33rd Street.[555]

There is a second record of the divorce between Leonard R. Crawford and Jannie B. This one was dated February 1978, and again recorded in the California Divorce Index.[556]

On 7 May 1983, Leonard R. Crawford married Patricia A. Smith in Reno, Nevada.[557] The previous autumn, Patricia had given birth to a daughter, Jolene Symmoni Crawford, in Sacramento.[558]

---

[551] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1970,* Page 164, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0501-00331/1417933677?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175839283/facts/citation/702246316841/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1971, Page 171, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0502-00348/1379788944?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/74019676245/facts/citation/702114492235/edit/record, (accessed 1 Mar 2019).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1972, Page 177, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0503-00358/1433665079?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175839283/facts/citation/702246316959/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[552] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=8540679&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175839283&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[553] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0021_07_d-0094/2371452?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175839283/facts/citation/702246340403/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[554] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1975,* Page 184, Op. cit.

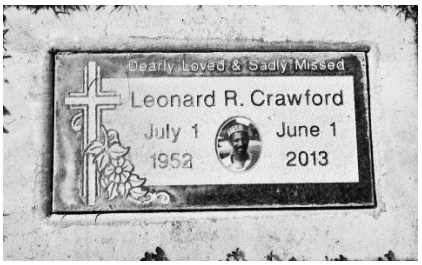
[555] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1976*, Page 185, Op. cit.

[556] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1978_0019_04_l-0057/1511820?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202175839283/facts/citation/702246363193/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[557] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=8540677&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175839283&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[558] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=15863881&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202176084824&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

I found no records that I could clearly identify as his, until his death on 1 Jun 2013. He was buried in Hilltop Cemetery, Elk Grove, Sacramento County, CA.[559]



Leonard Robert Crawford and Patricia A. Smith had the following child:

(i) Jolene Symonni (1982).

(i) Jolene Crawford (1982 -):

(Leonard Robert Crawford, Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Jolene Symonni Crawford was born in 1982 in Sacramento, CA.[560]

24. (v) Joyce M. Crawford (1964 -):

(Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Joyce was born in 1964 in Sacramento, CA.[561]

In the 1977 and 1978 Sacramento City Directory, she was listed with her brothers John and Mark, living at 3918 - 35th Street.[562]

Listings in the 1981 and 1982 Sacramento City Directories showed that Joyce was living at 3456 - 9th Avenue.[563] According to the *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993,*

---

[559] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=148920450&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202175839283&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[560] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=15863881&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202176084824&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[561] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=15863881&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202176084824&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[562] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1977,* Page 196, Op. cit.

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1978, Page 180, Op. cit.

[563] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1981*, Page 143, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0456-00300/1451163125?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202176076917/facts/citation/702246069977/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Sacramento, California, City Directory, 1982, Page 160, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0492-00297/1419589799?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202176076917/facts/citation/702246068370/edit/record, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

Volume 1, in 1993, Joyce was living at 2124 - 63rd Ave, Sacramento and at 65 Olmstead Dr, Sacramento, in 1996. Other addresses listed in this record are 250 Fairbanks Ave, 4609 Mendocino Blvd # 3g, and 5352 Young St, all in Sacramento.[564]

Joyce M. Crawford and ?? Simmons had the following child:

(i) Davion Corneall Rudy (1995).

(i) Davion Corneall Rudy Simmons (1995 -):

(Joyce M. Crawford, Lesley Claire Knatt, Adelaide Frances, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Davion Corneall Rudy Simmons was born in Sacraamento, CA, in 1995.[565]

25. (i) Wanda Star Talbot (1959 -):

(Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Wanda was born in 1959 in Burlingame, CA.[566]

> My birth mother [Rhonda Darling Carrow] had an affair with my dad's best friend. As a result, she got pregnant. Hence another half sister, not a Talbot. My birth mother took me and fled the state. [She] went to Reno Nevada. My father, grandmother [Jean Davies], and a friend of my dad, a semi truck driver, made a plan and kidnapped me. I was eighteen months at the time . . . They won custody of me, thank God! I didn't know I had a birth mother until I was fourteen, the age a child can legally choose what parent they want to live with. To make a long story short she [my birth mother] messed with my mind on and off until I was twenty-one.
>
> At [age] twenty I was told I had Hodgkin's disease and had two years to live. I took my daughter to Las Vegas and [became] a blackjack dealer, as my birth mother had always been a blackjack dealer. She does not want anything to do with me. She told me she didn't feel maternal and she wished she [had] aborted me, I haven't seen her since I was twenty-seven. I raised my daughter working in Silicon Valley as an electronic technician. I was a certified NASA solderer and worked for the Dept. of Defense on satellites.[567]

Wanda was raised by her paternal grandmother, Jean Davies. Her father was absent a great deal, competing in motorcycle and auto races all across the United States. She attended Carlmont High School in Belmont, CA. After secondary school, she studied cosmetology,

---

[564] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Op. cit.

[565] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=24644231&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202176077596&usePUB=true, (accessed 27 Mar 2020).

[566] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=7451154&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30328137339&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[567] *Email from Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Sharp Leboe Arnold*, received 11 Oct 2011.

medical assistance, and hypnotherapy. She has also worked as a trainer for a telemarketing company.[568]

On 1 Feb 1976, at age sixteen she married David Eugene Sharp, in Clark County, Nevada. Both were residents of Nevada at the time.[569] On 10 Sep 1988, Wanda married Robert Edward Leboe in Washoe County, Nevada. Both were living in California at the time of the marriage.[570]

There is a record of a Wanda S. Talbot living at 649 Old County Rd, Apt 239, Belmont, CA, in 1992.[571] There is also a record of a Wanda S Leboe living at 649 Old County Rd, Apt 239, Belmont, CA, in 1981, then at 517 Beard Ave, Modesto, CA, in 1995 and at 1450 Nokomis Dr, Colorado Springs, CO, in 1995.[572]

Wanda Star Talbot and David Eugene Sharp had the following child:

37. (i) Stephanie Jeanne Sharp (1977).

26. (ii) Karri A. Talbot (?):

(Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Sharp Leboe Arnold wrote, "My dad re married when I was eight [1967 or 1968], this marriage lasted four years [and produced] my sister Karri A. Talbot. She is an international stewardess for United Airlines." [573]

Karri A. Talbot had the following child:

(i) Savanna (1996).

Karri A. Talbot and Luis Lodi had the following children:

(ii) Marika (1998),
(iii) Bianca (2001),
(iv) Antonio (2006).

(i) Savanna Talbot (1996 -):

(Karri, Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

---

[568] Ibid.

[569] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=3818744&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30328137339&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 May 2019).

[570] *Nevada, Marriage Index, 1956-2005*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2007, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1100&h=3818745&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30328137339&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 May 2019).

[571] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=200052579&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30328137339&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 May 2019).

[572] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?dbid=1788&h=311065674&indiv=try&o_vc=Record:OtherRecord&rhSource=1788, (accessed 30 May 2019).

[573] *Email from Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Sharp Leboe Arnold*, received 11 Oct 2011.

(i) Marika Lodi (1998 -):

(Karri, Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(ii) Bianca Lodi (2001 -):

(Karri, Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(iii) Antonio Lodi (2006 -):

(Karri, Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

27. (i) Sharon Louise McCard (1949 -):

(Beverly Scott McCard Jr., Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

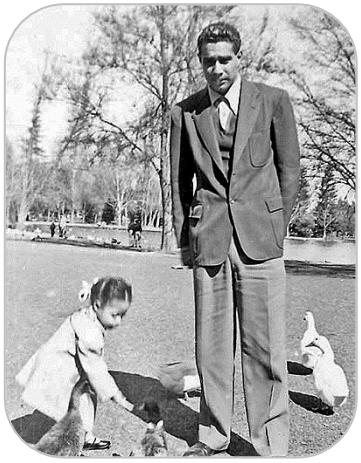


Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

Sharon was born in 1949 in Sacramento, CA.[574] When she was eight her family moved to the Los Angeles area. She attended Centennial High School at Compton, about sixteen miles south of Los Angeles, where she was among the top students; judging by the photos in the yearbook, in 1966 the school population was almost entirely African American.

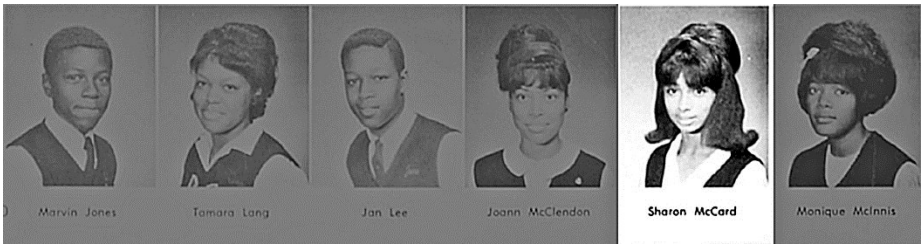


Photo from
War Cry
1966 yearbook,
Centennial High,
Compton, CA

575

[574] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4263498&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303442&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[575] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012,* Sharon McCard, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010.

Sharon earned a B.A. in Communications from California State University, Los Angeles, and later studied art there, at the Otis College of Art and Design.[576]

Photo from the Facebook page of Sharon Barnes

Sharon (22) married John Barnes II (22) on 2 May 1971 in Los Angeles, County, CA.[577]

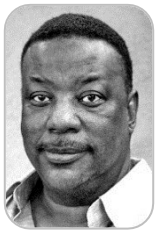
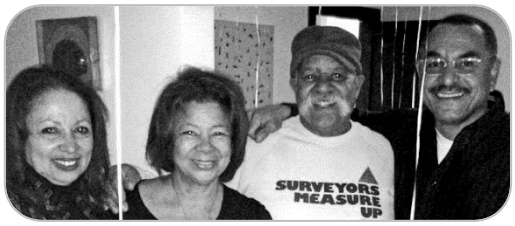


Photo from the Facebook page of John Barnes

Photo from *LinkedIn,* online website [578]

Today, Sharon is the Director of Human Resources & Operations for Haight Brown & Bonesteel, a Los Angeles law firm. She holds SPHR certification: Senior Professional in Human Resources. Her artwork can be seen at http://www.sharonlouisebarnes.com/home.



Sharon with 4th cousins, Pam (**HOUSTON**) Chretien, Joseph Chretien, Ivan A. Houston Photo from the Facebook page of Pam Houston

---

[576] From the Facebook page of Sharon Barnes, https://www.facebook.com/sharon.barnes.56679, (accessed 30 May 2019).

[577] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1970_0073_09_d-0124/8564937?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303442/facts/citation/161852694424/edit/record, (accessed 30 May 2019).

[578] LinkedIn, https://www.linkedin.com/profile/view?id=39233180&authType=NAME_SEARCH&authToken=TlV1&locale=en_US&srchid=26430637614321131137 72&srchindex=22&srchtotal=314&trk=vsrp_people_res_photo&trkInfo=VSRPsearchId%3A26430637614321131137 72%2CVSRPtargetId%3A39233180%2CVSRPcmpt%3Aprimary%2CVSRPnm%3Atrue, (accessed 20 May 2015)

Sharon Louise McCard and John Barnes Jr. had the following children:

(i) John III (1970),

38. (ii) Kristin E. (1971).

John Barnes III and Kristin
Photo from the Facebook page of
Kristin Barnes

Sharon with daughter, Kristin,
and grandchildren,
Kahlil Franklin & Ana Bridges
Photo courtesy of
Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes

Sharon and Kristin
Photo from the Facebook page of
Kristin Barnes

(i) John Barnes III (1970 -):

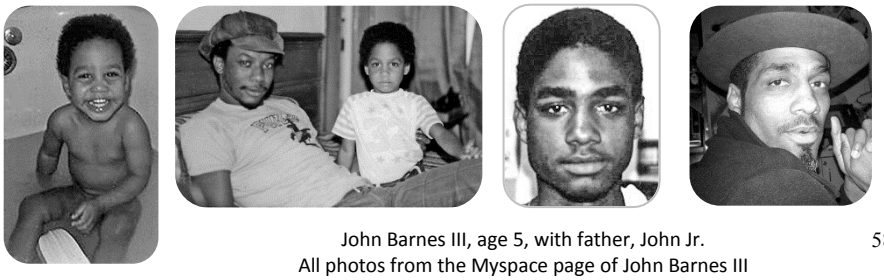
(Sharon Louise, Beverly Scott McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

John was born in 1970 in Los Angeles.[579] He is an Independent Music Professional in the Greater Los Angeles area.[580] He is single with no children.

---

[579] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=11348429&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303444&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[580] *John Barnes III*, LinkedIn, https://www.linkedin.com/pub/john-barnes-iii/23/358/677, (accessed 8 Jun 2015).



John Barnes III, age 5, with father, John Jr. [581]
All photos from the Myspace page of John Barnes III

Kristin, Michael Jackson, and John III
Photo from the Facebook page of
Kristin Barnes

28. (i) Wendy Maria Reed (1949 -):

(Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photos courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

Wendy was born in Sacramento in 1949.[582] Wendy described her education and work experience:

> I started working for the state after I graduated from high school and I retired from UC Davis in 2005. I was an administrator; I was working for the ophthalmology department (*Ophthalmology* is the branch of medicine that deals with the anatomy, physiology, and diseases of the eye) which is part of the medical school. I did a whole bunch of stuff: Residents, everything. Back then if you didn't have any money to go to school you went to work.[583]

---

[581] *John Barnes III*, Myspace, https://myspace.com/johnthethird/photos, (accessed 8 Jun 2015).

[582] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=4303492&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30419242641&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[583] *Interview with Wendy (**REED**) Walker*, Sacramento, CA, by telephone 14 Jun 2015.

In the event anyone someday wants to research the Reed family genealogy, Wendy's story of the family name will be of value:

> The funniest part of things is we're really Flemings. The only Reeds came from my grandfather. He was married before. He married my grandmother, and for some reason he wanted to leave or something and his boss told him, "Why don't you just change your name?" So, he took his sister's married last name, which is Reed. So, my father went back and researched, went to the cemeteries and whatever and found people from the Fleming side of the family. He found people who didn't know they knew who they were. My grandfather's children are the only Reeds, really.[584]

On 9 Jun 1999, Wendy married Carlton Melvin Walker.

1970

Photos courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

They decided to marry after living quite a while as a common-law couple. "We had the kids and the grandkids, and then got married after thirty years, so everybody was at the wedding. So we've been together for forty-six years and married for sixteen." [585]

Wendy Maria Reed and Carlton Walker had the following children:

39. (i) Brande G. (1971),
(ii) Sean Lamar (1975),
(iii) Lamar Marcel (1979).

(ii) Sean Lamar Walker (1975 - 1975):

(Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Sean was born 24 Oct 1975 and died the next day.[586]

---

[584] Ibid.
[585] Ibid.
[586] Ibid.
California Birth Index, 1905-1995, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=13330227&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30440689392&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2005).
California, Death Index, 1940-1997, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7684820&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30440689392&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2005).

(iii) Lamar Marcel Walker (1979 -):

(Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

Lamar was born in 1979 in Sacramento, CA.[587] There is a U.S. Public record that shows him to be living in Elk Grove, CA.[588]

Lamar, his niece Brittney & his mom Wendy
Photo from the Facebook page of
Brittney LaShawn

29. (ii) Dana Gilbert Dennings (1951 - 2006):

(Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Dana was born 26 Dec 1951 in Sacramento, California.[589] Dana died 1 Nov 2006 in Elk Grove, CA, at age fifty-four, a victim of cancer.[590]

---

[587] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=14839879&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30431941259&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2005).

[588] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=193089066&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30431941259&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2005).

[589] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?dbid=5247&h=4668977&indiv=try&o_vc=Record:OtherRecord&rhSource=3693, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[590] *U.S., Social Security Death Index*, 1935-2014, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=78643119&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30412284369&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

Dana Gilbert Dennings and Sheila Cole had the following children:

(i) Aaron James (1989),
(ii) Jerod (1996).

(i) Aaron James Dennings (1989 -):

(Dana Gilbert Dennings, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Aaron was born in 1989 in Sacramento, CA.[591]

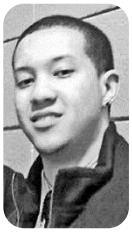


Photo from the Facebook page of Jerod Dennings

(ii) Jerod Dennings (1996 -):

(Dana Gilbert Dennings, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

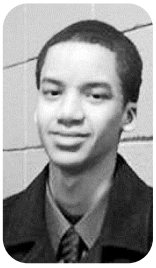


Photo from the Facebook page of Jerod Dennings

[591] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=19706940&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30420040760&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2005).

30. (iii) Lamont Scott Freeman (1957 -):

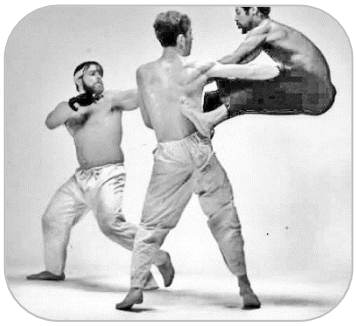
(Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo from the Facebook page of Lamont Freeman Sr.

Lamont was born in Sacramento, CA, in 1957.[592] He grew up not knowing his father.

> I graduated from C.K. McClatchy High School in Sacramento in '75, then I went to Sac City College for about a year or so, then I went into the Navy in February 1977. I spent five years as a dental technician in the navy. When I got out of there, I went to Mesa College in San Diego for a semester, then I ended up working for the post office. I started there in '85 and became a permanent employee in 1986. I did twenty-one years with them. I had twenty-six years total with government service, so I was able to leave at the age of fifty. My wife was an executive with ResMed here in San Diego, and that set us up so that we were able to retire early.[593]

Lamont married Donna Paulina Sablan, who brought her daughter, Andrea K. into the marriage.



Lamont (leaping) during martial arts
Photo from the Facebook page of
Lamont Freeman Sr.

Lamont is retired from the postal service.

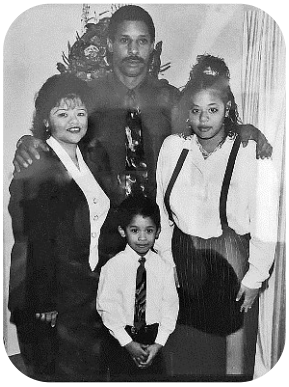
Lamont Scott Freeman and Donna Sablan had the following child:

(i) Lamont Scott Jr. (1988).

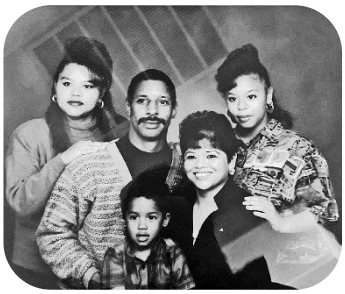
---

[592] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=6515843&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30431941252&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 May 2019).

[593] *Interview with Lamont Freeman*, by telephone, 13 Sep 2015.



Donna, Lamont, Andrea, Lamont Jr.
Photo from the Facebook page of
Lamont Freeman Sr.

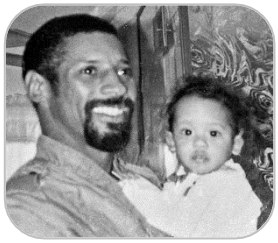


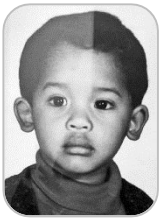
Unknown, Lamont, Donna, Andrea, Lamont Jr.
Photo from the Facebook page of
Lamont Freeman Sr.

(i) Lamont Scott Freeman Jr. (1988 -):

(Lamont Scott Freeman, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Lamont was born in San Diego County, CA, in 1988.[594]





Photos from the Facebook page of
Lamont Freeman Sr.

[594] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=19106343&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30440689394&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Mar 2020).

31. (iv) Denise Rochelle Hampton (1959 -):

(Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Denise was born in Sacramento in 1959.[595] She graduated from C.K. McClatchy High School in 1977, then studied Administration Justice at Sacramento City College. After training at Federico's Beauty college in Fresno, she became a cosmetologist.

2017

Photos from the Facebook page of Denise Hampton

2019

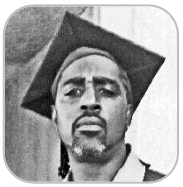
Denise Rochelle Hampton and ?? Davis had the following child:

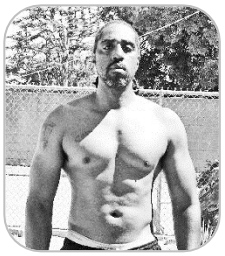
40. (i) De'suare Juanita (1987).

32. (iii) Daymond Bertrell Statum (1968 -):

(Russell Hubert Jr., Russell Hubert Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Daymond was born in Los Angeles in 1968.[596]





Photos from the Facebook page of Daymond Statum

Daymond Bertrell Statum and ?? Wade had the following child:

(i) Daymond Bertrell II (1990).

---

[595] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=7262879&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30440689393&usePUB=true, (accessed 21 May 2019).

[596] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=10902904&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302964&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

(i) Daymond Bertrell Statum II (1990 -):

(Daymond Bertrell, Russell Hubert Jr., Russell Hubert Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Daymond Bertrell II was born in Orange County, California in 1990.[597] He graduated from Washington Prepatory High School in Los Angeles in 2010.[598]

2012 2013 2015

33. (i) Kimberly Ann Statum (1963 -):

(Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Kimberly was born in Chicago in 1963.[599] She is an instructor at City Colleges of Chicago.[600]

Unknown, Kimberly, Kasey, and Delores (**MOCK**) Statum
Photo from the
Facebook page of Kimberly Statum

[597] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=20895779&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30343344645&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[598] *From the Facebook page of Daymond Statum Jr.*, https://www.facebook.com/profile.php?id=100002072573365&lst=1625930665%3A100002072573365%3A1558560927&sk=about, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[599] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=390570032&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302942&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[600] *From the Facebook page of Kimberly Anne Statum*, (accessed 22 May 2019)

Photos from the
Facebook page of Kimberly Statum

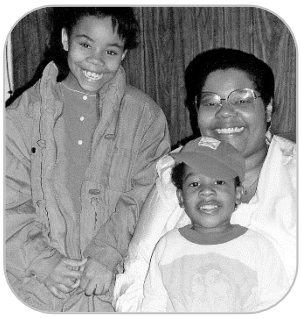
Kimberly Ann Statum and Ollie Crenshaw had the following child:
(i) Marquita Dawn Crenshaw (?).

Kimberly Ann Statum and N'rico James had the following children:
(ii) N'rico James (?),

Kimberly Ann Statum and Preston Fields had the following child:
(iii) Ayana Kai (1996).

(i) Marquita Dawn Crenshaw (?):

(Kimberly Ann, Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



Marquita, N'rico, and mother,
Kimberly (**STATUM**) Fields
Photo courtesy of Robert L Statum II

(ii) N'rico James (?):

(Kimberly Ann, Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo from the
Facebook page of Kimberly Statum

(iii) Ayana Kai Fields (1996 -):

(Kimberly Ann, Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Kimberly and Kai
Photo from the
Facebook page of Kimberly Statum

34. (iii) Kelly Anise Statum (1971 -):

(Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Kelly was born in Sacramento in 1971.[601]

Kelly with Kasey
Photos from the
Facebook page of
Kelly Statum

Kelly Anise Statum and Lamont Washington had the following child:

(i) Kailuh Anise (1992).

Kailuh Anise with mom, Kelly
Photo from the
Facebook page of Kelly Statum

[601] *California Birth Index*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1905-1995, 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=12005632&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302944&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 May 2019).

(i) Kailuh Anise Wahington (1992 -):

(Kelly Anise, Robert Lester II, Robert Lester Statum, Ethel Mae, Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

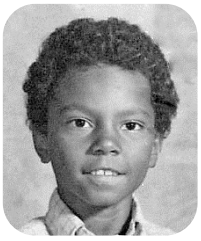
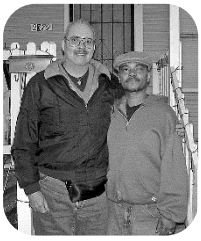
Photos courtesy of Robert L Statum II

Photos from the
Facebook page of Kailuh Anise

35. (ii) Norman Manuel Silva III (1962 -):

(Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

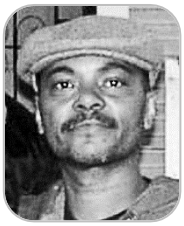
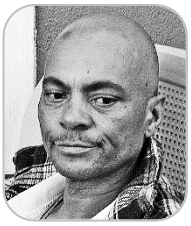
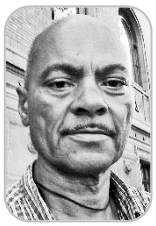
Manuel was born in Sacramento in 1962.[602] He went to Luther Burbank High School.[603]

First haircut, school photo,
and with the author in Jan 2007
Photos courtesy of
Norman Manuel Silva III

[602] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=8617016&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30378512536&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 May 2019).

[603] From the Facebook page of Norman Silva III, https://www.facebook.com/norman.silvaiii, (accessed 26 May 2019).

2007 2012 2018

Norman Manuel Silva III and ?? Davis had the following children:

(i) Dyamond Monee (1985),
(iii) Sadell Shacole (1989).

Norman Manuel Silva III had the following child:

(ii) Aisha Unique (1986).

(i) Dyamond Monee Silva (1985 -):

(Norman Manuel III, Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo from the Facebook page of Dyamond Silva

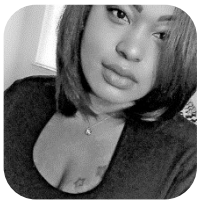
(ii) Aisha Unique Silva (1986 -):

(Norman Manuel III, Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(iii) Sadell Shacole Silva (1989 -):

(Norman Manuel III, Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photo from the Facebook page of Sadell Shacole Silva



2013 2017

36. (iv) Dyan Kelly Silva (1964 -):

(Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

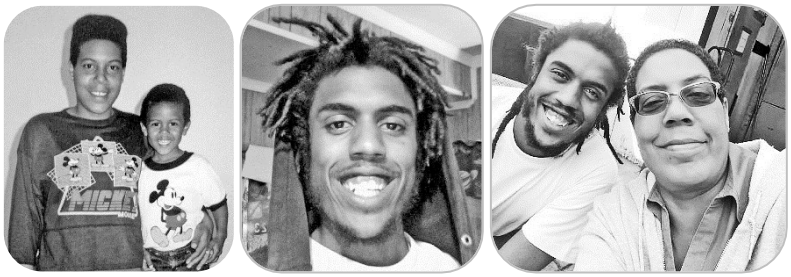
From the Facebook page of Dyan Silva

Dyan Kelly Silva had the following child:

(i) Kristopher (?).

(i) Kristopher Silva (?):

(Dyan Kelly, Norman Manuel II, Norman Manuel Silva, Hazel C., Eli Joseph, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



From the Facebook page of Dyan Silva

37. (i) Stephanie Jeanne Sharp (1977 -):

(Wanda Star, Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Stephanie is a bookkeeper for the municipal government in Oak Harbor, WA.

Stephanie Jeanne Sharp and Benito J. Chavez had the following child:

(i) Gabrielle Estrella (1999).

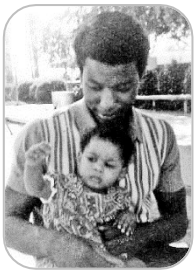
(i) Gabrielle Estrella Chavez (1999 -):

(Stephanie Jeanne Sharp, Wanda Star, Wallace Hugh, Wallace Oliver, Oliver Wallace, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Photos courtesy of Wanda Star (**TALBOT**) Sharp

38. (ii) Kristin E. Barnes (1971 -):

(Sharon Louise, Beverly Scott McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



Kristin with her father,
John Barnes Jr.
Photos from the
Facebook page of Kristin Barnes

Kristin was born in 1971 in Los Angeles. She graduated from California State University-Northridge with a degree in Psychology/Physiology. Kristin is a professional motivational speaker and trainer. She operates her own company, *Deliver Dynamic*, based in Tucson, Arizona, providing programs and seminars to business owners who wish to attract more clients.[604]

Beatrice (**GUIMARAES**) McCard with
grandchildren: Kristin Barnes and John Barnes III,
and great-grandchildren: Kahlil Franklin and
Ana Bridges (seated below)
Photo from the Facebook page of
Kristin Barnes

Kristin, granddaughter Mai, Ana, Kahlil, Mai's dad
Photo from the Facebook page of
Kristin Barnes

Kristin E. Barnes and La Mont Chartchai Franklin had the following child:

41. (i) Kahlil John (1991).

Kristin E. Barnes and Christopher Bridges had the following child:

(ii) Ana (1999).

[604] *Kristin Barnes*, LinkedIn, https://www.linkedin.com/pub/kristin-barnes/14/b30/a13, (accessed 8 Jun 2015).

(ii) Ana Bridges (1999 -):

(Kristin E. Barnes, Sharon Louise, Beverly Scott McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Ana Bridges with mom

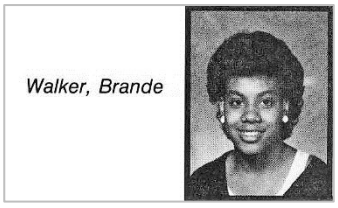
Four generations of McCards
Beatrice (**GUIMARAES**) McCard with daughter Sharon (**MCCARD**) Barnes, granddaughter Kristin Barnes, and great-granddaughter Ana Bridges
Photos from the
Facebook page of Kristin Barnes

Photo from the
Facebook page of Kristin Barnes

39. (i) Brande G. Walker (1971 -):

(Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Brande was born in Sacramento, CA, in 1971.[605]



1987
Yearbook (title) "New"
C.K. McClatchy High School
Sacramento, CA

606

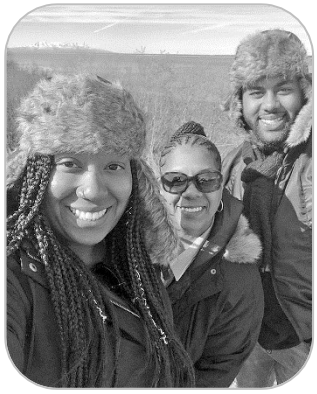
She attended C.K. McClatchy High School.

---

[605] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=12033732&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30431941263&usePUB=true, (accessed 21 May 2019).

[606] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, CK McClatchy High School, Sacramento, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/32594_235823-00095/135790951?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30431941263/facts/citation/702143660797/edit/record, (accessed 21 May 2019).

Granddaughter Brittney, mother Wendy (front),
and daughter Brande Walker
Photo from the Facebook page of
Brittney LaShawn



Alaska, 2019
Brittney, Brande, & Tre'von
Facebook page of
Britney LaShawn

Brande Walker and Anthony Johnson had the following child:

(i) Brittney Lashawn Ashley (1988).

Brande Walker and Henri Cass Toney had the following child:

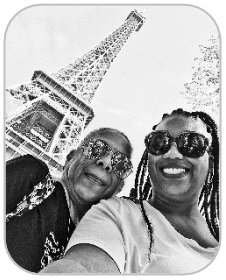
42. (ii) Trevon Lemar Henri (1995).

Brande Walker and William Hayward had the following child:

(ii) Kyron (1999).

(i) Brittney Lashawn Ashley Johnson (1988 -):

(Brande Walker, Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

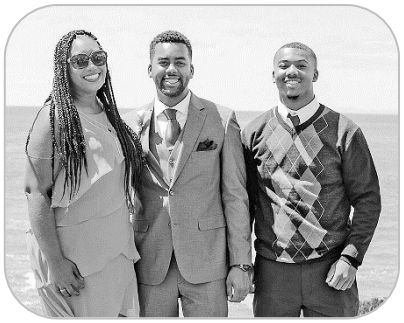


2018
Travelling with
grandma Wendy (**REED**) Walker
Photos from the Facebook page of
Brittney LaShawn

Brittney was born in 1988 in Sacramento, CA.[607] She graduated from River City Senior High then studied Sociology at California State University, Sacramento. She works for the State of California.

(iii) Kyron Hayward (1999 -):

(Brande Walker, Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)



2018
Brittney, Tre'von & Kyron
Photo courtesy of
Wendy (**REED**) Walker

40. (i) De'suare Juanita Hampton (1987 -):

(Denise Rochelle Hampton, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

2017

2019
Photos from the
Facebook page of
De'suare Hampton

De'suare's birth was registered as Desuare Juanita Davis in Sacramento County, in 1987.[608] She is known as De'suare Hampton.

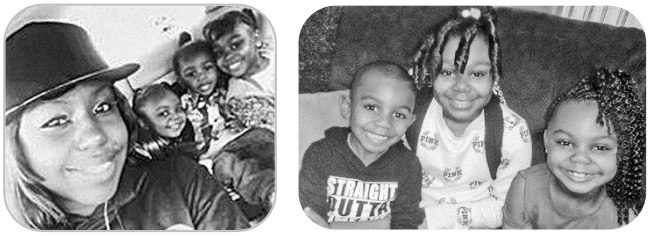
De'suare Juanita Hampton and Anthony Ward had the following children:

(i) Dranise Hampton (2008),
(ii) Drachelle Hampton (2012),
(iii) Drayden Hampton (2013).

---

[607] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=19200173&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30431941261&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).

[608] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005 https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=18455223&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30440689391&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 May 2019).



Drayden, Dranise, and Drachelle
Photos from the
Facebook page of
De'suare Hampton

(i) Dranise Hampton (2008 -):

(De'suare Juanita, Denise Rochelle Hampton, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(ii) Drachelle Hampton (2012 -):

(De'suare Juanita, Denise Rochelle Hampton, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(iii) Drayden Hampton (2013 -):

(De'suare Juanita, Denise Rochelle Hampton, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

41. (i) Kahlil Franklin (1991 -):

(Kristin E. Barnes, Sharon Louise, Beverly Scott McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

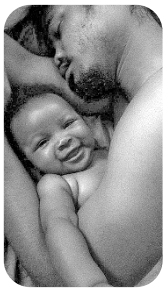
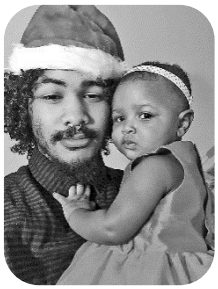
Kahlil "Kay" Franklin
Photos from the Facebook pages of Kristin Barnes and Kay Franklin

Kahlil had the following child:

(i) Mai Yariah Franklin (2016).

(i) Mai Yariah Franklin (2016 -):

(Kahlil Franklin, Kristin E. Barnes, Sharon Louise, Beverly Scott McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

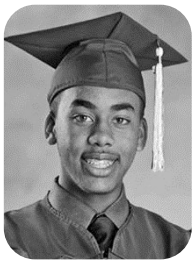



Photos from the Facebook page of Kay Franklin

42. (ii) Trevon Lemar Henri Walker (1995 -):

(Brande Walker, Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Trevon was born in 1995 in Sacramento, CA.[609]



2011
Photo from the Facebook page of Brittney LaShawn

2018
Photo from the Facebook page of Tre'von Walker

Trevon married Lashay Wesley in 2018.[610]

2018
Photo from the Facebook page of Lashay Walker

Trevon Lemar Henri Walker and Lashay Wesley had the following children:

(i) Jeremiah (2014),

---

[609] *Email from Wendy Reed Walker,* 21 Jul 2020.

[610] *From the Facebook page of Lashay Walker*, https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=1631332823638190&set=a.1631332840304855&type=3&theater, (accessed 20 May 2019).

(ii) Jeshua (2017).

(i) Jeremiah (2014):

(Trevon Lemar Henri, Brande Walker, Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

(ii) Jeshua (2017):

(Trevon Lemar Henri, Brande Walker, Wendy Maria Reed, Patricia Louise McCard, Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison, Mabel Sophia, Arthur Kees, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

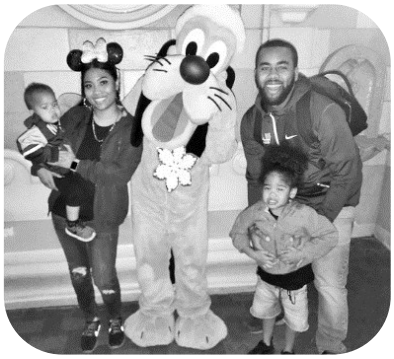


Photo from the Facebook page of Lashay Walker

Chapter 37: Emeline Talbot (1840 - 1915)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

1. (vi) Emeline Talbot (1840 - 1915):

(Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Introduction:

At fifteen, Emeline married a successful farmer who was more than twice her age and bore him six children before her husband apparently left her and sold his farm and livestock from under her to his neighbour. Fortunately, the neighbour let Emeline remain in the log cabin. Emeline was assisted by her childless older sister, Julia Ann, who took in two of her girls, one of whom, Sylvia Ann, would be with Julia the rest of her life. Later, when Julia immigrated to Michigan, Emeline and her youngest child went with Julia. Several marriages later, Sylvia Ann was with Julia in their old age in Los Angeles.

Emeline's Story:

Emeline was born in Wilberforce, Biddulph Township, Huron County, on 30 Jun 1840, the fifth biological child, second daughter, of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot.[1] Emeline was eight years younger than her older sister, so while Julia would have been relieved that the string of three younger brothers had been broken with Emeline's birth, it must've been hard for their relationship to have been other than protector - dependent until Emeline was older. The eight-year-old Julia would have enjoyed her baby sister until she became old enough to become a nuisance. Emeline's younger sister, Elmira Jane, would be born nine years later in the Dawn settlement, so that relationship might have become a similar one.

Julia married in 1849 at age seventeen, when Emeline was nine, in the same year that Elmira Jane was born, so there were never more than two daughters at home at any time. Mother, Sylvia Ann, lost her teenage helper, Julia, the same year that last baby was born. Two years later, the family left their second home in the Dawn settlement and headed off into the Usborne Township bush. At age eleven, Emeline found the Black community life she had enjoyed at Dawn behind her, and no doubt had her hands full as her mother's only female helper, with three younger siblings: Moses (9), Benjamin (6), and Elmira (2).[2]

---

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

[2] *1851 Census of Canada West, Canada East,* New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, , Huron County, District 16, Sub-district Usborne no. 137, page 25, line 28, roll C_11728, schedule A, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353973/761771?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

On 26 May 1856, Emeline (15) married Abraham Logan (33) at her parents' cabin in Usborne Township.[3] Their first child, Selena was born later that year. By the time of the 1861 Canadian census, the family was on Abraham's land, concession 11, lot 3, in London Township, Middlesex County. The family then consisted of Abraham (39), Ameline [*sic*] (23), Selena (5), and Silvann [*sic*] [Sylvia Ann] (1). They were in a one-story log house.[4]

The 1861 Agricultural census for Abraham's property recorded that he had fifty acres, fifteen of which were cultivated, twelve having been planted in 1860. Three acres were pasture, two in orchard or garden and thirty-seven were wild. Ten acres of spring wheat yielded 200 bushels; one acre of peas produced thirty bushels. One acre oats gave thirty-five bushels, 3/4 of an acre of Indian corn gave ten bushels and 1/2 acre potatoes produced forty-five bushels. Their livestock consisted of two bulls or oxen, three steers or heifers, four milch cows, three horses valued at $100 each, four sheep and twenty-four pigs—a total value of $648. They had stored 400 lb. of butter, 100 lb. cheese, and 1300 lb. of pork in barrels of 200 lb. each. All in all, they were quite established and doing well. Abraham had been on the land well before he married Emeline.[5]

Abraham was listed as "Ind" for Indian, while the rest of the family appear to be "I M," which might mean Indian-Mulatto mixed. The handwriting is not perfectly legible; the column choices were "Colour of Persons, Mulatto, or Indian." This seems to match up with British militia records for the period of the Rebellion of 1837, in which there is an Abraham Logan, #155 among the "Indian Warriors of the River Thames," listed in the *Incorporated Militia, 1st and 2nd Coloured Companies, Coloured Company, Indian Warriors, Ingersol*[*sic*]*; Independent Company, Jerusalem Volunteers*. The militia was active throughout December 1838, all of January and twenty days in February, 1839. If this is truly our Abraham, he would've been about sixteen at the time. He signed his name on the pay roll with an X, indicating that he was not able to write his name.[6]

---

[3] *Canadian Genealogy Index, 1600s-1900s, Huron District Marriage Register*, Original Book, R.G. 80-27-1, Vol. 13, Microfilm MS 248 Reel #2, Provincial Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7920&h=48111&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302377&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Dec 2016).

[4] *1861 Census of London Township, Middlesex County, Canada West*, page 168, which is missing from ancestry.com database (skips from 167 to 169), but which I found in the Windsor Public Library on microfilm, #349296, Ontario Archives Land Record Index RG-CC, Series-B3, Volume-031, Ref. Pg.-370, and online at

familysearch.org, https://www.familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:MQQL-3S2, (accessed 17 Apr 2019) showing "Ontario Census, 1861," database, FamilySearch(https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:MQQL-3S2 : 9 March 2018), Abraham Logan, Ontario, Canada; citing p. 168, line 13; Library and Archives Canada film number , Public Archives, Toronto; FHL microfilm 349,296.

[5] Ibid.

[6] *Canada, British Army and Canadian Militia Muster Rolls and Pay Lists, 1795-1850*, Incorporated Militia, 1st and 2nd Coloured Companies, Coloured Company, Indian Warriors, Ingersoll; Independent Company, Jerusalem Volunteers, The National Archives; Kew, Surrey, England; War Office and Predecessors: Militia and Volunteer Muster Books and Pay Lists; Class: WO 13; Piece Number: 3693.

Canada, British Army and Canadian Militia Muster Rolls and Pay Lists, 1795-1850, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3230/40543_2000755166-00799/399102?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687295/edit/record, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

On the Dec 1838 list, Page 363, Abraham Logan is warrior no. 155, with 31 days' pay: £1 11s

On the Jan 1839 list, Page 631, Abraham Logan is warrior no. 155, with 31 days' pay: £1 11s

On the Feb 1839 list, Page 662, Abraham Logan is warrior no. 155, with 20 days' pay: 12s 6d

On 7 July 1870, Emeline, along with her brother Arthur K., was in London, Ontario, acting as witnesses to the marriage of her youngest brother, Benjamin Franklin Talbot (26) to Elizabeth "Hynes" (23).[7]

By 1871, the time of the next Canadian census, there had been some upheaval in the family. Abraham was missing from the record. Emeline was on the property, alone with her children: Selena (14), Caroline (8), Zebedee (6), James (4) and Abraham (2).[8] All but Abraham Jr. were in school. Sylvia Ann (11) was not there; she had gone to live with her Aunt Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Harris in Usborne Township and was enumerated there.[9] This would be advantageous to both Julia and Emeline. For Julia it would provide her with help around the cabin, and some companionship for the period after Luke Harris died in 1869 and before she married Wilmot Woodhull in 1870. For Emeline, it meant one less mouth to feed.

The 1871 agricultural census record for Emeline's family showed fifty acres, one dwelling (their log house) and strangely, no out buildings, no barns or stables, no carriages, wagons, or ploughs, etc. The agricultural census showed two swine and two other swine sold for slaughter, nothing more.

There is some mystery surrounding Emeline's husband, Abraham. Why was he not listed in the 1871 census? Where was he? He hadn't gone off to become part of the Union Army during the U.S. Civil War; he had joined the British militia back during the Rebellion of 1837 so the military wasn't unknown to him, but with children born every two years from 1863 through 1869, four in all, it would be impossible for him to have been away and make babies at the same time. Was he incarcerated for some crime?

Were the farm and livestock sold to his neighbor, William Johnston (29)? Johnston was shown in the agricultural listings of the 1871 census as being on the same lot as the Logans: Abraham having the southeast quarter, amounting to fifty acres, and Johnston the entire north half, one hundred acres. But Johnston's agricultural census showed that he had TWO DWELLING HOUSES! He also had 2 barns or stables, 4 carriages or sleighs, 3 wagons or sleds and 4 ploughs or cultivators. This was double the normal inventory for one farm. Did Johnston then own both farms? Seven years later, Canadian County Atlas of 1878 showed "Wm. Johnston" on the north half of lot 3, concession 11, with "A. Logan" on the south-east quarter of lot 3: The original arrangement. (shown below)[10]

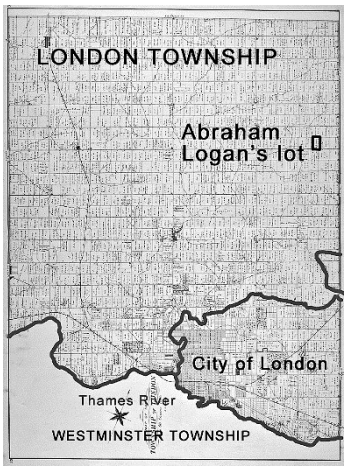
---

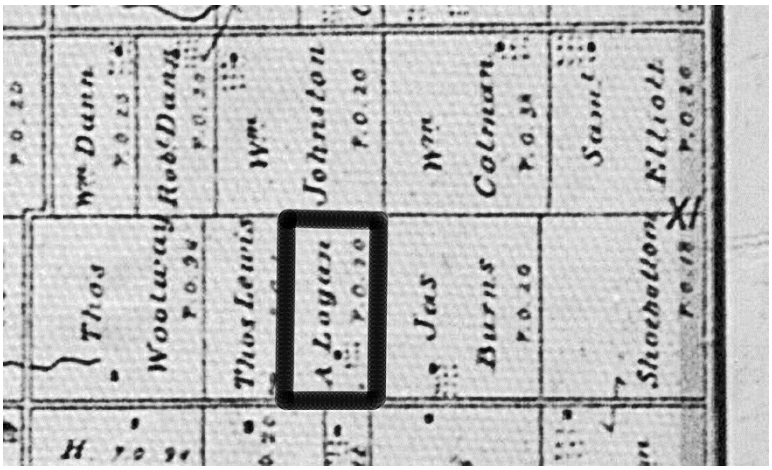
[7] *Ontario, Canada, Select Marriages*, *Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928*; Series: *MS932*; Reel: *3,* Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_3-0089/2540914?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686170/edit/record, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

[8] *1871 Census of Canada, London, Middlesex East, Ontario*; Roll: C-9905; Page: 8; Family No: 34, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396743_00197/1371553?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302377/facts/citation/161852686230/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[9] *1871 Census of Canada, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario*; Roll: C-9929; Page: 25; Family No: 78, Op. cit.

[10] *The Canadian County Atlas Digital Project*, Middlesex County, London Township, 1878 Atlas online, http://digital.library.mcgill.ca/countyatlas/searchmapframes.php, (accessed 23 March 2014).





But *McAlpine's London City and County of Middlesex Directory, 1875* listed Abraham Logan as being back on the same property, concession 11, lot 3, only the east half, near Bryanston Post Office, with William Johnston owning the adjacent lot 4.[11] In addition, the 1884, 1885, and 1886 voter's lists for London Township, Middlesex County, all showed Abraham as being on concession 11, lot 3. The 1886 directory identified him as "Freeholder," i.e. owner. In the 1891 voters list, Abraham was listed as "#380, Owner on Concession 11, Lot 3." [12] So whatever happened to Abraham, it appeared he was back on his land by 1885 when he was about sixty-three years old, without Emeline.

But was he really? In the 1880s, Emeline was in Michigan. In the 1880 U.S. Census, she was listed, age thirty-three, in East Saginaw, Saginaw County, Michigan. She was with her sister, Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Woodhull (45), and according to the census, had two children with her: Sylvia Ann (19) and Abraham Jr. (12). All were identified as Mu[latto]. Both Emeline and Sylvia Ann were listed as "seamstress." Absent were Selena (24),

---

[11] *McAlpine's London City and County of Middlesex Directory, 1875*, Ancestry.com: *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_103955__0005-00220/4695625?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687290/edit/record, (accessed 23 March 2014).

[12] *Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900, London Township 1885***,** Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1281/RDCAN1900B_110491__0001-00015/591519?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687287/edit/record, (accessed 23 March 2014).

Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, London Township 1885, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1281/RDCAN1900B_110492__0001-00018/593834?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687288/edit/record, (accessed 23 March 2014).

Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, The London City and Middlesex County Directory, 1886, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_103428__005-00218/421787?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687286/edit/record, (accessed 23 March 2014).

Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900, *London Township 1891***,** Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1281/RDCAN1900B_110497__0001-00032/605018?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687289/edit/record, (accessed 23 March 2014).

Zebedee (16), and James (14). Caroline had died back in Usborne Township in 1873.[13] I found no record of Selena after the 1871 Canadian Census in Middlesex County, when she was fourteen. Had she found work away from home? Had she married? Had she died?

Had Abraham Sr. returned to his farm in Middlesex County, keeping his older two sons, Zebedee and James, with him? None of the three appear in the 1881 Canadian census. In the 1900 U.S. Census, a Canadian-born Jebedee [*sic*] Logan, likely our Zebedee, was recorded in Chicago, claiming to have immigrated to the U.S. in 1880.[14] James must've joined his mother in East Saginaw soon after the 1880 census, because, sadly, he drowned there in 1882. James' death record included data about his parents and their places of residence, likely provided by James' mother, Emeline. Her place of residence was listed as East Saginaw, and the residence of James' father, Abraham Logan, was recorded as "California." A total surprise! Emeline's brother, John, had been the first of his family to go to California, arriving some time before the 1870 U.S. Census of Elkhorn, Joaquin County, where he was recorded as a single, Black labourer. Had Abraham taken off for California with his brother-in-law, John? It might account for why Abraham was missing from all Canadian censuses after 1861.

There is evidence to support his being in California. The Voters Registers of 1877, 1880, 1888, and 1892 for Yuba County, California, listed Abraham Logan, a single, colored man. The 1892 Register included his description: "(age) 71, (height) 5' 9",(complexion) Colored, (eyes) Brown, (hair) Black, (visible marks of scars) Blind, (country of nativity) Canada." [15] The 1880 U.S. Census had showed him to be a Farm Hand working for Sandy Clark in Marysville, Yuba County.[16] Other supporting facts were that Abraham had transferred his voter registration from Joaquin County, the place where John Talbot had

---

[13] *Ontario, Canada Deaths, 1869-1934, Huron, Ontario*, (Archives of Ontario, Toronto), Series: *MS935*; Reel: *5*, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2007, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_5-0104/1687425?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302429/facts/citation/161852687219/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[14] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004113731_00039/10955803?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302428/facts/citation/700146532396/edit/record, (accessed 23 March 2014).

[15] 1877: *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Yuba, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_237324-00289/3557136?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/702131904347/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

1880: *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Yuba, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_237324-00333/3561773?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/702131904887/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

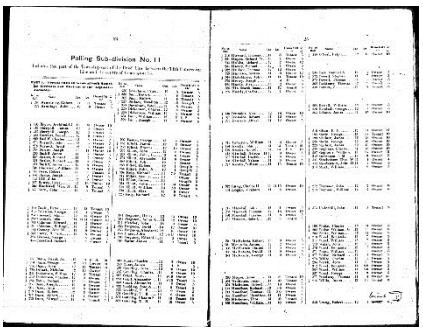
1888: *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Yuba, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_237324-00384/3567500?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/700146398384/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

1892: *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898, Yuba, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_237324-00455/3574369?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/702131903418/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

[16] *1880 United States Federal Census, Marysville, Yuba, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6742/4239998-00390/16154633?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/702131905317/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

settled, and of course, the previously mentioned reference to California in James Logan's death record.

However, adding to the confusion are the Voters Lists and City Directories of Middlesex County back in Canada. *McAlpine's London City and County of Middlesex Directory*, 1875 listed "Logan, Abra [*sic*].....Bryanston [post office], [concession] 11 [lot] 3." [17] He was also listed in the Voters Lists of 1884, as a property owner on the same land, concession 11, lot 3, London Township, Middlesex county, the very same land that he had farmed before and with Emeline.[18] Had he retained ownership of the land as an absentee landlord? The way the 1884 Voters data is presented suggests that this may be the case. After each name is the location of his property: concession and lot numbers, followed by their householder status, owner or tenant, and the number of their nearest post office. Below is Abraham's listing.



j	310	Johnston, William...11	3	Owner	5
j	194	Kestle, John.....13	14	Tenant	10
j	196	Kestle, Samuel.....13	14	F. S.	10
	318	Kimball, Nelson..11-12	9	Owner	5
	357	Kimball, Daniel.....11	8	Owner	5
	336	Kimball, Nelson.....11	9	Owner	5
j	273	Kestle, William.....11	15	Tenant	10
j	362	Lang, Charles H 11	14-15	Owner	10
	354	Logan, Abraham.....11	3	Owner	
	340	Blackwell, William ..11	9	Owner	5
j	378	Bere, Robert.....11	3	Tenant	5
j	380	Byrne, Joseph..... 11	2	Owner	5

The rightmost column is the number of the post office closest to the listed property. William Johnston, the owner of the north half of conc 11, lot 3, has post office #5 listed. Abraham had no post office listed, despite his property also being part of conc 11, lot 3. There would be no point in sending mail to Abraham; he was not at home.

Some of the men have a "j" printed to the left of their listing. Abraham did not. Also, on the same page is a listing for Robert Bere, as Tenant on conc 11, lot 3. He may have been renting Abraham's land in his absence. Also he had a "j" to the left of his listing. I don't yet know the significance of the "j." There was no explanation provided.

So, Abraham's listings in these government publications does not provide evidence of his residence in Middlesex County.

On 21 Dec 1882, in East Saginaw, Emeline married Simeon Goens (33), a mason, mulatto, born in Pennsylvania. A year later, on 11 Dec 1883, Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Woodhull married Simeon's work-mate, Virginian brick-maker, Marshall Edwards (50),

[17] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906, McAlpine's London City and county of Middlesex Directory, 1875*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/3789/30819_103955__0005-00220/4695625?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687290/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

[18] 1884: *Ontario, Canada Voter Lists, 1867-1900*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1281/RDCAN1900B_110491__0001-00015/591519?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302432/facts/citation/161852687287/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2019).

recorded as "Black" in the register. Simeon and Emeline Goens signed as witnesses of the marriage.[19]

Still in Saginaw on 6 Mar 1892, Emeline's son, Abraham Logan Jr. (23), married Eva Redmond (18). At the time, Abraham had some kind of railroad job. A daughter, Myrtle, was born to them two years later.[20] By the 1900 U.S. Census, the Goens, Abraham Jr., and Myrtle, were living in Chicago; Simeon was working as a teamster. Abraham's wife, Eva, was not recorded in that household. By the 1920 Census, Abraham Jr. was married to Lucy Sullivan; the census shows that he was the head of a household with Lucy Logan as his wife, and Ralph Sullivan as his stepson;[21] Lucy had been head of her household in the 1910 U.S. Census for Peoria, Illinois, with no husband listed, but having son Ralph (5) with her.[22] So, the ages and names match up, making this our same Abraham. What has happened to first wife, Eva? I have found no further record of her so far.

[19] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342418-00316/3836929?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/4014263/person/-1397203186/facts/citation/117600559610/edit/record, (accessed 22 Nov 2016).

[20] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 2, Cook, Illinois*; Roll: 246; Page: 17A; Enumeration District: 0053; FHL microfilm: 1240246, Ancestry.com, 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004113702_00348/54720723?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302377/facts/citation/161852686228/edit/record, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

[21] *1920 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 6, Cook (Chicago), Illinois*; Roll: T625_310; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 355; Image: 489, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4300181_00493/95988281?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302426/facts/citation/161852687148/edit/record, (accessed 18 Mar 2020).

[22] *1910 United States Federal Census, Peoria Ward 5, Peoria, Illinois*; Roll: T624_316; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0088; FHL microfilm: 1374329, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4328211-00445/5802865?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302707/facts/citation/161852691540/edit/record, (accessed 18 Mar 2020).

By the 1910 U.S. Census, Emily (68) and Simeon Goens (63) were in Benton Harbor, Michigan, with her granddaughter, Myrtle Logan (16), Abraham Jr.'s child. I have found no 1910 census record for Abraham Logan Jr., but the 1920 census, referred to above, had him in Chicago with his second wife, Lucy Sullivan.

Emeline died 25 Nov 1915 and was buried in Crystal Springs Cemetery, Benton Harbor, Michigan.[23] Simeon died 23 Jun 1917 and was buried there also, Plot: Section B-6.[24]

Photos from
Benjamin F. Talbot Family Bible
Courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

These two photos are from *cartes de visite* discovered in the back of Benjamin F. Talbot's family bible, passed down to his grandson, Ivan James Houston in Los Angeles. The card on the left had "Miss Jane Talbot" written on the back, and was the only image that was labeled. The sole Jane in the family was Elmira Jane Talbot, the youngest of Zebedee's eight biological children. Note the fabric tied in a bow at Elmira Jane's neck and the string of beads just below her collar.

In the image on the right, note the string of beads around the woman's left wrist as a bracelet. They appear identical to those around Elmira Jane's neck. Also the bodice of the dress on the woman on the right is made of the same plaid fabric as Elmira Jane is wearing at her throat. For these reasons, I believe that these two women are sisters. It would not be uncommon for outfits made for sisters within the home to make use of the same fabric. I believe that the woman on the right is Elmira Jane's sister, Emeline Talbot, older by nine years. I think leftover fabric from the bodice of Emeline's dress became the younger sister's bow.

[23] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=132398466&ref=acom, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

[24] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/60872/44471_354899-02733/1609485?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302425/facts/citation/700178251795/edit/record, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=goins&GSiman=1&GScid=338&GRid=97429349&, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

Emeline Talbot and Abraham Logan had the following children:

(i) Selena (1856),
(ii) Sylvia Ann (1860),
(iii) Caroline (1861),
(iv) Zebedee Dunbar (1863),
(v) James (1865),
2. (vi) Abraham (1867).

(i) Selena Logan (1856 -):

(Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

I found only two records of Selena: the 1861 Canadian Census where she was a five-year-old on her father's farm in Middlesex County, first-born, the oldest of two. The second was the 1871 Canadian Census, where she was fourteen, oldest of five. After that, nothing. Had she found work away from home? Had she married? Had she died?

(ii) Sylvia Ann Logan (1860 - 1938):

(Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Born in London Township, Middlesex County, Canada West in 1860, Sylvia Ann's first record was the 1861 Canadian Census, where she was a one-year-old, with a big sister age five.[25] She was listed in the 1871 census as an eleven-year-old.[26] She now had a younger sister and three younger brothers, but she was not living in the family home. Her parents had split up and she and Caroline (8), had been sent to live with her Aunt Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Harris in Usborne Township, on her farm next to that of her grandparents, Zebedee and Sylvia Ann Talbot, her namesake. Julia's husband had died in 1869 and she had married Wilmot Woodhull in 1870. Caroline died when Sylvia Ann Logan was ten, leaving her as the only child in the Woodhull household. Little did Sylvia know that she would be her Aunt Julia's companion for the rest of her life.

The 1880 U.S. Census found Sylvia Ann (19) in East Saginaw, Michigan, with her mother (33), Aunt Julia (45) and little brother Abraham (12).[27] In the 1900 U.S. Census she reported having arrived in the U.S. in 1874.[28] It was in East Saginaw that she fell in love with George Thurman. He, his parents, and siblings, had emigrated from Biddulph Township, Huron County, Ontario, not far from where Sylvia had lived in Usborne Township with her Aunt Julia. Only two years younger than George, she may have met him back in Canada. In

[25] *1861 Census of London Township, Middlesex County, Canada West*, Op. cit.

[26] *1871 Census of Canada, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario*; Roll: C-9929; Page: 25; Family No: 78, Op. cit.

[27] *1880 United States Federal Census, East Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6742/4241804-00066/31610969?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/161852687241/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[28] *1900 United States Federal Census, San Francisco, San Francisco, California*; Roll: 105; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0200; FHL microfilm: 1240105, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4112014_00331/6408555?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/700175754629/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

any case, on 27 Sep 1881, Sylvia Ann married George Thurman in East Saginaw, witnessed by her mother and Aunt Julia.[29]

Sylvia may have become a widow in 1884. In that year, according to the Donnelly Museum of Lucan, Biddulph Township, Ontario, a George Thurman died on 28 May 1884 in Biddulph, the place where Sylvia's husband had been born. The museum posted that death date on ancestry.com with no souce given.[30]

In 1898, Sylvia married Thomas Martin, according to the 1900 U.S. Census for San Francisco, CA. In that record, she was listed as Canadian-born Sylvia Martin (35), wife of Cuban-born Thomas Martin (26), he a barber, she a hairdresser. They reported having been married two years. They were listed as lodgers at 91 Hyde Street, the home of Adrastus [*sic*] and Mary Frances Gibson, a family that included four children and two grandchildren.[31] This is certainly our Sylvia Ann, because in the 1910 U.S. Census for Los Angeles, CA, she was recorded, living with her Aunt Julia Ann, now Mrs. Julia A. Reeves, at 1851 East Fifty-third Street. In the record she was "Sylvia A. Martin, 40," [actually 50], "Divorced," a self-employed "Hairdresser." [32]

Julia Ann Talbot and niece, Sylvia Ann Logan
Sylvia Ann (**LOGAN**) Thurman Martin Oliver 1898

[29] *Michigan, County Marriages, 1822-1940*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61374/004674241_00417/900593402?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/702132557237/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[30] donnellymuseum, "Butler Family Tree," https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/33039872/person/18402132336/facts, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[31] *1900 United States Federal Census, San Francisco, San Francisco, California*; Roll: 105; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0200, Op. cit.

[32] *1910 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 70, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T624_81; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0269; FHL microfilm: 1374094, Ancestry.com, The Generations Network, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327270-00657/1137117?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/161852686319/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

By 1909, Sylvia was without her husband in Los Angeles, reunited with her Aunt Julia, now the widow, Mrs. Julia Ann Reeves.[33] In the 1911 Los Angeles City Directory, Mrs. Sylvia Martin and Mrs. Julia Reeves were still at that East Fifty-third Street address.[34]

On 28 Jul 1924, Sylvia A. Martin married Isaac G. Oliver, a janitor for Security T and S Bank in Huntington Beach, South Orange County.[35] They took up residence there. Aunt Julia was not with them.[36] She was still living in Los Angeles at 1847 E 53rd St.[37] By 1928 the couple had moved in with the ninety-six-year-old Julia at 1847 E. 53rd Street. Isaac (56) was working as a janitor and Sylvia (66), a maid.[38] The three were together for the 1930 U.S. census at that address. Sylvia Ann claimed to be sixty-five, rather than her actual seventy, and gave her occupation as "maid." [39]

On 27 Jun 1931, Aunt Julia died at age ninety-eight. Sylvia Ann (**LOGAN**) Thurman Martin Oliver died 4 Jan 1938 in Los Angeles at age seventy-eight.[40]

---

[33] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles, California, City Directory, 1909*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3331677/227085228?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/702132615832/edit/record,

and

https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3331677/227085228?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/702132615832/edit/record#?imageId=3331795, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[34] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles, California, City Directory, 1911*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3394699/235805537?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/702132569701/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[35] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980, Los Angeles, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354059-00402/1221954?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/702132337337/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[36] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Anaheim, California, City Directory, 1925, Page 564*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/32701_1521003235_0435-00565/1402375332?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302700/facts/citation/700175796039/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[37] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles, City Directory, 1924, Page 1876*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/31461_217730-01879/1479299536?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302380/facts/citation/702132651395/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[38] *California, Voter Registrations, 1900-1968, Los Angeles, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61066/losangelescounty_22-00147/27306723?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302700/facts/citation/702132338277/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[39] *1930 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: 145; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0315; Image: 87.0; FHL microfilm: 2339880, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532476_00091/89397010?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/161852687243/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[40] *California, Death Index, 1905-1939*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/5187/41547_B138960-00027/922051?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302430/facts/citation/161852687244/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

(iii) Caroline Logan (1861 - 1873):

(Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Caroline Logan (12, female coloured) died 4 Aug 1873 of acute peritonitis six days after diagnosis. Physician was F. Hutchinson. Registrar was Samuel P. Halls. The death was registered at Usborne suggesting that she was living with Aunt Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Harris Woodhull.[41]

(iv) Zebedee Dunbar Logan (1863 - 1915):

(Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

According to the 1900 U.S. Census, Zebedee was born in July 1863 in Middlesex County, Ontario.[42] He was listed in the 1871 Canadian Census there as a seven-year-old, a middle child, the fourth of six.[43] In the U.S. Census of 1900, he reported that he had immigrated at age seventeen to Michigan in 1880. It was in the company of his mother and siblings, who settled in East Saginaw.[44] By 1893, he was in Chicago, where he (29) married Cora Blaine Lynthecomb (20) on 1 Feb. He said he was twenty-seven.[45]

In the 1900 U.S. Census in Chicago, he was listed as Jebedee [*sic*] Logan (36) a coachman for George C. Prussing, a builder, who employed two other household servants. Zebedee said he was a widower, having been married two years.[46] If true, Cora would have died in 1895. I have found no death record for her.

Zebedee died in Chicago on 15 Feb 1915 at age forty-eight. His record in the Cook County Death Index gave his occupation as janitor and his marital status as widower. His body was delivered to his mother, Emeline, in Benton Harbor, Michigan, for burial in the Crystal Springs Cemetery on 22 or 23 Feb 1915.[47] Emeline died later that same year. Zebedee had no children.

(v) James Logan (1865 - 1882):

(Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

There are few records for James, because his life was short. He was born in 1865 in Middlesex County, Ontario. He appears there in the 1871 Canadian Census as a five year-old, the fifth of six children.[48] He must have immigrated to East Saginaw, Michigan, with the rest of his family because he drowned there on 26 Jun 1882 at age "seventeen years thirteen

---

[41] *Ontario Death Registration*; Ontario Archives microfilm MS 935 Reel #6 - record #032994

[42] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 22, Cook, Illinois*; Roll: 272; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0665; FHL microfilm: 1240272, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4113731_00039/10955803?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302428/facts/citation/700146532396/edit/record, (accessed 18 Apr 2019).

[43] *1871 Census of Canada, London, Middlesex East, Ontario*; Roll: C-9905; Page: 8; Family No: 34, Op. cit.

[44] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 22, Cook, Illinois*, Op. cit.

[45] *Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2556&h=226649&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302428&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

[46] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 22, Cook, Illinois*, Op. cit.

[47] *Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2552&h=936584&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302428&usePUB=true, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

[48] *1871 Census of Canada, London, Middlesex East, Ontario*; Roll: C-9905; Page: 8; Family No: 34, Op. cit.

days." That specific age data would put his birthdate at 13 Jun 1865.[49] It was James' death record that gave the 1882 location of his father as "California."

2. (vi) Abraham Logan Jr. (1867 - 1940):

(Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Abraham was the youngest of six children. At the time of the 1871 Canadian Census in Middlesex County, Ontario, Abraham was recorded as age three, suggesting that he may have been born in 1867.[50] In the 1900 U.S. Census in Chicago his birthdate was recorded as Feb 1870, which is disproved by his appearance as a toddler of three in 1871. The informer for one or both of the censuses was misinformed.[51]

Abraham immigrated with Aunt Julia, his mother, and siblings, to Michigan where he appeared in the 1880 U.S. Census as a twelve-year-old.[52] On 5 Mar 1892, Abraham Logan, a "Rail Road" man (23 and "white") married Eva Redmond (18 and "white" [she wasn't]) in Saginaw County, Michigan.[53] The Saginaw City Directory of 1895-1896 recorded him as "Removed to Toledo, Ohio." [54] His daughter, with her husband and children, would be living in Toledo in the 1930s, but in 1896 she would have only been eight. Eva Redmond had been born 24 Feb 1875 in Massillon, Stark County, Ohio.

So it appears Abraham went to Toledo and then joined his mother, Chicago. The 1900 U.S. Census found him there with his mother, and step-father, Simeon Goens, at 227R-25th Street. His relationship status was married for eight years. With him was his daughter, Myrtle (6). His wife was not with him.[55] Eva (25) was boarding in the household of a young "Black" couple, William H. Carter (27), a porter, and his wife Elnora (23), a homemaker. Eva, also recorded as Black, was working as a "Private cook" in some wealthy person's home, obviously not the Carters.' Eva acknowledged she had been married for eight years and was the mother of one, living child, Myrtle (6), now in the care of her mother-in-law and husband. Either her marriage to Abraham was over, or Myrtle would be better cared for elsewhere, since Eva was working full time.[56]

---

[49] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60872/44471_355335-00091/413387?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302427/facts/citation/700146395784/edit/record, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

[50] *1871 Census of Canada, London, Middlesex East, Ontario*; Roll: C-9905; Page: 8; Family No: 34, Op. cit.

[51] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 2, Cook, Illinois*; Roll: 246; Page: 17A, Op. cit.

[52] *1880 United States Federal Census, East Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan*, Op. cit.

[53] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342341-00547/2524309?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302426/facts/citation/163135784445/edit/record, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

[54] *U.S. City Directories, Saginaw Directory 1895-6*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, Page 443, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1540/31089_153058-00229/491989?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302426/facts/citation/161852687152/edit/record, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

[55] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 2, Cook, Illinois; Roll: 246; Page: 17A*, Op. cit.

[56] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 22, Cook, Illinois;* Page: 5; Enumeration District: 0667; FHL microfilm: 1240272, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4113731_00098/10957957?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302705/facts/citation/702131949574/edit/record, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

Some time before the U.S. Census of 1920, Abraham (47) married Mrs. Lucy (**BRUGEY**) Sullivan (33). (I found no record of this marriage.) Living with them was her sixteen-year-old son, Ralph Sullivan.[57] They were all recorded as Black. Abraham was working as a Railroad Porter. Ralph was apprenticing in a "Blacksmith Shop." Lucy's older son, Charles Sullivan (18) was not with them. He had gone into the U.S. Army during WWI. There is a record of a Charles Sullivan, Private 1st Class, Medical Department, arriving in New York on 1 Sep 1919 aboard the Leviathan from Brest, France (1919), having named mother Lucy (**BRUGEY**) Sullivan as next-of-kin when he sailed from the U.S. to France in 1917.[58]

Abraham Logan died in Mar 1940 in Toledo, Ohio and was buried in Forest Cemetery, Toledo, Ohio.[59] His daughter, Myrtle and her family were living there at the time.

Abraham Logan and Eva Redmond had the following child:

3. (i) Myrtle (1893).

3. (i) Myrtle S. Logan (1893 - ?):

(Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Myrtle was born 30 Mar 1893 in Saginaw, Michigan.[60] She appears in the 1900 U.S. Census in Chicago in the household of her grandparents, Emeline (57) and Simeon Goens (43), as a six-year-old, in the company of her father, Abraham Logan (30).[61] By the time of the 1910 U.S. Census, Myrtle (16), and her grandparents, both retired, had moved to 1294 Broadway Avenue, Benton Harbor, Michigan. Myrtle was listed as a student. A few houses down the street, (a mere 430 feet) at 1228 Broadway, were Maud and Reuben Gray. Maud (**BUTLER**) Gray was the daughter of grandma Emeline's younger sister, Elmira Jane (**TALBOT**) Butler. Maud was a first cousin of Myrtle's father, Abraham Logan Jr.[62] The Talbot sisters, Emeline and Elmira Jane, had established a family enclave: Elmira Jane

[57] *1920 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 6, Cook (Chicago), Illinois*; Roll: T625_310; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 355; Image: 489, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4300181_00493/95988281?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302426/facts/citation/161852687148/edit/record, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

[58] *U.S., Army Transport Service, Passenger Lists, 1910-1939*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61174/46920_3421606189_0115-00275/9459133?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202093791731/facts/citation/702131960858/edit/record, (accessed 19 Apr 2019).

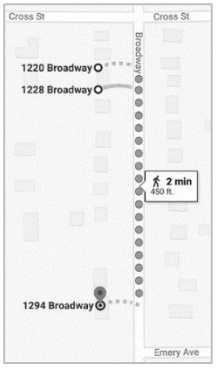
[59] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/132873983, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[60] *Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2560&h=817815&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302706&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[61] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 2, Cook, Illinois*; Roll: 246; Page: 17A, Op. cit.

[62] *1910 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 2, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T624_638; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 0062; FHL microfilm: 1374651, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4330136-00228/11913291?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302706/facts/citation/161852691519/edit/record, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

(**TALBOT**) Butler Moore and her husband John Moore were living next door at 1220 Broadway Avenue! [63]



Google map

64

On 28 Feb 1912, Myrtle Logan (18) married William Jordan (26) in Chicago.[65] The 1920 U.S. Census for Benton Harbor, Michigan, recorded William (32), a carpenter, and Myrtle (26) living at 1139 Lavette Street, Benton Harbor, Michigan, with Clifford (6), born in Illinois, Arlington (4), born in Ohio, and Evelyn (2), born in Michigan.[66] From the children's birth locations we can see that Myrtle was in Illinois in 1913, in Ohio in 1915, and in Michigan in 1918.

By 1930, the Jordan family was back in Ohio, in Toledo, and were recorded there in the 1930 U.S. Census. William (46), and Myrtle (36), with Clifford (16), Arlington (14), and Evelyn (12) were living at 617 Woodland Avenue. William was working as a butler for a private family.[67]

---

[63] Ibid.

[64] Google Maps, https://www.google.com/maps/dir/1220+Broadway,+Benton+Harbor,+MI,+USA/1228+Broadway,+Benton+Harbor,+MI+49022,+USA/1294+Broadway,+Benton+Harbor,+MI+49022,+USA/@42.0952537,-86.4526029,18z/data=!3m1!4b1!4m20!4m19!1m5!1m1!1s0x8810c5d0ff190c0d:0x31596a827b18f7f8!2m2!1d-86.4516611!2d42.0959023!1m5!1m1!1s0x8810c5d0ff190c0d:0x31dd2c20284d5b36!2m2!1d-86.4516609!2d42.0957813!1m5!1m1!1s0x8810c5d1ad4d6a9f:0xf5ba28dd66fc3b76!2m2!1d-86.4516416!2d42.0946049!3e2, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[65] *Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2556&h=1555822&ssrc=pt&tid=152255117&pid=332024767010&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[66] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 1, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 70; Image: 79, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311582-00079/17340796?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302706/facts/citation/700146534945/edit/record, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[67] *1930 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: 1835; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0258; Image: 1087.0; FHL microfilm: 2341569, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4639654_01090/70975134?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302706/facts/citation/700148061445/edit/record, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

In the 1940 census, the family was at the same address and William was still working as a butler. Clifford (26) was janitor for an electrical appliance company, and Evelyn (22) was a maid in a night club. Arlington was not living with them.[68]

I found no records that I could clearly ascribe to Myrtle after 1940. There were five possible Myrtle death records, all in Toledo, Ohio: two for a Myrtle Jordan and two for a Myrtle Logan:

1. Myrtle F. Logan, (1893 – 1980), buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Toledo, Section 39.[69] The birth year is correct, but this is the first and only record that provides a middle initial of "F." Most records, including her birth registration, provide no middle name or initial. The U.S. Social Security application for her son, Artlington Ardmore Jordan, named her as Myrtle S. Logan.[70] In the 1940 census she was Myrtle E. Logan.[71]
2. There is a death record for a widowed Myrtle Jordan, white, born in 1883 and died on 12 Jan 1977 in a long-term care facility in Toledo, Ohio, at age ninety-four.[72]
3. There is a Social Security record for a Myrtle Logan, SSN 299-09-4578, who died in Toledo, Ohio, in Feb 1980. This record states Myrtle was born on 1 Jun 1883.[73] However, there exists an unquestionable birth record for Myrtle, correctly naming both her parents, that gave her birthdate as 30 Mar 1893.
4. There is a record for a Myrtle F. Logan, in the Lucas County Blade Obituary Index, born about 1894 and dying on 23 Feb 1980, who had been living at 3330 Arlington Avenue.[74] This is not our Myrtle. Her obituary says she was the widow of John Logan and had children named Betty and Jane Shiffler.
5. There was a Myrtle B. Jordan, non-white, born in "1901," who died, married, in Toledo on 23 Feb 1963 at age sixty-two.[75]

---

[68] *1940 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: T627_3261; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 95-128, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-03261-00205/37122564?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302706/facts/citation/700146535061/edit/record, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[69] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=131064066&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302706&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Apr 2019).

[70] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=777232715&ssrc=pt&tid=192259&pid=24022631049&usePUB=true, (accessed 22 Apr 2019).

[71] *1940 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: T627_3261; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 95-128, Op. cit.

[72] *Ohio, Death Records, 1908-1932, 1938-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5763&h=992845&tid=71322150&pid=30234302706&usePUB=true&_phsrc=tlZ12468&_phstart=successSource, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

[73] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2014., https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=37229700&tid=71322150&pid=30234302706&usePUB=true&_phsrc=tlZ12470&_phstart=successSource, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

[74] Toledo Lucas County Public Library, "Logan, Myrtle F.," The Blade, Obituaries, 25 Feb 1980, http://obits.toledolibrary.org/obits/view1_cart.asp?id1=231206, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

[75] *Ohio, Death Records, 1908-1932, 1938-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5763&h=2929021&tid=71322150&pid=30234302706&usePUB=true&_phsrc=tlZ12473&_phstart=successSource, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

Myrtle Logan and William Jordan had the following children:

(i) William Lewis (1912),
(ii) Clifford (1913),
4. (iii) Arlington Ardmore (1915),
(iv) Evelyn Sylvia (1918).

(i) William Lewis Jordan (1912 - 1912):

(Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

William was born on 3 Aug 1912 and died on 7 Dec 1912, age four months and three days.[76]

(ii) Clifford Jordan (1913 - 1967):

(Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Clifford was born on 18 Aug 1913 in Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.[77] In 1920, he was a seven-year-old, the oldest of three children. His family had moved to Benton Harbor, Michigan, perhaps prior to the 1915 death there, of his great-grandmother Emeline (**TALBOT**) Logan Goens.[78] By the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, Clifford was seventeen, and the family had moved to 617 Woodlawn Avenue, Toledo, Ohio.[79] The 1934 city directory showed him to have a middle initial, "E." [80] At the time of the 1940 U.S. Census, Clifford was twenty-six, still living in his parents' home, and working as janitor for an electrical appliance company.[81]

I found no other records for Clifford until his death on 12 Feb 1967 in the Medical College of Ohio Hospital, Toledo, at age fifty-four. The record states that he never married.[82] Clifford was buried in Forest Cemetery, as was his grandfather, Abraham Logan in 1940.[83]

---

[76] *Cook County, Illinois, Birth Certificates Index, 1871-1922*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2545&h=1088014&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200048431288&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2552&h=1109069&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200048431288&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Apr 2019).

[77] *Cook County, Illinois, Birth Certificates Index, 1871-1922*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2545&h=968252&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595591&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

[78] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 1, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 8A, Op. cit.

[79] *1930 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: 1835; Page: 9A, Op. cit.

[80] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Toledo, Ohio, City Directory, 1934*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/4058800/1488984678?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595591/facts/citation/702134203401/edit/record, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

[81] *1940 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: T627_3261; Page: 8A, Op. cit.

[82] *Ohio, Deaths, 1908-1932, 1938-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5763&h=3370731&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595591&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

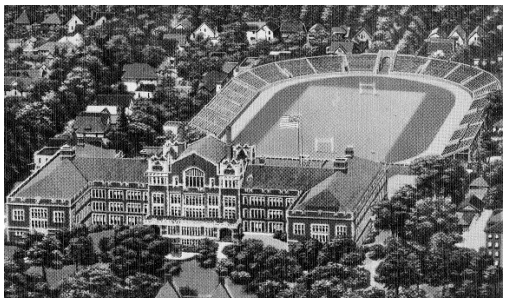
[83] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=109855023&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595591&usePUB=true, (accessed 23 Apr 2019).

(iv) Evelyn Sylvia Jordan (1918 - 2000):

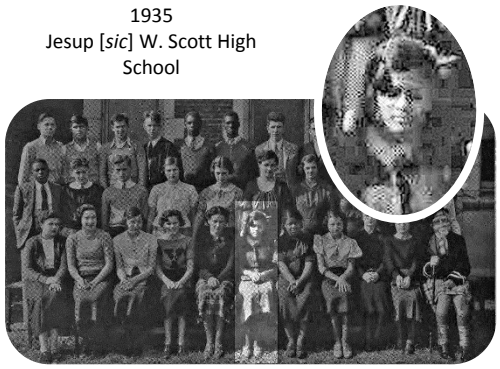
(Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Evelyn was born 28 Feb 1918 in Benton Harbor, Michigan.[84] She appeared in the 1920 U.S. Census in Benton Harbor as a two-year-old, the youngest of three children.[85] In 1930 she was with her family in Toledo, Ohio, now a twelve-year-old.[86]

Evelyn attended Jesup W. Scott High School in Toledo. Built in 1913, it originally had its own 10,367 seat stadium!



87



1935
Jesup [*sic*] W. Scott High School

88

[84] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=16640480&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595668&usePUB=true, (accessed 24 Apr 2019).

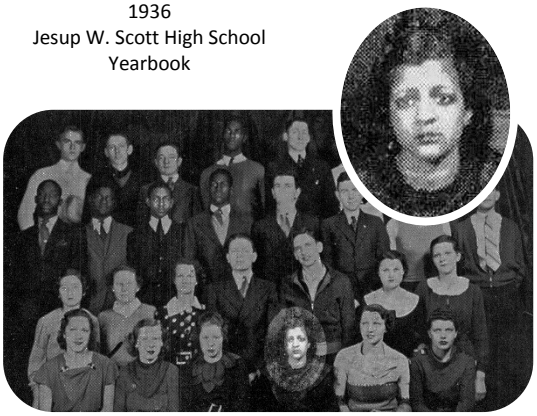
[85] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 1, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 8A, Op. cit.

[86] *1930 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: 1835; Page: 9A, Op. cit.

[87] Wikimedia Commons, "File: Aerial view of Scott High School and bowl, Toledo, Ohio (64904)," https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Aerial_view_of_Scott_High_School_and_bowl,_Toledo,_Ohio (64904).jpg, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[88] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Jesup [sic] Wakeman Scott High School, Toledo, Ohio, Scottonian 1935*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/rhusa1900_052777-00083/68610456?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595668/facts/citation/700146552369/edit/record, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

1936
Jesup W. Scott High School
Yearbook



89

At the time of the 1940 census, she was still with her parents in Toledo, now twenty-two, and working as a "maid" in a night club, but seeking other work.[90] On 23 Jun 1941, by a Justice of the Peace in Bowling Green, Ohio, Evelyn Sylvia Jordan (23) married Joseph Lawrence Tims (46). When applying for the licence, she gave her true age, but Joseph said that he was thirty-five and marrying for the third time, but "had no wife living." This was Evelyn's first marriage.[91]

1941
Signatures on marriage
record

1920
Joseph Tims (26)
at the time of
his first marriage

92

On 10 Aug 1948 Evelyn (30), now divorced and a waitress, married widower George McBean (54), a musician. This was the second marriage for both. Apparently, Evelyn was attracted to older men.[93] In 1935, George was listed in the Toledo City Directory as a musician in the Blue Lantern Night Club, and residing at 323-25 Belmont Avenue, the

---

[89] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Jesup Wakeman Scott High School, Toledo, Ohio, Scottonian 1936*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/sid_7314_1936_0066/400628760?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595668/facts/citation/700146551898/edit/record, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

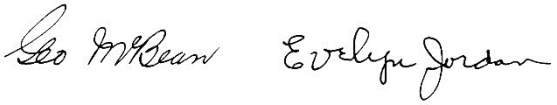
[90] *1940 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: T627_3261; Page: 8A, Op. cit.

[91] *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774-1993*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61378/TH-1-18873-72839-95/901749311?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595668/facts/citation/702134473535/edit/record, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[92] jnkwatts1, "Watts+Dean and Tims+Rice," ancestry.com, "RicTimsWedding1920," https://www.ancestry.com/mediaui-viewer/tree/33893883/person/18551482850/media/3860abad-9083-4a9f-8901-f237bcc7dd80, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[93] *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774-1993*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61378/TH-1-18866-34573-39/903317501?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595668/facts/citation/702134473215/edit/record, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

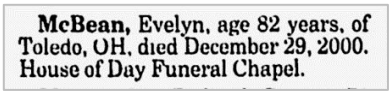
address of the night club, and the same address he gave at the time of his later marriage.[94] It may have been this same night club where Evelyn reported she had been working, at the time of the 1940 U.S. census.



1948
Signatures on marriage record

The next record I found for Evelyn S, McBean contained her addresses: in 1993, 2101 Arlington Ave, Toledo, OH, 43609-1979, and in 1995, 1443 Buckingham St., Toledo, 43607-4306. By 1995, she would have been seventy-seven.[95]

Evelyn died at age eighty-two at 1:05 pm on 29 Dec 2000, in a "long-term care facility" in Toledo, Ohio. He death record states that she was "Widowed," had a grade twelve education, and that the disposition of her body was "removal from the state." [96]



McBean, Evelyn, age 82 years, of Toledo, OH, died December 29, 2000. House of Day Funeral Chapel.

Her death notice, a brief mention, was published in The Blade on 31 Dec 2000, section A, page thirteen, column five.[97]

There is a very strange Social Security record for Evelyn, SSN 272183512. It lists the names associated with that SS Number as: "Apr 1938: Name listed as EVELYN SYLVIA JORDAN; Apr 1953: Name listed as EVELYN MCBEAN; Nov 1963: Name listed as EVELYN SYLVIA SHINE." [98] Shine? This is the only record I found that refers to her as Evelyn Shine.

I found no record that indicated Evelyn had children.

---

[94] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Toledo, Ohio, City Directory, 1935*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/4059845/303343308?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041601772/facts/citation/702134781405/edit/record, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[95] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=171986828&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595668&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[96] *Ohio, Deaths, 1908-1932, 1938-2007, Certificate: 101860; Volume: 32654*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5763&h=104340&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595668&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[97] *Web: Lucas County, Ohio, Blade Obituary Index, 1970-2008*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=70479&h=179869&ssrc=pt&tid=33583968&pid=362100233957&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

[98] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=16640480&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595668&usePUB=true, (accessed 25 Apr 2019).

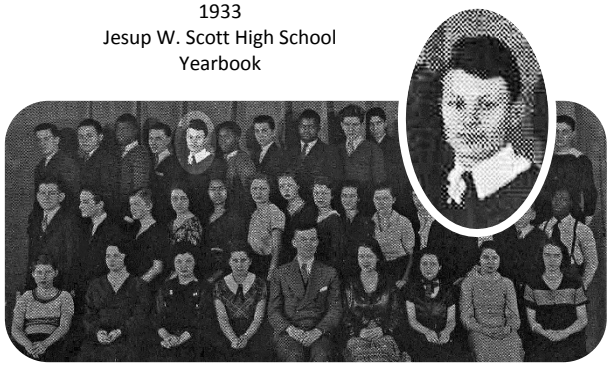
4. (iii) Arlington Ardmore Jordan (1915 - 1997):

(Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Arlington was born on 1 Jul 1915 in Toledo, Ohio.[99] He was listed in the 1920 U.S. Census in Benton Harbor, Michigan as a four-year-old, the middle child of three.[100] He was a fourteen-year-old when the census was taken in Toledo, Ohio.[101] He attended Jesup W. Scott High School.[102]

> I haven't been able to confirm it, but he may have been the first Black member of the swim team. I don't think he graduated there. I think he might have skipped out and joined the service before his senior year. He was a twenty-year veteran of the U.S. Army, achieving the rank of Chief Warrant Officer 2. He was in heavy artillery. He was in the service during WWII, but he didn't actually have to go overseas. They lived in Toledo, El Paso, Cleveland, Cincinnati, and eventually settled in Toledo. He had bought a corner, carry-out store in Toledo, on the corner of Forest Avenue and Belmont. Attached to the back was a bar and tavern. The store was open till ten and the bar till two a.m. It was a typical neighborhood bar. The same guys used to show up. I even got to know some of them, as a kid. a pretty decent place. We had a pool table and a juke box.[103]

1933
Jesup W. Scott High School
Yearbook



In 1935, at age twenty, Arlington was old enough to be listed in the Toledo City Directory.[104] On 22 June 1936, Arlington (21) married Cordean Elizabeth Burnice Thomas (19).[105]

---

[99] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=27232715&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595667&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

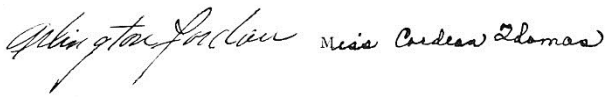
[100] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 1, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 8A, Op. cit.

[101] *1930 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: 1835; Page: 9A, Op. cit.

[102] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012*, Jesup Wakeman Scott High School, The Scottonian 1933, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/rhusa1900_057335-00060/70511668?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595667/facts/citation/700148061067/edit/record, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[103] *Interview with James Jordan,* by telephone, 3 Dec 2016. (Son of Arlington Ardmore Jordan.)

[104] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Toledo, Ohio, City Directory, 1935*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/4059774/303328128?backurl=



1936
Signatures on marriage record

By the time of the 1940 U.S. Census in Toledo, Arlington (24) and Cordean (21) with their three-year-old son, Arlington Jr., were renting a house at 113 Weiler Court. The record shows that Arlington had completed only two years of high school and Cordean, four. Arlington was working forty-two hours a week as janitor for a "Glass Company," having earned $1200 the previous year. He claimed having income from other sources.[106]

There is a record showing Arlington's military service in WWII and the Korean War, beginning 5 Jan 1943.[107] On 19 Dec 1945, Arlington volunteered at Camp Plauche New Orleans, Louisana, for service in the Hawaiian Department. His record shows that he claimed three years of high school, had a height of "88" [a typo? That would make him 7' 4"] and weight 216 lb., and was divorced, with dependents.[108]

On 7 Jan 1949, Arlington Jordan (33) married Alice Simmons (30), stating that he was a divorced man, married once before.[109]

1949
Signatures on marriage record

On 21 Jan 1952 Arlington re-enlisted in the U.S. Army where he was a career soldier until 28 Feb 1963.[110] According to the obituary of Mary Lou (**RILEY**) Jordan (23), on 30 Jul 1953 she married Chief Warrant Officer Arlington Jordan (38), when she was working at the Medical Depot, in Louisville, Kentucky. It was her first marriage, and his third.

---

https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595667/facts/citation/702135017428/edit/record, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[105] *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774-1993*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61378/TH-1-18882-111387-61/4275110?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595667/facts/citation/702135017356/edit/record, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[106] *1940 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: T627_3260; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 95-114A, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-03260-00566/38328208?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595667/facts/citation/700146550151/edit/record, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[107] *U.S. Veterans Gravesites, ca.1775-2006*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8750&h=1573477&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595667&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[108] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=6453348&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595667&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[109] *Ohio, County Marriages, 1774-1993*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2016, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61378/TH-1-18866-35620-41/3443335?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041595667/facts/citation/702135132859/edit/record, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

[110] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=13852525&ssrc=pt&tid=154090427&pid=232034920299&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Apr 2019).

Obituary photo

Mary Lou had been an education major at Kentucky State College and had worked for the Dean of Students. After Arlington retired from the military in 1963, they moved to Toledo where they raised five children, while owning and operating Jordan's Market & Tavern.[111] On 23 Feb 1979, afer nearly twenty-five years of marriage, and when she was forty-eight and her youngest child was twelve, Mary Lou was granted a divorce from Arlington, on the grounds of "Gross Neglect/Extreme Cruelty." [112] The record said the "Number of minor children" was one, James, who was fifteen. Joanne, Marilyn, William, and Audrey were age twenty-one or more.

> She took a job at JOBST, [a garment manufacturer for burn victims]. She really enjoyed that work because it gave her a sense of purpose. She worked a second shift, away from the house from about three in the afternoon till about ten o'clock at night. I think I was the only other one in the house at that time.[113]

In 1992, according to the U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1, Arlington was living at 443 Buckingham, Toledo, but the Public Records of 1993, gave his address as 1443 Buckingham.[114] Arlington died in Toledo on 20 Sep 1997, at age eighty-two.[115] He was buried on 26 Sep 1997 in the Houston National Cemetery, Houston, TX, Section C-11, Row E, Site 86.[116] Mary Lou's obituary states "After her husband's death in 1997, she moved to Houston, Texas," where her children, James, Marilyn, and Audrey were living. She died there in 2012.

> They got divorced but they eventually did get remarried, some time while I was in the service. They remained remarried even though they spent some time apart from each other during that second remarriage period.[117]

---

[111] Obituary, "RILEY-JORDAN Mary Lou," The Blade, http://www.legacy.com/obituaries/toledoblade/obituary.aspx?pid=158015013, (accessed 16 Oct 2016)

[112] *Ohio Divorce Index, 1962-1963, 1967-1971, 1973-2007*, Vol. 4063, Certif. No. 15648, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2026&h=118027&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041770755&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Apr 2019).

[113] *Interview with James Jordan,* Op. cit.

[114] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1, 1992*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=14376010&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595667&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Apr 2019).

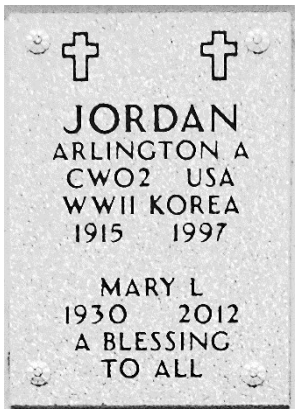
U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1, 1993, op. cit.

[115] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=31836349&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595667&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Apr 2019).

[116] *U.S. Veterans Gravesites, ca.1775-2006*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8750&h=1573477&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041595667&usePUB=true, (accessed 28 Apr 2019).

[117] *Interview with James Jordan,* Op. cit.

Their grave marker shows that they were interred together.



Mr. Arlington A. Jordan

Mr. Arlington A. Jordan, 82, of Toledo passed this life on Saturday, September 20, 1997 in St. Vincent Mercy Medical Center after a long illness with emphysema. He was a 20 year U.S. Army veteran, retiring as Chief Warrant Officer and was the owner/operator of Jordan's Market & Tavern; a former U.S. Postal Service employee and security guard. He was a faithful member of St. Martin de Porres Catholic Church, serving in the choir and as Lector. He was a member of the Gold Rule Lodge of Elks and the Hyatt Allen Post #538.

He is lovingly survived by his wife, Mrs. Mary L. Jordan; sons, Arlington Jr. of Los Angeles, CA, William of Jacksonville, FL and James (Monique) Jordan of Houston, TX; daughters, Audrey (Wallace) Tauriac of Houston, Joanne (Reginald) Bolden of Mobile, AL and Marilyn (Chester) Ford of Houston; sister, Evelyn McBean; 15 grandchildren, 1 great-grandson; and a host of other relatives and friends.

Memorial Mass will be held 11:30 a.m. Tuesday, September 23 from the church located at 1119 W. Bancroft St. Father Martin Donnelly, Pastor and officiant. Funeral services will be held in Houston, TX. The family requests that any tributes be made in the form of donations to the Multiple Sclerosis Society. Arrangements entrusted to the **C. Brown Funeral Home, Inc.** 1629 Nebraska Avenue (255-7682).

Arlington Ardmore Jordan and Cordean Elizabeth Burnice Thomas had the following child:

(i) Arlington Jr. (1937).

Arlington Ardmore Jordan and Mary Lou Riley had the following children:

5. (ii) Audrey (1954),
   (iii) William (1955),
6. (iv) Joanne E. (1957),
7. (v) Marilyn E. (1958),
8. (vi) James (1964).

(i) Arlington Jordan Jr. (1937 -):

(Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Arlington Jr. was born in 1937.[118] There are few records for him. He was listed in the 1940 U.S. Census as a three-year-old in the household of his parents, Arlington and Cordean, at 113 Weiler Court, Toledo, Ohio.[119] On 7 Mar 1959, Arlington (22) married Billie Irene Lynch (29) in Los Angeles, CA. It was her second marriage, his first.[120] A Public Records

[118] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=164749107&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041601297&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[119] *1940 United States Federal Census, Toledo, Lucas, Ohio*; Roll: T627_3260; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 95-114A, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-03260-00566/38328213?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041601297/facts/citation/700146550153/edit/record, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[120] *California, Marriage Index, 1949-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/5186/CA___MG959JONES0-2/672023?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041601297/facts/citation/702136001549/edit/record, (accessed 18 Mar 2020).

Index (1995) showed him to be living at 3646 Potomac Avenue, Los Angeles, when he would have been about fifty-eight.[121]

(iii) William Jordan (1955 -):

(Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Called Billy within the family, he was born in El Paso, Texas. When the family was in Toledo, he attended Libbey High School but did not graduate. "He was like the gypsy in the family," dropping out of school and going out on his own as a youth. His adult life continued in that itinerant way. He now resides in Toledo. He has no children.[122]

5. (ii) Audrey Elizabeth Jordan (1954 -):

(Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

1968
yearbook photo
Edward Drummond Libbey High School
Toledo, OH

[123]

Audrey Jordan was born in 1954 in Cincinnati, Ohio.[124] She attended Edward Drummond Libbey and Macomber-Whitney high schools when the family moved to Toledo. At the University of Cincinnatti she earned a Bachelor of Commerce in Marketing and took a job at Proctor & Gamble, in Cincinnati.[125] On 8 Apr 1978, Audrey (24) married Wallace Joseph Tauriac (26) in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio.[126] When Wallace was offered a job in California, the family moved there, where their two children were born. Wallace's job took him and his family to Houston, where they remain. Wallace worked for Exxon-Mobil and Audrey got her real estate licence, but works in finance, processing loans.[127]

---

[121] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2,* Op. cit.

[122] *Interview with James Jordan,* by telephone, 3 Dec 2016.

[123] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, "Edelian," Edward Drummond Libbey High School, Toledo, Ohio*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/40391_B65056-00073/292131992?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041814126/facts/citation/700148389881/edit/record, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[124] *Ohio, Birth Index, 1908-1964*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3146&h=5697110&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814126&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[125] *Interview with James Jordan*, Op. cit.

[126] *Ohio Marriage Index, 1970, 1972-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2025&h=9542609&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814126&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[127] *Interview with James Jordan*, Op. cit.

1968
yearbook photo
Catholic High School
New Iberia, LA

128

According to U.S. Public Records, Audrey was living at 121 Goedecke, in Spring, TX. (no year provided in record)[129]

Audrey Jordan and Wallace Tauriac had the following children:

(i) Corey (1978),
(ii) Dawn Michelle (1981).

(i) Corey Tauriac (1978 -):

(Audrey, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Corey was born in 1978 in California. Corey served four years in the Marine Corps and now works in Houston, in the I.T. department of an oil and gas company, hosts karaoke locally, and has operated a music studio, producing albums.[130]

(ii) Dawn Michelle Tauriac (1981 -):

(Audrey, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Dawn was born in 1981 in California. She was in several commercial singing groups in Florida before enrolling at the University of Texas, and earning a Bachelor of Science in film production.[131]

6. (iv) Joanne E. Jordan (1957 -):

(Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Born in Cleveland, Joanne attended Libbey High, graduated, and started family early, in Toledo. Then the family moved to join Audrey in Houston. She performed administrative, secretarial work, then married Reg Bolden, a special ed. school teacher, in the Houston Independent School District. The couple became ministers

[128] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, "Panther," Catholic High School, New Iberia, Louisiana*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/ybk_panther1968-0046/88922816?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041814375/facts/citation/702136260164/edit/record, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[129] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 2*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1732&h=123692034&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814126&usePUB=true, (accessed 29 Apr 2019).

[130] *Interview with James Jordan*, Op. cit.

[131] Ibid.

and started a church from their house. Joanne worked for child protection services, leaving that to start a day care service.[132]

Joanne E. Jordan and Reginald Bolden had the following children:

(i) Jayna (?),
(ii) Emmanuel (?),
(iii) Joseph (?),
(iv) Mary (?).

(i) Jayna Bolden (?):

(Joanne E, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Born in Toledo, Jayne married and had two children. She works for the city of Houston in child protective services.

(ii) Emmanuel Bolden (?):

(Joanne E, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

After high school graduation, he attended Lone Star Community College.

(iii) Joseph Bolden (?):

(Joanne E, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Joseph married and had a step-daughter and a daughter. He was in theological school.[133]

(iv) Mary Bolden (?):

(Joanne E, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Mary attended Sam Houston University outside of Huntsville, Texas, then Prairie View A & M University, where she obtained an education degree and became a teacher for two years, before becoming a self-employed dance teacher for children in day care.[134]

[132] Ibid.
[133] Ibid.
[134] Ibid.

7. (v) Marilyn Elaine Jordan (1958 -):

(Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

1974-75
yearbook photo
Edward Drummond Libbey High School
Toledo, OH

135

Marilyn was born in Cleveland a day before Joanne's first birthday. When the family moved to Toledo, she attended and graduated from Libbey High School. She worked as a department manager in a Toledo store. Chester had four kids when they married, the oldest a teenager and the youngest in middle school. Sarah is her first biological child. Chester built houses as a secondary job. His career was as a contract mechanical engineer in the oil and pipeline industry. Marilyn started a headhunting company to help him and others get their next jobs.[136]

In 1987, Marilyn E. Ford was living at 11410 Bethnal Green Drive, Houston. TX.[137]

Marilyn E. Jordan and Chester Ford had the following child:

(i) Sarah Lindsay (1986).

(i) Sarah Lindsay Ford (1986 -):

(Marilyn E, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Sarah attended St. Thomas University in Minnisota, and studied art. After a year in India, she returned to Houston, where she married a man who operates a picture framing business.[138]

8. (vi) James L. Jordan (1964 -):

(Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

James was born in 1964 in Cincinnati, Ohio.[139] He graduated from Libbey High School in Toledo in 1982, and in July 1982 joined the U.S. Marine Corps, where he

[135] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, "Edelian," Edward Drummond Libbey High School, Toledo, Ohio*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/40391_B67406-00043/279482442?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/200041814129/facts/citation/700148393427/edit/record, (accessed 30 Apr 2019).

[136] *Interview with James Jordan*, Op. cit.

[137] *U.S. Public Records Index, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=240025460&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814129&usePUB=true, (accessed 30 Apr 2019).

[138] *Interview with James Jordan*, Op. cit.

> trained as an aviation ordnance technician, doing electrical work on weapons systems, and loading bombs, rockets, missiles, and guns, onto carrier aircraft for weapons training. After his discharge he studied at the U of Toledo '86-88, then was lured to Houston by his sisters in summer of 1988.

On 2 Dec 1988, James L Jordan (24) married Monique D Vinson (24) in Harris County, Texas.[140] They were divorced on 17 Mar 2004.[141]

> James has been a program coordinator with Hewlett Packard for twenty-eight years. "We only had one car. I used to bike to work and work was twenty-six miles away, so I would bike to work and home from work, three days a week, because I didn't want Monique to be without a car. So, for at least three days a week she would have the car, in case something happened with the children." [142]

James Jordan and Monique Vinson had the following children:

(i) Kevin Robert Vinson (1982),
(ii) Joy Elizabeth (1994),
(iii) Jeremiah Lawrence (1995).

(i) Kevin Robert Vinson (1982 -):

(James, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

> Kevin was a bit like his Uncle Billy. He was a teenager when his sisters were born, and had some troubles with the law when growing up. He didn't graduate from high school, but he ended up getting his GED. He is a barber in Austin, Texas.[143]

(ii) Joy Elizabeth Jordan (1994 -):

(James, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

> She graduated from high school in 2012 and is seeking work. (data from interview in 2016).[144]

---

[139] *Ohio, Birth Index, 1908-1964*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3146&h=7242847&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814130&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 May 2019).

[140] *Texas, Marriage Collection, 1814-1909 and 1966-2011*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8795&h=7393108&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814130&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 May 2019).

[141] *Texas, Divorce Index, 1968-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8794&h=3000095791&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=200041814130&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 May 2019).

[142] *Interview with James Jordan*, Op. cit.

[143] Ibid.

[144] Ibid.

(iii) Jeremiah Lawrence Jordan (1995 -):

(James, Arlington Ardmore Jordan, Myrtle, Abraham Logan, Emeline, Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Jeremiah graduated in 2014 and is currently (2016) a student at Houston Community college, preparing for entrance into the University of Houston. In a local film festival, he won best short film and best overall when he was a high school student.[145]

[145] Ibid.

Chapter 38: Moses Talbot (1842 - 1895)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

1. (vii) Orelius Moses Talbot (1842 - 1895):

(Zebedee, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Introduction:

It is a paradox: Of all of Zebedee's children, we know little about Moses, and yet we know more about him, physically, than any of his siblings. For example, we know the precise location of his hernia! His story is compelling, having racial profiling, mystery, and violence. He participated in the U.S. Civil War, served time in the Michigan State prison, was pardoned before his sentence was completed, and ended his days in New England, the native land of his father.

Moses's Story:

Moses was born on 6 Jun 1842, the sixth child, fourth biological son, of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot.[1] He was most likely born in the Dawn Settlement, Dawn Township, Kent County. We don't know exactly when Zebedee moved his family from Biddulph to Dawn, but his family is missing from the 1842 Assessment in Biddulph and appears in the 1846 Population return for the Township of Dawn.[2]

In December 1841, when Moses' mother, Sylvia Ann, was pregnant with him, she and Zebedee were recorded, in London, Ontario, as witnesses to a prominent Black businessman's marriage: Abel Jones to Arilla Bonsor.[3] So, Moses' father was socially connected to some of the prominent, Black businessmen in London.

The first time Moses' name appeared in any record was in the 1851 Canadian census, completed in 1852. He was a nine year-old boy, in a crowded shanty with his parents in Usborne Township, Huron County, just northwest of Lucan (and Wilberforce). In the entire township, Moses' family were the only Blacks. The family probably was on the land the

---

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles CA.

[2] *1842 Assessment List and Population Return: Township of Biddulph*, Huron County Library Assessment Roll Project, Huron County Library, http://www.huroncounty.ca/library/assess/bidd1842.htm, (accessed 13 Jul 2015).

Population Return for the Township of Dawn for 1846, Ontario Archives, MS 390, Reel 1.

[3] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/31224_178754-00519/3847213?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/200048433954/facts/citation/700178256594/edit/record, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).

Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, (Archives of Ontario, Toronto), series MS248_03, reel 3. Wedding registration Aby B. Jones, 26 Dec 1841; London District Marriages, 1832-1853, part 2

previous autumn and put up the shanty before winter set in. Although a nine year old, he was not attending school when the census was taken.[4] He was probably assigned simple duties like feeding the chickens, gathering the eggs, and collecting kindling for the fire.

When the 1861 census was taken, the nineteen-year-old Moses was listed as an apprentice in the house of a Chatham blacksmith, William Street, a Negro, in Enumeration District One. This was a predominantly Black neighbourhood, having a mere handful of English and Irish families scattered throughout it.[5] The Chatham connection probably came as a result of the family having lived at Dawn, a short distance north of Chatham.

William Street was one of the people interviewed by Benjamin Drew when he came to Canada West in 1854 to find out what life was like for those who had escaped from slavery in the United States. Drew also encouraged his subjects to share accounts of their experiences in slavery and stories of their escape. William Street described his escape from Tennessee in great detail. He still bore scars on his wrist and leg from where he was grabbed by pursuing bloodhounds during his failed, first attempt at escape. Moses would have had the opportunity to hear William's stories and appreciate his own good fortune to have been born in Canada West. Of his status in life in 1854 William said:

> It is above my language to tell how overjoyed I was on getting into Canada. Nothing harasses a man so much as slavery. There is nothing under the sun so mean: after a man is dead, they won't let him rest. It is a horrible thing to think of, the ignorance slaves are brought up in. There is not a man born who can represent slavery so bad as it is.
>
> I work here at blacksmithing: I own this shop. I have plenty of work, and good pay.[6]

Moses and the Civil War

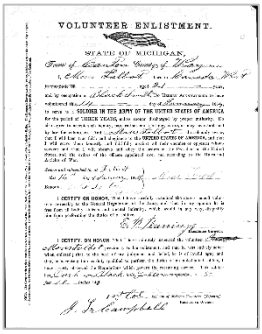
In 1861, Moses was apprenticing with this blacksmith in Chatham, so it is not surprising that to join the Union Army, in 1864, he would go to Detroit to enlist. Detroit is about sixty miles southwest of Chatham. Below are photos of Moses' recruitment documents. What a thrilling find! It is amazing that one can find such things indexed online.

---

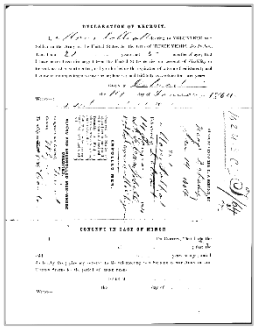
[4] *1851 Census of Canada West, Canada East, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia,* (Ancestry.com online database, Provo Utah, 2006), Huron County, District 16, Sub-district Usborne no. 137, page 25, line 28, roll C_11728, schedule A, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095-e002353973/761771?backurl= http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

[5] *1861 Census of Canada, Kent, Canada West,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391555_00211/797465302?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/161852686204/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[6] Benjamin Drew, *The Refugee, or the Narratives of Fugitive Slaves in Canada,* "The Narrative of William Street of Chatham," John P. Jewett & Co., Boston, 1856, 261.

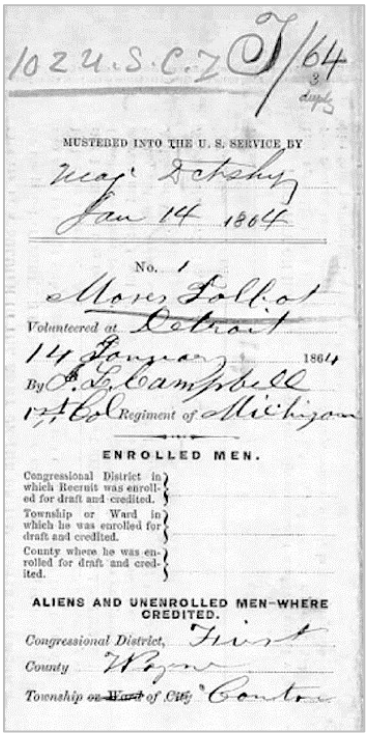

VOLUNTEER ENLISTMENT.

STATE OF MICHIGAN,



1864
U.S. Army – 102nd Colored Infantry
Moses Talbot's Enlistment Documents
Original pages
Enlargements for detail, below

7


102 U.S.C.T. I/64

MUSTERED INTO THE U. S. SERVICE BY

Maj. Schuyler

Jan 14 1864

No. 1

Moses Talbot

Volunteered at Detroit

14 January 1864

By D. L. Campbell

1st Col Regiment of Michigan

ENROLLED MEN.

Congressional District in which Recruit was enrolled for draft and credited.

Township or Ward in which he was enrolled for draft and credited.

County where he was enrolled for draft and credited.

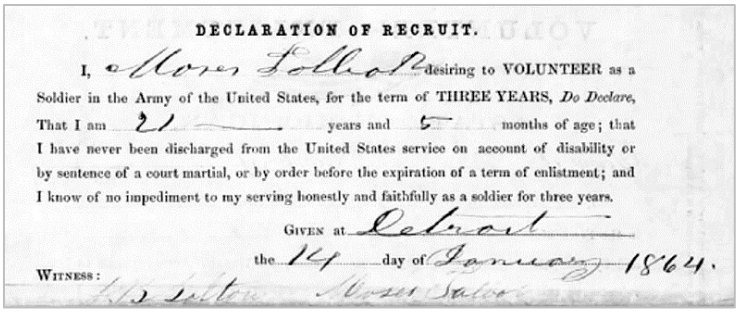
ALIENS AND UNENROLLED MEN—WHERE CREDITED.

Congressional District, First

County Wayne

Township or ~~Ward~~ of City Canton

Title page for filing of folded copy


DECLARATION OF RECRUIT.

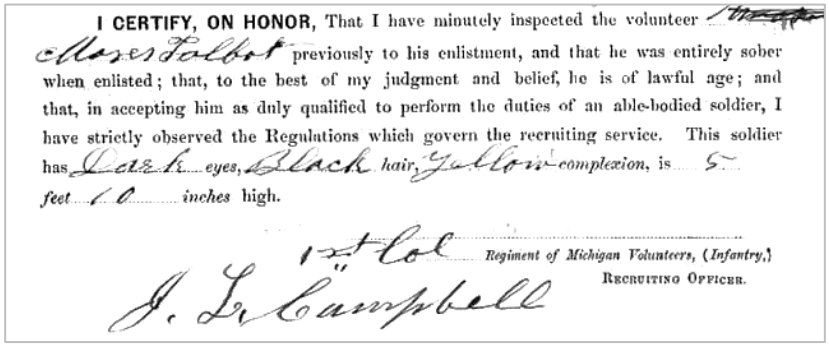
I, Moses Talbot desiring to VOLUNTEER as a Soldier in the Army of the United States, for the term of THREE YEARS, *Do Declare*, That I am 21 years and 5 months of age; that I have never been discharged from the United States service on account of disability or by sentence of a court martial, or by order before the expiration of a term of enlistment; and I know of no impediment to my serving honestly and faithfully as a soldier for three years.

GIVEN at Detroit

the 14 day of January 1864.

WITNESS: [illegible] Moses Talbot

Declaration of Commitment to serve


I CERTIFY, ON HONOR, That I have minutely inspected the volunteer Moses Talbot previously to his enlistment, and that he was entirely sober when enlisted; that, to the best of my judgment and belief, he is of lawful age; and that, in accepting him as duly qualified to perform the duties of an able-bodied soldier, I have strictly observed the Regulations which govern the recruiting service. This soldier has Dark eyes, Black hair, Yellow complexion, is 5 feet 10 inches high.

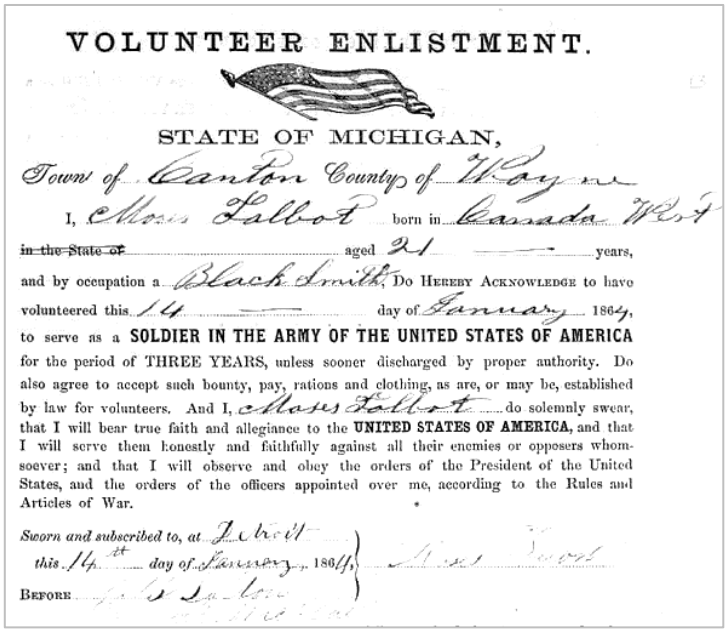
1st Col Regiment of Michigan Volunteers, (Infantry,)

RECRUITING OFFICER.

J. L. Campbell

Description of Moses:
Dark eyes, Black hair, Yellow complexion and 5' 10" tall

[7] Fold3 by ancestry, "Moses Talbot," [premium membership required $$], https://www.fold3.com/search?keywords=moses+talbot&general.title.category=249, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).



VOLUNTEER ENLISTMENT.

STATE OF MICHIGAN,

Town of Canton County of Wayne

I, Moses Talbot born in Canada West

~~in the State of~~ aged 21 years,

and by occupation a Black Smith, Do Hereby Acknowledge to have volunteered this 14 day of January 1864, to serve as a **SOLDIER IN THE ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA** for the period of THREE YEARS, unless sooner discharged by proper authority. Do also agree to accept such bounty, pay, rations and clothing, as are, or may be, established by law for volunteers. And I, Moses Talbot do solemnly swear, that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the **UNITED STATES OF AMERICA**, and that I will serve them honestly and faithfully against all their enemies or opposers whomsoever; and that I will observe and obey the orders of the President of the United States, and the orders of the officers appointed over me, according to the Rules and Articles of War.

Sworn and subscribed to, at Detroit
this 14th *day of* January 1864, Moses Talbot
Before C. La-bare

Identity data and Pledge of Allegiance

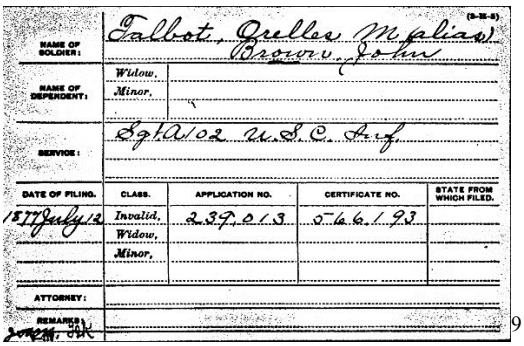
This document verified his birthplace as "Canada West" and his occupation as blacksmith.

The First Michigan Colored Regiment or 102nd U.S. Colored Infantry

Called the Corps d'Afrique by the Detroit Free Press at the time, the First Michigan Colored Regiment was formed in February 1863 as the First Michigan Colored Infantry Regiment, and later became the 102nd United States Colored Infantry. Raised at Camp Ward, located on Macomb Street east of Chene, these troops were commanded by white officers, paid no bounty, and allotted ten dollars per month with one ration per day, while three dollars of their monthly pay was deducted for clothing.

The regiment was made entirely of volunteers from Canada and Detroit that were formed through the efforts of Detroit's black leaders. In all, about fourteen hundred black soldiers enlisted and of these, one thousand had been born in slave states. In 1864, the regiment became the 102nd United States Colored Infantry for the Union Army and saw service in South Carolina, Georgia, and Florida during several engagements in the Civil War. The regiment was mustered out in Charleston on September 30, 1865 and the troops returned to Detroit.[8]

[8] Detroit Historical Society, Encyclopedia of Detroit, Stacy Newman, "First Michigan Colored Regiment," https://detroithistorical.org/learn/encyclopedia-of-detroit/first-michigan-colored-regiment, (accessed 31 May 2019).



NAME OF SOLDIER: Talbot, Greller M. alias Brown, John

NAME OF DEPENDENT: Widow. Minor.

SERVICE: Sgt. Co. 102 U.S.C. Inf.

DATE OF FILING.	CLASS.	APPLICATION NO.	CERTIFICATE NO.	STATE FROM WHICH FILED.
1877 July 12	Invalid.	237,013	546,193	
	Widow.			
	Minor.			

ATTORNEY:

REMARKS: [illegible]

[9]

Moses' pension application record (above) asserts that he served under the alias "John Brown" in "A" Company of the 102nd U.S. Colored Infantry.

1st Michigan Colored Infantry - 102nd U.S. Colored Troops

Your Chosen County List of Soldiers

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16

Surname	Given	Enlistment Date	Enlistment Place	County Or State	Age	Regiment	Company	Notes
Bishop	Solomon	Feb. 26 1864	Detroit	Wayne	18	1st MI C.I.	F	
Black	William	Dec. 31 1863	Detroit	Wayne	43	1st MI C.I.	G	
Brown	John	Oct. 21 1863	Detroit	Wayne	25	1st MI C.I.	C	
Brown	John	Dec. 19 1863	Detroit	Wayne	27	1st MI C.I.	F	
Brown	John R.	Jan. 9 1864	Detroit	Wayne	Age 28	1st MI C.I.	A	
Brown	Nelson	Oct. 8 1863	Detroit	Wayne	Age 23	1st MI C.I.	A	
Brown	Samuel	Feb. 26 1864	Detroit	Wayne	29	1st MI C.I.	F	

[10]

This excerpt from the online roster for Company A lists the name, home, and age of each soldier. None was listed as having his home in Canada. As was shown above, Moses signed up under his own name. Since there is no Talbot listed on the roll, it confirms that he served under the alias, "John Brown." There were three John Browns listed: John Brown (25) of Detroit, John Brown (23) of Jackson, and John R. Brown (28) of Detroit. Moses might have been recorded as John R. Brown. The enlistment date for John R. Brown, 9 Jan 1864, is closest to that on Moses' enlistment record: 14 Jan 1864. Moses' pension application indicated that he had been assigned to Company A. That also matches the data in the chart for John R. Another mismatch is John R.'s age. Moses, born on 6 Jun 1842, was not twenty-eight in 1864. On his application, Moses gave his age as twenty-one years, five months.[11] (Should've been six months)

---

[9] *U.S., Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/4654/32959_033127-04032/1063466?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/163475645384/edit/record, (accessed 31 May 2019).

[10] Michigan Family History Network, "Michigan's Volunteer Negro Soldiers: 1st Michigan Colored Infantry – 102nd U.S. Colored Troops: Your Chosen County [Wayne] List of Soldiers," http://www.mifamilyhistory.org/civilwar/cwcoloredinfantry/countylist.aspx?id=Wayne, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[11] First Michigan Colored Infantry, "Enlisted Men," http://www.migenweb.org/michiganinthewar/infantry/1colora.htm, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

The total number of men who enrolled as soldiers from July 1863 to the close of the war in 1865 was 1673. There were killed in action, 5; died of wounds, 7; died of diseases, 116; discharged for disability, 114. This regiment left Michigan for Annapolis, Md., in 1864, where it joined the 9th Army Corps. Quoting from the Record First Michigan Colored Infantry, Civil War:

It was soon detached and sent by transports to Hilton Head, South Carolina, where it arrived April 19th, 1864. For two months the different companies did picket duty at St. Helena and Jenkins Islands and at Hilton Head Island.

Picket - An advance outpost or guard for a large force was called a picket. Ordered to form a scattered line far in advance of the main army's encampment, but within supporting distance, a picket guard was made up of a lieutenant, 2 sergeants, 4 corporals, and 40 privates from each regiment. Picket duty constituted the most hazardous work of infantrymen in the field. Being the first to feel any major enemy movement, they were also the first liable to be killed, wounded, or captured. And he most likely targets of snipers. Picket duty, by regulation, was rotated regularly in a regiment.[12]

"The regiment then occupied Port Royal and assisted in constructing fortifications and other fatigue duty. In August the regiment was sent to Jacksonville, Florida, then marched to Baldwin, where it destroyed railroad tracks. It was attacked by the enemy and during the engagement the regiment convinced its officers that the men could be relied upon when serious service was demanded. After a long march from through [*sic*] Eastern Florida they first embarked on transports at Magnolia for Beaufort, S. C. In September it was sent to different points at Coosa and Port Royal Islands and in October the enemy attempted to surprise and capture the regiment, but was repulsed and driven off. In November, 1864, a detachment of 300 joined the forces under General Foster at Boyd's Landing, and engaged the enemy at Honey Hill, S. C., Tillifinny, and Deveaux Neck. At Gorhamsville, a detachment fought a sanguinary battle with the enemy and received the highest commendation of the officers in command for holding its ground in a [*sic*] severe fire and in repulsing a charge and charging in return.

"The artillery from the expedition suffered severely from the enemy's fire, so many horses being killed that two guns had to be abandoned, but the men of the first hauled them off by hand and they were saved.

"Many of the men, though wounded and bleeding, refused to go to the rear and fought until the battle was concluded. In February, 1865, the regiment was re-united at Pocatalligo and made several expeditions into the enemy's country, driving off his cavalry and destroying railroads and building breast works. [A breastwork is a

[12] Shotgun's Home of the American Civil War, "Definitions of Civil War Terms," https://civilwarhome.com/terms.html, (accessed 10 Oct 2019).

> temporary fortification, often an earthwork thrown up to breast height to provide protection to defenders firing over it from a standing position.][13] It was then sent to Charleston, where it built defences and then embarked for Savannah, Georgia. Returned to Charleston, April 9th, and divided into two wings, each wing making daring incursions into the interior of the state, meeting the enemy in several severe skirmishes, defeating him in each engagement. On May 29th, after the surrender of General Johnson, the regiment proceeded to Charleston and for the next few months occupied Summerville, Branchville, Orangeburg, and Winnsboro, and returned to Charleston, where it was mustered out September 30th. Arriving in Detroit, the regiment was paid off and disbanded, October 17th, 1865." [14]

Moses Charged with Murder

By 1867, Moses was on the shore of Lake Michigan at Niles, Berrien County. On November 4 of that year, Moses was arrested and charged with the murder of one Theodore Frank Brown, a fellow Civil War veteran.

Theodore Frank Brown got into a scuffle with a "colored man whose name is not known, but whose person is well known." It happened in the store adjoining the saloon in Niles, between 11 PM and midnight on Saturday, November 2, 1867. The accused held a single-shot pistol "in his right hand" and placing it up to the victim's "left breast" fired, delivering "a mortal wound." Mr. Brown "almost instantly died."

At an inquest held on November 3rd in the grocery store of George K. Foster, before Justice of the Peace, Joseph N. Chipmen, and six men, "all good and lawful men of the county, duly sworn upon their oath . . . in what manner and by what means Theodore F. Brown cam [*sic*] to his Death." John Flynn was sworn and examined. A statement of his testimony follows:

> A certain colored man whose name is unknown [to me] came into said grocery store. He was apparently from 25 to 30 years of age, curly hair, broad shouldered, about 5 foot 10 inches in height, OF A ROMAN OR HOOKED NOSE. Then said Theodore F. Brown said to him, "YOU ARE THE DAMNED NIGGER who thought of mimicking me." They then had a little scuffle and Brown struck at him but whether he hit him or not, witness would not state, when the negro hurried himself out of the back door of Foster's Saloon; and in about 10 or 15 minutes after that witness being in the Saloon and the door open between that and the grocery, said the negro came into the front door of the grocery and I heard the report of a pistol discharge in said grocery. I look[ed] in and [the] said Theodore F. Brown was lying on the floor. I went up to him and felt his pulse and he was dead. [Upper case is the author's, for emphasis.] [15]

---

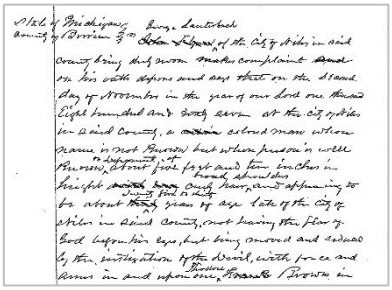
[13] Dictionary.com, https://www.dictionary.com/browse/breastwork, (accessed 18 Mar 2020).

[14] Michigan Family History Network, "Michigan's Volunteer Negro Soldiers: 1st Michigan Colored Infantry – 102nd U.S. Colored Troops," http://www.mifamilyhistory.org/civilwar/cwcoloredinfantry/, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[15] Fourteen pages of photocopies of the original, hand-written complaints, warrant, and testimonies, received 24 Sep 2011, from M. Louise Stine, County Clerk of the Circuit Court, Berrien County Courthouse, 811 Port Street, St. Joseph, MI 49085-1198.

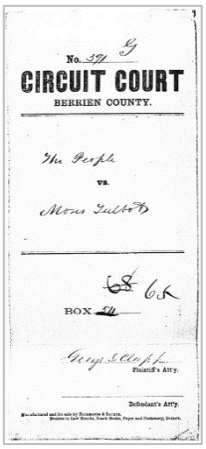
So far I have not found an evidence of a fair trial. The two sworn witnesses' testimonies were recorded, but there is no statement by Moses and no record of any defence on his behalf. Also questioned were six other men.

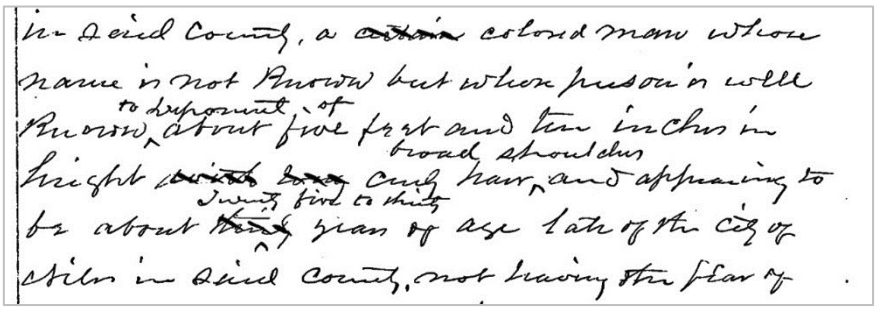
There are irregularities in the documentation that deserve some notice. The sworn, handwritten complaint was edited.



State of Michigan
County of Berrien

~~John Flynn~~ George Sauterbach of the City of Niles in said county being duly sworn makes complaint and on his oath deposes and says that on the second day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand Eight hundred and sixty seven at the city of Niles in said county, a ~~certain~~ colored man whose name is not Known but whose person is well known ^ to deponent, of about five feet and ten inches in height ~~with long~~ broad shoulders curly hair, ^ and appearing to be about twenty five to thirty ~~thirty~~ ^ years of age late of the city of Niles in said county, not having the fear of God before his eyes, but being moved and seduced by the instigation of the Devil, . . .



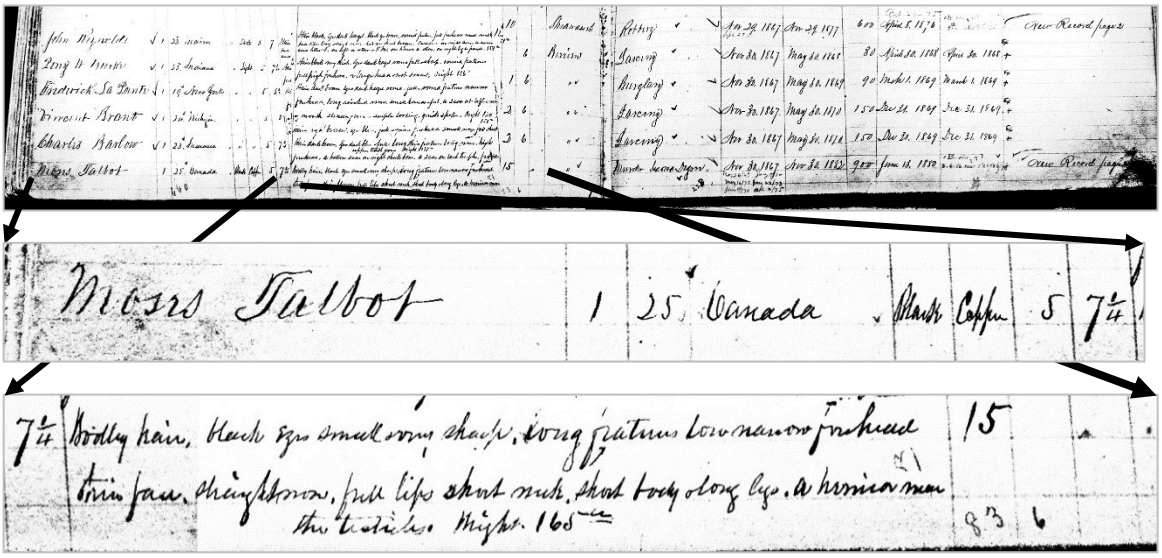


1. The name of the complainant was changed from John Flynn to George Sauterbach.
2. Moses' hair was originally described as <u>long, curly hair</u> and edited to remove "long." Was this done to make the witness' description better fit the actual Moses? He didn't have long hair. A jailer later described his hair as <u>black and woolly</u>.
3. "Broad shoulders" was written in above the original text.
4. The assailant's age, originally described as "thirty," was revised to "twenty five to thirty." Moses was twenty-five.
5. His height was estimated at 5' 10"; a prison jailer later recorded him as 5' 7¼".

After the witnesses were examined at the hearing in George K. Foster's grocery store, a warrant for the "colored man whose name [was] unknown and described as aforesaid" was issued on November 3rd.

Moses Talbot was arrested on November 4th. On a charge of 2nd degree murder, Moses was sentenced to fifteen years and handed over to the state prison at Jackson, Michigan, on November 30, 1867.

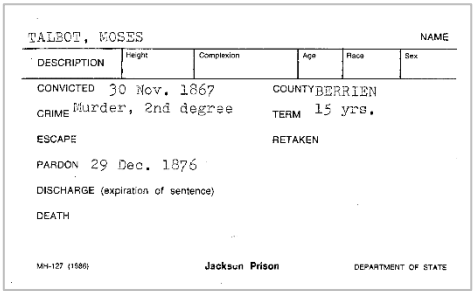
Moses in Prison


Moses Talbot 1 25 Canada Black Copper 5 7/14
7/14 Woolly hair, black eye small very sharp, long features low narrow forehead
thin face, straight nose, full lips short neck, short body long legs. A hernia near
the testicles. Weight 165 lbs.
15

In the original, handwritten prison log book, Moses was listed as prisoner # 36, with an amazingly detailed description. They described him thus: age twenty-five, born in Canada, race – Black, complexion – Copper, "Woolly hair, black eye small and very sharp, long features low narrow forehead, thin face, straight nose, full lips short neck, short body and long legs. A hernia near the testicles. Weight 165 [pounds]" Why such detail? To provide info in case he escaped? To identify the body in case he was killed while in custody? And what is a "copper" coloured complexion? That of a new penny? An old penny? An oxidized penny? The Union army recruiter had described his complexion as "yellow!" After serving in the army, subjected to a year of constant outdoor life, he may have been burned and tanned by the sun to a ruddy brown hue, by the time he was imprisoned.

The 1870 U.S. Census for Matson [*sic*] Prison, Jackson County, Michigan was taken on the 29th of June while he was incarcerated. It shows a Moses Talbot, mulatto, age twenty-seven, born in Canada. Our Moses, born in 1842, would have just turned twenty-eight.[16]

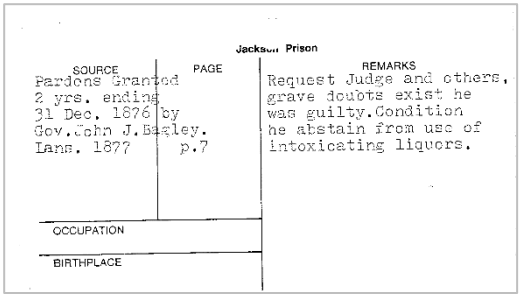
Moses did not serve his full, fifteen year sentence. After ten years, he was pardoned on 29 Dec 1876, and released on 3 Jan 1877. A notation on an index card indicates the petition for pardon came from a "judge and others; grave doubts exist he was guilty."


TALBOT, MOSES NAME

DESCRIPTION	Height	Complexion	Age	Race	Sex

CONVICTED 30 Nov. 1867 COUNTY BERRIEN
CRIME Murder, 2nd degree TERM 15 yrs.
ESCAPE RETAKEN
PARDON 29 Dec. 1876
DISCHARGE (expiration of sentence)
DEATH

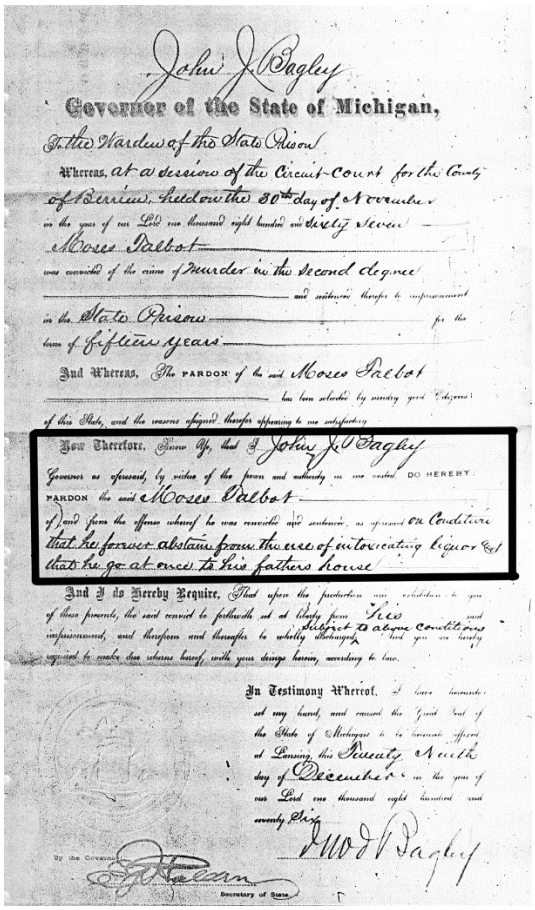
MH-127 (1586) Jackson Prison DEPARTMENT OF STATE


Jackson Prison

SOURCE	PAGE	REMARKS
Pardons Granted 2 yrs. ending 31 Dec. 1876 by Gov. John J. Bagley. Lans. 1877	p.7	Request Judge and others, grave doubts exist he was guilty. Condition he abstain from use of intoxicating liquors.

OCCUPATION
BIRTHPLACE

[16] *1870 United States Federal Census, Jackson Ward 4, Jackson, Michigan*, ancestry.com, 2003, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7163/4271426_00548/28786431?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/161852686205/edit/record, (accessed 24 Nov 2016).



John J. Bagley
Governor of the State of Michigan,
To the Warden of the State Prison
Whereas, at a session of the Circuit Court for the County of Berrien, holden on the 30th day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Sixty Seven
Moses Talbot
was convicted of the crime of Murder in the Second degree and sentenced thereby to imprisonment in the State Prison for the term of fifteen years
And Whereas, The PARDON of the said Moses Talbot has been solicited by many good Citizens of this State, and the reasons aforesaid therefor appearing to me satisfactory
Now Therefore, Know Ye, that I John J. Bagley Governor as aforesaid, by virtue of the power and authority in me vested, DO HEREBY PARDON the said Moses Talbot of and from the offense whereof he was convicted and sentenced, as aforesaid, on Condition that he forever abstain from the use of intoxicating liquor and that he go at once to his fathers house
And I do Hereby Require, That upon the production and exhibition to you of these presents, the said convict be forthwith set at liberty from his said imprisonment, and therefrom and therefor be wholly discharged. And you are hereby required to render due returns hereof, with your doings herein, according to law.
In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand, and caused the Great Seal of the State of Michigan to be hereunto affixed at Lansing this Twenty Ninth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and seventy Six
By the Governor
Secretary of State

> I, John J. Bagley, Governor as aforesaid, by virtue of the power and authority in me vested, DO HEREBY PARDON the said Moses Talbot of and from the offense whereof he was convicted and sentenced, as aforesaid, on Condition that he forever abstain from the use of intoxicating liquor and that he go at once to his fathers [*sic*] house.

At the time of his release, Moses' father, Zebedee, was living in Strathroy, Ontario. That the judge knew where Zebedee lived and that he was an appropriate person to supervise a pardoned man, suggests that Zebedee may have played a part in the re-examination of Moses' case and his subsequent pardon. Zebedee was a learned man, a model citizen, respected in Canada West for his education and his civic action before the Civil War. Moses may have gone to Strathroy before he presented himself at Detroit in 1877, for entry into the United States, as an immigrant.[17]

Moses as Immigrant

In 1877, Orellis M. Talbot presented himself at Detroit, Michigan, desiring U.S. immigrant status.

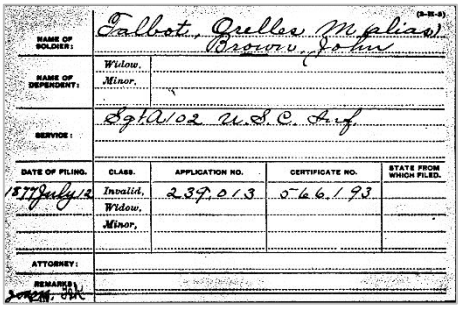
[17] *U.S. and Canada, Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, 1500s-1900s*, Detroit, Michigan; Year: 1877; Page Number: 117, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7486&h=4354355&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302376&usePUB=true, (accessed 31 May 2019).

Name:	Orellis M. Talbot
Arrival year:	1877
Arrival Place:	Detroit, Michigan
Primary Immigrant:	Talbot, Orellis M
Source Publication Code:	3371.23.5
Annotation:	Date and place of declaration of intent. Extracted from volume B, M/S 4M, of a six-volume set which is among the holdings of the Burton Historical Collection of the Detroit Public Library. Place of origin also provided.
Source Bibliography:	IBBOTSON, PATRICIA. Declarations of Intent, Recorder's Court, Detroit, Michigan, 1868-1884. In The Detroit Society for Genealogical Research Magazine (Detroit), vol. 66:1 (Fall 2002), pp. 16-19; vol. 66:2 (Winter 2003), pp. 61-64; vol. 66:3 (Spring 200

[18]

It would have been an advantage that his father was born in Massachusetts, even though he himself had been born in Canada.

A pension application record card for an "Orelles M Talbot (alias) John Brown" shows service as a Sergeant in the 102 U.S. C[olored] Inf[antry], A Company. It was filed on 12 Jul 1877. The application was recorded as being in the "Invalid" class, rather than "Widow" or "Minor class." It was application # 239.013, certificate # 566.193.


(S-R-8)

NAME OF SOLDIER: Talbot, Orelles M. alias John Brown

NAME OF DEPENDENT: Widow. Minor.

SERVICE: Sgt A/102 U.S.C. Inf.

DATE OF FILING.	CLASS.	APPLICATION NO.	CERTIFICATE NO.	STATE FROM WHICH FILED.
1877 July 12	Invalid,	239,013	566,193	
	Widow,			
	Minor,			

ATTORNEY:

REMARKS:

Pension Application Card for Moses Talbot
Provided his alias: John Brown
Named his army corps: 102 U.S. Colored Infantry
Named his company: A
Named his rank: Sergeant

[19]

There was an "O Talbot" listed in the 1877 City Directory for Meriden, Connecticut. The record reads, "Talbot O., caster E Miller, h 23 Miller" meaning occupation of "caster" operating on Miller Street and residing at number twenty-three. According to a list of Obscure Old English Census Occupations, a caster is, "One who casts. One who casts in metal. One who makes small bottles used for sprinkling salt, pepper, sugar, etc." [20] This is an understandable pursuit for a man trained as a blacksmith, as Moses had been.[21]

---

[18] *U.S. and Canada, Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, 1500s-1900s*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=7486&h=4354355&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302376&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

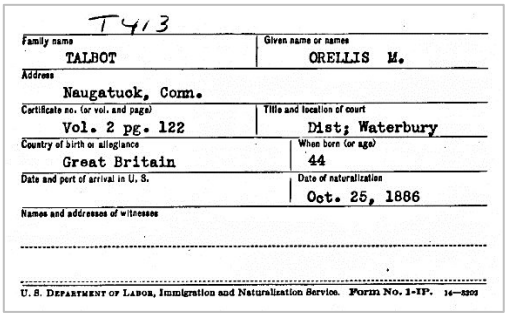
[19] *U.S., Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/4654/32959_033127-04032/1063466?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/163475645384/edit/record, (accessed 31 May 2019).

[20] World Through the Lens, "Obscure Old English Census Occupations," http://www.worldthroughthelens.com/family-history/old-occupations.php, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[21] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Meriden, Connecticut, City Directory, 1877*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/433250/1132800?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/702148551839/edit/record, (accessed 2 Jun 2019).

There was an "O Talbot" listed in the 1881 Meriden, Connecticut, City Directory. The record reads, "Talbot O., caster, h Willow," i.e. residing on Willow Street.[22]

Moses became a naturalized U.S. citizen on 25 Oct 1886 in the district court of Waterbury, Connecticut.



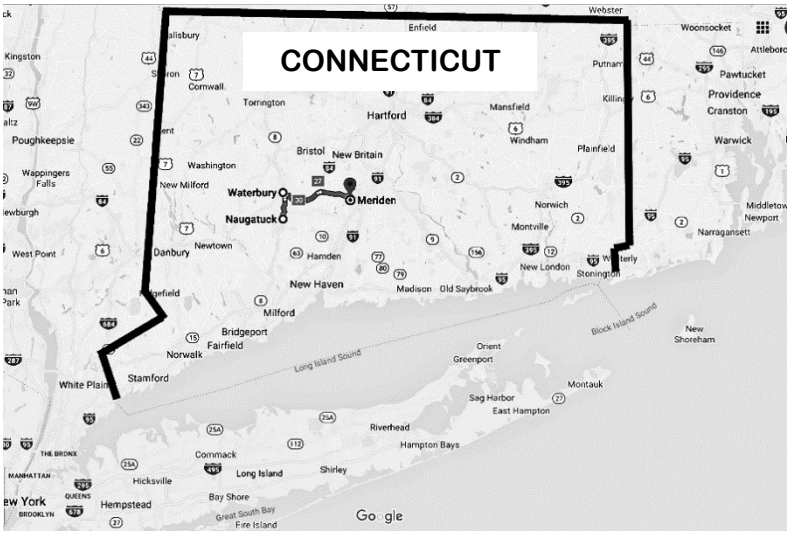
T413

Family name	Given name or names
TALBOT	ORELLIS M.
Address	
Naugatuck, Conn.	
Certificate no. (or vol. and page)	**Title and location of court**
Vol. 2 pg. 122	Dist; Waterbury
Country of birth or allegiance	**When born (or age)**
Great Britain	44
Date and port of arrival in U. S.	**Date of naturalization**
	Oct. 25, 1886

Names and addresses of witnesses

U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR, Immigration and Naturalization Service. FORM NO. 3-IF. 14—8203

The details on the record card match the data on Moses. Born on 6 Jun 1842 in Canada, a colony of Great Britain, he would have been forty-four on 25 Oct 1886. His address was given as Naugatuck, Connecticut.[23] However, the 1886 Waterbury City Directory listed "Talbot O. M., h Carroll." [24] But Waterbury, Meriden, and Naugatuck are not far apart.



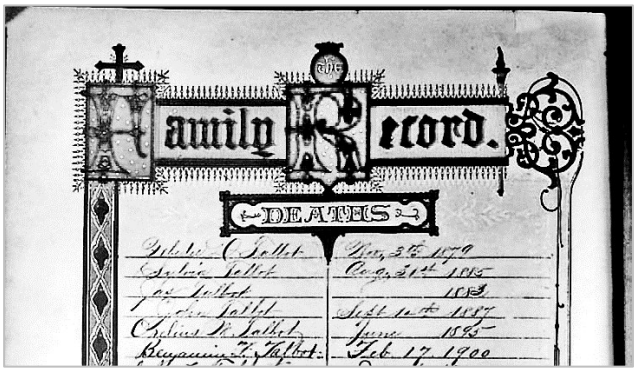
[22] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Meriden, Connecticut, City Directory, 1881*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/433944/1150914?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/702148551416/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[23] *U.S. Naturalization Record Indexes, 1791-1992 (Indexed in World Archives Project)*, National Archives and Records Administration (NARA); Washington, D.C.; Index to New England Naturalization Petitions, 1791-1906 (M1299); Microfilm Serial: M1299; Microfilm Roll: 35, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1629/31191_129594-01931/3362580?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/162952623372/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[24] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Waterbury, Connecticut, City Directory, 1886*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1197708/39209305?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/162952707366/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

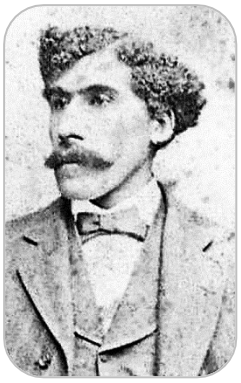
O. M. Talbot also appeared in the 1887 Waterbury City Directory. The listing read "Talbot O. M., h Lines hill, Union City." [25] The 1889 Naugatuck City Directory had a listing for O. M. Talbot.[26]

There is a death recorded in the Benjamin Franklin Talbot family bible in Benjamin's own hand: "Orelius M. Talbot – June 1895." He would have been a mere fifty-three years old.



[27]

There is no evidence that Moses married or had children.



Orelius Moses Talbot,
a *carte de visite* with printing on the reverse

Moses Talbot,
signature on enlistment paper

[28]

This photograph is one of several unlabeled cards found in the back of the bible of Benjamin Franklin Talbot, youngest son of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot. The bible has been handed down in his family and is currently in the possession of Benjamin's great-grandson, Ivan James Houston, in Los Angeles, CA. Ivan thinks this may be a photo of Benjamin. I believe this is a photograph of Moses Talbot. The printing on the back identifies the photographer as having his studio in St. Johnsbury, Vermont. There is no evidence or even

---

[25] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Waterbury, Connecticut, City Directory, 1887*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/1198021/39225607?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302376/facts/citation/162952798618/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[26] *Waterbury, Connecticut Directories, 1889-91*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5057&h=14908&ssrc=pt&tid=27686186&pid=12911447484&usePUB=true, (accessed 1 Jun 2019).

[27] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

[28] Ibid.

suspicion that Benjamin F. Talbot was ever in New England, whereas Moses was recorded in Connecticut as early as 1877, when he would have been thirty-nine, and he appeared in city directories in Connecticut until six years before his death.

Conclusion:

Orelius Moses Talbot was the only one of Zebedee's children to immigrate to New England. Had his mother told him where she had been born and raised? Did he go there to meet her family and perhaps convey messages? Sylvia lived until 1885. Moses was in New England as early as 1877 after he entered the U.S. at Detroit that year.

Chapter 39: Benjamin Franklin Talbot (1845 - 1900)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

1. (viii) Benjamin Franklin Talbot (1845 - 1900):

(Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Signature on his Pension Voucher
for the Bureau of Pensions, Dept. of the Interior
14 Mar 1898

Introduction:

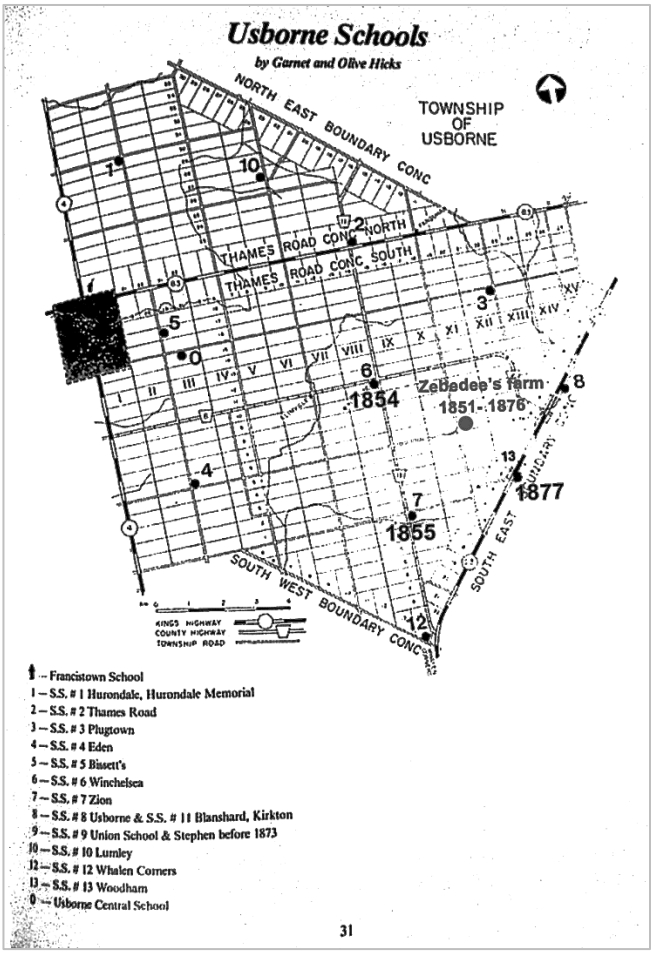
Like the Old Testament Benjamin, youngest son of Jacob, Benjamin Franklin was the youngest son of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot. He was an adventurous teenager; at nineteen he went off to join the Union Army during the U.S. Civil War. He took on the responsibility of caring for both his parents in their old age, before he took his family west to Los Angeles. He became a respected member of the Masonic community there. He died in a freak accident, the result of his fun-loving recklessness.

Benjamin's Story:

Benjamin Franklin was born in the Dawn settlement near Dresden in Kent County, on 14 Apr 1845, the seventh child, fifth son, of Zebedee D. Talbot.[1] He was only six when his family packed up and moved north to the untamed bush of Usborne Township, Huron County. Having four older brothers, he probably was unhappy to get their hand-me-downs, but probably never lacked for a playmate; Moses was only three years older; they probably hunted together for frogs and chucked stones at squirrels until they were old enough to be assigned real chores around the cabin. Benjamin probably received his first education at the 1848 "primary school" run by Mrs. Lorena Parker in Dawn, which had from "thirty to fifty students." [2] Once relocated in Usborne, he would have been taught by his father at home; the first school nearby, S.S. #6 Winchelsea, didn't open until 1854, when Benjamin was nine years old.

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA

[2] William H. Pease and Jane H. Pease, *Black Utopia: Negro Communal Experiments in America* (Madison, WI: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1963), 66.


Usborne Schools
by Garnet and Olive Hicks
TOWNSHIP OF USBORNE
NORTH EAST BOUNDARY CONC
THAMES ROAD CONC. NORTH
THAMES ROAD CONC. SOUTH
SOUTH WEST BOUNDARY CONC
SOUTH EAST BOUNDARY
Zebedee's farm
1851-1876
1854
1855
1877
KINGS HIGHWAY
COUNTY HIGHWAY
TOWNSHIP ROAD
F – Francistown School
1 – S.S. # 1 Hurondale, Hurondale Memorial
2 – S.S. # 2 Thames Road
3 – S.S. # 3 Plugtown
4 – S.S. # 4 Eden
5 – S.S. # 5 Bissett's
6 – S.S. # 6 Winchelsea
7 – S.S. # 7 Zion
8 – S.S. # 8 Usborne & S.S. # 11 Blanshard, Kirkton
9 – S.S. # 9 Union School & Stephen before 1873
10 – S.S. # 10 Lumley
12 – S.S. # 12 Whalen Corners
13 – S.S. # 13 Woodham
0 – Usborne Central School
31
[3]

Benjamin, Moses (12), and his younger sister, Elmira Jane (6), were probably the only ones who got to attend the primitive, one-room school. "The first school was of log construction with a cottage-style roof and a large box stove in the centre for heat. It was located on Pt. [part of] Lot 10, Con[cession] 8. The first teacher was Mr. Reed." [4] But home schooling was not a problem for this family; Zebedee was well educated and had been known in the London Black community for his literacy; he had been asked to be recording secretary for several meetings of abolitionists and people concerned about the education of African American refugees. He could conduct lessons for his children. In addition to attending to livestock, keeping enough wood on hand for the fire, and making shoes for his family and neighbours, here was something else for Zebedee to multi-task during the long winter months. In the 1851 census for Usborne Township, Zebedee was listed as "farmer." There were five shoemakers listed, Zebedee not being one of them, so likely he was doing little shoemaking outside the family.[5]

[3] Walter E. Creedy, ed., *Between the Fences: Usborne Township 1842-1992, (*Exeter, Ontario, Usborne Sesquicentennial Committee, 1991), 47.

[4] Ibid.

[5] *1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia, Huron County, Canada West (Ontario), Canada*; Schedule: A; Roll: C_11728; Page: 13; line 28, The Generations Network, Inc., 2006,

By the time of the 1861 Canadian census, both Benjamin and brother Moses had returned to the Kent County region where they had spent their early childhoods. The census recorded "Ben" living in Chatham, in the household of Nathan Hawkins, a grocer. The neighbourhood was a business district, with several other grocers, a butcher, a confectioner, a baker, a milliner, a shoemaker, a dry goods merchant, a tobacconist, and a solicitor nearby. Everyone in the Hawkins household was listed as "M[ulatto]." Benjamin (15) was recorded as "Labourer." He may have just been boarding there; by the time of his marriage in 1870, he had become a "Wagon maker," so he likely was apprenticing with one in Chatham. In fact, just down the street was Israel Evans, who ran a livery stable, where horses and carriages were for hire, a likely place to learn wagon-making.[6]

United States Colored Troops (USCT)

> The first official authorization to employ African Americans in federal service was the Second Confiscation and Militia Act of July 17, 1862. This act allowed President Abraham Lincoln to receive into the military service persons of African descent and gave permission to use them for any purpose 'he may judge best for the public welfare.' However, the President did not authorize use of African Americans in combat until issuance of the Emancipation Proclamation on January 1, 1863: 'And I further declare and make known, that such persons of suitable condition, will be received into the armed service of the United States to garrison forts, positions, stations, and other places, and to man vessels of all sorts in said service.' With these words the Union army changed.[7]

Benjamin and the Civil War

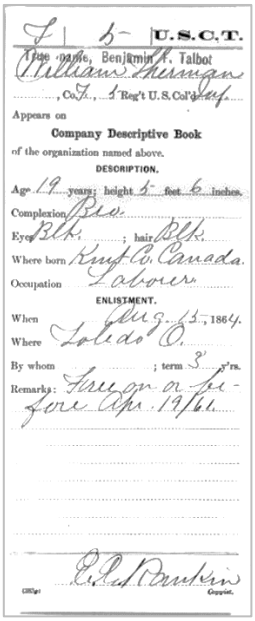
On 15 Aug 1864, Benjamin enlisted in the Union Army to participate in the U.S. Civil War. Many Canadian-born men of African descent left their homes in Canada West to fight against the Confederate army; from their point of view, they were striking a blow to end the enslavement of their brothers in the South. His enlistment for a three-year term was recorded in Toledo, Ohio; he was assigned to the Infantry of Company F, 5th Regiment of the U.S. Colored Troops (USCT), as a "Private."

---

http://interactive.ancestry.com/1061/e095e002353973/761771?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685572/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[6] *1861 Census of Canada, Town of Chatham, Kent, Canada West*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391555_00288/797467182?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686173/edit/record, (accessed 18 Nov 2016).

[7] National Archives, Teaching With Documents: The Fight for Equal Rights, Budge Weidman, "Black Soldiers in the Civil War: Preserving the Legacy of the United States Colored Troops," http://www.archives.gov/education/lessons/blacks-civil-war/article.html, (accessed 27 Mar 2014)



F | 5- U.S.C.T.

True name, Benjamin F. Talbot

William Therman

, Co. F, 5 Reg't U. S. Col'd Inf.

Appears on

Company Descriptive Book

of the organization named above.

DESCRIPTION.

Age 19 years; height 5 feet 6 inches.

Complexion Bro.

Eyes Blk.; hair Blk.

Where born Kent Co. Canada.

Occupation Laborer.

ENLISTMENT.

When Aug. 15, 1864.

Where Toledo O.

By whom ; term 3 yrs.

Remarks: Free on or be-
fore Apr. 19/61.

E. P. Baldwin

Copyist.

He was recorded as being age nineteen, 5' 6" tall, with "Bro[wn]" complexion, "Blk" eyes and "Blk" hair, a Laborer, born in Kent County, Canada. Part of the declaration he had to make was that he was "free on or before April 19/61." What was significant about that date? [8]

> In June 1864, the U.S. Congress authorized black soldiers to receive the same pay as white soldiers with back pay dating from January 1, 1864. Black soldiers who had been free on or before April 19, 1861, received back pay if they had enlisted in late 1862 and 1863. The majority of the men in the 5th USCT who had come from Ohio benefited from this act. Their brigade comrades in the 36th USCT did not fare as well, since most had been slaves before April 19, 1861. The equal pay issued [*sic*] would not be resolved until March 1865 when Congress enacted legislation equalizing all soldier pay.[9]

Since Benjamin hadn't enlisted until 1864, there was no issue of "back pay," but his declaration was recorded anyway. There was something unusual about Benjamin's enlistment; he didn't use his own name; he enlisted under the name of "William Therman."

The Muster Rolls for September through December, 1864, show William Therman "Present," but that of January-February, 1865, report him "Absent . . . In Hospital Sick." The Muster Rolls of March through August also have him "Absent Sick." His next record shows he was "mustered out" [discharged from service] on 20 September 1865 in Carolina City,

---

[8] *U.S. Colored Troops Military Service Records, 1861-1865*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, image 1372, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1107/miusa1861m_089676-01391/122398?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686176/edit/record#?imageId=miusa1861m_089676-01393, (accessed 25 Nov 2016).

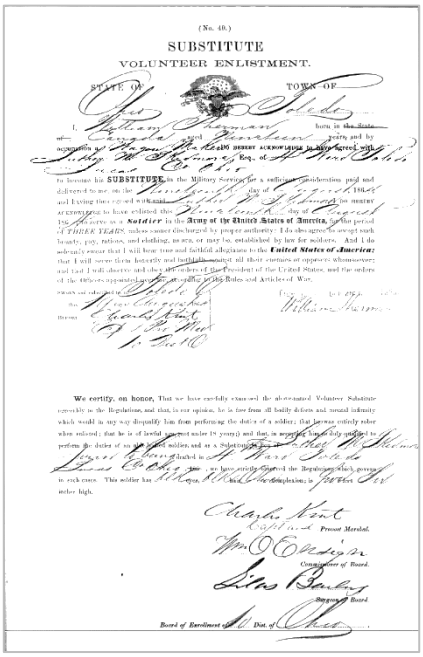
[9] James K. Bryant, *The 36th Infantry United States Colored Troops in the Civil War: A History and Roster*, (Jefferson North Carolina: McFarland & Co. Inc., 2012), 79, http://books.google.ca/books?id=Dyljlmn4bfUC&pg=PP3&dq=free+on+or+before+19+April+1861&source=gbs_selected_pages&cad=2#v=snippet&q=on%20or%20before%20April%2019&f=false, (accessed 27 Mar 2014).

North Carolina, the day the entire 5th colored corps was mustered out. The war was over. His mustering out roll shows that he was never paid, but did receive an "Am't for cloth'g in kind or money adv'd = $25.07." There is a "Remark" recorded on this record in the "Due" section: "Due R.D. Kuhn Sutler 5 USCT $3.00"

On 13 Sept 1895, the Record and Pension Office of the War Department in Washington, D.C. issued the following, I think in response to his application for pension:

> It has been determined from evidence before this department that the true name of this soldier is **Benjamin F. Talbot** and a discharge certificate as of that name was furnished to **M. M. Chase, Atty, Los Angeles, Cal.** on Sept. 13, 1895, upon application and proof of identity, under the provisions of the act of Congress, approved April 14, 1890. The original discharge certificate of the soldier has been cancelled and filed in this office.

All of the original muster rolls and other documents in the name of William Therman have been stamped across the top, "True Name, Benjamin F. Talbot."



(No. 40.)

SUBSTITUTE

VOLUNTEER ENLISTMENT.

STATE OF

TOWN OF

We certify, on honor, That we have carefully examined the above-stated Volunteer Substitute

Present Marshal.

Commissioner of Board.

Surgeon of Board.

Board of Enrollment of Dist. of

A final document in Benjamin's file declares that his enlistment was as a substitute volunteer, and indicates that he was taking the place of, and by agreement with, "Luther M. Skidmore of Ward 4, Toledo, Lucas County, Ohio," for which he had received "a sufficient consideration paid and delivered" to him on the day of his enlistment. The declaration includes a brief physical description of Benjamin which matches that above, except for complexion, "Olive." Luther M. Skidmore was a forty-four-year-old, white, lumber dealer in Ward 4, Toledo, of Class 2, "subject to do military service in the 10th Congressional District . . .", recorded in a draft registration book in June 1863.[10] It would be interesting to

[10] *U.S. Colored Troops Military Service Records, 1861-1865*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, image 1383, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1107/miusa1861m_089676-01391/122398?backurl=

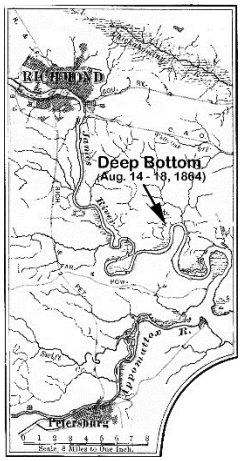
know if Benjamin's inducement to replace Skidmore was presented by military personnel when he walked into the recruitment office, or beforehand through his acquaintance with Skidmore himself. I am inclined to think it was the former: none of the documentation is signed by Skidmore, only by the officers doing the recruiting.

If Benjamin was absent from muster from January through August 1865 and released on the twentieth of September, with the notation "sick," rather than wounded, he would have seen action only during September through December 1864.

Benjamin's Battle Experience

This section describes that part of the Civil War in which Benjamin was an active participant, and the significance of those events.

After enlistment in the 5th USCT in August 1864, Benjamin would have been taken to join the regiment in the Union camp located at Deep Bottom, Virginia.



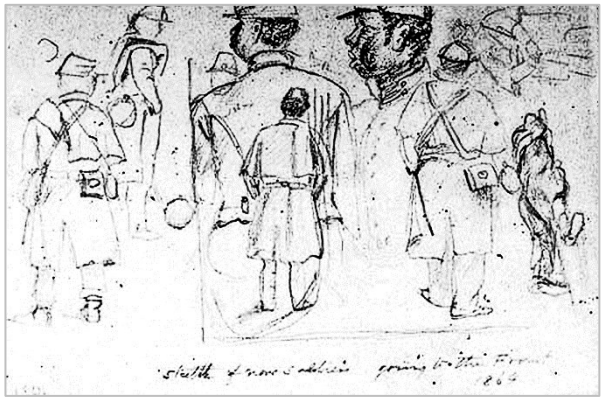
Deep Bottom was the commonly-used name for a place on the James River, southeast of Richmond, Virginia, the capital city of the Confederacy; here the river bent in a horseshoe-shape; it was a convenient place to cross. "While on the James River the regiment received 375 recruits." [11]

http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686176/edit/record#?imageId=miusa1861m_089676-01393, (accessed 25 Nov 2016).

[11] Robert S. Harper, *Ohio Handbook of the Civil War*, Ohio Historical Society, 1961, cited in Larry Stevens, *127th Ohio Infantry-5th U.S. Colored Troops*, http://www.ohiocivilwar.com/cw127.html, (accessed 28 Mar 2014)

We have evidence that Benjamin was at Deep Bottom. In his 1892 application for a disability pension as a result of his Civil War service, he wrote concerning his development of lumbago [pain in the muscles and joints of the lower back]:

> In reply to your questions as to when, where and under what circumstances I contracted lumbago, first in September 1864, second at Deep Bottom Virginia, third the circumstances are substantially as follows. In this above named month and place was taken down with some kind of a fever. My bed being composed of green pine boughs spread upon the damp ground where for several days I lay being unable to answer for myself of sick call . . . [12]



Scenes of new USCT troops and details of their dress by Edward Lamson Henry (from the New York State Museum Collection - NYSM 40.17.1801).

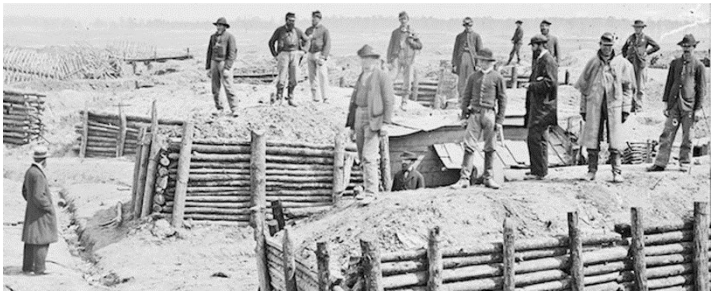
[13]

Richmond provided a vital supply depot for General Lee's army; it was at the junction of several Confederate railroad lines. Capturing it would provide a strategic advantage to the Union army, cutting off Lee's supplies as well as damaging the morale of the confederacy. General Ulysses S. Grant had been trying to do this, without success, since the 9th of June, 1864. After the first unsuccessful attack on Petersburg, about twenty-five miles south of Richmond, Grant had trenches dug on the east side of Richmond to shelter his troops during his siege of that city. This was an early example of trench warfare that would become the primary style of fighting employed during World War I.

[12] Letter to Nathan Beckford Esq., from Wm. Thurman, #119 Hewitt St., Los Angeles, dated 13 Jan 1892.

[13] Fort Pocahontas, "Fort Interior", http://www.fortpocahontas.org/FortInterior.html, (accessed 28 Mar 2014.)

Edward Lamson Henry was a young artist who served as a captain's clerk on a Union Quartermaster's supply transport on the James River, in the area of Benjamin's military service. He completed a series of drawings of the forts and many of the occupied plantations along the James River in the fall of 1864. You can see his drawing in the New York State Museum Collection.



Union Army trenches near Richmond Virginia

14

The 5th USCT participated in the Battle of Chaffin's Farm/New Market Heights, September 28-30. General David "Birney began the assault, sending a division of African-American soldiers against New Market Heights." [15] This first wave of the assault was made by the 6th USCT, which was horribly slaughtered:

> As the USCTs began to reform coming out of a ravine, the assault began in earnest as blue clad black soldiers charged the *abatis.* [an obstacle or barricade of trees with bent or sharpened branches directed toward an enemy.[16]]
>
> Some awaited the pioneers to come along and make a path for them, while others struggled across the obstacles. It had been the moment the Confederates had been waiting for. The Rebel Infantry and artillery opened up on the black soldiers with telling and deadly effect.
>
> This battle tested brigade were truly hard fighters and the only thing [that] intensified their resistance was their hatred for the black soldier. Many of the negros [*sic*] were killed, many tried to surrender, some were taken prisoners, but later killed, by some Confederate reports. The 6th USCTs were terribly cut up.
>
> Colonel Draper then threw in the 22nd USCTs followed by Paine's piece meal feeding tactics, the **5th** [Benjamin's unit], 36th, and then the 38th USCTs supporting the assault. Finally, the committed black troops had battle lines too strong for further Confederate resistance and boys in gray began to fall back to their inner defenses, yielding New Market Heights a tactical accomplishment and a strategic breakthrough to the United States Colored Troops.[17]

Having witnessed this carnage, Benjamin, in the 5th USCT, would have been part of the subsequent rushes up the slope. Despite having a smaller force, the Confederates held off the Union assaults, losing 2,000 of their 11,000 men, while the Union Army lost 3,300 of their 20,000 soldiers. In the fighting on September 29, 1864, of the 550 men in the ranks that day,

---

[14] Historynet, "Battle of Petersburg", http://www.historynet.com/battle-of-petersburg, (accessed 28 Mar 2014).

[15] History: Sep 29: This Day in History, "Civil War*:* 1864: Battle of Newmarket Heights (Chaffin's Farm/Fort Harrison," http://www.history.com/this-day-in-history/battle-of-new-market-heights-chaffins-farmfort-harrison, (accessed 28 Mar 2014).

[16] Dictionary.com, http://dictionary.reference.com/browse/abatis?s=t, (accessed 28 Mar 2014)

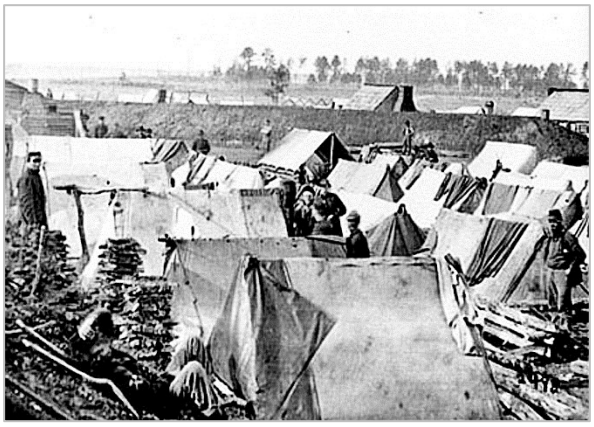
[17] MiltaryHistoryOnline.com, "Fort Harrison, 5th Major Offensive", Daniel Moran, http://www.militaryhistoryonline.com/civilwar/misc/petersburg.aspx, (accessed 28 Mar 2014)

the 5th suffered eighty-five killed and 248 infantry wounded, with nine officers also wounded.[18]

Sgt. Maj. Christian Fleetwood
saves the 4th USCT's colors
at New Market Heights, September 29, 1864.
The 4th like the 5th were
supporting assault troops.

19

The 5th USCT were part of the successful capture of Fort Harrison, September 29, which the Union army held till the end of the war.



Soldiers and their tents
at Fort Harrison
during the war

20

They fought at the Battle of Fair Oaks, October 27-28, a Confederate victory; this was the last failed attempt by the Union Army in 1864 to capture Richmond, Virginia. The Confederates lost fewer than 100 men, while the Union casualties were 1,063.[21]

These battles served the Union cause by making Confederate General Lee shift a large number of his forces north, eventually leading to the fall of Richmond and the end of the war.

Benjamin's regiment also was part of the first Union assault on Fort Fisher, North Carolina, in late December 1864; it was unsuccessful.

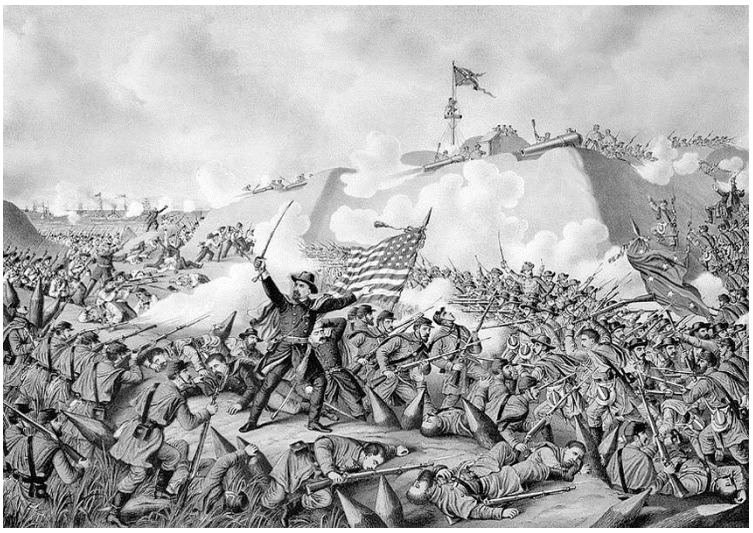
---

[18] Harper, Ohio Handbook of the Civil War, Op. cit.

[19] Freedom by the Sword: A Historian's Journey through the American Civil War Era, "Fleetwood Saves the Colors at New Market Heights," Image: *Field of Honor* by Joseph Umble, © County of Henrico, Virginia. Via The Sable Arm, blog, http://sablearm.blogspot.ca/2010/02/fleetwood-saves-colors-at-new-market.html, (accessed 28 Mar 2014)

[20] Fort Pocahontas, "Fort Interior", Op. cit.

[21] Salmon, John S. *The Official Virginia Civil War Battlefield Guide*. Mechanicsburg, PA: Stackpole Books, 2001. as cited in *Battle of Fair Oaks & Darbytown Road*, http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Fair_Oaks_%26_Darbytown_Road#cite_ref-1, (accessed 28 Mar 2014)



Capture of Fort Fisher, 15th January 1865

22

The Union army would capture the fort in January 1865, but Benjamin may not have taken part in that battle. The muster roll for January-February recorded him as sick, in hospital.

> It has been estimated that 120,012 men were killed in action during the American Civil War. A further 64,582 died of their wounds. However, the greatest danger facing soldiers during the war was not bullets but disease. It is believed that 186,216 soldiers died of a variety of different illnesses during the conflict. ***Large numbers of the soldiers came from rural areas*** and had not been exposed to common diseases such as chicken pox and mumps. [Italics are mine; Benjamin's urban exposure would have been limited to the settlement at Dawn (pre-school) and the Town of Chatham (teenager).] Living in unhealthy conditions and often denied properly medical treatment, soldiers sometimes died of these diseases. For example, 5,177 soldiers in the Union Army died of measles during the war.
>
> The main killer diseases were those that resulted from living in unsanitary conditions. Union Army records show that a large number of its soldiers died from diseases caused by contaminated food and water. This included diarrhea (35,127), typhoid (29,336) and dysentery (9,431). Drinking from streams occupied by dead bodies or human waste and eating uncooked meat were the cause of large numbers of deaths. Regular soldiers, who had been trained to be more careful about the food and water they consumed, were far less likely to suffer from intestinal disease than volunteer soldiers.
>
> Large numbers of soldiers died from tuberculosis (consumption). Official records show 6,497 soldiers died of the disease in the Union Army. However, a much larger number were discharged because of poor health and died later. It is estimated that smallpox killed 7,058 Union Soldiers. Another 14,379 died of malaria. Although

[22] Fine Art America, "Capture of Fort Fisher, 15th January 1865," engraved by Kurt & Allison, 1890 (colour litho) by American School, (19th century), http://fineartamerica.com/featured/capture-of-fort-fisher-15th-january-1865-american-school.html, (accessed 28 Mar 2014)

> the exact number of Confederate Army deaths from malaria is not known, there were 41,539 cases in an eighteen-month period (January 1862 - July 1863) in South Carolina, Georgia and Florida. The cause of the disease was not known, and soldiers often slept without the protection of mosquito nets.[23]

Benjamin was ill right up until his unit was mustered out on 20 February 1865. Some men chose to make the army their "career;" Benjamin was not one of them. He returned to Canada West.

Elizabeth Hine
c. 1909
Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

On 7 July 1870, Benjamin (26) married "Elizabeth Hynes" [*sic*] (23), daughter of "Charles and Elizabeth Hynes." Benjamin gave his address as Lucan. They were married in London, C.W. [Canada West], Elizabeth's home town, with Benjamin's siblings, Arthur and Emeline, as witnesses.[24] Elizabeth was the second child of Charles Dyne Hine and Ann Eliza Maxwell, born 25 Feb 1842.[25] Elizabeth's father's "Rank or Profession" was recorded as "gentleman." [26]

Ivan James Houston, Elizabeth's great-grandson gave the following family story: "Maxwell was, I guess, Elizabeth Ann Hine's mother's maiden name. And according to family history, she came from Jamaica to England and married Hine who was a soldier." [27] Ivan believes Ann Eliza Maxwell was born in Jamaica, and with her husband and children immigrated from Britain to Canada. Records show the family arrived at New York on 20 Aug 1842, on board the ship Mediator, from London, England. At that time they had two children, Charles Egerton (almost 2) and Elizabeth Ann (6 months).

The 1871 Canadian Census recorded the newlyweds in Usborne Township, Enumeration District No. 1, family #175 on page forty-eight.[28] Zebedee, (his father), and family (family #82), and Julia and Wilmot Woodhull (his sister and her husband, family #78)

---

[23] Spartacus Educational: "War Casualties," http://spartacus-educational.com/USACWcasualties.htm, (accessed 25 Nov 2016).

[24] *Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1924*, *Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928*; Series: MS932; Reel: 3, Archives of Ontario; Toronto, Ontario, Canada, Ancestry.com, 2007, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_3-0089/2540914?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686170/edit/record, (accessed 1 Dec 2016).

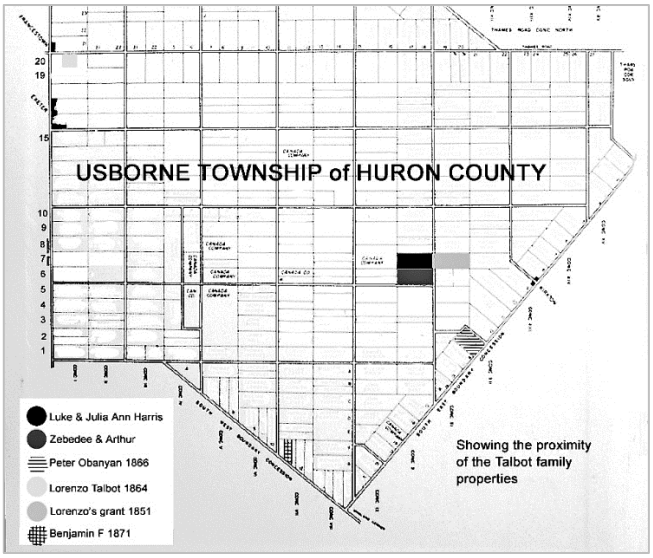
[25] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, "Family Record: Births," in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA, now in UCLA Archives.

[26] Birth Registration, Births in the District of Haggerstone East, in the county of Middlesex, in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA, now in UCLA Archives.

[27] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

[28] *1871 Census of Canada, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario;* Roll: C-9929; Page: 48; Family No: 175, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396748_00054/3465928?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686171/edit/record, (accessed 25 Nov 2016).

are on page twenty-four of that same census, and Arthur (his brother, family #100) is on page thirty. It appears that Benjamin's data is on the last page of the census and that his was one of two entries added after the regular enumeration was made. There is a note there in the Remarks column "15 Apr R. Dew, Enumerator;" since his marriage is noted to have taken place in July, this entry must have been in 1871. The 1871 Agricultural Census gave his location as Concession SWB (Southwest boundary B) and designated him as "O[wner]." Other than listing one dwelling house, there was no agricultural data for his land; he hadn't been there long enough.


USBORNE TOWNSHIP of HURON COUNTY
Luke & Julia Ann Harris
Zebedee & Arthur
Peter Obanyan 1866
Lorenzo Talbot 1864
Lorenzo's grant 1851
Benjamin F 1871
Showing the proximity of the Talbot family properties

Benjamin's father, Zebedee, sold his farm in 1872. By 1876, Benjamin, Elizabeth, and their two daughters, Laura Elizabeth (1871) and Bernice (1873), had joined Zebedee and Sylvia, and Lorenzo and his family, in Strathroy, Ontario. Benjamin rented a house there.

This is the actual house that Benjamin rented in Strathroy, Ontario. Photo taken by the author on 9 Sep 2017

On 9 Sep 2017, I was in Strathroy, Ontario. I examined the town's property assessment records for 1876 through 1881, and walked to the locations where Zebedee, Lorenzo, and Benjamin had been recorded as living. Only one, a yellow brick house that Benjamin had rented, was still standing. Zebedee's two-and-a-half acre holding now holds a subdivision of houses, and Lorenzo's rented property is the parking lot of Strathroy Welding and Repairs.

After I took a photo of the house, I knocked on the door and was greeted cordially by the current owner, a young family man, who, because of the title search that preceded his purchase, knew the history of the house, and assured me that the building had been standing since the early 1870s. I was thrilled to have found a home that had been inhabited by one of Zebedee's children, and grateful that Benjamin had rented a brick house, rather than a wooden one that could have fallen to ruin.

Sometime before the 1878 Assessment Roll was taken, Benjamin moved from Strathroy to Chatham. He registered Zebedee's death there on 5 Nov 1879.[29]

The 1881 Canadian census for the Town of Chatham showed that Benjamin (36) and Elizabeth (38) then had three children: Laura (10), Bernice (8), and Benjamin Charles (3).[30] Benjamin's mother, Sylvia Ann, was living with them. He was plying his trade as wagon maker in a commercial neighbourhood, not predominantly Black. His next child, John Elzy, was born there in 1881, followed by William Fleming, born 29 Sep 1884. William's birth was not registered at the time. On 8 Jul 1942, his oldest sister, Laura, filed an affidavit registering him with the Ontario government, declaring that she had been present at his birth in the house in Chatham, herself being thirteen at the time.

On 1 Sep 1885, Benjamin registered his mother's death at Chatham; she had died the previous day. The place of Sylvia and Zebedee's burial is not known. In 1886, Benjamin appeared in the 1886 town directory as: "Talbot, Ben. F.- wagon and carriage maker" with residence at "195 Park Street East." [31] But now that the last of his parents was gone, and his mother's estate settled, Benjamin followed his brother Arthur to California. The Transcontinental train from Sarnia, Ontario, through Chicago, Illinois, and St. Louis, Missouri, would take him there. According to 1910 Los Angeles census records, Benjamin Talbot's family immigrated in 1887.[32]

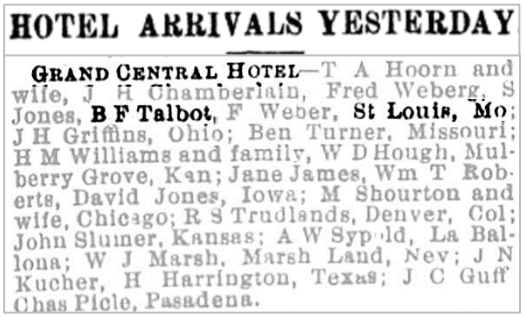
---

[29] *Ontario, Canada Deaths, 1869-1934, Kent, Ontario, Canada*, Archives of Ontario; Series: MS935; Reel: 21, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8946/ONMS935_21-0491/1327461?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685571/edit/record, (accessed 25 Nov 2016).

[30] *1881 Census of Canada, Chatham, Kent, Ontario*; Roll: C_13280; Page: 118; Family No: 592, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1577/31229_C_13280-00291/690284?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686172/edit/record, (accessed 25 Nov 2016).

[31] *Canada, City and Area Directories, 1819-1906,* The 1886 Chatham Directory and County Gazetteer, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, http://interactive.ancestry.com/3789/30819_103320_3-00113/717599?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/162697847576/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[32] *1910 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 70, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: *T624_81*; Page: *1B*; Enumeration District: *0269*; FHL microfilm: *1374094,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327270-00654/1137020?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302438/facts/citation/162697854977/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).



HOTEL ARRIVALS YESTERDAY

GRAND CENTRAL HOTEL—T A Hoorn and wife, J H Chamberlain, Fred Weberg, S Jones, **B F Talbot**, F Weber, **St Louis, Mo**; J H Griffins, Ohio; Ben Turner, Missouri; H M Williams and family, W D Hough, Mulberry Grove, Kan; Jane James, Wm T Roberts, David Jones, Iowa; M Shourton and wife, Chicago; R S Trudlands, Denver, Col; John Slumer, Kansas; A W Sypold, La Ballona; W J Marsh, Marsh Land, Nev; J N Kucher, H Harrington, Texas; J C Guff Chas Picle, Pasadena.

Image from the Los Angeles Herald, 28 Mar 1887

33

On 27 Mar 1887, Benjamin arrived in Los Angeles, California, by train from St. Louis through Sacramento, and checked into the Grand Central Hotel. Because another listing contained the name of the man "and family" and Benjamin's doesn't, he may have made the trip alone. His mission might have been to find a place to live before sending for his wife and five children to join him.[34] The 1888, 1889, and 1891 City Directories recorded him as a carriage maker/woodworker, working for Richard Molony. In 1891 his home address was 315 Vignes; his daughter, Laura was listed also at that address, as a "tailoress."

By 1890, Benjamin had become well-known in Los Angeles' colored community. He was chosen as a delegate to the sixteenth session of the Grand Lodge of Colored Masons, where he was elected Right Worshipful Deputy Grand Master.[35] Politically, he was one of seventy-four delegates to the Los Angeles County Peoples Party convention held in 1890 at Illinois Hall; there he was chosen to the Central Committee, as one of five delegates representing the seventh ward.[36]

---

[33] California Digital Newspaper Collection, "Hotel Arrivals Yesterday", Los Angeles Herald, Volume 26, Number 157, 28 Mar 1887, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH18870328.2.44&srpos=45&e=------188-en--20--41--txt-txIN-talbot----1887--#, (accessed 21 Mar 2015).

[34] Ibid.

[35] California Digital Newspaper Collection, "Colored Masons", San Francisco Call, Volume 68, Number 13, 13 June 1890, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SFC18900613.2.69&srpos=29&e=------189-en--20--21--txt-txIN-talbot-ARTICLE---1890--#, (accessed 21 Mar 2015).

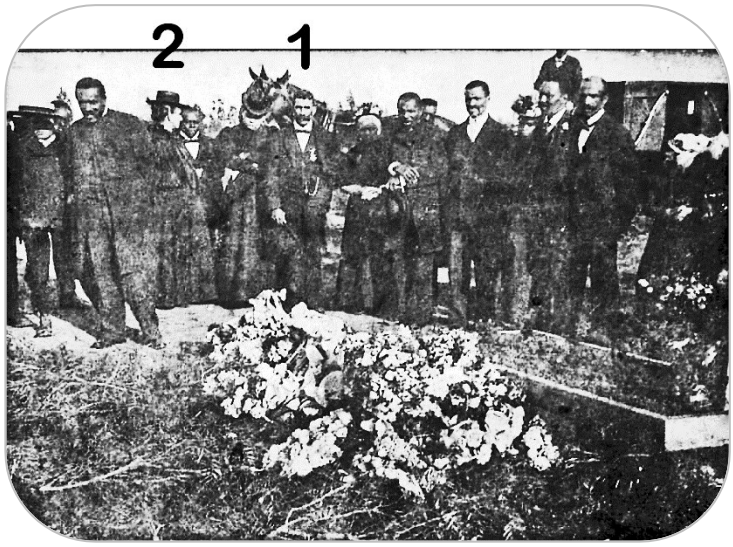
[36] California Digital Newspaper Collection, "The People's Party: Result of the Convention Held Yesterday," Los Angeles Herald, Volume 37, Number 170, 8 April 1892, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH18920408.2.35&srpos=5589&e=-------en--20--5581--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 21 Mar 2015).

The convention supported the repeal of a clause in the state constitution that limited the power of a municipality "to incur indebtedness for the purchase of water, gas, or electrical facilities." The convention failed to support a resolution "to place the liquor traffic under state control."

Most Worshipful
Grand Master
1891-93

37

From 1891 through 1893, Benjamin was the Grand Master of The Most Worshipful Prince Hall Lodge of California. There is a Prince Hall Masonic Lodge named for him: the B. F. Talbot Lodge, 1050 East 50th St., Los Angeles, CA 90011-4112, still operating. The photo below was taken at a masonic funeral.

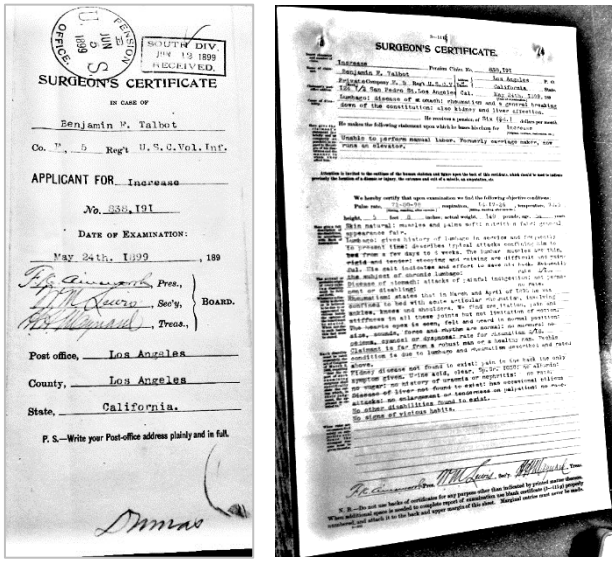


1. Benjamin F.,
2. Elizabeth (**HINE**) Talbot, his wife
Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

In 1895, Benjamin applied for an increase in the six-dollars-per-month pension he had been receiving as a civil war veteran. As mentioned earlier, the war department accepted the evidence provided by affidavits from people who knew him to have served under the alias of William Therman. In 1895, he was claiming disability as a result of his military service. In response to his application, the war department required him to undergo a physical examination, which was completed on 24 May 1899. A copy of the surgeon's report appears below.[38]

[37] Most Worshipful Prince Hall Grand Lodge of California: Free and Accepted Masons, "Past Most Worshipful Grand Masters," https://www.mwphglcal.org/pastgrandmastersca2018.jpg, (accessed 7 May 2019).

[38] Pension application documents received from Adam Arenson, Professor of History and Director of the Urban Studies Program, Manhattan College, Riverdale (Bronx), NY.



SURGEON'S CERTIFICATE

IN CASE OF

Benjamin F. Talbot

Co. D, 5 Reg't U. S. C. Vol. Inf.

APPLICANT FOR Increase

No. 838,191

DATE OF EXAMINATION:

May 24th, 1899, 189

Pres., Sec'y, Treas., BOARD.

Post office, Los Angeles

County, Los Angeles

State, California.

P. S.—Write your Post-office address plainly and in full.

SURGEON'S CERTIFICATE.

From the report we have a great deal of information about Benjamin's health as a fifty-four-year-old. Benjamin claimed the following disability: "Lumbago: disease of stomach: rheumatism and a general breaking down of the constitution; also kidney and liver affection [*sic*]." The surgeon reported the results of his examination as follows:

> We hereby certify that upon examination we find the following objective conditions:
>
> Pulse rate, 72-80-98 (Sitting, standing, after exercise)
> respiration, 16-17-26 (Sitting, standing, after exercise)
> temperature, 98.5
> height, 5 feet 8 inches, actual weight, 140 pounds, age, 54
>
> Skin natural: muscles and palms soft: nutrition fair: general appearance fair.
>
> Lumbago: gives history of lumbago in service and frequently to present time: describes typical attacks confining him to bed from a few days to 6 weeks. The lumbar muscles are thin, rigid and tender: stooping and raising difficult and painful. His gait indicates and [*sic*] effort to save his back. Evidently the subject of chronic lumbago: rate [i.e. rating] 6/18
>
> Disease of stomach: attacks of painful indigestion: not permanent or disabling: no rate
>
> Rheumatism: states that in March and April of 1898 he was confined to bed with acute articular rheumatism, involving ankles, knees and shoulders. We find crepitation [a cracking or rattling sound], pain and stiffness in all these joints but not limitation of motion.
>
> The hearts apex is seen, felt and heard in normal position: size, sounds, force and rhythm are normal: no murmurs: no ??, cyanosi [bluish discoloration of the skin

resulting from poor circulation or inadequate oxygenation of the blood] or dyspnoea [sic; dyspnea = difficult or labored breathing]: rate for rheumatism 6/18

Claimant is far from a robust man or a healthy man. Feeble condition is due to lumbago and rheumatism described and rated above.

Kidney disease is not found to exist; pain in the back the only symptom given. Urine acid, clear. Sp.Gr. 1030; no albumin [globular protein]: no sugar: no history of uraemia [a raised level in the blood of urea and other nitrogenous waste compounds that are normally eliminated by the kidneys] or nephritis [inflammation of the kidneys]: no rate

Disease of liver not found to exist: has occasional bilious attacks: no enlargement or tenderness on palpation [pressure of the hand or fingers to the surface of the body especially to determine the condition (as of size or consistency) of an underlying part or organ]: no rate

No other disabilities found to exist.

No signs of vicious habits [i.e. characterized by vice]. [39]

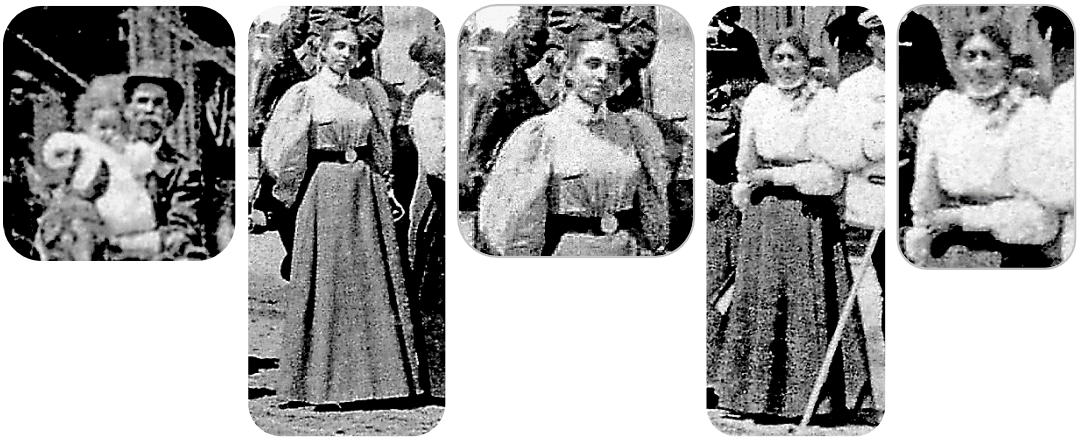
In the 1896 Voters' List, Benjamin was listed as "Wagonmaker," age forty-nine, 5' 8" tall, "Colored" complexion, brown eyes, dark hair, residing at 124 San Pedro, a U.S. citizen naturalized on 10 Nov 1891. Also at that address in 1896 was Richard Franklin Summers, 42, single, a colored cook; he was listed there in 1892 as was Benjamin Franklin Talbot, carriagemaker. Was he a lodger, or employed by Benjamin as cook?

The photo below was taken in 1898, at a Masonic gathering on a Los Angeles street. A descendant of Benjamin, Ivan James Houston, has identified his ancestors in the photo.

[39] Definitions from Merriam-Webster Dictionary online.

Highlighted, from left: Benjamin holding his grand-daughter, Doris Talbot (**YOUNG**);
Benjamin's daughter, Laura Elizabeth (**TALBOT**) Young, who is Doris' mother;
and Benjamin's niece, Sylvia Ann (**LOGAN**) Thurman Martin Oliver, daughter of Benjamin's sister,
Emeline (**TALBOT**) Logan Goens.

[40]



On 14 Jan 1900, Benjamin's house at 124½ San Pedro Street was burglarized. This article appeared in the Los Angeles Herald on 18 Feb 1900.

A HIGH PRICE

H. Johnson Gets Five Years for Stealing a Vest

An old offender named Henry Johnson was sentenced to Folsom by Judge Smith yesterday.

Johnson was convicted a few days ago for entering the house of Benjamin Talbot, on Los Angeles street. Talbot was one of the elevator men at the court house.

To his huge disgust, the old rogue was caught in the act of burglarizing the house before he had gathered up anything but the vest of a suit of clothes.

Talbot's son heard him in the middle of the night and got up to find Johnson rumaging about in the hall. Unlike most burglars, Johnson did not take to his heels but stopped to argue the matter and for some time refused to go.

He was deeply dejected at the meager results of his raid and when Judge Smith sentenced him to serve five years, remarked to an officer that it was a pretty stiff price to pay when he only got a vest.

Image from the
California Digital Newspaper Collection

Strangely, a change in arrangements
to convey Mr. Johnson to prison
was a factor contributing to Benjamin's death
a month later.

[41]

[40] Photos courtesy of Ivan J. Houston.

On 17 Feb 1900, Benjamin died tragically in a workplace accident of his own making. Ironically, the following article detailing his death appeared on the same page of the Los Angeles Herald as the above article about the burglary of his house. A change in the arrangements to convey the burglar from the courthouse to prison contributed to the events that led to Benjamin's death.

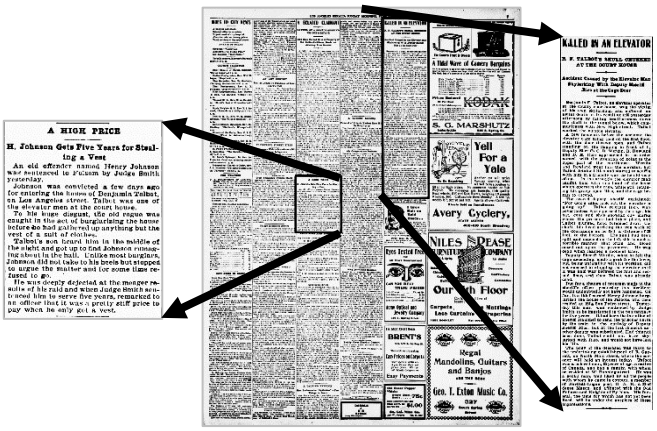


Image from the
California Digital Newspaper Collection

I have arranged the paragraphs side-by-side to save space.
The text is enlarged, below

KILLED IN AN ELEVATOR

B. F. TALBOT'S SKULL CRUSHED AT THE COURT-HOUSE

Accident Caused by the Elevator Man Skylarking With Deputy Sheriff Rico at the Cage Door

Benjamin F. Talbot, an elevator operator at the county courthouse, was the victim of his own skylarking, and suffered an awful death as its result at 4:15 yesterday afternoon by falling headforemost down the shaft to the tunnel below, which communicates with New High street. Talbot worked the outside elevator.

A few moments before the accident the elevator cage being then on the first floor, with the door thrown open, and Talbot standing on the flagging in front of it, Deputy Sheriffs C. R. Werdin, R. Rowland and B. E. Rico approached in the order named with the intention of going to the upper part of the courthouse. Werdin and Rowland went into the elevator, but Talbot detained Rico and started to scuffle with him in a friendly way, as he did very often. In the struggle the elevator man caught hold with one hand of the lever which operates the cage, while still retaining his grasp upon Rico, and the cage began to ascend.

The scared deputy sheriff exclaimed: "For God's sake, look out, the elevator is going up!" Talbot released Rico, who nevertheless was squeezed by the cage, his hat, coat and shoe showing oily marks where the pressure had taken place, and Talbot plunged head foremost down the shaft, his head striking the iron work of the doorcasing as he fell, a distance of 28 feet, to the bottom. His skull had been split and mashed on the left side in such a horrible manner that brain and blood oozed out upon the pavement. He was dead when reached a moment later.

Deputy Sheriff Werdin, when he felt the cage ascending, made a grab for the lever, but, being unfamiliar with its working, did not succeed in stopping the elevator until it was half way between the first and second floor, and then Talbot was already dead.

But for a change of program made in the sheriff's office yesterday this accident would undoubtedly not have happened. On Jan. 14 a thief named Henry Johnson burglarized the house of the Talbots, who then resided at 124½ San Pedro street. Yesterday this man was sentenced by Judge Smith to be imprisoned in the penitentiary for five years. It had been the intention of Sheriff Hammel to send the prisoner north by the train in the custody of Deputy Sheriff Rico, but at the last moment another deputy was substituted. Had this not been done, Talbot could not have skylarked with Rico, and would not have lost his life.

The body of the deceased was taken to the undertaking establishment of R. Garrett, on North Main street, where the coroner will hold an inquest today. Talbot was a colored man, 60 years of age, a native of Canada, and had a family, with whom he resided at 610 Banning street. He was a genial man, well liked by all the people with whom he came in contact, a member of Bartlett-Logan post, G. A. R., a 32nd degree Mason, and affiated with the Odd Fellows and Knights of Pythias. His funeral, the time for which has not yet been fixed, will be under the auspices of these organizations.

Benjamin F. Talbot, an elevator operator at the county courthouse, was the victim of his own skylarking, and suffered an awful death as its result at 4:15 yesterday afternoon by falling headforemost down the shaft to the tunnel below, which communicates with New High street. Talbot worked the outside elevator.

A few moments before the accident the elevator cage being then on the first floor, with the door thrown open, and Talbot standing on the flagging in front of it, Deputy Sheriffs C. R. Werdin, R. Rowland and B. E. Rico approached in the order named with the intention of going to the upper part of the courthouse. Werdin and Rowland went into the elevator, but Talbot detained Rico and started to scuffle with him in a friendly way, as he did very often. In the struggle the elevator man caught

[41] California Digital Newspaper Collection, "A High Price", Los Angeles Herald, Number 141, 18 February 1900, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH19000218.2.85&srpos=1&e=-------en--20--1--txt-txIN-%22Johnson+rumaging+about%22------, (accessed 21 Mar 2015).

> hold with one had of the lever which operated the cage, while still retaining his grasp upon Rico, and the cage began to ascend.
>
> The scared deputy sheriff exclaimed: "For God's sake, look out, the elevator is going up!" Talbot released Rico, who nevertheless was squeezed by the cage, his hat, coat and shoe showing oily marks where the pressure had taken place, and Talbot plunged head foremost down the shaft, his head striking the iron work of the door casing as he fell, a distance of 28 feet, to the bottom. His skull had been split and mashed on the left side in such a horrible manner that brain and blood oozed out upon the pavement. He was dead when reached a moment later.
>
> Deputy Sheriff Werdin, when he felt the cage ascending, made a grab for the lever, but, being unfamiliar with its working, did not succeed in stopping the elevator until it was half way between the first and second floor, and then Talbot was already dead.
>
> But for a change of program made in the sheriff's office yesterday this accident would undoubtedly not have happened. On Jan. 14 a thief named Henry Johnson burglarized the house of the Talbots, who then resided at 124½ San Pedro Street. Yesterday this man was sentenced by Judge Smith to be imprisoned in the penitentiary for five years. It had been the intention of Sheriff Hammel to send the prisoner north by the train in the custody of Deputy Sheriff Rico, but at the last moment another deputy was substituted. Had this not been done, Talbot could not have skylarked with Rico, and would not have lost his life.
>
> The body of the deceased was taken to the undertaking establishment of R. Garrett, on North Main street, where the coroner will hold an inquest today. Talbot was a colored man, 60 years of age, a native of Canada, and had a family, with whom he resided at 610 Banning street. He was a genial man, well-liked by all the people with whom he came in contact, a member of Bartlett-Logan post, G.A.R., a 32nd degree Mason, and affiliated with the Odd Fellows and Knights of Pythias. His funeral, the time for which has not yet been fixed, will be under the auspices of these organizations. [42]

> The county government went into official mourning . . . Out of respect for the accidental death of Mr. Talbot, the colors at the Court House [were] placed at half-mast.[43]

Benjamin was buried in a military section of the Evergreen cemetery in East Los Angeles.

[42] California Digital Newspaper Collection, "Killed in an Elevator," Los Angeles Herald, Number 141, 18 February 1900, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH19000218.2.94&srpos=595&e=-------en--20--581--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 19 Mar 2015).

[43] Chatham [Ontario] Evening Banner, 19 Mar 1900, Chatham Public Library, microfilm

Life for the Talbot family went on, but with a sensitive respect for Benjamin's untimely death, as shown by this newspaper clipping on 22 April of that same year, in the social column, *From Among the Colored*. There was a quiet family gathering to celebrate the wedding anniversary of his daughter, Laura (**TALBOT**) Young (top paragraph of clipping, below).

Mr. and Mrs. L. Young of 546 San Pedro street were entertained at the home of their mother, Mrs. Talbot, last Tuesday, the occasion being the fourth anniversary of their marriage. Owing to the recent death of Mr. Talbot, none but the family were present.

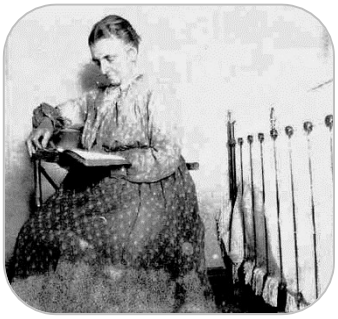
The men's meeting at A. M. E. church last Sunday was the largest that has been held. E. H. Casey delivered a forcible address on "Knowing How." John Sanders spoke on "The Mind," and his address was full of thought and created much discussion. Mr. Henry's paper on "Wisdom" was well received, and the solo by John Fowler elicited great applause.

The infant daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Winter Henry was buried at Evergreen cemetery last Wednesday.

Mrs. A. K. Talbot of Sacramento, Cal., accompanied by her little daughter, is in the city, the guests of the Talbot family. [44]

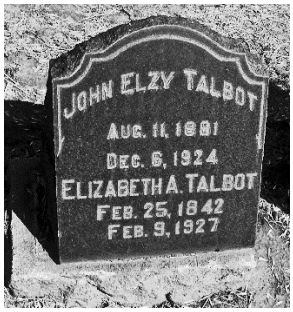
The same column also reported the visit of Sarah (**OBANYOUN**) Talbot, the wife of Arthur Kees Talbot, one of Benjamin's older brothers. (same clipping, bottom paragraph) The "little daughter" referred to was likely the ten-year-old Julia. This visit shows that some of the California Talbots maintained social contact.

[44] California Digital Newspaper Collection, "Among the Colored Citizens," Los Angeles Herald, 22 April 1900, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH19000422.2.138&srpos=1901&e=-------en--20--1901--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 2 Jan 2016).



Photos courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

His widow, Elizabeth Ann (**HINE**), died 9 Feb 1927 and was buried in Section B of the same cemetery, with her son, John Elzy who predeceased her.



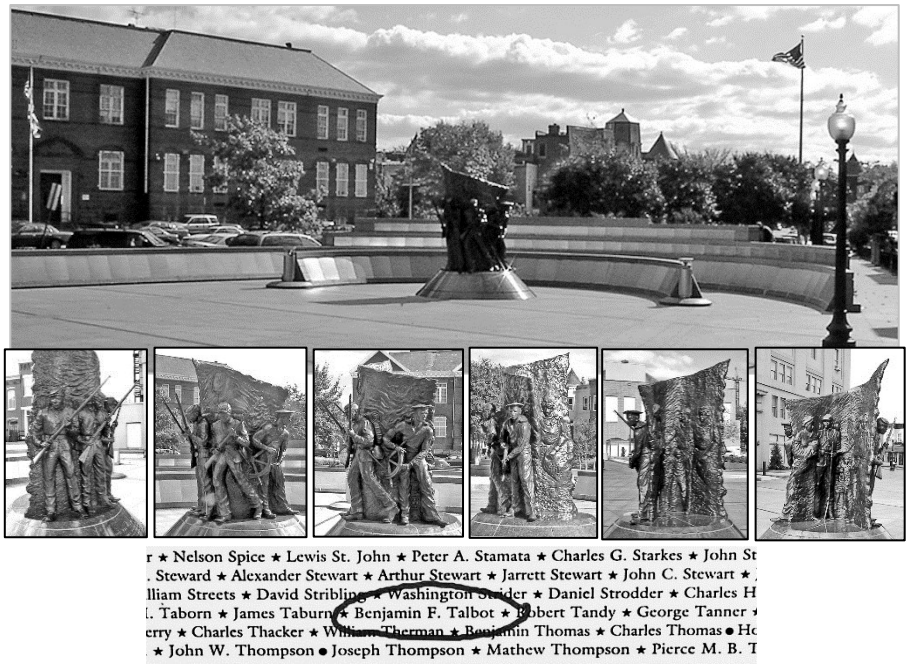
Grandson Ivan J. Houston recalled her death: "I remember when my great-grandmother, Elizabeth Talbot, [died] because they had the funeral from the living room where we lived, and I remember her being in the casket there and that was, I believe in about 1927. I was only really about a little over two years old. But I do remember that." [45]

Conclusion:

Benjamin Franklin Talbot's life began in a tiny, pioneer settlement in Canada West, and ended in a booming metropolis in southern California. It spanned only fifty-five years, but was filled with a love of life, no doubt enhanced by his survival of battle and disease during the U.S. Civil War. In 1900, he left his widow with a Civil War dependant's pension, to be cared for by her daughter, Laura Elizabeth (**TALBOT**) Young (29), married, with one four-year-old child. The rest of his children were all single: Bernice (27), Benjamin Charles (22), John Elzy (19), and William Fleming (16).

[45] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

Benjamin F. Talbot's participation in the 5th U.S. Colored Troops is acknowledged at the African American Civil War Memorial in Washington, D.C.


r ★ Nelson Spice ★ Lewis St. John ★ Peter A. Stamata ★ Charles G. Starkes ★ John St
. Steward ★ Alexander Stewart ★ Arthur Stewart ★ Jarrett Stewart ★ John C. Stewart ★
lliam Streets ★ David Stribling ★ Washington Strider ★ Daniel Strodder ★ Charles H
l. Taborn ★ James Taburn ★ Benjamin F. Talbot ★ Robert Tandy ★ George Tanner ★
erry ★ Charles Thacker ★ William Therman ★ Benjamin Thomas ★ Charles Thomas ● Ho
★ John W. Thompson ● Joseph Thompson ★ Mathew Thompson ★ Pierce M. B. T

1. Benjamin Franklin Talbot and Elizabeth Ann Hine had the following children:
   (i) Laura Elizabeth (1871),
   (ii) Bernice Ruperta (1873),
   (iii) Benjamin Charles (1878),
   (iv) John Elzworth (1881),
   (v) William Fleming (1884).

The stories of Benjamin Franklin Talbot's descendants are found in Chapter 40.

Descendants of Benjamin Franklin Talbot
Their Spouses

Chapter 40: Benjamin Franklin Talbot's Descendants

1. Benjamin Franklin Talbot and Elizabeth Ann Hine had the following children:
2. (i) Laura Elizabeth (1871),
(ii) Bernice Ruperta (1873),
(iii) Benjamin Charles (1878),
(iv) John Elzworth (1881),
(v) William Fleming (1884).

(ii) Bernice Ruperta Talbot (1873 - 1941):

(Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Bernice was born 17 May 1873 in Usborne Township, Huron County, Ontario, Canada.[1] When she was about three, her family, along with her grandparents and Uncle Lorenzo's family, moved to the Town of Strathroy, a trip of only about twenty-seven miles southwest. About 1878 the family moved again, this time to the Town of Chatham, in Kent County, another sixty-seven miles southwest. Her father had lived there as a teen-aged apprentice to a carriage-maker.

In 1887, when Bernice was about fourteen, and had completed her primary school education, and three younger brothers had been added to the family, she experienced the excitement of a multi-day train trip from Port Huron, Michigan, all the way across the western United States to Sacramento, California, then south to Los Angeles. Her father had gone on ahead to find them a place to live before her mother and siblings set out. Making the trip with her were Laura (16), Benjamin Charles (9), John Elzy (6), and William (3). Bernice would have been at an age to be annoyed at leaving her friends in Canada, only to suffer being trapped in close quarters on a train with three energetic younger brothers. They must've had at least one sleeping compartment to manage a trip lasting several days.

It was a major culture shock for her to go from a sleepy, farming town in Canada to the bustling city of Los Angeles.

Spring Street in Los Angeles
dating from 1870 - 1880
Photo from the California Historical
Society Collection at the University
of Southern California.

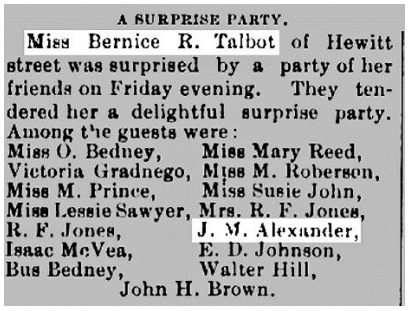
[2]

It didn't take long for her father to become a prominent member of the colored community. He joined a Masonic lodge and was elected Right Worshipful Deputy Grand

[1] *Benjamin F. Talbot family bible*, in the possession of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

[2] *Business Insider,* California Historical Society Collection/USC), http://www.businessinsider.com/earliest-photos-of-big-cities-2013-10, (accessed 23 Jun 2015).

Master at the 1890 convention of the Grand Lodge of Colored Masons.[3] His wife and daughters became part of the colored social world. Their activities were frequently reported in the local paper.

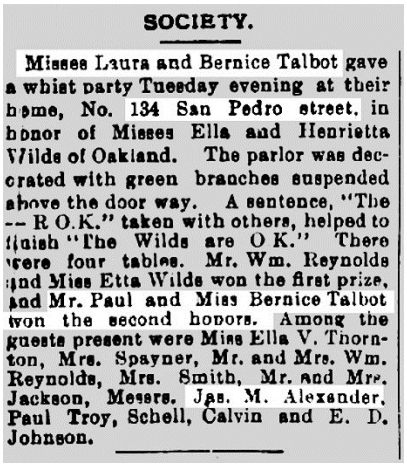


A SURPRISE PARTY.

Miss Bernice R. Talbot of Hewitt street was surprised by a party of her friends on Friday evening. They tendered her a delightful surprise party. Among the guests were:

Miss O. Bedney, Miss Mary Reed,
Victoria Gradnego, Miss M. Roberson,
Miss M. Prince, Miss Susie John,
Miss Lessie Sawyer, Mrs. R. F. Jones,
R. F. Jones, J. M. Alexander,
Isaac McVea, E. D. Johnson,
Bus Bedney, Walter Hill,
John H. Brown.

[4]



SOCIETY.

Misses Laura and Bernice Talbot gave a whist party Tuesday evening at their home, No. 134 San Pedro street, in honor of Misses Ella and Henrietta Wilds of Oakland. The parlor was decorated with green branches suspended above the door way. A sentence, "The -- R O.K." taken with others, helped to finish "The Wilds are O K." There were four tables. Mr. Wm. Reynolds and Miss Etta Wilds won the first prize, and Mr. Paul and Miss Bernice Talbot won the second honors. Among the guests present were Miss Ella V. Thornton, Mrs. Spayner, Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Reynolds, Mrs. Smith, Mr. and Mrs. Jackson, Messrs. Jas. M. Alexander, Paul Troy, Schell, Calvin and E. D. Johnson.

[5]

Both Laura and Bernice took on social responsibilities in the colored community.

home in Marysville after an extended visit to friends here. Her husband sailed last week for Japan.

Miss Bernice Talbot has returned to the beach after recovering from a week's illness at home on Banning street.

The Brotherhood of James and John and the Missionary Sisterhood gave a

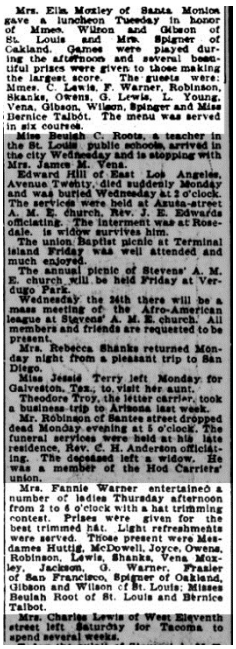
[6]

[3] *Colored Masons*, San Francisco Call, Volume 68, Number 13, 13 June 1890, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=SFC18900613.2.69&srpos=29&e=------189-en--20--21--txt-txIN-talbot-ARTICLE---1890--#, (accessed 23 Jun 2015).

[4] *A Surprise Party,* Los Angeles Herald, Volume 36, Number 16, 3 May 1891, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH18910503.2.30&srpos=15635&e=-------en--20--15621--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 27 Jun 2015).

[5] *Society*, Los Angeles Herald, Volume 40, Number 108, 28 July 1893, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH18930728.2.37&srpos=4960&e=-------en--20--4941--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 27 Jun 2015).

In society news, reported in the *Among Colored Citizens* section of the July 1901 Los Angeles Herald, sisters Laura and Bernice were named as guests at noteworthy parties.



Mrs. Ella Moxley of Santa Monica gave a luncheon Tuesday in honor of Mmes. Wilson and Gibson of St. Louis and Mrs. Spigner of Oakland. Games were played during the afternoon and several beautiful prizes were given to those making the largest score. The guests were: Mmes. C. Lewis, F. Warner, Robinson, Skanks, Owens, G. Lewis, L. Young, Vena, Gibson, Wilson, Spinger and Miss Bernice Talbot. The menu was served in six courses.

Miss Beulah C. Roots, a teacher in the St. Louis public schools, arrived in the city Wednesday and is stopping with Mrs. James M. Vena.

Edward Hill of East Los Angeles, Avenue Twenty, died suddenly Monday and was buried Wednesday at 2 o'clock. The services were held at Azusa-street A. M. E. church, Rev. J. E. Edwards officiating. The interment was at Rosedale. is widow survives him.

The union Baptist picnic at Terminal Island Friday was well attended and much enjoyed.

The annual picnic of Stevens' A. M. E. church will be held Friday at Verdugo Park.

Wednesday the 24th there will be a mass meeting of the Afro-American league at Stevens' A. M. E. church. All members and friends are requested to be present.

Mrs. Rebecca Shanks returned Monday night from a pleasant trip to San Diego.

Miss Jessie Terry left Monday for Galveston, Tex., to visit her aunt.

Theodore Troy, the letter carrier, took a business trip to Arizona last week.

Mr. Robinson of Santee street dropped dead Monday evening at 5 o'clock. The funeral services were held at his late residence, Rev. C. H. Anderson officiating. The deceased left a widow. He was a member of the Hod Carriers' union.

Mrs. Fannie Warner entertained a number of ladies Thursday afternoon from 2 to 6 o'clock with a hat trimming contest. Prizes were given for the best trimmed hat. Light refreshments were served. Those present were Mesdames Huttig, McDowell, Joyce, Owens, Robinson, Lewis, Shanks, Vena Moxley, Jackson, G. Warner, Frazier of San Francisco, Spigner of Oakland, Gibson and Wilson of St. Louis; Misses Beulah Root of St. Louis and Bernice Talbot.

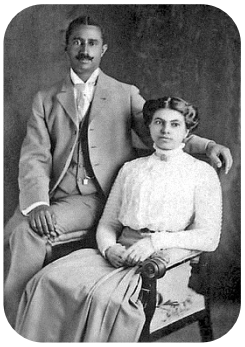
Mrs. Charles Lewis of West Eleventh street left Saturday for Tacoma to spend several weeks.

Mrs. Ella Moxley of Santa Monica gave a luncheon Tuesday in honor of Mmes. Wilson and Gibson of St. Louis and Mrs. Spigner of Oakland. Games were played during the afternoon and several beautiful prizes were given to those making the largest score. The guests were: Mmes. C. Lewis, F. Warner, Robinson, Skanks, Owens, G. Lewis, L. Young, Vena, Gibson, Wilson, Spinger and Miss Bernice Talbot. The menu was served in six courses.

Mrs. Fannie Warner entertained a number of ladies Thursday afternoon from 2 to 6 o'clock with a hat trimming contest. Prizes were given for the best trimmed hat. Light refreshments were served. Those present were Mesdames Huttig, McDowell, Joyce, Owens, Robinson, Lewis, Shanks, Vena Moxley, Jackson, G. Warner, Frazier of San Francisco, Spigner of Oakland, Gibson and Wilson of St. Louis; Misses Beulah Root of St. Louis and Bernice Talbot.

[7]

On Wednesday, 9 Oct 1901, Bernice Talbot ("over 18") married James Millard Alexander ("over 21").[8]



James and Bernice (**TALBOT**) Alexander
Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Miss Bernice Talbot and James Alexander, both of this city, were married at 7:30 o'clock Wednesday evening at the residence of the bride's mother, Mrs. B. F. Talbot, of 609 Banning street. The bride wore a handsome cream silk dress with veil. The house was beautifully decorated, and the ceremony was performed under a bower of ferns and palms, Rev. S. W. Hawkins officiating. The reception was held from 8 to 10 o'clock. Many handsome presents were received. Mr. and Mrs. Alexander will be at home at 828 Wall street.

[9]

---

[6] *Among Colored Citizens,* Los Angeles Herald, Volume XXVII, Number 336, 2 September 1900, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH19000902.2.179&srpos=9028&e=-------en--20--9021--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 27 Jun 2015).

[7] *Among Colored Citizens*, Los Angeles Herald, Volume XXVIII, Number 287, 14 July 1901 — AMONG COLORED CITIZENS, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/imageserver/imageserver.pl?oid=LAH19010714.2.183&area=2&width=343&color=all&ext=jpg&key=, (accessed 27 Jun 2015)

[8] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354042-00314/835833?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302436/facts/citation/702138863614/edit/record, (accessed 7 May 2019).

According to the 1902 city directory, James was employed as a porter and Bernice was working as a music teacher. According to the 1910 U.S. Census, James was supporting them as a cashier for the "Int[ernal] Revenue" service. They were living in a rented house.[10] By 1920, they had purchased the house and were carrying a mortgage. James' occupation was listed as "stamp deputy – Dept. U.S. Int. Coll." and Bernice's as "bookkeeper – Real Estate Co." James was an employee, while the census indicated that Bernice was self-employed, so apparently she contracted out her bookkeeping services.[11] By the time of the 1930 census, the couple were residing at 1735-55th Street in a house they rented for $20 a month. James had become a "Broker - Real Estate." [12]

The 1938 City Directory for Los Angeles showed them renting at 2708½ Stanford Avenue. No occupations were listed; James was then sixty-five.[13] The 1940 U.S. Census showed that they were paying $21 a month in rent. Neither of them was working; Bernice (66) was not seeking work, and James' (68) status was marked as OT [other], suggesting he was retired, but his occupation was listed as "Health Inspector - Health Dept. Los Angeles City."

Bernice died on 14 Dec 1941 at age sixty-eight.[14] James died on 19 Nov 1950 at age seventy-seven.[15] Bernice and James had no children.

---

[9] *Bernice Talbot wedding,* Los Angeles Herald, Volume XXIX, Number 12, 13 October 1901, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH19011013.2.141&srpos=3119&e=-------en--20--3101--txt-txIN-talbot------, (accessed 27 Jun 2015).

[10] *1910 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 73, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: *T624_82*; Page: *2A*; Enumeration District: *0160*; FHL microfilm: *1374095,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4327271-01638/180737614?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302436/facts/citation/162955893995/edit/record, (accessed 7 May 2019).

[11] *1920 United States Federal Census,* Los Angeles Assembly District 74, Los Angeles, California*;* Roll*:* T625_114*;* Page*:* 3A*;* Enumeration District*:* 414*;* Image*:* 666, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4293714-00666/653076?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302436/facts/citation/162954002087/edit/record, (accessed 7 May 2019).

[12] *1930 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: *145*; Page: *21A*; Enumeration District: *0315*; Image: 107.0; FHL microfilm: 2339880*,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532476_00111/89435824?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302436/facts/citation/161852687398/edit/record, (accessed 7 May 2019).

[13] *1940 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: *T627_415*; Page: *6A*; Enumeration District: *60-826,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00415-00788/71986956?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302436/facts/citation/162954001701/edit/record, (accessed 7 May 2019).

[14] *California Death Index, 1940-1997,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=8282860&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302436&usePUB=true*,* (accessed 7 May 2019).

[15] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgibin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=82591&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302797&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

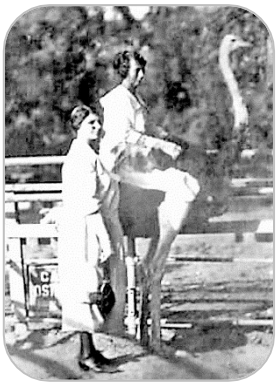


Photo labelled "Bernice with Cousin Lucy"
Lucy is perched on an ostrich
Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

(iii) Benjamin Charles Talbot (1878 - 1952):

(Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, JacobTalbot, Toby Tarbet)

Benjamin Charles Talbot
1943
Photo courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

Benjamin was born 25 Feb 1878 in Chatham, Kent County, Ontario, Canada.[16] He received his first schooling there. In 1887, when he was nine years old, his family moved to Los Angeles, CA. According to the City Directory of 1897, at age nineteen he was living with his parents and siblings and working as a "waiter" at W. R. King, a retailer of Wine and Liquors.[17]

The 1900 U.S. Census, taken on or about 4 Jun 1900, a mere four months after the sudden death of his father, Benjamin F., showed Benjamin Charles (22) to be living with all his siblings: John (19) and William (15), Laura (29), and Bernice (27), and widowed mother, Elizabeth (58), in the family home at 609 Banning Street, Los Angeles.[18] It was a full house with the addition of two adult male boarders and Eva Knox (8), a child that the Talbots had taken in. It is strange that Laura was recorded in this household; she appears in the 1900 census twice, the second time in her own house at 543 San Pedro Street, with her husband Louis and two year-old daughter, Doris. Benjamin Charles was listed as a "salesman." Everyone but one of the boarders was listed as "W[hite];" only Benjamin Franklin's widow, Elizabeth, actually was.

---

[16] *Benjamin F. Talbot Family Bible*, in the possession of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

[17] U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Los Angeles City Directory – 1897, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3383560/234340173?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/163194754125/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2015).

[18] *1900 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Ward 8, Los Angeles,* California; Roll: *90*; Page: *4A*; Enumeration District: *0079*; FHL microfilm: *1240090,* Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4118424_00647/3074995?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302435/facts/citation/162969946401/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

On 12 Jan 1910 in Oakland, CA, Benjamin married Lillian M. Pennie.[19] In the 1910 U.S. Census, taken on 23 Apr, the young couple was renting a house at 1540 Adeline Street, Oakland Twp., Alameda County, CA. They may have been sharing the house with a family of five. Benjamin was recorded as self-employed as a "Tailor," and Lillian as a "Dressmaker." Benjamin (32) was recorded as white, while the race entry for Lillian (28) was overwritten such that it is impossible to read. Ancestry.com read her birthplace as Honolulu, but if was, it was badly misspelled; the birthplace of her parents was "unknown."

On 12 Sep 1918, Benjamin (40) registered for the WWI draft. He was described as being of medium height and slender build, with "gray" eyes and black hair. He gave his occupation as Sanitary Inspector for the City of Oakland, CA.[20]

In the 1920 U.S. Census, Lillian (37) was recorded as born in California, with her father born in Belize or Honduras, and her mother born in New Hampshire. Benjamin was still a "Sanitary Insp[ector]" for the City of Oakland. Lillian was listed as a "Nurse," working for an "Office." They were living on Market Street. In the 1924 Oakland City Directory, they were living in the rear of 1619 11th Street; Benjamin's occupation was "asst sanitary inspector Oakl Health Dept" and Lillian's was "nurse."

Photo courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

The 1930 U.S. Census recorded that both of Lillian's parents were born in Central America. Lillian died 22 Dec 1932. Benjamin next married Edith May Brown some time before the publication of the 1934 Oakland California City Directory, where she was listed as his wife.

[19] *Index to Marriage Licences and Certificates*, No. 15, Alameda County, California*, Marriage Records from Select Counties, 1850-1941,* Book 47, Record 61, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/8797/42292_2221301551_2326-00292/74015?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302435/facts/citation/161852687377/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[20] *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Alameda County, California*; Roll: 1531208; Draft Board: 1, The Generations Network, Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240951_03264/29052412?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302435/facts/citation/161852687363/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

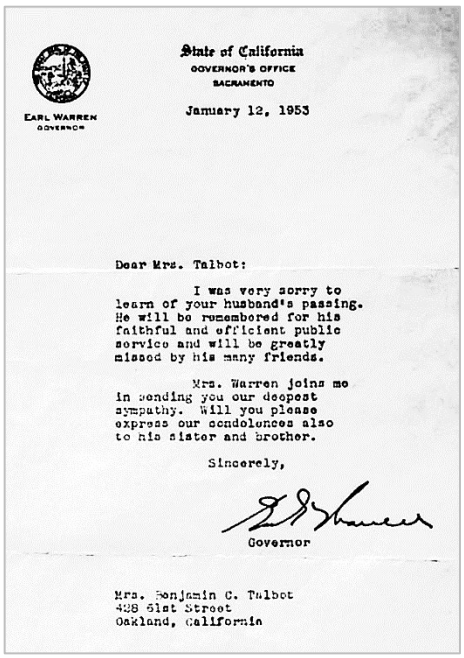
In an email on 4 Oct 2005, great-grandniece Pam (**HOUSTON**) Chretien recalled:

> Edith was Benjamin's second wife. I can't remember the name of Uncle Bennie's first wife -- but I have a fuzzy recollection of how "she sailed around the Horn." That would be around the tip of South America to get to California.[21]

Two days later, after consulting with her father, Pam reported:

> Benjamin's first wife Lillian was very fair-skinned--his second wife Edith was sort of Indian looking. Edith died in the past ten years or less. She was much younger than Benjamin. I believe she was born in the same year as Doris Talbot Young Houston -- Dad's mother.[22]

Benjamin Charles Talbot died on Christmas Day,[23] 1952.



State of California
GOVERNOR'S OFFICE
SACRAMENTO

EARL WARREN
GOVERNOR

January 12, 1953

Dear Mrs. Talbot:

I was very sorry to learn of your husband's passing. He will be remembered for his faithful and efficient public service and will be greatly missed by his many friends.

Mrs. Warren joins me in sending you our deepest sympathy. Will you please express our condolences also to his sister and brother.

Sincerely,

Governor

Mrs. Benjamin C. Talbot
428 61st Street
Oakland, California

Condolences from the Governor of California at Benjamin's death
Photo courtesy of Ivan James Houston

Ivan James Houston recalled:

> My father's mother lived in Oakland and we would go up as youngsters. We started going up there when I was about seven or eight years old . . . in the summertime. We lived with my father's mother when we were up there. We stayed there for usually about a month or so. So, we would always visit with Uncle Bennie

[21] *Email from Pam (**HOUSTON**) Chretien*, 4 Oct 2005.
[22] *Email from Pam (**HOUSTON**) Chretien*, 6 Oct 2005.
[23] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997, Alameda, California*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=7220595&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302435&usePUB=true, (accessed 21 Mar 2020).

and his wife . . . his first wife died, Aunt Lil [Lillian], and the wife that we grew up with was Aunt Edith. That's his second wife.

He was a health inspector. He reminded me of what a typical English person would be. In fact, he used to recite the poem, "Gunga Din." I learned it by memory because he learned it. He did it and I learned it from him. We used to go fishing with him and we would stay at least one or two nights with him when we were up there. And go hunting and fishing. They had a cabin out in one of the areas and we used to go out there with my aunt and uncle. He was just a nice guy.

[Me: He liked children then . . . you kids?]

Yeah, I think he used to like my brother even better because I wasn't too keen on going into the back country and doing that kind of hunting and fishing. I would rather stay home and read or do something like that. But in fact they used to call me a "lounge-lizard" because . . . yet my brother liked all that hiking and all that . . . so strange because I ended up in the infantry where I had to do all of that, which I didn't really like to do.[24]

(iv) John Elzworth Talbot (1881 - 1924):

(Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

John, affectionately known as Elzy, was born 11 Aug 1881 in Chatham, Ontario, where his father was a wagon maker.[25] When he was six, his family immigrated to Los Angeles, California, where he obtained his basic schooling.

In 1897, when he was sixteen, he was listed in the city directory as a "blacksmith helper," living with his parents and the rest of his siblings at 124½ San Pedro, Los Angeles.[26] By the time of his father's sudden death in February 1900, John had become a blacksmith.[27] By 1902, he was employed as a blacksmith by G. F. Pike and Co., a carriage factory, and was living with his brothers and widowed mother at 609 Banning, Los Angeles; both sisters by

[24] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

[25] *Benjamin F. Talbot family bible*, in the possession of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles, CA. *1881 Canadian Census for Chatham, Kent, Ontario*; Roll: C_13280; Page: 118; Family No: 592.

[26] *Los Angeles City Directory – 1897,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/3383560/234340173?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/163194754125/edit/record, (accessed 17 Apr 2020).

[27] *1900 US Federal Census: Los Angeles Ward 8*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118424_00647/3074996?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/162969946403/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2015).

then had married and moved out of the family home.[28] By the time of the 1910 U.S. Census, John was the only son living at home with his mother, his sister Laura, widowed in 1902, and her daughter, Doris (12).

On 12 Sep 1918, at age thirty-seven, John registered for the WWI draft. Still single, he named as next of kin, his mother, living at his home address, 1844 East 54th Street. He was labelled a Negro, a U.S. citizen by virtue of his father's naturalization when John was still a child. He was employed as a blacksmith, working for the L.A. Trailer Company, at 1328 Palmetto Avenue. His height and build were described as "medium," having brown eyes and black hair. In the only photo we have of him, he appears to be blond![29]

The 1920 U.S. Census showed John living with his sister Laura (**TALBOT**) Young (47), her daughter Doris (22), and his mother Elizabeth (77). He was listed there as a carpenter, while according to the city directory of that year he was still a blacksmith. In the 1921 directory, his occupation was reported to be "mechanic." [30]

John died suddenly on 6 Dec 1924 at age forty-three. Family lore has it that he was a womanizing bachelor and was caught *in flagrante delicto*, that is, in the midst of illicit sexual activity, and jumped to his death from a window.[31] He was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Los Angeles, sharing a gravestone with his mother, who died three years later.

c. 1922
John Elzy Talbot with
grandniece, Betty Jean Houston
Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

[28] *Los Angeles City Directory – 1902*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3350284/1171448023?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/163526681843/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2015).

[29] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: California; Registration County: Los Angeles; Roll: 1530802; Draft Board: 05, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240910_01302/28539039?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/163194753669/edit/record, (accessed 22 Dec 2015).

[30] *Los Angeles City Directory – 1920*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3375934/233468205?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/163194754571/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2015).
Los Angeles City Directory – 1921, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3401049/236716734?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302433/facts/citation/163194754478/edit/record, (accessed 21 Dec 2015).

[31] *Email from Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien*, 24 Sep 2005.

(v) William Fleming Talbot (1884 - 1963):

(Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

William was born 29 Sep 1884. At that time, his birth was not registered; his sister Laura, his oldest sibling, by virtue of the Canada Evidence Act, completed a form in the presence of a notary public on 8 Jul 1942 in Los Angeles, to register his Canadian birth. The family had been living in Chatham, Ontario, when he was born. In a notarized document, on behalf of William Fleming Talbot, she swore, "that the parents of said person are dead, [*sic*] that I am the oldest sister of such person, and that I am thirteen years his senior in age; that, at the time of his birth, I was present in the house in which he was born and have a distinct recollection of the occurrence of said birth." [32]

In 1887, when William was three, the family moved to Los Angeles. It appears that he was either a mischievous boy or got in with the wrong crowd, for on 3 Jul 1898, when he was fourteen, the following notice appeared in the Los Angeles Herald:

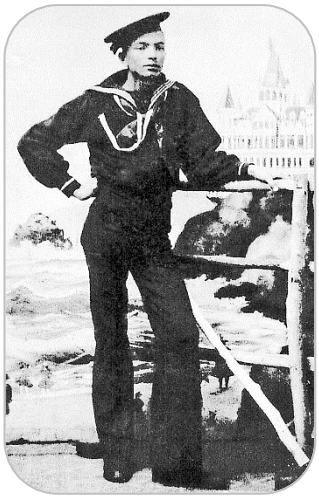
William Talbot and Sumner Pace, the boys who were convicted recently of disturbing the peace at the San Pedro-street school, were given 20-day floaters yesterday by Justice Morrison. [33]

In 1900, Willie (15) was still living at home with his recently widowed mother, and all his siblings in the family home at 609 Banning Street. He was listed as not attending school, with an occupation of "Blacksmith." [34] In the 1910 Census, when he would have been twenty-five, he was not listed in his mother's house in Los Angeles. His brother Benjamin Charles was married and living in Oakland, across the bay from San Francisco, but William was not there. This may have been the period when he was in the U.S. Navy.

[32] *Ontario, Canada Births, 1869-1909*, Ancestry.com, 2007, Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths – 1869-1909. MS 929, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8838/ONMS933_11-0630/1809663?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302434/facts/citation/161852687339/edit/record, (accessed 28 Dec 2015).

[33] *City News in Brief*, 1898 Los Angeles Herald, Volume 25, Number 276, 3 July 1898, http://cdnc.ucr.edu/cgi-bin/cdnc?a=d&d=LAH18980703.2.102&srpos=6510&e=-------en--20--6501--txt-txIN-talbot------#, (accessed 28 Dec 2015).

[34] *1900 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Ward 8, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: 90; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0079; FHL microfilm: 1240090, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7602/004118424_00647/3074997?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302434/facts/citation/162969946404/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).



c. 1890
Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

Ivan shared what he knew about his Uncle Will:

> He was a waiter. I think at one time, when he was a very young man, he was . . . 'cause he was the youngest child, I believe . . . he joined the Navy. But he didn't last too long in the Navy as I understand. When he came out he was a waiter in some of the nicer restaurants in San Francisco.[35]

On 12 Sep 1918, along with his brother Benjamin Charles (40), William (33) registered for the WWI draft. He gave his home address as 1765-8th Street in Oakland. This was not the Oakland address at which his brother, Benjamin Charles, and sister-in-law Lillian were living. William was described as tall, with a medium build, brown eyes, and black hair. Although both brothers were listed as "Negro," Benjamin was of medium height, and slender build, with "gray" eyes and black hair, suggesting that Benjamin took after his English mother and William looked more like his father. William gave his occupation as porter, employed by Southern Pacific Railway Company in Oakland. His next of kin was his mother, then living on East 54th Street in Los Angeles.[36]

On 18 Aug 1920, William married Hazel Lincoln in Oakland. It was a first marriage for both. His brother Benjamin and sister-in-law, Lillian, were witnesses. Hazel Lincoln, born in Kansas, listed no occupation on the marriage licence application. At the time, William was a dining car waiter for the Southern Pacific Railway Company. He was a lodger in the 8th Street home of Jackson Love, a Pullman car porter. Many in that neighbourhood, both black and white, were railroad employees.[37]

---

[35] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007

[36] *World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Alameda County, California; Roll: 1531208; Draft Board: 1, The Generations Network, Inc., 2005, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240951_03265/29052413?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302434/facts/citation/161852687341/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

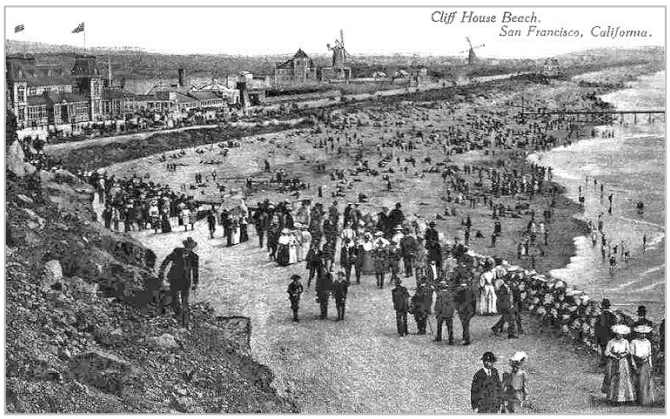
http://interactive.ancestry.com/6482/005240951_03264/29052412?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302435/facts/citation/161852687363/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

[37] *California, Marriage Records from Select Counties, 1850-1941*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, http://interactive.ancestry.com/8797/42292_1020601537_1323-00355/213072?backurl=

The couple took up residence at 1463 5th Street, in Oakland. The 1922 City Directory listed him as a waiter. The 1923 and 1924 directories gave his occupation as porter. He was not listed in the 1925 Oakland directory, but in 1926 he was there as a waiter again, as he was in 1927 and 1930, In 1933, he and Hazel were listed in the San Francisco City Directory as living at 3001 Pine; William was a waiter, possibly having started at Topsy's. By 1935, Hazel was employed as a cashier for the Whitney Brothers, who operated Playland-at-the-Beach, and Topsy's Restaurant, William's employer.[38] In 1942, William was a waiter at Southern Restaurant, when he registered for the WWII draft.

Ivan Houston recalled:

> [Another] place where he was waiting was Topsy's, which was at Cliff House Beach in San Francisco.[39]



A look at the beach and Topsy's gives us a glimpse of the San Francisco culture of the thirties. George Whitney opened Topsy's Roost in 1929 and it soon became San Francisco's favorite spot at Playland-at-the-Beach. Driving south along the beach from the Cliff House, the first building you came to was Topsy's Roost, a very popular Chicken Dinner House and Nightclub. You could dance to a live orchestra, and there was seating on the main floor as well as in the balcony. If you were sitting on the balcony level and you wanted to dance, there were slides to take you right down onto the dance floor. Topsy's was named for the foolish Negro child in Harriet Beecher Stowe's *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, another example of the negative portrayal of Blacks for commercial exploitation.

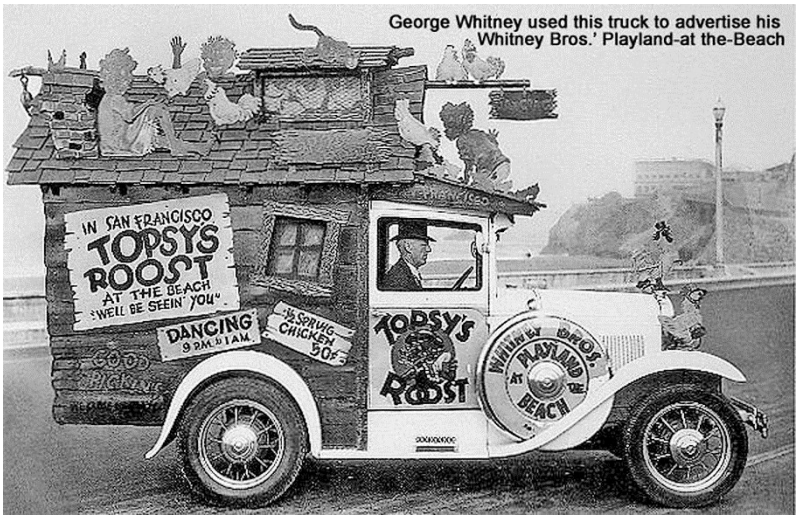
---

http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302434/facts/citation/163528399186/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

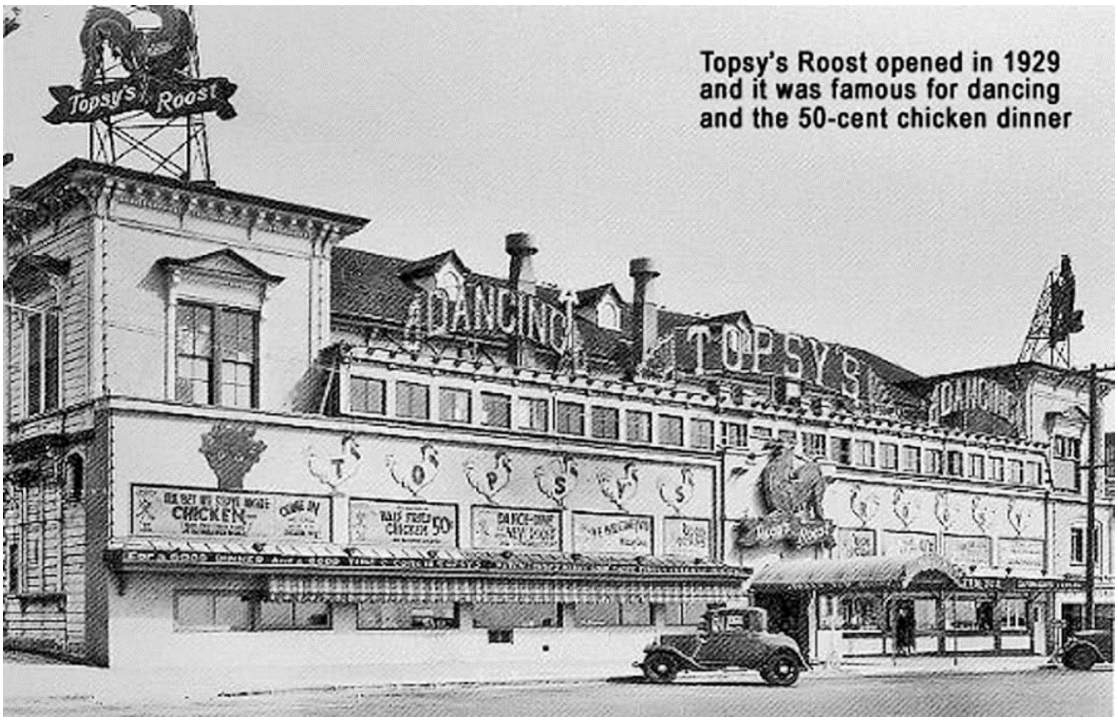
1920 United States Federal Census, Oakland, Alameda, California; Roll: T625_87; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 23; Image: 740, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/6061/4293687-00740/114826708?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302434/facts/citation/163528474328/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

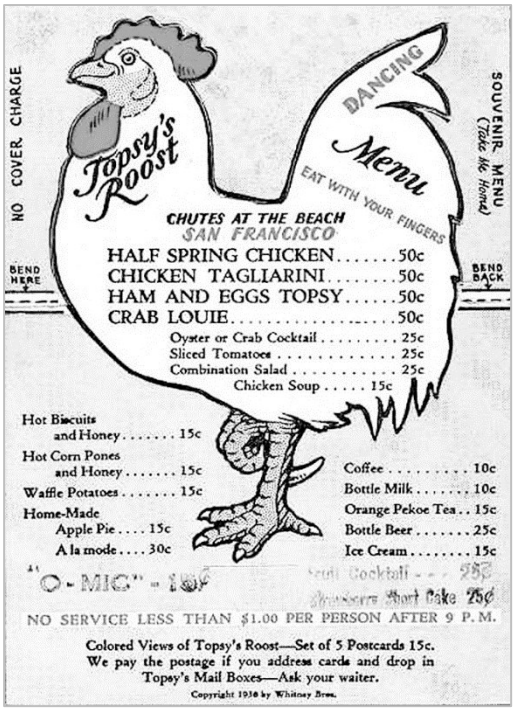
[38] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3461591/245315081?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302434/facts/citation/163528399954/edit/record, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

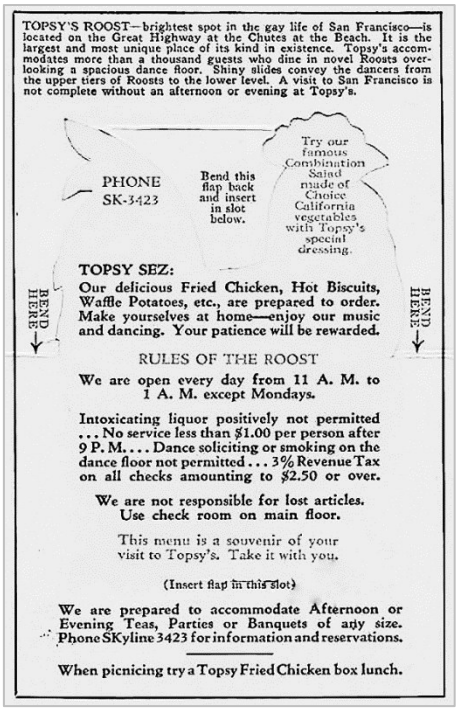
[39] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.



Note the images of Negroes used in advertising on the owner's truck.






TOPSY'S ROOST—brightest spot in the gay life of San Francisco—is located on the Great Highway at the Chutes at the Beach. It is the largest and most unique place of its kind in existence. Topsy's accommodates more than a thousand guests who dine in novel Roosts overlooking a spacious dance floor. Shiny slides convey the dancers from the upper tiers of Roosts to the lower level. A visit to San Francisco is not complete without an afternoon or evening at Topsy's.
PHONE SK-3423
Bend this flap back and insert in slot below.
Try our famous Combination Salad made of Choice California vegetables with Topsy's special dressing.
BEND HERE
BEND HERE
TOPSY SEZ:
Our delicious Fried Chicken, Hot Biscuits, Waffle Potatoes, etc., are prepared to order. Make yourselves at home—enjoy our music and dancing. Your patience will be rewarded.
RULES OF THE ROOST
We are open every day from 11 A. M. to 1 A. M. except Mondays.
Intoxicating liquor positively not permitted ... No service less than $1.00 per person after 9 P. M. ... Dance soliciting or smoking on the dance floor not permitted ... 3% Revenue Tax on all checks amounting to $2.50 or over.
We are not responsible for lost articles. Use check room on main floor.
This menu is a souvenir of your visit to Topsy's. Take it with you.
(Insert flap in this slot)
We are prepared to accommodate Afternoon or Evening Teas, Parties or Banquets of any size. Phone SKyline 3423 for information and reservations.
When picnicing try a Topsy Fried Chicken box lunch.

Topsy's Roost takeaway souvenir menu.

[40]

[40] Whitney's Playland at-the-Beach, http://www.pdxhistory.com/html/playland.html, (accessed 21 Dec 2015) All images relating to Topsy's are from this website.

It's on the ocean side of San Francisco. He would take us over there where he worked; a big pool, Fleishhacker Zoo and swimming pool were over there.

Uncle Will was married to Aunt Hazel who was very dark-skinned. That's another Hazel, 'cause I saw it somewhere there was a Hazel Talbot. This was dark-skinned. My feeling from Aunt Edith, who was quite a character, my Uncle Ben's wife, is that Aunt Hazel used to work in the bawdy houses as a maid. They both seemed to have . . . they lived very comfortably in an apartment on . . . in San Francisco.[41]

Siblings: William Fleming Talbot, Laura (**TALBOT**) Young, Edith (Ben's 2nd wife), and Benjamin Charles Talbot
1947
Photo from the album of Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas
courtesy of Alma (**LUCAS**) Carter Churchill

Hazel was born 24 Nov 1888 in Kansas. They divorced. Hazel died 13 Sep 1965 in San Francisco.

William died on 28 Nov 1963 in San Francisco. He was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park in Colma, San Mateo County, CA.

Colma is an interesting place. It came into existence because San Francisco needed a place to bury its dead. In the late 1800s, to stop the practice of people being buried wherever, on the family farm or along the wagon trail, the state passed a law limiting burials to established cemeteries. The gold rush brought hundreds of thousands to California, and diseases; their deaths filled the San Francisco cemeteries to capacity. Cemetery expansion was hampered by the high cost of real estate. In 1900 the city passed a law that prohibited further burial in the city and county of San Francisco. Unmaintained cemeteries were deemed a health hazard. A twenty-year battle resulted in an order to remove all bodies from San Francisco cemeteries. Cemeteries organized and developed an area southwest of San Francisco in which burials cold be made. In 1924, it became the municipality of Colma, sometimes referred to as the "City of the Silent." The city has an estimated 2,000,000 dead residents and about 1,200 living ones. There are seventeen cemeteries comprising 73% of its two square mile area. The Colma Chamber of Commerce demonstrated its

[41] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

Herbert Fleishacker founded the San Francisco Zoo and oversaw the construction of the largest saltwater swimming pool in the world, Fleishhacker Pool. Built in 1924, it remained in operation until 1971. NNDB: tracking the entire world, Herbert Fleishhacker, http://www.nndb.com/people/945/000055780/, (accessed 21 Dec 2015)

sense of humor by creating the city's official slogan, "It's great to be alive in Colma." [42]

2. (i) Laura Elizabeth Talbot (1871 - 1957):

(Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

c. 1890
Laura Elizabeth Talbot
Photo courtesy of Ivan J. Houston

Laura Elizabeth was born 15 April 1871.[43] On that same day, the enumerator recorded her parents as living in Usborne Township, Huron County, Ontario, Canada.[44] Benjamin's family lived nearby, so his mother, Sylvia Ann, or sister, Julia Ann, or one of the wives of his brothers, Arthur or Lorenzo, may have assisted Laura's birth.

Benjamin's father, Zebedee, sold his Usborne Township farm in 1872. By 1876, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Laura Elizabeth (5) and Bernice (3), had joined Zebedee and Sylvia, and Lorenzo's family, in nearby Strathroy, Ontario. Benjamin rented a yellow brick house there which he shared with Lorenzo.

This is the actual house
that Benjamin rented
in Strathroy, Ontario.
Photo taken by the author on
9 Sep 2017.
See the related story in Chapter 39

Laura would have had the opportunity to play with her cousins Sarah (6) and John Henry (7), Lorenzo's two children closest to her age. Her sister, Bernice, was about the same age as Lorenzo's Caroline (2).

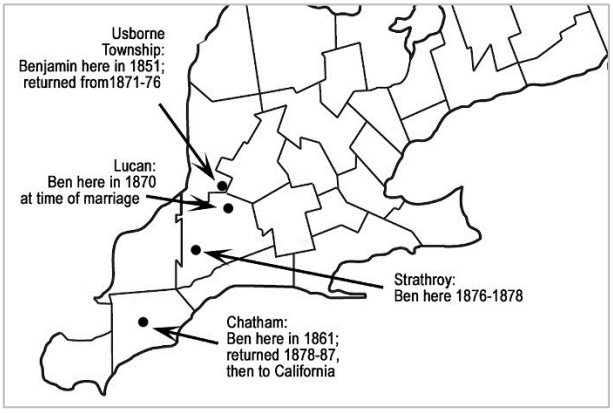
Sometime before the 1878 Strathroy Assessment Roll was taken, Benjamin moved his family from Strathroy to Chatham.

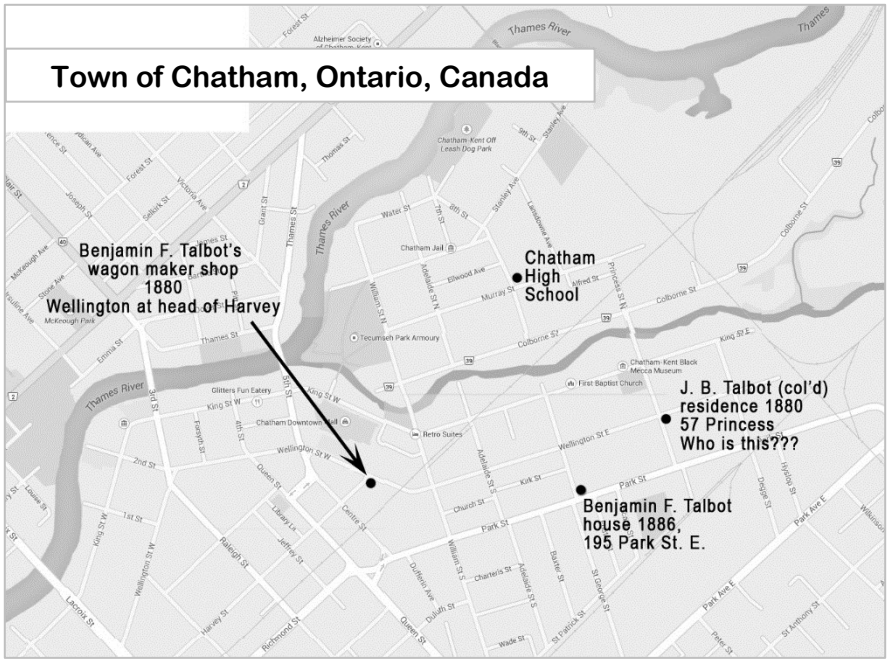
---

[42] Weird U.S., "Ghosthunters: Colma, CA – City of the Dead," http://www.weirdus.com/states/california/cemetery_safari/colma/, (accessed 31 Dec 2015).

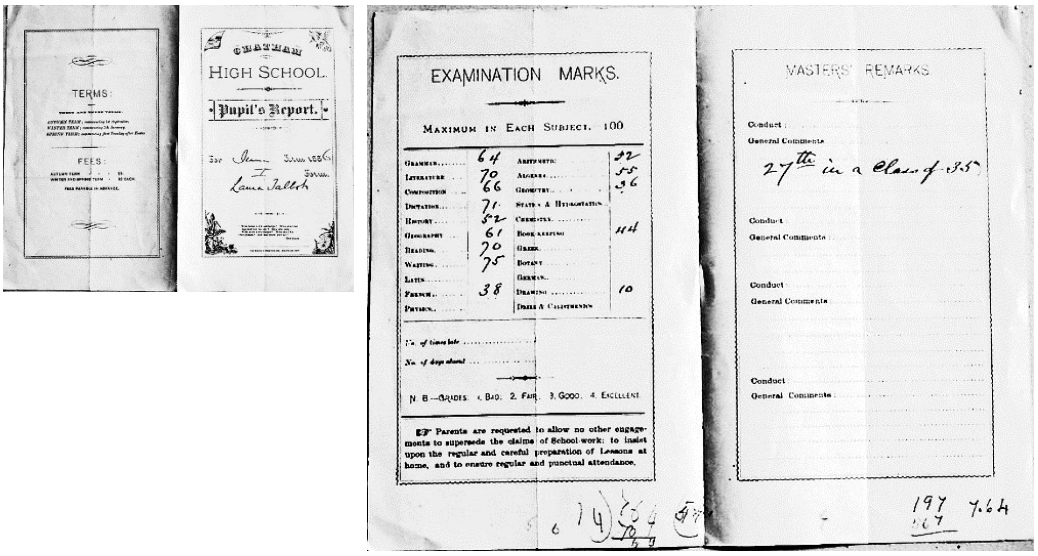
[43] *Benjamin F. Talbot family bible*, in the possession of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

[44] *1871 Canadian Census, Usborne, Huron South, Ontario*; Roll: C-9929; Page: 48; Family No: 175, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1578/4396748_00054/3465928?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302375/facts/citation/161852686171/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).



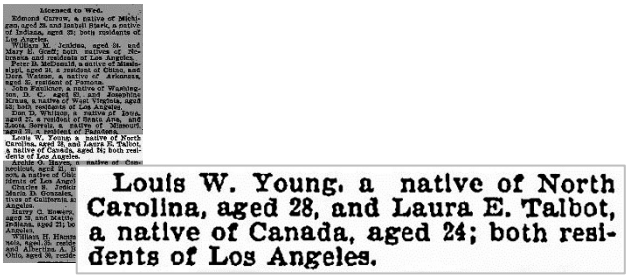


Laura completed primary school in Chatham and was promoted to Chatham High School, where she completed at least the first year. The school system was based on the British model, with first year being called "Form One." Laura was not a strong student overall, but her report card showed that her best performance was in English Language skills: Writing 75%, Dictation 71, Reading 70, Literature 70, Composition 66, Grammar 64. She showed less skill in History and Geography, and was especially weak in her maths: Arithmetic, Algebra, and Geometry. It appears she took no interest in French 38%, and in Drawing, where the instructor insulted her with a mark of 10%. The comment section of her report card showed the harshness of the system of the day; there was no encouragement offered; the only comment recorded was "27th in a class of 35."


TERMS:
FEES:
CHATHAM
HIGH SCHOOL.
Pupil's Report.
Laura Talbot
EXAMINATION MARKS.
MAXIMUM IN EACH SUBJECT. 100
Grammar 64
Literature 70
Composition 66
Dictation 71
History 82
Geography 61
Reading 70
Writing 75
Latin 38
French
Physics
Arithmetic 92
Algebra 55
Geometry 96
State & U. S. History
Chemistry
Book-keeping 114
Greek
Botany
German
Drawing 10
Vocal & Calisthenics
No. of times late
No. of days absent
N. B.—Grades. 1. Bad. 2. Fair. 3. Good. 4. Excellent.
Parents are requested to allow no other engagements to supersede the claims of School work: to insist upon the regular and careful preparation of Lessons at home, and to ensure regular and punctual attendance.
MASTERS' REMARKS.
Conduct
General Comments
27th in a Class of 85
Conduct
General Comments
Conduct
General Comments
Conduct
General Comments
197 7.64
197

45

In 1887, when Laura was sixteen, her family immigrated to Los Angeles, California, by train, likely through Sarnia, to Chicago, St. Louis, and Sacramento. On 16 Apr 1896, Laura married Louis Welbourne Young; a licence notice had appeared in the Los Angeles Times.


Licensed to Wed.
Louis W. Young, a native of North Carolina, aged 28, and Laura E. Talbot, a native of Canada, aged 24; both residents of Los Angeles.

This article, and the 1900 U.S. Census, gave his birthplace as North Carolina, but family lore names Tuskegee, Alabama as his place of origin. Ivan J. Houston recalled that his mother, Doris Talbot Young, Laura's daughter, re-established contact with Louis' family in Tuskegee in the 1930s.[46]

The couple established residence at 1607 W 12th in Los Angeles.[47] On 11 Oct 1897, their only child, Doris Talbot Young, was born. A year later this photo of a Masonic event on a street in Los Angeles was taken. Grandfather Benjamin F. Talbot, on horseback is holding baby Doris; also highlighted are Doris' mother Laura (**TALBOT**) Young, and Benjamin's niece, Sylvia Ann (**LOGAN**) Martin Oliver, daughter of Benjamin's sister, Emeline.

---

[45] *Report card of Laura Talbot*, Chatham High School, 1886, From the collection of Ivan James Houston, great-grandson of Benjamin Franklin Talbot.

[46] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

[47] *California, Voter Registers, 1866-1898,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, California State Library, California History Section; *Great Registers, 1866-1898*; Collection Number: 4 - 2A; CSL Roll Number: 21; FHL Roll Number: 976930, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2221/32421_227320-00228/5515315?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302796/facts/citation/162923629029/edit/record, (accessed 21 Mar 2020).

L. A. Street Scene, 1898
Masonic event
Photo courtesy of Ivan J. Houston

Louis Young (35) died of tuberculosis in 1902, leaving Laura to raise the five year-old Doris alone.

Laura (**TALBOT**) Young with daughter, Doris
Photo courtesy of Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Grandson Ivan J. Houston believes Laura went to Bakersfield, California, and opened a haberdashery shop. In fact, the 1906 Bakersfield City Directory listed Mrs. Laura E. Young as the proprietor of City Hat Works, 1810 K Street.[48]

By 1910 Laura (37) and Doris (12) were back in Los Angeles, living in the home of her widowed mother, Elizabeth Ann (**HINE**) Talbot (67), with her brother John Elzy (27) at 1844 East 54th Street.[49] It is interesting that the family was recorded as Mu[latto] while their neighbors were recorded as Black. This was probably because Elizabeth was Caucasian and her descendants were light in complexion. Laura had obtained the position of clerk in the

[48] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2469/3317722/225310383?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302437/facts/citation/163563196150/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jan 2016).

A haberdasher is a person who sells small items via retail, commonly items used in clothing, such as ribbons and buttons, or completed accessories, such as hats or gloves. A haberdasher's shop or the items sold therein are called haberdashery.

[49] *1910 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles Assembly District 70, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T624_81; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 269; Image: 647, The Generations Network, Inc., 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7884/31111_4327270-00654/1137016?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302437/facts/citation/161852687420/edit/record, (accessed 1 Jan 2016).

Department of Vital Statistics in the Hall of Records. Grandson Ivan J. Houston thinks that she was the first African American employee of the County of Los Angeles who was not pushing a broom or cleaning offices. Ivan thinks Laura's brother-in-law, James Alexander, husband of her sister, Bernice, may have used his political influence to get her the job; he had become a prominent Republican volunteer, and scored some points working during the previous presidential campaign. Laura would retire from that position in 1940.

On 31 Dec 1920, in Los Angeles, Laura's daughter, Doris Talbot Young (23) married Norman Oliver Houston (27).[50]

Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

Norman had come south from Oakland, California, because he thought prospects for business were better in Los Angeles. He had a background in finance and administration. When that marriage broke up in the mid-1930s, her mother, Laura, moved in to help Doris and her three children: Elizabeth, Norman, and Ivan. Ivan recalls that "[Laura] was a very solid rock of a person . . . she was a very stabilizing force in our family." [51]

Laura (**TALBOT**) Young, Lillian Lucas, Simon Talbot, Laura's friend Pallie Walker (possibly), Doris Lucas, Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas, Sarah (**DAVIS**) Talbot
In Dresden, Ontario, about 1928
As labelled by Bertha. This "Laura," to me, looks nothing like the other photos of Laura.
Photo courtesy of
William James Richardson

Laura maintained contact with her cousins, sisters Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas in Dresden, Ontario, Canada, and Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook, Detroit, Michigan. These were first cousins, once removed. They were the daughters of Laura's first cousin, Simon Andrew Talbot; Simon was a son of Lorenzo Talbot, her father's oldest brother. The three women corresponded by mail, and on several occasions Laura travelled across country to visit them in their mid-western homes. The photo above was taken on her visit to Dresden about 1928.

---

[50] *California, County Birth, Marriage, and Death Records, 1849-1980*, File 11637, Book 370, Page 305, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2017, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/61460/47732_B354056-00576/26967?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302795/facts/citation/702153825881/edit/record, (accessed 19 Jun 2019).

[51] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

Laura is at the far left. The only male in the photo is her first cousin, Simon Andrew; his wife, Sarah (**DAVIS**) Talbot is at the far right. Their daughter Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas is beside Sarah. The women labelled Lillian, Karen, and Doris are Bertha's daughters. The woman to the right of Simon might be Pallie Walker, Laura's best friend, who may have accompanied her on the trip.

Grandson, Ivan J. Houston recalled the contact that his family kept with their Canadian relatives. He remembered a trip to the 1939 New York World's Fair that included stops to visit Talbots:

> In 1939, we met a bunch o' Talbots. My mother and my brother and I drove to New York, and we went to Canada from New York . . . I was fourteen. My mother and brother did the driving 'cause I was too young.
>
> [We went to] the World's Fair in New York. Drove over there, stayed there two weeks, I think, and then drove to Niagara Falls, then drove through Canada to Chatham and Windsor. Went to the graveyard, I think, up in Chatham. Yeah, we visited all that area. There were a whole bunch of cousins. Then we went down to Detroit, I think, and we stayed in Detroit with Kathleen and her family. We visited Idlewild while we were there. Went up there for a couple of nights anyway.
>
> Right across the [Detroit] river was a whole bunch of Talbots . . . we stopped in Windsor. We saw Cousin Sarah Talbot [Simon Andrew's wife]. We went by her house . . . and there was some Reverend . . . ["Henry?" I asked.] Yeah, Henry Talbot. ["That's my grandfather."] I'll be darned. We saw all of them.
>
> Well my mother and grandmother used to visit; my grandmother especially used to visit there with some regularity . . . on the train, she'd take a trip across.
>
> My mother visited there first when she was twelve. She and her grandmother, Elizabeth Ann, she took a year and they went back there and visited everybody. I think that they were gone for a year at least . . . no, not more than a year. She and Cousin Kathleen became fast friends, so they corresponded for years.

Laura (**TALBOT**) Young, Hazel Cook,
Doris (**YOUNG**) Houston, Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook
In Los Angeles, 1944
Photo from the album of Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas
courtesy of Alma (**LUCAS**) Carter Churchill

Even great-grandmother Elizabeth Ann (**HINE**) Talbot had travelled back to Chatham to maintain contact with family friends. Her three youngest children had been born there.

Doris (**YOUNG**) Houston (left)
and Grandmother Elizabeth (**HINE**) Talbot (center),
visited the Scott Family in Chatham, circa 1909
These Scotts may have been Lydia Ann and Josiah Scott,
with their daughter Henrietta.
Lydia had provided an affidavit in 1901
in support of Elizabeth's application for a pension
as widow of a Civil War Veteran
Photo courtesy of Ivan J. Houston

In 1928, the Houston family: Norman, Doris, and their children, Elizabeth Jean (5), Norman Jr. (4), and Ivan (3), moved out of the Talbot family home at 1844 East 54th Street, Los Angeles, into their own house on Central Avenue. Two years later, at the time of the 1930 U.S. Census, Laura was still living in the Talbot family home. Her brother John Elzy had died in 1924 and her mother, Elizabeth Ann in 1927. This had left Laura as the head of the 54th Street household as listed in the 1930 census, which now consisted of Laura, her granddaughter, Elizabeth Jean Houston (8), and a governess, Ella Nobles, hired to take care of the child.

Elizabeth Jean was listed in two households in 1930: her grandmother's and her parents.' As a very young child, Elizabeth Jean had contracted an illness that affected her mental ability. Her brother Ivan said that at age three she was still unable to speak. Extra daily care was needed, hence the governess. The 1930 census for her grandmother's household recorded that Elizabeth (8) was attending school but was not able to read and write. In the record for her parents, it indicated that she was not attending school and could neither read nor write.[52]

Laura (**TALBOT**) Young, 1942
Photo from the album of Bertha (**TALBOT**) Lucas
courtesy of Alma (**LUCAS**) Churchill

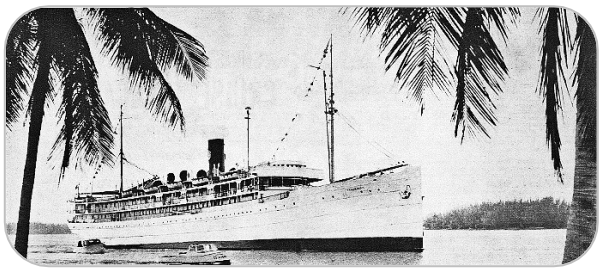
[52] *1930 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: 144; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 312; Image: 1030.0, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532475_01035/90106785?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302795/facts/citation/161852692651/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

1930 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, California; Roll: 145; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 0315; Image: 85.0; FHL microfilm: 2339880, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4532476_00089/89397038?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302437/facts/citation/162923634119/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

Front: Doris (**YOUNG**) Houston, Elizabeth Jean Houston, Donnie Crow (mother of Lillian Harris), Elizabeth Ann (**HINE**) Talbot
Rear: Laura Elizabeth (**TALBOT**) Young, Norman O. Houston, Lillian Harris (mother of Norman)
Photo courtesy of Ivan J. Houston

Her grandson, Ivan James Houston, recalled that Laura was an investor; she had held stock in Liberty Savings, which her son-in-law had started. The stock took a hit in the thirties but recovered during WWII, when savings and loan companies became popular. According to her great-granddaughter, Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien, Laura's nickname among her descendants was "Amoo," most likely a corruption of the French "mon amour." [my love]

By the time of the 1940 U.S. Census, Laura had moved in with her now-divorced daughter and her three children. Norman (17) had completed three years of high school and was working part-time (eight weeks in 1939 earning $240) as an Assistant Custodian at an insurance building, likely his father's. Ivan (15) had completed his first year of high school. Doris had no occupation listed. Laura was employed full-time as the Deputy Recorder for the County of Los Angeles, having earned $2,000 in 1939.[53]



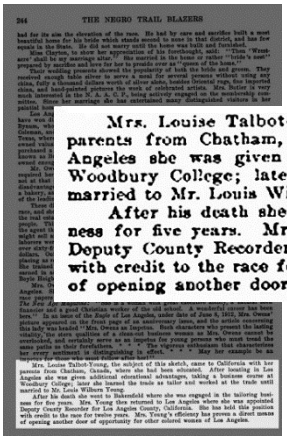
On 21 Apr 1950, Laura (78) sailed from San Francisco to Honolulu, Hawaii on the S.S. Lurline and began the return trip on 31 May 1950, arriving in San Francisco on 5 Jun 1950; that meant four-and-a-half days at sea. Her friend, Pallie Walker, may have accompanied her; there is an Allie Walker (62) also on the passenger list.[54]

---

[53] *1940 United States Federal Census, Los Angeles, California*; Roll: T627_413; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 60-487, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/m-t0627-00413-00485/74130431?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302795/facts/citation/162923633581/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[54] *Honolulu, Hawaii, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1900-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2009, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1502/41256_B126193-01206/15597329?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302437/facts/citation/162923636586/edit/record, (accessed 19 Jun 2019).

Laura attained a prominence among the Colored Women of Los Angeles that warranted a write-up in Negro Trail Blazers of California. Unfortunately the author erred in her name and that of her husband.



244 THE NEGRO TRAIL BLAZERS

Mrs. Louise Talbot-Young, the subject of this sketch, came to California with her parents from Chatham, Canada, where she had been educated. After locating in Los Angeles she was given additional educational advantages, taking a business course at Woodbury College; later she learned the trade as tailor and worked at the trade until married to Mr. Louis Wilburn Young.

After his death she went to Bakersfield where she was engaged in the tailoring business for five years. Mrs. Young then returned to Los Angeles where she was appointed Deputy County Recorder for Los Angeles County, California. She has held this position with credit to the race for twelve years. Mrs. Young's efficiency has proven a direct means of opening another door of opportunity for other colored women of Los Angeles.

[55]

On 25 Jun 1927 Laura died in Los Angeles, CA.[56]

Laura Elizabeth Talbot and Louis Welbourne Young had the following children:

3. (i) Doris Talbot Young (1897).

3. (i) Doris Talbot Young (1897 - 1977):

(Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

Doris was born on 11 Oct 1897 in Los Angeles, CA.[57] As an only child, and the sole grandchild of Benjamin Franklin Talbot, she had no siblings and no local cousins. She took a great interest in her only known relatives, maintaining contact with the descendants of her

---

California, Passenger and Crew Lists, 1882-1959, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2008, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7949/CAM1410_412-0396/1145337?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302437/facts/citation/162923636986/edit/record, (accessed 19 Jun 2019).

[55] Delilah L. Beasley, *The Negro Trail Blazers of California*, (Negro University Press: New York, 1919), 244.

[56] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=10050714&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302437&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[57] *California, Select Births and Christenings, 1812-1988*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2014, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60239&h=361&ssrc=pt&tid= 71322150&pid=30234302795&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

grandfather Talbot's brothers: Arthur, in Northern California, and Lorenzo, in Southern Ontario. She travelled back to Canada several times for visits.

Son, Ivan, recalled that his mother graduated from Los Angeles High School in 1916 and studied millinery, hat-making, at a community college for a year. She attended UCLA but didn't complete a degree program.

In January 1920, at the time of the 1920 U.S. Census in Los Angeles, Doris was listed as single. Later that year, Doris married Norman Oliver Houston.

Ivan James Houston shared what he knew of the history of his father, Norman:

> He was born in San Jose and reared in Oakland and married my mother around 1920 or something like that. Then that's when he moved down to Los Angeles. He was in business, the insurance business, when he was in northern California and then he came down here. They were trying to start a savings and loan, and other business activities, and then he helped to organize Golden State Mutual Life Insurance Company (GSM) here in Los Angeles and that was in 1925, the same year I was born. So, he was one of the founding officers of that company and he was, for a long time, the secretary-treasurer. And then when the founder, Mr. Nickerson, passed in 1945, twenty years after it was founded, he became the president and the CEO.[58]

Norman O. Houston
Oil on canvas
by Hughie Lee-Smith

[59]

First building, 4261 Central Avenue (1928)
The firm occupied the top floor while the ground floor was rented to black merchants

Golden State Building (1949)
from the Corner of Adams and Western, June 2015

[60]

[58] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

[59] Conservation and Liquidation Office, Serving the California Insurance Commissioner, https://www.caclo.org/GoldenStateMutual/ArtCollection/index.pl?page=6, (accessed 22 Apr 2016).

[60] *First Building*, http://www.blackpast.org/aaw/golden-state-mutual-life-insurance-company#sthash.RLxd4qa9.dpuf, (accessed 24 Apr 2016).

> After two years the major stockholders decided to build one large building to house their headquarters to be located on Central Avenue. As the center of African American social and commercial life in Los Angeles, the owners' decision to place their company's first *home* on Central symbolized their ambitious vision for the future. A sign raised on the lot announced: *The Future Home of Golden State Fund Insurance Co. Will Be Erected On This Site.* (Insurers of the Dream. unpublished manuscript) Though GSM started on a *shoestring*, their completed Spanish Colonial Revival style office (1928) represented the company's arrival as a community power. The Board of Directors selected James H. Garrott, the second licensed African American architect in California, to design their new building.
>
> By 1946, GSM had outgrown the original location on Central and the Board of Directors voted to build a large, new home office on Adams and Western Blvds., one of the "most attractive business corners outside of downtown Los Angeles." (Insurers of the Dream. unpublished manuscript). An important bus transfer point, the location was convenient for both employees and customers. Moving west the company acknowledged an end to the important role of the Central Ave corridor to the African American community and the "breaking out of the barriers imposed by segregation and discrimination." The Directors selected Paul R. Williams to design the new modern building. "It was said that his name on a set of plans was the finest trademark in the field of architecture!"
>
> Williams "planned the building around the way the company operates." An auditorium seating 400, with media systems and special lighting controls, a cafeteria for 150, a medical department with examination and *recuperation* rooms, and an employee lounge, all illustrated the company's concern with the working environment. Alloting space for a library, printing, administration and in-house training of agents proved how far GSM had come as a company. The five stories had room for 300 employees to work comfortably and would allow for any expected future growth.
>
> . . . Though the new GSM headquarters were spacious with the latest in midcentury furniture and technology, the feature the company was proudest of were the history murals commissioned for the lobby. For board member Norman Houston the purpose of the murals was " . . . to instill in our young people the knowledge that they had a lot to do with the building of our state." Painted by Charles H. Alston and Hale A. Woodruff the large murals represented African American contributions to the history of California from 1781 through the founding of Golden State Mutual.[61]

Other than brief periods of employment before she married, Doris saw her career to be that of wife and mother. Having a daughter that was mentally handicapped from a childhood illness no doubt contributed to her decision to devote herself to caring for her family.

View of the Golden State Building (1949) from the Corner of Adams and Western, June 2015, photo by Joeconsumer, https://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?curid=46977140, (accessed 24 Apr 2016).

[61] *Gallery: Golden State Life Insurance company, Los Angeles, CA*, Paul Revere Williams American Architect: A Man and His Work, http://www.paulrwilliamsproject.org/gallery/1940s-office-buildings/, (accessed 22 Apr 2016).

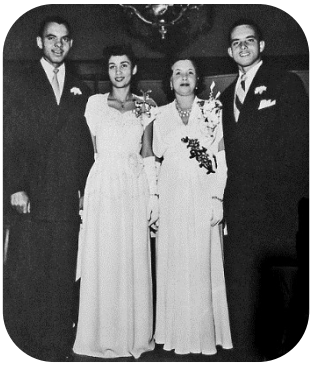
Doris and Norman divorced in the 1930s. On 3 Jan 1947, Doris married Walter Morris in Seattle, WA and moved there. Walter was a mason (1948), and construction contractor. Ivan J. Houston said that Walter built homes when he and Doris were living in Monrovia, CA, in the 1950s. Walter A. Morris died in 3 Jan 1966 in Seattle, Washington.[62] Doris died 27 Dec 1977 in Los Angeles.[63]

Doris Talbot Young and Norman Oliver Houston had the following children:

(i) Elizabeth Jean (1921),

4. (ii) Norman Benjamin (1923),
5. (iii) Ivan James (1925).

Doris Talbot (**YOUNG**) Houston, Elizabeth Jean, Ivan James, and Norman Benjamin
Photo courtesy of Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien



Ivan James Houston, His wife Phillipa (**JONES**), mother Doris (**YOUNG**) Houston Morris, and Norman Benjamin Houston
Photo courtesy of Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

[62] *Washington Death Index*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1940-1996, 2002, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=6716&h=690100&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30545409742&usePUB=true, (accessed 19Jun 2019).

[63] *California, Death Index, 1940-1997*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2000, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5180&h=5167754&ssrc=pt&tid=54780623&pid=13713522223&usePUB=true, (accessed 19Jun 2019).

(i) Elizabeth Jean Houston (1921 - 2002):

(Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

Betty Jean was born 11 Dec 1921 in Los Angeles, CA.[64] Her brother, when discussing his own education spoke of his sister's childhood illness that affected her education: "My sister, as you know, she had the illness when she was very young and so she was disabled that way." [65]

Photo courtesy of
Pamela Beth (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

The census records through 1940 show that she was cared for in the family home with her siblings. Her mother was a full-time homemaker and her grandmother Laura, although employed full-time outside the home, lived with them and assisted in her care.

Betty Jean died 27 Mar 2002 in Los Angeles at age eighty.[66]

4. (ii) Norman Benjamin Houston (1923 - 2005):

(Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

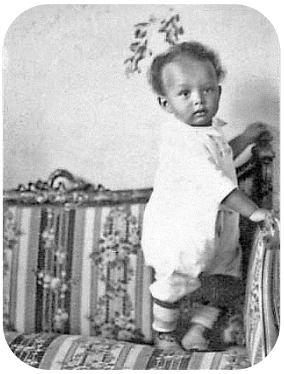
Norman Benjamin was born 10 Feb 1923 in Los Angeles, CA.[67]

[64] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=875586&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302804&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[65] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

[66] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=28889292&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302804&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[67] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=1034288&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302803&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).



Photos courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

In 1939, at John H. Francis Polytechnic High School in Los Angeles, Norman earned his letter in football.

Photo from
The Polytechnic Student, 1939
U.S. School Yearbooks 1880-2012 collection

68

By 1942 he was on the freshmen Football team at University of California Berkley.

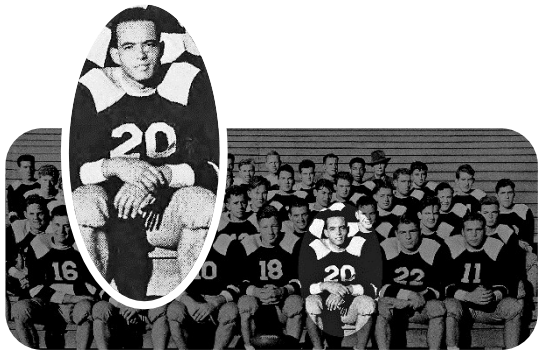


Photo from
The 1942 Blue and Gold
U.S. School Yearbooks 1880-2012
Ancestry.com

[68] *U.S. School Yearbooks, 1880-2012, Polytechnic High School 1939, Los Angeles, California*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1265/43134_b205315-00149/375282405?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302803/facts/citation/323939606350/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

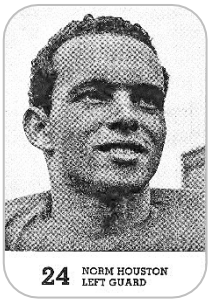
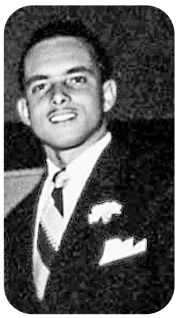


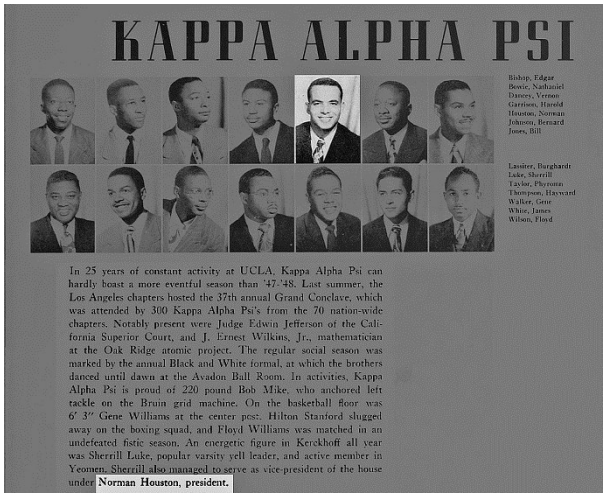
Photo from
The 1943 Blue and Gold
U.S. School Yearbooks 1880-2012
Ancestry.com

On 12 Jan 1943, at Alameda, CA, Norman enlisted in the U.S. Army to serve in WWII. He gave his status as single with no dependents. His height was recorded as 5' 10" and weight as 184 lb.[69] He was stationed in India, Burma, and China.



1946
Photo courtesy of
Bertha (**COOK**) Lee

After the war, in 1946, Norman was released from the army.[70] He enrolled at UC Berkeley under the G.I. Bill. In 1948, Norman was president of his fraternity.


KAPPA ALPHA PSI

Bishop, Edgar
Bowie, Nathaniel
Dawes, Vernon
Garrison, Harold
Houston, Norman
Johnson, Bernard
Jones, Bill

Lassiter, Burghardt
Luke, Sherrill
Taylor, Phyronia
Thompson, Hayward
Walker, Gene
White, James
Wilson, Floyd

In 25 years of constant activity at UCLA, Kappa Alpha Psi can hardly boast a more eventful season than '47-'48. Last summer, the Los Angeles chapters hosted the 37th annual Grand Conclave, which was attended by 300 Kappa Alpha Psi's from the 70 nation-wide chapters. Notably present were Judge Edwin Jefferson of the California Superior Court, and J. Ernest Wilkins, Jr., mathematician at the Oak Ridge atomic project. The regular social season was marked by the annual Black and White formal, at which the brothers danced until dawn at the Avadon Ball Room. In activities, Kappa Alpha Psi is proud of 220 pound Bob Mike, who anchored left tackle on the Bruin grid machine. On the basketball floor was 6' 3" Gene Williams at the center post. Hilton Stanford slugged away on the boxing squad, and Floyd Williams was matched in an undefeated fistic season. An energetic figure in Kerckhoff all year was Sherrill Luke, popular varsity yell leader, and active member in Yeomen. Sherrill also managed to serve as vice-president of the house under Norman Houston, president.

Photo from
The 1948 UC Berkeley
Yearbook Vol XXIX
Southern Campus
U.S. School Yearbooks

[69] *U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=8939&h=6116470&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302803&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[70] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=12580060&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302803&usePUB=true, (accessed 8 May 2019).

On 15 Sep 1959, Norman (36) married Lorraine M. Frederick (36) in Los Angeles.[71]

Norman went into the family business, Golden State Mutual Life Insurance Company, of which his father had been a co-founder. He rose through the ranks to become senior vice-president and treasurer. He became involved in community service, was active in the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, and was appointed to the Federal Reserve Board in San Francisco. He was offered an opportunity to advance his career in the federal government.

On 12 Jan 1963, Norman (39) married Elizabeth Jean Lee (25) It was the second marriage for both of them.[72] They separated on 18 Jul 1978, and were divorced on 23 Jun 1980, having no children under age eighteen.[73]

In 1971, Norman was appointed by President Nixon to the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare as a deputy secretary; he went to Washington, D.C., but kept his seat on the family company's board of directors. He served the federal government until 1976, then became a business consultant until returning to the Los Angeles area about 1983. There, he served as executive director of the Leonard Stovall Foundation which operates senior citizen housing in Los Angeles.

Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

He died 13 Jan 2005 in Las Vegas, Nevada.[74] He was buried as a WWII veteran in the Fort Rosecrans National Cemetery located at San Diego, CA.[75]

---

[71] *California, Marriage Index, 1949-1959*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2013, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/5186/CA___MG959HOUCK0-0/669754?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302803/facts/citation/323939597184/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[72] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0055_04_l-0057/4347825?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302803/facts/citation/162928113580/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[73] *Virginia, Divorce Records, 1918-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9280/43072_162028006055_0843-00276/95321?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302803/facts/citation/323939569900/edit/record, (accessed 8 May 2019).

[74] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=21141826&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302803&usePUB=true, (accessed 9 May 2019).

[75] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/72477764, (accessed 9 May 2019).

Norman Benjamin Houston and Elizabeth Jean Lee had the following children:

6. (i) Sharon Marie (1946),
7. (ii) Norman Anthony (1948).

5. (iii) Ivan James Houston (1925 - 2020):

(Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Ivan James was born in Los Angeles in 1925, the youngest of three children.[76] As a youngster he attended Wadsworth Avenue Elementary where he skipped fifth grade, making him younger and smaller than his classmates when he attended William McKinley Junior High and John H. Francis Polytechnic High School in Los Angeles. By eleventh grade he had grown enough to be comfortable and able enough to participate in formal school sports: the class B track and football teams. The next year he became a varsity football player and a varsity-track letterman. Academically he excelled in science and math. Socially he was elected secretary of the Boys' League, (all the boys at Polytechnic were members) and sergeant-at-arms of the senior class. He was elected president of the Twenty-eighth Street Hi-Y: a club of Polytechnic students involved with the all-Black Twenty-eighth Street YMCA.[77]

FRANCES HOUGEN Academic
Tri Y; Desk Editor, Reporter, Optimist; Chief, Student Hospital; Red Cross Council; Cap and Gown Committee
IVAN HOUSTON Academic
A and B Track Letter; A Football Letter; B Football; Self-Government; Treasurer, Boys' League; President, 28th Street Hi Y; Sergeant-at-Arms, Senior Class
OCTAVIO HUERTA Commercial
B Basketball Letter; Annual Art Staff

Photo from The Polytechnic Student, 1942
U.S. School Yearbooks 1880-2012. Ancestry.com

In 1942, at age seventeen and too young to go into the army, Ivan enrolled in the business administration program at University of California, Berkeley, following in the footsteps of his brother and father. When the Japanese attacked Pearl Harbor, although he was too young to be drafted, he figured he would be drafted when he turned eighteen. On 3 Jan 1944, he enlisted in the U.S. Army before his eighteenth birthday, earning a six-month student deferment, enabling him to complete three semesters before being called up.[78]

[76] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=1213439&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302802&usePUB=true, (accessed 9 May 2019).

[77] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, 25 Jan 2007.

[78] Ibid.

There is a draft card that contains a description of Ivan. He was described as Negro, with a "Light Brown" complexion, 185 lb., 6' 2", with brown eyes and black hair.[79]

On a visit to the UCLA campus, Ivan met Chicago-born Philippa Jones; she was there studying Art. Philippa was the daughter of Philip A. Jones, the former managing editor of the Chicago Defender. When the depression hit, he had moved his family to Pasadena, CA, where he became the major west coast distributor of Black publications including Ebony, Jet, the Defender, and Pittsburgh Courier, a newspaper that carried national Black news. Philippa grew up right across the street from Jackie Robinson's family.[80]

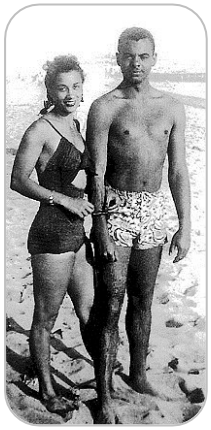
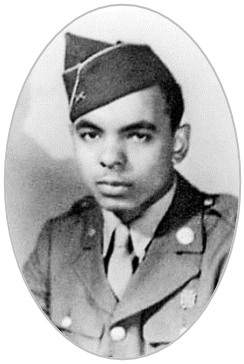
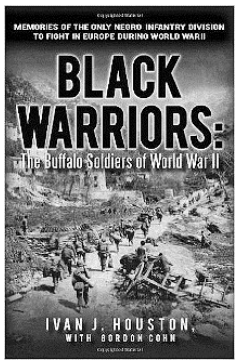


Photo from the
Memorial Program of
Philippa Elizabeth (**JONES**) Houston
1924-2011

WWII interrupted Ivan's studies and romance. During the war he served in the all-black combat infantry regiment, the 370th of the segregated 92nd Infantry Division, known as the Buffalo Soldiers. In 2009, he published his memoirs of his experiences in *Black Warriors: The Buffalo Soldiers of World War II*.



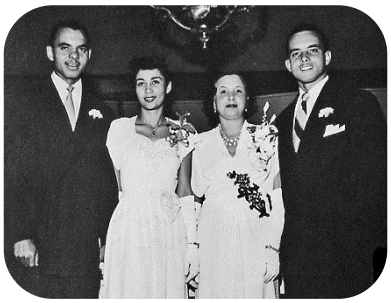

MEMORIES OF THE ONLY NEGRO INFANTRY DIVISION TO FIGHT IN EUROPE DURING WORLD WAR II
BLACK WARRIORS:
The Buffalo Soldiers of World War II
IVAN J. HOUSTON
WITH GORDON COHN

Photos courtesy of
Ivan James Houston

[79] *U.S. WWII Draft Cards Young Men, 1940-1947*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2238&h=18590966&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302802&usePUB=true, (accessed 9 May 2019).

[80] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Op. cit.

When the war ended, Ivan returned to his studies at the University of California, Berkeley, and married Philippa Elizabeth Jones on 15 Jul 1946.[81]



Ivan James, Philippa (**JONES**) Houston,
Doris (**YOUNG**) Houston,
Norman Benjamin
Photo courtesy of Ivan James Houston

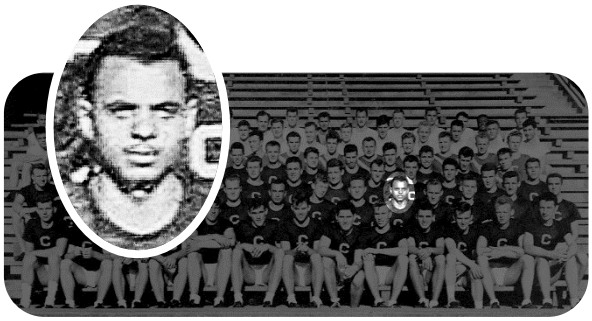
As an artist, Philippa exhibited her work and had some sales, but eventually her art would take a back seat to caring for her family.

Images from the
Memorial Program of
Philippa Elizabeth (**JONES**) Houston
1924-2011

In 1947, as a member of the University of California Berkeley track and field team, Ivan took second place with a long jump of 22' 8½", a mere 2¼ inches behind the first place UCLA winner.

Photo from
The 1947 Blue and Gold
University of California, Berkeley
U.S. School Yearbooks 1880-2012
Ancestry.com

[81] Ibid.



Track team photo from the 1947 Blue and Gold, University of California, Berkeley
U.S. School Yearbooks 1880-2012, Ancestry.com
(Only two men of color in track team photo)

In 1948, he followed his father, Norman Oliver Houston, and older brother, Norman Benjamin, into the insurance business. At that time his father, one of the company co-founders, was serving as Secretary-Treasurer of the Golden State Mutual Life Insurance Company. The company became the largest Black-owned insurance company in the west, a major institution within the Black community. Its representatives also took an active part in the civil rights movement. The company amassed a multi-million dollar collection of African American art, proudly displayed in their new building, constructed in 1949.

Ground-breaking ceremony for Golden State Mutual Life Insurance Company, 1948
1. Ivan James Houston, 2. Philippa (**JONES**) Houston, 3. Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien, 4. Norman Benjamin Houston,
5. Lorraine (**FREDERICK**) Houston, 6. Sharon (**HOUSTON**) Roberts-Tate, 7. Norman Oliver Houston
Photo courtesy of Ivan Abbott Houston

Ivan worked for the Golden State Mutual Life Insurance Company from 1948 until 1990. He was CEO from 1970 until 1990. He resigned as a board member in 2005. When the company's market share declined such that its surplus funds dropped below required minimum levels, Golden State was dissolved in 2010 by the California Insurance Commissioner.

Like his grandmother, Laura Elizabeth (**TALBOT**) Young, Ivan continued the tradition of maintaining social contact with some of his cousins in Michigan and Ontario.

Ivan with 3rd cousins: sisters Margery (**COOK**) Holloway, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, and Hazel (**COOK**) Walls of Detroit
Photo courtesy of Amos Walls Jr.

Ivan and Philippa became world travellers.

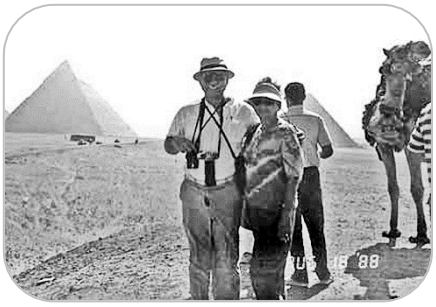
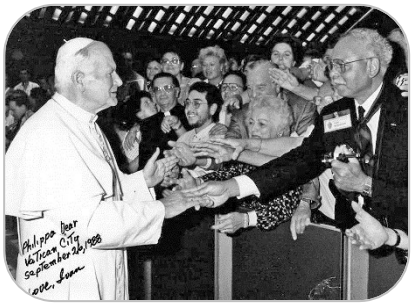


Photo from the Memorial Program of
Philippa Elizabeth (**JONES**) Houston
1924-2011



Ivan meeting John Paul II
Photo from the Facebook page of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Philippa died in Los Angeles on 24 Mar 2011 and was buried in Holy Cross Cemetery, Culver City, Los Angeles County, CA.[82] Ivan died on 1 Mar 2020 in Los Angeles, CA, and was buried in Holy Cross Cemetery.[83]

Ivan James Houston and Philippa Elizabeth Jones had the following children:

8. (i) Pamela Beth (1947),
   (ii) Kathleen Yvette (1951),
   (iii) Ivan Abbott (1954).

Philippa (**JONES**) Houston with
Kathleen, Ivan A. and Pamela
Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

[82] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/67681077, (accessed 9 May 2019).

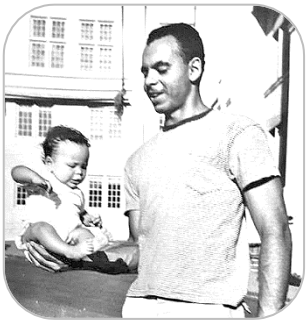
[83] From the Facebook page of Ivan Abbott Houston, https://www.facebook.com/photo.php?fbid=10215797261301361&set=pcb.10215797336303236&type=3&theater, (accessed 17 Mar 2020.

Barrett Johnson,
his mom Kathleen (**HOUSTON**) Johnson,
Philippa (**JONES**) and Ivan J. Houston,
Joseph and Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien,
Leslie (**JACKSON**) and Ivan A. Houston
Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

(i) Pamela Beth Houston (1947 -):

(Ivan James Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)



Ivan holding Pam
Photo courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Norman Benjamin Houston,
mother Doris (**YOUNG**) Houston,
Ivan James Houston,
and Ivan's daughter, Pamela Beth
Photo courtesy of Amos Walls Jr.

Pamela Beth was born in Los Angeles, California in 1947.[84] She obtained a "Bachelor of Science English Literature" from the University of California at Los Angeles. She attended the University of West Los Angeles, where she earned Paralegal Certification in Corporations Law and Paralegal Certification Real Estate Law.[85]

On 27 Aug 1966, Pamela Beth Houston (19) married Robert A. Silvers (18) in Los Angeles.[86] They divorced in October 1971.[87] On 22 Jan 1977 Pamela (29) married Joseph Paul Chretien III (34), a civil engineer.[88]

---

[84] *California Birth Index, 1905-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5247&h=3739418&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302808&usePUB=true, (accessed 20 Jun 2019).

[85] *Email from Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien*, received 20 Jun 2019.

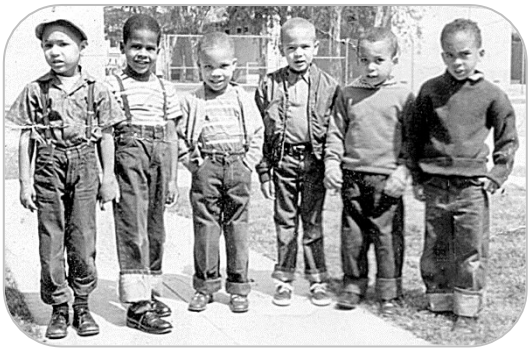
[86] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0045_06_g-0082/4951816?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302808/facts/citation/702154110248/edit/record, (accessed 20 Jun 2019).

Photos courtesy of
Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

Pamela Beth Houston and Joseph Paul Chretien III had no children.

(iii) Ivan Abbott Houston (1954 -):

(Ivan James Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)



With little boy buddies
Ivan is 2nd from the right
Photo from the Facebook page of
Ivan Abbott Houston

Photos from the Facebook page of
Ivan Abbott Houston

Ivan was born in 1954 in Los Angeles, CA.

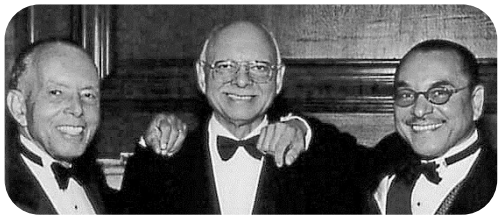
---

[87] *California, Divorce Index, 1966-1984*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1141/vdvusaca1966_0087_15_g-0217/3732353?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302808/facts/citation/702154110284/edit/record, (accessed 20 Jun 2019).

[88] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1960_0045_06_g-0082/4951816?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302808/facts/citation/702154110248/edit/record, (accessed 20 Jun 2019).

1972
"Ivan Houston flies to first place finish"
Photo from the Facebook page of
Ivan Abbott Houston

After graduating from Beverly Hills High School, he studied industrial engineering at California Polytechnic State University, then at Prairie View Agricultural and Mechanical University in Texas. He worked for FMC corporation as a test and design engineer for the Bradley Fighting Vehicle, an armoured personnel carrier. He also worked for Pacific Bell, employing his knowledge and skill with computers.



Uncle Norman, Ivan J., (dad),
and
Ivan Abbott Houston
Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

A chance occurrence led him to turn his love of baking into a home-based business. His mother had taught him to make bread, and when a friend asked him to sell him a loaf of his monkey bread, he realized that there was business potential in his cooking. "I cook and sell candies, cookies and bread – ship it worldwide. Anyone who wants to order can go to ivanscooking.com." Ivan considers the establishment of this online cooking business as his greatest achievement. "That wasn't a plan; that just happened and it turned out incredibly well." [89]

Ivan is heavily involved in the work of the Golden State Minority Foundation, which sponsors programs that "help economically disadvantaged minority students achieve the comprehensive education necessary to realize their full potential as the essential voices of diversity in tomorrow's leadership." [90] He is also "the manager of the LLC called The Good Giants, which owns and operates [his] dad's documentary, *With One Tied Hand* . . . based on his *book Black Warrior: Buffalo Soldiers of WWII*."

Wedding Day
Photo courtesy of
Ivan J. Houston

[89] *Telephone interview with Ivan A. Houston*, 7 May 2017.
[90] Golden State Minority Foundation, http://www.gsmf.org/, (accessed 13 May 2017).

On 11 Jul 1988, Ivan married Leslie Jackson. Leslie is in the entertainment business; she "works behind the scenes as a production manager on television sit-coms." [91] She currently works on *Fuller House* on Netflix.

6. (i) Sharon Marie Houston (1946 -):

(Norman Benjamin Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

7. (ii) Norman Anthony Houston (1948 -):

(Norman Benjamin Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

8. (ii) Kathleen Yvette Houston (1951 -):

(Ivan James Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

On 10 Jul 1971, Kathleen (20) married Lawrence Joseph Johnson (25) in Los Angeles.[92]

Kathleen next married James Berryman Jr.

Kathleen Yvette Houston and Lawrence Joseph Johnson had the following children:

(i) Barrett Todd (1975),

9. (ii) Jay Christian (1978).

[91] *Telephone interview with Ivan A. Houston*, 7 May 2017. When I was in Los Angeles in January 2007, gathering Talbot family data, Leslie took me onto the set to become part of the audience witnessing a recording of *The New Adventures of Old Christine*, starring Julia Louis-Dreyfus.

[92] *California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/1144/vrmusaca1970_0053_12_f-0171/5853340?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302807/facts/citation/702203274405/edit/record (accessed 26 Nov 2019).

Jay, Lawrence, Barrett
Photo from the Facebook page of
Barrett Johnson

James Berryman with sons Barrett and Jay,
daughters-in-law, and grandchildren
Photo from the Facebook page of
James Berryman Jr.

(i) Barrett Todd Johnson (1975 -):

(Kathleen Yvette, Ivan James Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

From the Facebook page of
Barrett Johnson

On 16 Apr 2011, Barrett Todd Johnson married Jennifer June Ramos in Los Angeles.

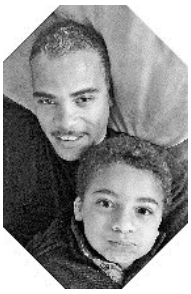
(i) Jay Christian Johnson (1978 -):

(Kathleen Yvette, Ivan James Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Jay married Jeanne Roberts.

Jay Christian Johnson and Jeanne Roberts had the following children:

(i) Jay Jr.(?).



(i) Jay Jr.(?).

(Jay Christian Johnson, Kathleen Yvette, Ivan James Houston, Doris Talbot Young, Laura Elizabeth, Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Toby Tarbet)

Chapter 41: Elmira Jane Talbot (1849 - 1912)

Zebedee Dunbar Talbot and Sylvia Ann ?? had the following children:

(i) Lorenzo (1828),
(ii) Julia Ann (1832),
(iii) James (1834),
(iv) John (1836),
(v) Arthur Kees (1838),
(vi) Emeline (1840),
(vii) Orelius Moses (1842),
(viii) Benjamin Franklin (1845),
(ix) Elmira Jane (1849).

1. (ix) Elmira Jane Talbot (1849 - 1912):

(Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Miss Jane Talbot
Photo from the Benjamin F. Talbot bible,
courtesy of Ivan J. Houston

Elmira Jane was born in in the Dawn settlement near Dresden in Kent County, Canada West, on 6 May 1849, the eighth of Zebedee's biological children.[1] Of her two older sisters, Julia Ann (17) was already married and out of the home when she was born; Emeline (9), would be old enough to be saddled with her little sister's care, until Elmira was old enough to be looking for a playmate. At least Elmira Jane would have had some role models. Her brothers, closest in age, Benjamin and Moses, were four and six years older than her; that would be enough distance apart for them to find each other to be a nuisance.

Her earliest years were spent in the family's crowded shanty in Usborne Township, Huron County, with mom, dad, and six of her eight siblings; the two oldest were married and in their own shanties, on nearby farms. By the time of the 1861 census, when Elmira was twelve, only Arthur (22), John (24) and half-brother Lorenzo (29) were still around, and Lorenzo, although recorded in Zebedee's household, was actually living nearby with a family of his own.[2]

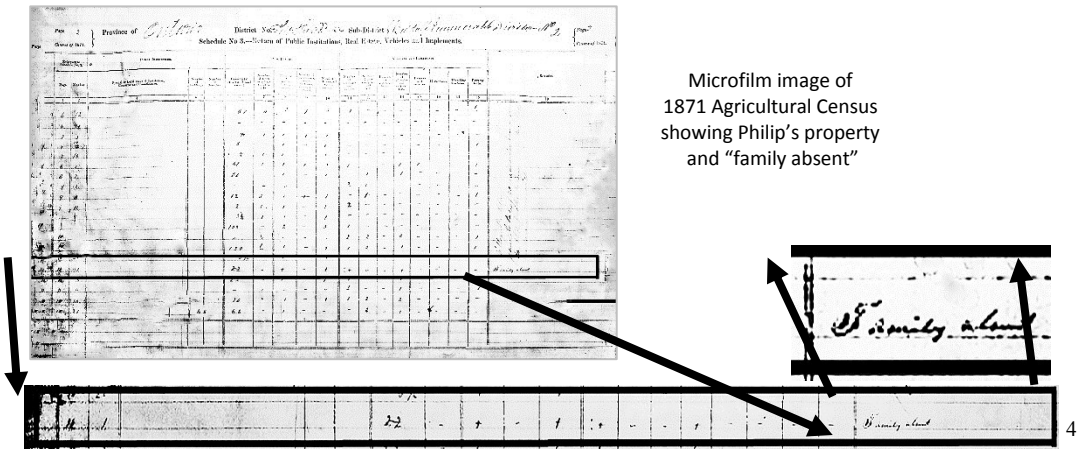
On 18 Oct 1864, in the family home in Usborne Township, Elmira Jane (16) married Philip Butler (22) of nearby Lucan, Ontario. Born in May 1849, Elmira was really only

[1] *Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible*, "Family Record: Births," in the possession of Ivan J. Houston, Los Angeles, CA.

[2] *1861 Census of Canada*, *Enumeration District 4 of the Township of Usborne, in the County of Huron*, Library and Archives Canada, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada, Roll: *C-1037,* sheet 6, page 49, ancestry.com, 2006, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1570/4391938_00269/798044545?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302335/facts/citation/161852685574/edit/record, (accessed 13 Sep 2016).

fifteen. Elmira's brother, Arthur, and Jane Williams, were the recorded witnesses. Lucan was in Biddulph Township, formerly, like Usborne, a part of Huron County, but since 1863 a part of Middlesex County. Biddulph was the scene of the failed Wilberforce colony where Elmira's father, Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, had first settled. The township was now primarily Irish, and would later be made famous by the massacre of the Black Donnellys, an Irish family known for their wild reputation. Philip Butler was a son of Peter and Salome Butler, the most prominent of the original, Black families remaining in Lucan after the Wilberforce settlement failed. Peter owned a lot of property in the middle of town, and had prospered when the railroad came through his land.

Philip took his wife to live in Lucan. By the time of the 1871 census there, Philip (30) and Almira [*sic*] (26) (really only 21 or 22) were recorded as having two daughters. They were listed as Celona [*sic*] (6), and Almira [*sic*] (4).[3] According to the agricultural part of this census, North Middlesex, Biddulph, Enumeration District No. 2, the Butlers had twenty-two acres with one house, one barn, one carriage, one plough. This 1871 data was recorded despite the family being absent from the property on the day of enumeration, so there is no other agricultural data re: crops and livestock.



Microfilm image of 1871 Agricultural Census showing Philip's property and "family absent"

[4]

Likewise, in the absence of the family, whoever was providing the data, probably a neighbour, cannot be relied upon for the correct names of the children and the ages of anyone. (See the chart below the 1881 census data.)

[3] *1871 Census of Canada*, *Biddulph, Middlesex North, Ontario*; Roll: C-9903; Page: 11; Family No: 35. Ontario Archives, MS248, Reel 8, Page 68, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1578/4396604_00600/1066028?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302374/facts/citation/161852686140/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[4] *1871 Census of Canada*, *Biddulph, Middlesex North, Ontario*; Roll: C-9903; Page: 11; Family No: 35. Ontario Archives, MS248, Reel 8, Biddulph, Enumeration District No. 2, Schedule 3: Return of Public Institutions, Real Estate, Vehicles and Implements, Page 2, image photographed from microfilm reader, 27 Apr 2007.

Lesson Learned / Tip:
The "Facts" recorded in census records:
The data in a census record cannot be regarded as fact. It is entirely dependent on the knowledge of the person providing the information, and their honesty. People sometimes deliberately gave false information. Sometimes it was to avoid embarrassment as in the ages of children born before a marriage. During the years of slavery in the U.S., it might have been in fear that the data might be somehow used by people trying to apprehend the formerly enslaved.
The data can also be affected by the literacy of the census taker, his penmanship, his hearing ability, or his prejudices when assessing and recording race.

In the 1881 census, Elmira and her two daughters were recorded in the Town of Chatham. The family was listed as Elmira (30), Sophia (16) and Selonia (14).[5] This data about the children's names and ages may have been given by Elmira herself, so may be more accurate than the 1871 data. But there is a missing child!

Can. Census 1871 in Biddulph	Philip 30	Almira 26 actually 21-2 born 1849 (family bible)	Celona 6 born 1864-5	Almira 4 born 1867-8	There's no baby Maud here, later self-reporing she had been born in 1870
Can. Census 1881 in Chatham	gone	Elmira "30" actually 31-2	Sophia 16 born 1864-5	Salonia 14 born 1867-8	No 10 yr old Maud here!

The spelling of her name appears as Maude or Maud in various records. Her husband outlived her by five years and the spelling on her tombstone is Maud. I am assuming that he ordered the stone and best knew how she spelled her name. It is the spelling that I will use, unless I am quoting a record.

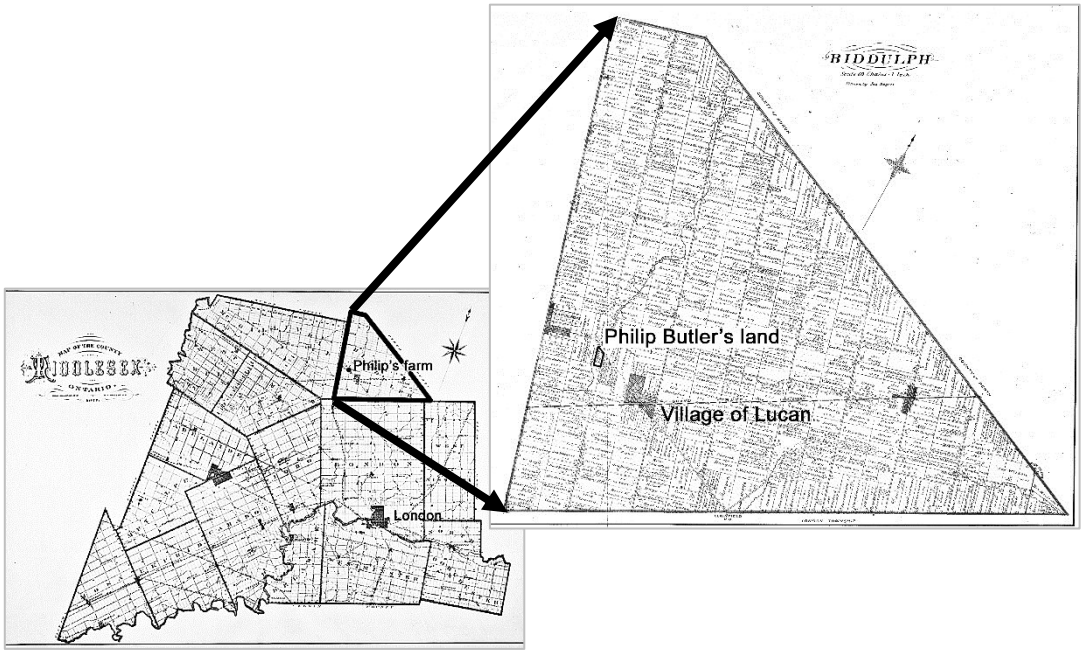
Later in this chapter you will find a 1906 record for a marriage in Benton Harbor, Michigan, of a Maud Butler, who gave the surnames of her parents as father – Butler, and mother – Talbot. The marriage was witnessed by Elmira's then husband, Simeon Goins [*sic*], making it credible that she was indeed Elmira's daughter.[6] And in Maud's death records, her birthdate was recorded as 23 Mar 1870, a questionable date provided by person unknown.

There is no record of Philip in the 1881 Chatham Canadian census; nor is there a death record for him. He would only have been forty. What had happened to this family? In the same household, in which Elmira was listed as the head, are two men: brothers, Henry (25)

[5] *1881 Census of Canada, Chatham, Kent, Ontario*; Roll: C_13280; Page: 24; Family No: 124, Ottawa, Canada: Library and Archives Canada. Microfilm # C-13280, Ancestry.com, 2009, http://interactive.ancestry.com/1577/31229_C_13280-00189/685242?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302374/facts/citation/161852686141/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[6] *Michigan, Marriages, 1868-1925*, index and images, *FamilySearch* (https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/N3JW-YZL : accessed 03 Apr 2014), Reuben Gray and Maud Butler Clark, 21 Mar 1906; citing Benton Harbor, Berrien, Michigan, v 1 p 151 Record number 174, Department of Vital Records, Lansing; FHL microfilm 2342673.

and James Reed (22), both barbers. This household was listed as family number 124. Emeline's brother, Benjamin Franklin, his family, and their mother, Sylvia Ann, were also in Chatham, listed as family number 592. There was a column to record whether a person was Married or Widowed; Elmira's record indicated that she was "M[arried]." So, where was Philip?



In an effort to find what happened to Philip Butler, I looked at the available land records for him and his father Peter, who was a prominent landowner in Lucan. The 1871 agricultural census gave the location of Philip's land as: Range or Concession = "SLR" [South of London Road]; Number of Lot = "2" and "O"[wned]. His father, Peter, owned SLR, Lot 1. In the 1878 Atlas, as shown online in the Canadian County Atlas Digital Project, Peter owned a five-acre lot 3 on the South London Road, and a forty-acre lot 5 on the South London Road. Philip was not listed. Instead, his land was now labelled, "Stanley Est[ate]."

On 17 Feb 1888, a Philip H. Butler (44), laborer, living in Lansing, Michigan, "black," son of Peter and Saloma [*sic*] Butler, married Mary A. Bird (21), "black," also of Lansing. The naming of the groom's parents clearly identifies this Philip Butler as Elmira Jane's husband. Apparently the couple had split up, some time before the 1881 Canadian Census. It was Mary's first marriage, but the second for Philip.[7] On 15 Feb 1889, Mary was delivered of a stillborn daughter. Philip Butler was named as the father.[8]

[7] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342428-00138/1143473?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302441/facts/citation/702139994469/edit/record, (accessed 10 May 2019).

[8] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60872/44471_355345-00533/84613?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202100260029/facts/citation/702140001460/edit/record, (accessed 10 May 2019).

Lesson Learned / Tip:
When researching on ancestry.com, always look at the image of the original record, rather than relying on the data provided in the summary. The latter are written by ancestry staff or volunteers. Transcription errors are common. In the summary for the above marriage, Philip H. Butler was labelled as "white," while the image of the original document clearly labelled both he and his bride as "black."

In the 1900 U.S. Census, Mary (**BIRD**) Butler was listed as a widow. With her were her daughters Viola (14), (born two years before Mary wed Philip Butler), and Maud B. (10).[9] Sometimes a woman whose husband had deserted or divorced her would call herself a widow to maintain social acceptance. In Mary's case, she actually was one. There is a death record for a Philip Butler, black, married, thought to be age fifty-seven, an inmate in the Michigan Asylum in Kalamazoo, Michigan, suffering from "General Paresis," or weakness. He died there on 4 Aug 1894, "Parents and Res[idence] unknown." [10]

Paresis refers to the condition of partial paralysis or weakness. Patients who suffer from spinal cord injury or a stroke often have paresis of an arm or leg. Irritation or pinching of a peripheral nerve may also cause paresis.[11]

On 3 Feb 1892, at Windsor, Ontario, John H. Moore (38) residing in Danville, Markham, Ontario, a widower, son of William and Julia Moore, was married to "Elmira E. [*sic*] Talbot," ("36," she was actually 43), a widowed resident of Chicago, the daughter of "Zebedee and Sylvia Talbot." The naming of the bride's parents as Zebedee and Sylvia Talbot clearly identified this as our Elmira. Her residence was given as Chicago. She claimed to be a widow [of Philip Butler].[12] That was not true; Philip was still very much alive, as evidenced above.

I found Elmira Jane, more commonly known as "Ella" or Ellen, and John Moore in the 1900 U.S. Census for Chicago, Illinois, living at 510 Thirty-seventh Street. Ella reported that she had given birth to two children, both living. Two daughters were recorded living in her household: "Grace Stone (22)" and "Maud Prince (21)." [13] This makes me think that these are

---

[9] *1900 United States Federal Census, Lansing Ward 3, Ingham, Michigan*; Page: 11; Enumeration District: 0039; FHL microfilm: 1240716, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4120228_00273/24823766?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202100256344/facts/citation/702139998532/edit/record, (accessed 10 May 2019).

[10] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60872/44471_355355-00087/2998926?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302441/facts/citation/702140002227/edit/record, (accessed 10 May 2019).

[11] VerywellHealth, "Physical Therapy for Paresis," https://www.verywellhealth.com/paresis-partial-paralysis-2696138, (accessed 10 May 2019).

[12] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928*, National Archives: MS932 Roll 74; record # 003433, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, http://interactive.ancestry.com/7921/ONMS932_74-0747/3418341?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302374/facts/citation/323920410299/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[13] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 4, Cook, Illinois*; Page: 14; Enumeration District: 0089; FHL microfilm: 1240247, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/

the same two daughters reported with Elmira in Chatham, Ontario, during the 1881 Canadian Census: Sophia Butler (16) born about 1864-5, and Selonia Butler (14), born about 1867-8. Later records named Sophia as Grace Sophia. I think that Selonia [likely Salome] and Maud were the same person! In later records, Maud's birth year appeared as a variety of years. Lying about one's age was common. Maud's death record gave a birthdate of 23 Mar 1870, but the 1881 Canadian Census puts it several years earlier.

The 1900 U.S. Census showed that some other Talbots were also in Chicago: Elmira's sister Emeline (**TALBOT**) Logan Goens and her husband, Simeon, together with Emeline's son, Abraham Logan, and Abraham's daughter, Myrtle. Perhaps Elmira had emigrated from Canada along with her sisters Julia Ann and Emeline, or had joined them in the U.S. some time after the 1881 Canadian Census when Elmira and children (minus Philip) were recorded in Chatham.

The 1910 U.S. Census for Benton Harbor shows Talbot relatives in three neighbouring houses on Broadway Avenue: Ellen [Elmira] ("54," she was really 61) with John Moore ("50," he was 55) at 1270 Broadway, Maud with Reuben Gray at 1278, and Emeline with Simeon Goens at 1284. The enumerator recorded that Elmira and John had been married for twenty-five years, but it had been only eighteen since 1892. I think the enumerator was trying to record the number of the current marriage for each couple; for Elmira and John he put "M1", which was incorrect; it was the second for both, according to their marriage registration. He recorded "M1" for Simeon and "M2" for Emeline, which was correct. For Maud and Reuben, he recorded "M1" for both, but Maud's marriage record indicates that she was Maud (**BUTLER**) Clark, when she married Reuben Gray.

I found a death record for an "Ellen Moor" [*sic*], born in Canada "about 1850," who died on 23 Aug 1912 in Benton Harbor, Berrien, Michigan. She was black, widowed, and a housekeeper, age sixty-two. Her father's name was given: "Zepeda Tarlbert!" Surely that's our Zebedee Talbot![14]

> Lesson Learned / Tip:
>
> When you find an ancestry.com record whose data seems to fit but the newly-found name is not exactly right, alter your search criteria to use the new name and see what pops up. When I found a grave record for an Ellen Moor instead of Elmira Jane Moore, I altered my search and found the additional record for Ellen Moor described above. My heart leaped when I read Father: Zepeda Tarlbert! I knew I had struck pay dirt!

interactive/7602/4113703_00837/10186540?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/702151120827/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jun 2019).

[14] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=504814&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302374&usePUB=true, (accessed 10 May 2019).

Lesson Learned / Tip:
When searching on ancestry.com, when presented with a list of possibles, don't give up if you don't see what you want on the first page. Keep scrolling down, even though the search name does not match the listed names on the bottom of the page. Keep looking, bringing up the full records associated with them. You may be rewarded with what you are seeking, or something else of value.

On 25 Aug 1912, Ellen Moor was buried in Crystal Springs Cemetery, Benton Township, Berrien County, Michigan, in a plot in Section B-4. Her daughter and son-in-law, Maud and Reuben Gray, are buried in the same cemetery, same section, lending additional support to this Ellen Moor's identity.[15]

In the 1920 U.S. Census, John Moore (65) was recorded living at 1274 Broadway, Benton Harbor. He and Elmira had been recorded living at 1270 Broadway, during the 1910 census, two years before she died. Next door was Elmira's daughter, Maud (**BUTLER**) Gray. Living with John Moore was a "Mandy Moore (56)," recorded as his "wife." She had been born in Alabama.[16] On 24 Feb 1914, two years after he was widowed, John Moore (58) married Amanda Garnett (55) in St. Joseph, Berrien County, Michigan. It was recorded as his second marriage, and her first. This was not true. Amanda had been married for more than thirty-seven years to Robert Garnett and had three children with him. In the 1910 U.S. Census, she declared that none of her children were still living.[17] In the marriage registration, John Moore gave his occupation as "Stock Buying," and Amanda's as "Domestic." [18]

I found no definitive death record for John Moore.

---

[15] *Web: Indiana and Michigan, Michiana Genealogical Cemetery Index, 1800-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=70492&h=60410&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302374&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 Jun 2019).

Find A Grave, "Ellen Moore," http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=moore&GSiman=1&GSsr=41&GScid=338&GRid=96754627&, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

Find A Grave, "Reuben Gray," http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSln=gray&GSfn=Reuben&GSiman=1&GScid=338&GRid=96754663&, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

Find A Grave, "Maud Gray," http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=96754664, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[16] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 2, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 72, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311582-00153/17344321?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/702133194694/edit/record, (accessed 11 May 2019).

[17] *1910 United States Federal Census, St Joseph Ward 4, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T624_638; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0091; FHL microfilm: 1374651, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4330136-01022/196789885?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202100413515/facts/citation/702149060588/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2019).

[18] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342303-00473/258896?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302440/facts/citation/702140279079/edit/record, (accessed 3 Jun 2019).

Elmira Jane and Philip Butler had the following children:

2. (i) Sophia Grace (1864),
   (ii) Salome Maud (1867); records show: Salome Butler or Maud Butler.

(ii) Salome Butler (1867 - ?):

(Elmira Jane, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Salome was listed in the 1871 Canadian Census in Buddulph Township, Middlesex County, Ontario under the name "Almira Butler." As stated above, the family was absent when the census was taken, so the data was likely provided by a neighbour, and is unreliable.[19] The 1881 census recorded her mother in Chatham, Ontario, with two daughters: Sophia (16) and Salonia (14). This data was likely provided by her mother, Elmira Jane (**TALBOT**) Butler, and is more credible than that of 1871, concerning the children's names and ages. Since the mother of Elmira's husband was Salome (**QUARKER**) Butler, I think it is most likely that "Salonia" was named after her paternal grandmother, Salome. From this census data, her approximate birth year would be 1867.[20]

There were no further records for a Salome or Salonia Butler. However, there are for a Maud Butler.

(ii) Maud Butler (1867 - 1949):

(Elmira Jane, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

There is mystery around the origin of Maud Butler. Records exist for a Maud Butler and some of them show a connection to the Talbot family. On 21 March 1906, Maud (**BUTLER**) Clark (20), Black, living in Benton Harbor, born in Canada, was married to Reuben Gray, (39), Black, an "Elevator Man," living in Chicago, born in Alabama. Both declared that they had each been married once before. On the marriage registration, Maud's parents were listed as father "Butler" and mother "Talbot." One of the recorded witnesses was "Simeon Goens," the husband of Emeline (**TALBOT**) Logan Goens; they were married in 1882 in East Saginaw, Michigan.[21] This cements this Maud Butler's connection to our Talbots. The recording of Maud's age of twenty in this record would put her birth year as 1886. This had to be a bold-faced lie. Maud, likely born in 1867-8 was thirty-eight or thirty nine.

Maud's death record of 14 Jan 1949 shows father "Phillip Butler" and mother "Ellen Talbot." Apparently Elmira was more commonly called Ellen. Her age was given as seventy-

[19] *1871 Census of Canada*, *Biddulph, Middlesex North, Ontario*; Roll: C-9903; Page: 11; Family No: 35, Op. cit.

[20] *1881 Census of Canada, Chatham, Kent, Ontario*; Roll: C_13280; Page: 24; Family No: 124, Op. cit.

[21] *Michigan, Marriages, 1868-1925*, index and images, *FamilySearch* (https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.1.1/N3JW-YZL : accessed 03 Apr 2014), Reuben Gray and Maud Butler Clark, 21 Mar 1906; citing Benton Harbor, Berrien, Michigan, v 1 p 151 Record number 174, Department of Vital Records, Lansing; FHL microfilm 2342673.

Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9093/41326_342294-00257/5520775?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/700149281708/edit/record, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

eight, which would put her birth year at about 1871.[22] This suggests that her age of twenty on the marriage registration was untrue! Her burial record listed her date of birth as 23 Mar 1870.[23] If that is a true date of birth, and she is the daughter of Phillip and Elmira (**TALBOT**) Butler, why was she missing from the 1871 census in Biddulph Township? She would've been an infant then. Why is she not with her mother for the 1881 Canadian Census in the Town of Chatham, Ontario? She would have been about ten or eleven then. Was she adopted? Was she the child of some other relative and taken in by Elmira? Was she Philip's child born of another mother?

In June 2019, I found the 1900 U.S. Census (Chicago) record for Elmira Jane (**BUTLER**) Moore's family that made me realize that Maud Butler and Salonia/Salome Butler were the same person!

> Lesson Learned / Tip:
> Persist. To solve a mystery, look at the records of spouses, their siblings, and spouses' parents. Search using alternate spellings. Ask yourself questions as to what was possible, and why might the data be as it is.

On 24 Oct 1886, in Detroit, Michigan, Maud Butler (19) married Harry Clark (24). Both said they were residents of Detroit. The birthplaces and occupations of each "were not stated." It is unfortunate that the names of the couple's parents were not in the record. This could have proven this Maud's identity. If Maud, was born in 1867-8, in 1886 she would have been nineteen. This matches our Maud Butler.[24]

To add to the confusion, four years later, in the 1900 U.S. Census for Chicago, there is a record of a Maud (**BUTLER**) Prince (21, false age), living with a different "spouse," Edward Prince (31), in the household of her mother, Ella [Elmira Jane], and step-father, John Moore. Her sister Grace [Sophia] Stone and Grace's son, Raymond Stone, were also there.[25]

On 21 Mar 1906, in Benton Harbor, Michigan, Maud (**BUTLER**) "Clark" ("20") of Benton Harbor, married Reuben Gray (39) of Chicago, IL. His occupation was "Elevator man;" hers, "Wholesale House." Maud, if born in 1867, was actually about thirty-nine! Maud's parents were named as father, "Butler," and mother, Talbot." Her stepfather, Simeon Goins [*sic*] of Benton Harbor, was one of the witnesses. It is interesting that she married

---

[22] Web: Indiana and Michigan, Michiana Genealogical Cemetery Index, 1800-2010, Ancestry.com, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=70492&h=40763&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302439&usePUB=true, (accessed 3 April 2014)

[23] *Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995*, Family History Library film #1954927, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, http://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2549&h=534486&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302439&usePUB=true, (accessed 26 Nov 2016).

[24] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342425-00065/3961847?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/700149285818/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

[25] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 4, Cook, Illinois*; Page: 14; Enumeration District: 0089; FHL microfilm: 1240247, Op. cit.

under the surname Clark, from her 1886 marriage, implying that in 1900, she and Edward Prince might have been living together in Chicago, in her mother's house, unmarried.[26]

The 1910 U.S. Census for Benton Harbor, Michigan, listed Reuben (41) and Maud Gray (40) at 1228 Broadway Avenue. They said they had been married four years. Reuben's occupation was "mason," doing "general work." Maud said she had come to the United States in 1902.[27] The 1918 City Directory for Benton Harbor listed Reuben, laborer, and "Maude" Gray residing at 1278 Broadway.[28]

The 1920 U.S. Census showed Maud Gray (47), black, married, a naturalized U.S. citizen who had arrived in "1883," living at 1278 Broadway in Benton Harbor, Michigan, the same address at which she and husband Reuben had been living at the time of the 1910 census. However Reuben was not listed with her. There is a notation in her record on page 11A in the "Relationship to Head" column, directing the reader to page 6B.[29] There I found a record for Reuben Gray (47), mulatto, married, born in "Alabama," of parents born in the U.S.A., occupation- "truck driver" for a "factory." He was apparently living in the house of Ella and John C. Wood, a janitor in a factory.[30]

The 1929 Benton Harbor directory listing was "Gray Ruben (Maude) [*sic*] janitor Stone Front Bldg h 1278 Broadway." [31] In the 1930 U.S. Census, living at the same address, both gave their age as sixty-one. Reuben was working as a janitor for a department store. Maud said that she had immigrated to the U.S. in 1876 and was now a naturalized U.S. citizen.[32] The 1934, 1936, and 1938 Benton Harbor city directories gave no new information.

---

[26] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952, Benton Harbor, Berrien, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342294-00257/5520775?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/700149281708/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

[27] *1910 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 2, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T624_638; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 0062; FHL microfilm: 1374651, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4330136-00228/196755699?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687468/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

[28] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Benton Harbor, Michigan, City Directory, 1918*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7252886/434310122?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/familytree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/700149280455/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

[29] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 2, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 72, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311582-00153/17344321?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/702133194694/edit/record, (accessed 11 May 2019).

[30] *1920 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor Ward 2, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T625_757; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 72; Enumeration District: 72, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311582-00144/17343899?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303546/facts/citation/702140273552/edit/record, (accessed 11 May 2019).

[31] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Benton Harbor, Michigan, City Directory, 1929*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Benton Harbor, Michigan, City Directory, 1918*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7382713/446835732?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687472/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

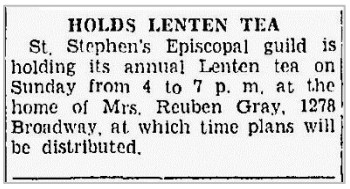
[32] *1930 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: 976; Page: 21A; Enumeration District: 11; Image: 339.0; FHL microfilm: 2340711, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6224/4607712_00343/13219145?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/fami

Below is an exchange from an interview of Cousin Ivan J. Houston of Los Angeles, in which he remembered visiting "Cousin Maud" with his mother, on their return from a trip to the 1939 New York World's Fair, after a stop or two in Ontario to visit Talbot relatives:

> Ivan: I was asking if you ever went to Benton Harbor, Michigan, because Benton Harbor is where my mother, brother and I visited in 1939, and we stayed with Cousin Maud. Her last married name was Gray. Her husband was Reuben Gray. I get the feeling that she could've been the daughter of someone. Aunt Elmira? There might've been an Elmira.
>
> Me: There was. She was the youngest [of Zebedee's children], Elmira Jane, Benjamin's younger sister. Did Maud have any children?
>
> Ivan: No, they had no . . . as far as I know there were no children from Cousin Maud or Cousin Reuben . . . [Looking at the photo with "Miss Jane Talbot" written on the back] Maybe this was Elmira Jane, because Cousin Maud looked like that.[33]

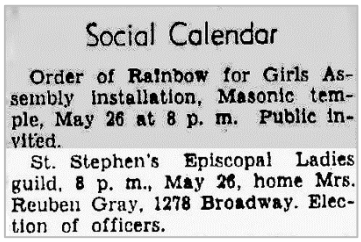
The 1940 U.S. Census recorded the level of their education. Reuben (69) had completed the sixth grade, and Maud, only the third.[34] In the 1945 and 1947 city directories, there was no occupation listed for Reuben, which is no surprise since he was in his mid to late seventies.[35]

Maud was socially active in her church community.



HOLDS LENTEN TEA

St. Stephen's Episcopal guild is holding its annual Lenten tea on Sunday from 4 to 7 p. m. at the home of Mrs. Reuben Gray, 1278 Broadway, at which time plans will be distributed.



Social Calendar

Order of Rainbow for Girls Assembly installation, Masonic temple, May 26 at 8 p. m. Public invited.

St. Stephen's Episcopal Ladies guild, 8 p. m., May 26, home Mrs. Reuben Gray, 1278 Broadway. Election of officers.

[36]

---

ly-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687469/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

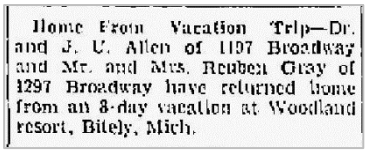
[33] *Interview with Ivan J. Houston*, Los Angeles, CA, 25 Jan 2007.

[34] *1940 United States Federal Census, Benton Harbor, Berrien, Michigan*; Roll: T627_1731; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 11-16B, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01731-00528/83104261?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687470/edit/record#?imageId=M-T0627-01731-00528, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

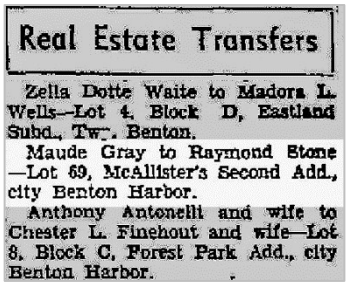
[35] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Benton Harbor, Michigan, City Directory, 1945*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Benton Harbor, Michigan, City Directory, 1945, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7304920/439299064?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/700149280233/edit/record, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

[36] News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Brevities: "Holds Lenten Tea", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1931_07_10-0004/488351748?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687480/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

Other newspaper items about Maud include a notice about her return from vacation and about her transfering real estate to Raymond Stone, a man named in her death notice as being a nephew.



Home From Vacation Trip—Dr. and J. U. Allen of 1197 Broadway and Mr. and Mrs. Reuben Gray of 1297 Broadway have returned home from an 8-day vacation at Woodland resort, Bitely, Mich.



Real Estate Transfers

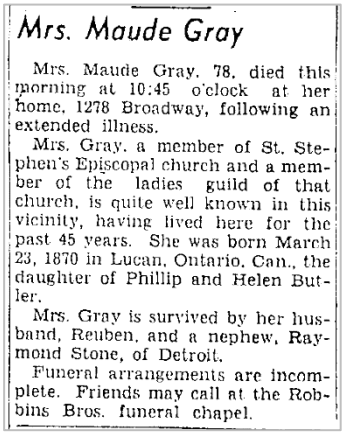
Zella Dotte Waite to Madora L. Wells—Lot 4, Block D, Eastland Subd., Twp. Benton.

Maude Gray to Raymond Stone —Lot 69, McAllister's Second Add., city Benton Harbor.

Anthony Antonelli and wife to Chester L. Finehout and wife—Lot 8, Block C, Forest Park Add., city Benton Harbor.

37

Maud died 14 Jan 1949 and was buried in Section B-4, Crystal Springs Cemetery, Benton Harbor, Michigan. The record gave her birthdate as 23 March 1870.[38]



Mrs. Maude Gray

Mrs. Maude Gray, 78, died this morning at 10:45 o'clock at her home, 1278 Broadway, following an extended illness.

Mrs. Gray, a member of St. Stephen's Episcopal church and a member of the ladies guild of that church, is quite well known in this vicinity, having lived here for the past 45 years. She was born March 23, 1870 in Lucan, Ontario, Can., the daughter of Phillip and Helen Butler.

Mrs. Gray is survived by her husband, Reuben, and a nephew, Raymond Stone, of Detroit.

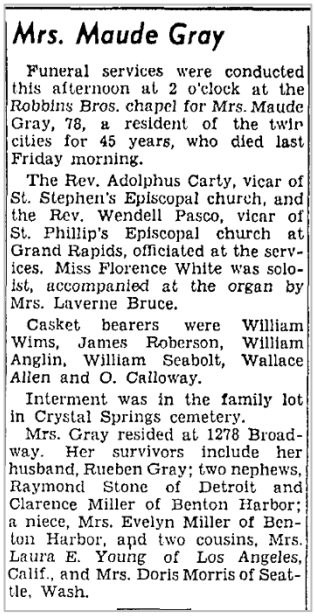
Funeral arrangements are incomplete. Friends may call at the Robbins Bros. funeral chapel.

Mrs. Maude Gray

The Rev. Adolphus Carty, vicar of St. Stephen's Episcopal church, will conduct funeral services for Mrs. Maude Gray, 68, at 2 o'clock Monday afternoon, Jan. 17, at the Robbins Bros. chapel.

Mrs. Gray, a Benton Harbor resident for 45 years, died Friday morning at her home, 1278 Broadway, following an extended illness. Among her survivors are two cousins, Mrs. Laura Young of Los Angeles, Calif., and Mrs. Doris Morris of Seattle, Wash.

Burial will take place in the family lot at Crystal Springs cemetery. The family requests that flowers be omitted.



Mrs. Maude Gray

Funeral services were conducted this afternoon at 2 o'clock at the Robbins Bros. chapel for Mrs. Maude Gray, 78, a resident of the twin cities for 45 years, who died last Friday morning.

The Rev. Adolphus Carty, vicar of St. Stephen's Episcopal church, and the Rev. Wendell Pasco, vicar of St. Phillip's Episcopal church at Grand Rapids, officiated at the services. Miss Florence White was soloist, accompanied at the organ by Mrs. Laverne Bruce.

Casket bearers were William Wims, James Roberson, William Anglin, William Seabolt, Wallace Allen and O. Calloway.

Interment was in the family lot in Crystal Springs cemetery.

Mrs. Gray resided at 1278 Broadway. Her survivors include her husband, Rueben Gray; two nephews, Raymond Stone of Detroit and Clarence Miller of Benton Harbor; a niece, Mrs. Evelyn Miller of Benton Harbor, and two cousins, Mrs. Laura E. Young of Los Angeles, Calif., and Mrs. Doris Morris of Seattle, Wash.

39

News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Social Calendar, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1948_05_21-0004/497210372?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687478/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

[37] News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Brevities: "Home From Vacation Trip", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1931_07_10-0004/488351748?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687480/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Real Estate Transfers, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1945_12_06-0019/495851539?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687475/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

[38] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=109680995&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234302439&usePUB=true, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

Among the survivors mentioned in her death notices are "two cousins, Mrs. Laura E. Young of Los Angeles, Calif., and Mrs Doris Morris of Seattle, Wash." These confirm the maintained relationship between these Michigan Talbots and the Los Angeles descendants of Maud's Uncle Benjamin F. Talbot, reported previously by Ivan J. Houston, son of Doris Talbot (**YOUNG**) Houston Morris. Maud's mother, Elmira Jane, was the youngest sister of Benjamin.

On 2 Feb 1950, Reuben Gray (79) married Lula B (**MASON**) Vincent (66) in Benton Harbor.[40]

There is also a marriage record for Reuben Gray (29) having previously married Lula B. Mason (23) on 8 Oct 1889 in Chicago, IL.[41] In the records of the 1900 U.S. Census, Reuben Gray was listed as born in Alabama in Jan 1870, married, and working as a servant for Dr. Alexander Garceau.[42]

Reuben died on 22 Jun 1954 and was buried four days later in Section B-4, Crystal Springs Cemetery, Benton Harbor, MI.[43]

---

[39] News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Death Notice: "Mrs. Maude Gray", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1949_01_14-0015/497596431?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687474/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Obituary: "Mrs. Maude Gray", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1949_01_15-0008/497597448?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687477/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

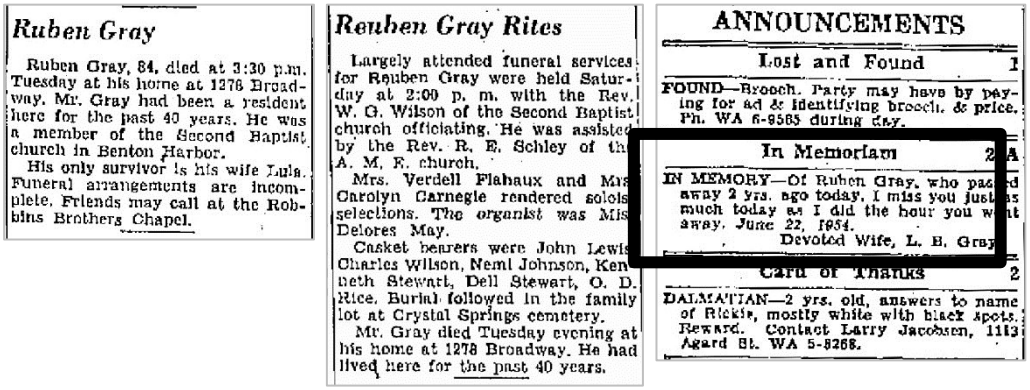
News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Deaths and Funerals: "Mrs. Maude Gray", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1949_01_17-0013/497599501?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302439/facts/citation/161852687476/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

[40] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=2512008&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303546&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Jun 2019).

[41] *Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2556&h=416942&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303546&usePUB=true, (accessed 7 Jun 2019).

[42] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 32, Cook, Illinois*; Roll: 287; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 1037; FHL microfilm: 1240287, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4113746_00200/11513464?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303546/facts/citation/161852695155/edit/record, (accessed 7 Jun 2019).

[43] *Web: Indiana and Michigan, Michiana Genealogical Cemetery Index, 1800-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=70492&h=43134&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303546&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2019).



Ruben Gray

Ruben Gray, 84, died at 3:30 p.m. Tuesday at his home at 1278 Broadway. Mr. Gray had been a resident here for the past 40 years. He was a member of the Second Baptist church in Benton Harbor.

His only survivor is his wife Lula. Funeral arrangements are incomplete. Friends may call at the Robbins Brothers Chapel.

Reuben Gray Rites

Largely attended funeral services for Reuben Gray were held Saturday at 2:00 p. m. with the Rev. W. G. Wilson of the Second Baptist church officiating. He was assisted by the Rev. R. E. Schley of the A. M. E. church.

Mrs. Verdell Flahaux and Mrs Carolyn Carnegie rendered soloist selections. The organist was Miss Delores May.

Casket bearers were John Lewis Charles Wilson, Neml Johnson, Kenneth Stewart, Dell Stewart, O. D. Rice. Burial followed in the family lot at Crystal Springs cemetery.

Mr. Gray died Tuesday evening at his home at 1278 Broadway. He had lived here for the past 40 years.

ANNOUNCEMENTS

Lost and Found 1

FOUND—Brooch. Party may have by paying for ad & identifying brooch. & price. Ph. WA 6-9585 during day.

In Memoriam 2

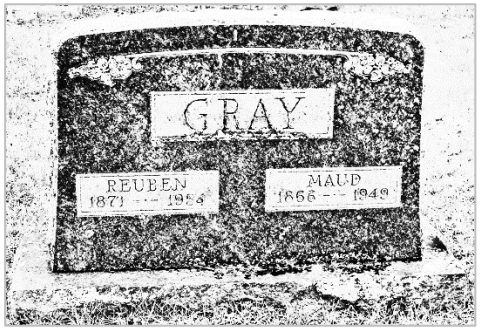
IN MEMORY—Of Ruben Gray, who passed away 2 yrs. ago today. I miss you just as much today as I did the hour you went away. June 22, 1954.

Devoted Wife, L. B. Gray

Card of Thanks 2

DALMATIAN—2 yrs. old, answers to name of Rickie, mostly white with black spots. Reward. Contact Larry Jacobsen, 1113 Agard St. WA 5-8268.

[44]



[45]

2. (i) Sophia Grace Butler (1864 - ?):

(Elmira Jane, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Sophia Butler was born about 1864-65 in Biddulph County, Canada West. This was calculated based on the 1881 Canadian Census for Chatham, Ontario, (more reliable than that of 1871), that gave her age as sixteen.[46] Likely born at home, and Canada not yet being a country, no birth registration was compulsory. In that census, Sophia was living with her mother, Elmira, and sister, "Salonia," likely a census collector's erratic recording of Salome.

On 18 Jan 1883 in Windsor, Ontario, Sophia Butler (19) married William Boone (25), a horse trainer, residing in Windsor, son of Stephen and Maria Boone. Sophia gave her

---

[44] News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Obituaries: "Ruben [*sic*] Gray", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1954_06_23-0017/500390929?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303546/facts/citation/161852695160/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Deaths and Funerals: "Reuben Gray Rites", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1954_06_28-0013/500396045?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303546/facts/citation/161852695159/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

News-Palladium (Benton Harbor, Michigan), Announcements: "In Memoriam", Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2007, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/51785/News-MI-NE.1956_06_22-0021/501438485?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234303546/facts/citation/161852695161/edit/record, (accessed 10 Jun 2019).

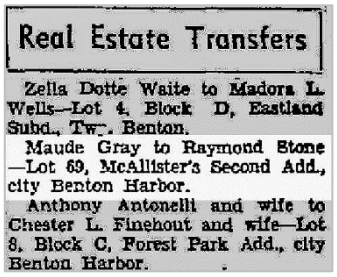
[45] *U.S., Find A Grave Index, 1600s-Current*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60525&h=60019967&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=30234303546&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Jun 2019).

[46] *1881 Census of Canada, Chatham, Kent, Ontario*; Roll: C_13280; Page: 24; Family No: 124, Op. cit.

residence also as Windsor. William had been born in Kentucky and Sophia in "Lucan, Ontario," a town in Biddulph Township, Middlesex County. It was a first marriage for both. The marriage record clearly identifies the bride as the daughter of "Phillip [*sic*] Butler" and "Elmira Butler." [47]

The marriage mustn't have lasted long. The 1910 U.S. Census shows a Sophia Stone (39), "Mu[latto]," married for twenty-six years to a Washington Stone (44), "Mu[latto]." They were living at 210 Erskine Street in Detroit, Michigan. If she was truly thirty-nine, that would make her birth year about 1871. According to the data probably provided by her mother in the 1881 Canadian Census in Chatham, Ontario, Sophia was born about 1864-5, making her age in 1910 about forty-five or forty-six. If Sophia and Washington Stone had indeed been married twenty-six years as they said, their approximate year of marriage would be 1884, one year after Sophia Butler had married William Boone in Windsor, Ontario. With them in 1910 was their son, Raymond Stone (19). Of course all this data was self-declared, so, without any supporting primary documents, we cannot be certain that anything is true.[48] It is fair for you to wonder why I maintain that this Sophia Stone is the same Sophia, daughter of Philip Butler and Elmira Talbot, who married William Boone in 1883, even though I have found no marriage record for Sophia and Washington Stone. Here are my reasons.

When I was researching Maud (**BUTLER**) Gray, sister of Sophia Butler, I happened upon two interesting newspaper articles.

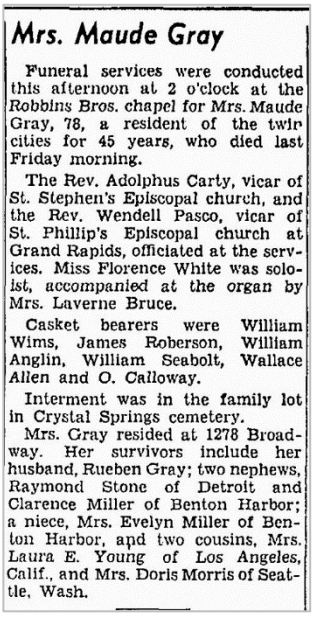


Real Estate Transfers

Zella Dotte Waite to Madora L. Wells—Lot 4, Block D, Eastland Subd., Twp. Benton.

Maude Gray to Raymond Stone —Lot 69, McAllister's Second Add., city Benton Harbor.

Anthony Antonelli and wife to Chester L. Finehout and wife—Lot 8, Block C, Forest Park Add., city Benton Harbor.



Mrs. Maude Gray

Funeral services were conducted this afternoon at 2 o'clock at the Robbins Bros. chapel for Mrs. Maude Gray, 78, a resident of the twin cities for 45 years, who died last Friday morning.

The Rev. Adolphus Carty, vicar of St. Stephen's Episcopal church, and the Rev. Wendell Pasco, vicar of St. Phillip's Episcopal church at Grand Rapids, officiated at the services. Miss Florence White was soloist, accompanied at the organ by Mrs. Laverne Bruce.

Casket bearers were William Wims, James Roberson, William Anglin, William Seabolt, Wallace Allen and O. Calloway.

Interment was in the family lot in Crystal Springs cemetery.

Mrs. Gray resided at 1278 Broadway. Her survivors include her husband, Rueben Gray; two nephews, Raymond Stone of Detroit and Clarence Miller of Benton Harbor; a niece, Mrs. Evelyn Miller of Benton Harbor, apd two cousins, Mrs. Laura E. Young of Los Angeles, Calif., and Mrs. Doris Morris of Seattle, Wash.

[47] *Ontario, Canada, Marriages, 1801-1928, 1933-1934*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7921/ONMS932_42-1203/1597537?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302444/facts/citation/161852687548/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2019).

[48] *1910 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T624_681; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0039; FHL microfilm: 1374694, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4330179-00224/198717261?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302444/facts/citation/702151125471/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jun 2019).

The first reported that Maud Gray had transferred real estate to a Raymond Stone. The second article was Maud's obituary that named Raymond Stone of Detroit as her nephew. For Raymond to be her nephew, he had to be the son of either her husband's sibling or one of hers. I began looking first at Maud's family, to see if Sophia or Salome Butler had married a Stone. I found the 1910 census record mentioned above that showed Sophia and Washington Stone. I also found a marriage record for their son, Raymond Stone. In it, his parents were named as Washington Stone and Grace Butler. (The G of Grace was partially obscured in the photo of the record book.) Grace? Was this a new person? I then found a birth record for an unnamed male child, born 12 Dec 1890, who would indeed have been nineteen in 1910, whose parents were recorded as Washington Stone and "Grace Saphira [*sic*] Butler Stone." This was the first mention of a second name for Sophia Butler. She could easily have been Sophia Grace or Grace Sophia.

To add to the confusion, I found a 1900 U.S. Census record for a William Boone (45), born in Kentucky in Aug 1854, a farmer, living in London Township. He had been married for fifteen years (1885 marriage) to "Emma J. (35)" born in Oct 1864 in Canada." (Sophia (**BUTLER**) Boone was also born in Canada in 1864, daughter of Elmira J. (**TALBOT**) Butler.) The couple was recorded as "B[lack]." [49] Was there some confusion about names? Emma J. and Elmira Jane? A coincidence? A deception? Perhaps Sophia and William merely parted without a divorce. I found no divorce record.

The very next year, on 12 Nov 1901, William Boone (40), farmer, born in Kentucky, son of William Boone and Maria Raper, a resident of London Township, Michigan, wed Mrs. Mary (**KNOX**) Bird (38), domestic, of Washtenaw County, Michigan, born in Canada. Each had been married once before. The marriage registration listed them both as white, an error.[50]

Mary Ann (**KNOX**) Bird Boone

[51]

Washington Stone died on 4 Oct 1910 in Detroit at age forty-four years, seven months. His death record showed that he had been born in Canada, and at the time of his death, he was a "hotel waiter." The cause of death was "Heart and Kidney Trouble with Dropsy." [52]

---

[49] *1900 United States Federal Census, London, Monroe, Michigan*; Page: 9; Family 193; Enumeration District: 0074; FHL microfilm: 1240732, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2004, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7602/4120244_00925/64710199?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302699/facts/citation/702149371274/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jun 2019).

[50] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342366-00252/569812?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302699/facts/citation/702149360741/edit/record, (accessed 4 Jun 2019).

[51] "MaryAnn," From the Family Tree of ancestry.com user sawilliams85, https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/tree/12378695/photo/1e8f2abb-e0ed-413e-8821-7aa3c3d73221, (accessed 6 Jun 2019).

[52] *Michigan, Death Records, 1867-1950*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/60872/44471_354693-01297/3392386?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107721328/facts/citation/702151123713/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jun 2019).

The Detroit City Directory of 1911 showed Grace Stone, widow of Washington Stone, living at 180 Erskine. Her son Raymond, an elevator operator, was with her.[53] The Detroit City Directory of 1913 showed Grace Stone, widow of Washington Stone, living at 241 Alfred. Raymond was still with her.[54] The 1916 directory had a listing for a Grace Stone, "domestic," living at 11 Windemere Avenue, HP. "Highland Park?" There was no Raymond at that address.[55]

I found no death record that I could be certain was our Sophia Grace.

Sophia Grace Butler and Washington Stone had the following child:

3. (i) Raymond (1890).

3. (i) Raymond Stone (1890 - 1965):

(Sophia Grace Butler, Elmira Jane, Zebedee Dunbar, Jacob Talbot, Tobey Tarbet)

Signature from WWI Draft Registration [56]

Raymond Stone was born 12 Dec 1890 in Chicago, Illlinois. The record has only the surname, Stone, male, black, and names the parents as Washington Stone and "Grace Saphira Buttler Stone [*sic*]." [57] In the 1900 U.S. Census for Chicago, Raymond (9) was listed with his mother, Grace Stone, living in the household of his grandmother, "Ella," [Elmira Jane?] (**TALBOT**) Moore and step-grandfather, John Moore, at 510 Thirty-seventh Street, Chicago. The record gave the birthplace of both of his parents as Canada. It also shows that Elmira's daughter, Maud (**BUTLER**), and "husband," Edward Prince, were living there. The Princes gave the number of years married as zero, which may have meant less than one year or not married at all.[58]

At age nineteen, Raymond was listed in the 1910 U.S. Census, living in Detroit with his parents, Washington and Sophia Stone at 180 Erskine Street. He was employed as an

---

[53] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1911*, Page 2041, 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/9119402/463888943?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302444/facts/citation/702151129089/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jun 2019).

[54] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1913*, Page 2041, 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7301231/439074124?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302444/facts/citation/702152117838/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jun 2019)

[55] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1916*, Page 2476, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/7376643/446393567?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302444/facts/citation/702152203668/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jun 2019).

[56] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Wayne; Roll: 2023955; Draft Board: 04, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005257959_05231/31808086?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/702151121086/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[57] *Cook County, Illinois, Birth Certificates Index, 1871-1922*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2545&h=536942&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202107718765&usePUB=true, (accessed 15 Jun 2019).

[58] *1900 United States Federal Census, Chicago Ward 4, Cook, Illinois*; Page: 14, Op. cit.

"Elevator boy" in an unidentified "Store." The family was listed as "Mulatto." [59] The 1911 Detroit City Directory showed no change in his status.[60]

On 11 Nov 1914, Raymond Stone (24) married Canadian-born Elizabeth Joyce (30) in Detroit, Michigan. The record listed them as "White," but so was everyone else on the page. At the time of the marriage, Elizabeth had a son (13) and a daughter (5).[61]

On 5 Jun 1917, Raymond (27) registered for the WWI draft. He, his wife, and two children were living at 512 Antoine in Detroit. He gave his occupation as "musician" in "Stone's Orchestra," located at 235 Alfred Street. He claimed exemption on the grounds that he had a "wife and two children." His description was recorded: "medium tall, slender, brown eyes, black hair," with no physical disability.[62]

By the time of the 1920 census, Raymond (30) and Elizabeth (37), and her two children were at 230 Alfred Street, Detroit. The children were listed as "J Laurie Stone" (19) and "Elizabeth Stone" (11), implying that Raymond had adopted them. The family was listed as Black. Raymond's occupation was "musician." The family supplemented his musician's income by taking in boarders. At that time they had six.[63]

The 1930 census found them renting a house at 670 Alfred Street for $40 a month. Raymond (38) was working as a musician in an "orchestra," Elizabeth (49) had no employment, Laurie J. (29) was an interior decorator, and their daughter Elizabeth (21) was unemployed. It must've been a big house to accommodate them and the six people they were lodging.[64]

In the 1940 U.S. Census, son Laurie J. (38), a "Contracting Decorator," was listed as head of household, but still continuing to rent at 670 Alfred Street. In the house were Laurie's wife Jennevie [*sic*] (30), their children Larry (4) and Barbara (3), his parents Raymond (43) and Elizabeth (58), and three lodgers. Raymond's occupation was recorded as "Laborer" on a "Sewer project." [65]

---

[59] *1910 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T624_681; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0039; FHL microfilm: 1374694, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4330179-00224/198717262?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/ 702151121245/edit/record, (accessed 15 Jun 2019).

[60] *U.S. City Directories, 1821-1989, Detroit, Michigan, City Directory, 1911*, Page 2243, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2469/9119402/463888943?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/702151128994/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[61] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_342307-00457/2650033?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/ 702151121543/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[62] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918*, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Wayne; Roll: 2023955; Draft Board: 04, Op. cit.

[63] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311642-00854/41158090?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/ 702151116354/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[64] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 0070; FHL microfilm: 2340769, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2002, https://www.ancestry.com/ interactive/6224/4609274_00290/12928923?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/ tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/702151124316/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[65] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: m-t0627-01843; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 84-116, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/

Acording to the U.S. Social Security Death Index, Raymond Stone, born 12 Dec 1890 died in Jan 1965.[66]

Raymond Stone adopted the following children of Elizabeth (**MADISON**) Joyce:

4. (i) Laurie Joyce (1901),
5. (ii) Elizabeth Leona (1908).

4. (i) Laurie Joyce Stone (1901 - 1971):

(Elizabeth Madison)

Signature from WWI Draft Registration [67]

Laurie was born on 1 Aug 1900.[68] In the 1920 U.S. Census at Detroit, when Laurie (19) was listed with his parents and younger sister, his birthplace was recorded as Michigan.[69] He and his sister were missing from the 1910 census, his parents being listed in Washington, D.C. with no children present, although his mother reported having two living children.[70]

In 1914, his mother married Raymond Stone, who adopted him and his sister. In the 1920 U.S. Census, taken at Detroit when Laurie was nineteen, his name appeared as J. Laurie (19). He was working as an auto repairman.[71] At the time of the 1930 census, he was working as an interior decorator.[72]

On 12 Dec 1918, Laurie Joyce Stone registered for the WWI draft at Detroit, Michigan. He gave his occupation as Automobile Mechanic for Globe Garage, 133 Brush Street, and named his mother, "Mrs. Raymond W. Stone," as his nearest relative. He was described as

---

2442/M-T0627-01843-00172/84777169?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/702152301859/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[66] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Number: 366-18-8382, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=60309533&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202107718765&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[67] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Wayne*; Roll: 2023955; Draft Board: 04, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2005, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6482/005257959_05222/31808078?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107722882/facts/citation/702153052829/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[68] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3693&h=60299062&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202107722882&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[69] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_804; Page: 18A; Enumeration District: 96, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/6061/4311642-00854/41158092?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107722882/facts/citation/702152302558/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[70] *1910 United States Federal Census, Precinct 5, Washington, District of Columbia*; Roll: T624_151; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 0084; FHL microfilm: 1374164, 2006, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/7884/31111_4327437-00814/151829458?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107721746/facts/citation/702153075009/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[71] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_804; Page: 18A; Enumeration District: 96, Op. cit.

[72] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 0070; FHL microfilm: 2340769, Op. cit.

being of medium height, medium build, with "dark blue" eyes and "black & brown" hair, having no handicap.[73]

On 1 Dec 1934, Laurie (34) and now white, married Genevieve Rawlings (24) also white, in Monroe County, Michigan.[74] In the 1940 U.S. Census, Laurie J. (38), a "Contracting Decorator," was listed as head of household, but still renting the house with his parents at 670 Alfred Street. In the house were Laurie's wife Jennevie [*sic*] (30), their children Larry (4) and Barbara (3), his parents Raymond (43) and Elizabeth (58), and three lodgers. Raymond's occupation was recorded as "Laborer" on a "Sewer project." [75]

Laurie, "non white," died on 24 Jul 1971 in Cleveland, Ohio at age seventy.[76]

Laurie Joyce Stone and Genevieve Rawlings had the following children:

(i) Larry Gene (1935),
(ii) Barbara (1937).

(i) Larry Gene Stone (1935 - 1999):

(Laurie Joyce Stone, Elizabeth Madison)

Larry was born 5 May 1935 in Detroit, Michigan.[77] At age twenty-three, on 11 Jun 1958, he enlisted in the U.S. Army, and served until 10 Aug 1959.[78] On 12 Jan 1974, he made a claim of disability to U.S. Social Security, but it was denied.[79] In 1995, Larry G. Stone was living at 18028 N 18th Drive, Phoenix, Arizona.[80] On 21 Sep 1999, Larry G. Stone died in Phoenix.[81]

---

[73] *U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Wayne*; Roll: 2023955; Draft Board: 04, Op. cit.

[74] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_341771-02251/2121705?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107722882/facts/citation/702153112046/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[75] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: m-t0627-01843; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 84-116, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01843-00172/84777169?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202107718765/facts/citation/702152301859/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[76] *Ohio, Death Records, 1908-1932, 1938-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=5763&h=428029&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202107722882&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[77] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=22195405&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202108775323&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

[78] *U.S., Department of Veterans Affairs BIRLS Death File, 1850-2010*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=2441&h=8497957&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202108775323&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2019).

[79] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=22195405&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202108775323&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

[80] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=220306453&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202108775323&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2019).

[81] *U.S., Social Security Death Index, 1935-2014*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 2011, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?dbid=3693&h=60298923&indiv=try&o_vc=Record:OtherRecord&rhSource=1788, (accessed 18 Jun 2019).

(ii) Barbara Joyce Stone (1937 -):

(Laurie Joyce Stone, Elizabeth Madison)

On 7 Oct 1951, Barbara Joyce Stone, who said she was eighteen, married "Lawrence Lorenzo Powell Jr." (19) in Detroit, Michigan.[82] Her claim of being eighteen, would place her year of birth at 1933. But in the 1940 census, her age was recorded as three, putting her year of birth about 1937, making her only fourteen or fifteen in 1951. Did she lie about her age to get married? Or did her parents lie about their children's ages to avoid embarrassment because the children were born before their marriage?

There is a 1993 U.S. Public Record for a "Barbara J Stone," living at 1076 Crawford Street, Detroit, that gives a birthdate of 12 Jun 1938.[83] However, unless she had divorced and reverted to her maiden name, one would expect a 1993 record to have her married surname, Powell. This may be a different Barbara J. although the birth year is suitable.

5. (ii) Elizabeth Leona Joyce (1908 - 1996):

(Elizabeth Madison)

Elizabeth was born on 7 Sep 1908 in Washington, D.C. to William Joyce and Elizabeth C. Madison.[84] She was recorded at age eleven with her parents in the 1920 U.S. Census in Detroit, Michigan.[85] And again at age twenty-one in the 1930 census in Detroit. At that time she was not employed.[86]

On 19 Jun 1933, in Detroit, Michigan, Elizabeth L. Joyce (24) married a Louisiana-born musician, Milton S. MacNeal (26), witnessed by her mother. It was a first marriage for both.[87]

Milton Somers MacNeal
photo originally posted by
Ancestry.com user
Foster MacNeal [88]

[82] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=9093&h=4372728&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202108775326&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2019).

[83] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=366972962&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202108775326&usePUB=true, (accessed 18 Jun 2019).

[84] *U.S., Social Security Applications and Claims Index, 1936-2007*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=60901&h=38583619&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202109205303&usePUB=true, (accessed 16 Jun 2019).

[85] *1920 United States Federal Census, Detroit Ward 3, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: T625_804; Page: 18A; Enumeration District: 96, Op. cit.

[86] *1930 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 0070; FHL microfilm: 2340769, Op. cit.

[87] *Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/9093/41326_341771-01019/4929856?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202109205303/facts/citation/702153055101/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

The 1940 U.S. Census found them living in the household of Milton's parents, James and Isabell [*sic*] MacNeil [*sic*], at 2543 Beals, Detroit. Milton gave his occupation as night club musician, working twenty-two hours a week. The record showed that he had completed three years of college and Elizabeth had two years of high school. In the house were two children, presumably daughters of Milton and Elizabeth. They were Caroline (5) and Ellen (3) MacNeal.[89]

Leona Elizabeth MacNeal died 30 Jan 1996 in Southfield, Michigan, a Detroit suburb.[90]

Leona Elizabeth Joyce Stone and Milton Somers MacNeal had the following children:

(i) Caroline (1934),
(ii) Ellen (1937).

(i) Caroline MacNeal (1934 -):

(Elizabeth Leona Joyce Stone, Elizabeth Madison)

In 1989, "Williams Caroline MacNeal" was living at 16889 Murray Hill St, Detroit, Michigan.[91]

(ii) Ellen MacNeal (1937 -):

(Elizabeth Leona Joyce Stone, Elizabeth Madison)

---

[88] Milton Somers MacNeal, McNeal Family Tree, https://www.ancestry.com/mediaui-viewer/collection/1030/tree/1181109/person/-1978808629/media/23545c8e-216b-4a65-a382-40308c67e96c?_phsrc=tlZ14181&usePUBJs=true, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

[89] *1940 United States Federal Census, Detroit, Wayne, Michigan*; Roll: m-t0627-01872; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 84-1076, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2442/M-T0627-01872-00457/85814295?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/202109205303/facts/citation/702153055600/edit/record, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

[90] *Michigan, Death Index, 1971-1996*, Ancestry.com Operations Inc., 1998, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=3171&h=28447&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202109205303&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

[91] *U.S. Public Records Index, 1950-1993, Volume 1*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2010, https://search.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/sse.dll?indiv=1&dbid=1788&h=79585655&ssrc=pt&tid=71322150&pid=202109205667&usePUB=true, (accessed 17 Jun 2019).

VI. Theories, Mysteries, and the Unexpected

Chapter 42: Colonel Thomas Talbot

[1]

The Talbot family has the same surname as Colonel Thomas Talbot, an Irish military man who, in exchange for a grant of a 5,000 acre tract of land, in what became Elgin County, undertook to act as an agent for the provincial government, assigning fifty acre tracts of land to new settlers at no cost to them. For each tract apportioned he was to receive an additional two hundred acres himself. Settlers had to build a cabin, build and maintain a road in front of their property, and clear and sow ten acres, all within a limited time period.

Fact or fiction? Did Colonel Talbot father a group of illegitimate, mixed-race Talbots who lived and farmed in the region? Is he the Talbot Family Patriarch? To some extent this was "family lore." Let us consider the "evidence" for and against this idea.

The "Evidence" For

Anyone who has put forth this idea has traced it back to the writings of two, twentieth century brothers, George and Lyle Talbot, sons of Henry Lorenzo Talbot. Here's what Lyle wrote:

> The Talbot Family Tree
> By Lyle Talbot (Kelowna, B.C.)
>
> In the decade of the 1970's, when the mini-series "Roots" was shown on T.V., there was a wave of interest among Blacks in the U.S. and Canada to learn about our own roots. Books in Canada were written about the Walls Family of Elmstead/Puce, the McCurdy family of Amherstburg, the Chase/Perry family of North Buxton/Windsor (Charlotte), and others.

[1] Library and Archives Canada/MIKAN 2909638, (accessed 18 Mar 2020).

I was asked by several people to search out the Talbot family history, but I felt that there was not enough concrete information about our family available. You see, my grandfather Simon Andrew Talbot had not told me anything about his ancestors, and as far as I could ascertain, he hadn't told anyone else either. Hence I never knew the names of his parents or the names of all his brothers and sisters, although I had vague recollections about his brother Arthur and his sister Mary (Logan), and I knew about his cousins Ben in Chatham and Herman and Ted in Detroit and Windsor. I knew that Grandma Talbot [Sarah Ann (**DAVIS**) Talbot] had a sister or a Cousin Laura in California, but that was it.

One day in about 1974 while doing some research in the University of Windsor library, I came across a book about the Elgin Settlement around Brantford, Paris area that had been colonized by Col. Thomas Talbot, an Englishman.[2] I remembered that Grandpa Talbot had been born near Paris Ontario,[3] so I became curious. In that book I read that the old Col. Talbot was a bachelor, but he had the reputation of being quite a ladies' man, and according to the author the Colonel had fathered as many as thirty children, many of them by slave women.

Realizing that none of these illegitimate children could claim to be the colonel's, but also that slaves generally assumed the family name of their master, two possibilities became clear. If my great grandfather Talbot was the colonel's son, he couldn't claim relationship. If my grandfather was indeed the son or grandson of the colonel, he couldn't tell anyone about his ancestry.

For me, this was a clue as to where the Talbot family originated in Canada, and this was further confirmed by events that followed my discovery of the book in the U. of W. library. I had noticed how the Talbots of South Windsor, the grandfather of the Talbots in Harrow, and my grandfather, bore striking family resemblances. Then, while investigating a case in Toronto involving a Jeena Ali, from Jamaica, I learned that Jeena's maiden name was Talbot, that her grandfather's family originated near Brantford, Ontario, but had moved to Jamaica. Jeena's grandfather wouldn't tell even her grandmother who his father was. Jeena had a picture of her grandfather, and the resemblance to Grandpa Talbot was striking. Another time, while in Halifax, I met members of a Talbot family whose grandfather had come from somewhere near London Ontario.

That made five families of Talbots whose ancestors originated in the Elgin Settlement. None of these families claimed a relationship with the others, yet they all resembled one another. My guess is that if a DNA test were done, all of these Talbot families would prove to be 'blood relations,' and all would be descendants of old Col. Thomas Talbot.

[2] Actually, he was Irish.

[3] When he was a boy, his family was recorded as living there at the time of the 1871 Canadian Census, but he was born elsewhere.

George Henry Talbot, eldest son of Henry Lorenzo Talbot, began writing a family history. Concerning the theory that Colonel Thomas Talbot was the patriarch of our Talbot family, he wrote:

> The life of the Colonel and his efforts and gains, as a result of his work in producing the Talbot Settlement, is documented in a book by Edward Ermatinger[4] printed in 1869 in St. Thomas. Articles appearing in the London Prototype and the Brantford Courier provide some further insight to his life and character. His land grant of 5,000 can be verified in the Land Grant records of England on that period.
>
> Our connection to him would be interesting to say the least, if it can be verified. The fact that no birth registration was required at that time leaves the only possibility in some unregistered writing that might name some of the children he fathered among the women of Indian and French origin who were at his disposal from time to time.[5] Since his relations with his personal servants[6] appear to have been less than desirable by our standards, we are not intent on exposing the sordid nature of those relationships, notwithstanding the commonness of the practices of that day. In many cases it was very similar to that as well known and openly indulged in by the southern 'gentlemen' on the plantations in the southern states. What he did could not have been sanctioned back home in Ireland but was probably done in their ignorance although it was common behaviour for the lords and ladies of that day to exercise quite liberal freedom with their subordinates.
>
> At any rate, it seems most likely, from the evidence available and rumoured some 175 years later that, among the many women with whom the Colonel had a relationship[7] was one who bore him children, one of which was probably he from whom descended the branch of the family written about here. Three of the sons could have been Simon Andrew, Harry, George[8] and perhaps one other whom we are unable to name. There was [*sic*] also one or two daughters – one named Sarah who married a man who became a minister of the gospel, named Logan and they had two sons, Percy and Harry. Harry, another of the Colonel's sons married and had one son,

[4] I have read the "Life of Colonel Talbot and the Talbot Settlement" by Ermatinger 1859, and also "Lake Erie Baron" by F. C. Hamil 1955. They present the Colonel as a man who chose his rustic log "castle" in the wilderness over the pleasures of city life and social intercourse. Hamil suggests that the colonel was disappointed in love early in life when he was moving in British society and withdrew from intimacy with women and the shallowness of society living. It was true that he maintained a few friendships with women and included some among the people he rarely, but occasionally, entertained at his home.

[5] Among the books written about the Colonel, I have not found a single case or even intimation that the colonel fathered a child. (There is one anecdote about a child born to a servant girl which I have included below.) He invited his nephew to come and take over his property because he had no heir, and retired to the nearby cottage of his closest servant, Jeffrey Hunter, and Jeffrey's wife, in his old age. He left a large part of his estate to this servant who was a simple lad who had worked for him from his youth and become his constant companion and caregiver in his old age.

[6] There are no accounts of his abuse of his servants, other than verbal abuse.

[7] I have not found any written account of the Colonel's relationship with any woman, other than as friends.

[8] We now know that the father of Simon Andrew, George Allen and about a dozen other children, was Lorenzo Talbot (1828), oldest son of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot (1803).

> Harry who lived all his life, after he left Appin[9], in Hamilton, Ontario. George went to the United States in early life and never contacted the members of the family again. It is believed he died in Lima Ohio, accumulating considerable wealth[10] but no one of the family has yet investigated the matter.[11]

Ermatinger's biography appears to be the primary source for subsequent biographies of the Colonel. There are two main criticisms of Ermatinger's book, according to James J. Talman, writer of the introduction to the 1972 reprinting of the 1859 original:

1. That he glosses over the Colonel's daily "intemperance," rarely going to bed sober, and
2. That he uses his book to attack certain citizens in the settlement that he did not agree with.

However, Ermatinger does have a few things to say about the Colonel's personal life that might be relevant. He gives us a physical description of Colonel Talbot and describes some of his attitudes toward life, from which we may infer his attitudes about romantic/sexual relations with women:

> At the time Colonel Talbot exchanged the sword for the axe, he was young, active, and sufficiently accomplished, to adorn the society in which men of his rank usually mix. His rank in the army was unusually high for a man of his years, being a Lieut. Colonel at the age of twenty-two.
>
> It is said, however, that young Talbot amidst all the allurements of high life, the attractions of beauty, and the pride of aristocracy, became thoroughly disgusted with the corruptions and fashionable vices, then so prevalent; which were ill concealed by the polish of education, and the conventional forms of society. At that time, about the close of the last (18th) century, it is well known that debauchery, dissipation and immorality of every kind, infect the lives of many of the aristocracy of England, having before their eyes, the example of the sons of Royalty, and the heir apparent to the Throne. Of the vices of those days, we need not dwell, they are familiar to all who know anything of the early life of the late George the 4th, and his royal brothers. These sons of the good old King George the 3rd, particularly the eldest, the Prince of Wales, were distinguished for their handsome personal appearance, polished manners and the elegant address, and were the theme of universal admiration; but unfortunately, the lustre of their rank, and the polish of their manners, were tarnished by the immorality of their lives; and the advantages of birth, education, and wealth, were made subservient to the indulgence of the meretricious enjoyments of vice, and to the gratification of licentiousness. That Colonel Talbot, whose high rank and family connexions [*sic*] gave him the entrae [*sic*] to the first society in England, should have looked with aversion at the glazed eye of fashionable dissipation, and should have shrunk with disgust from the contamination of lewdness, nursed in the

[9] I have searched the Canadian census records of 1861, 1871, 1881, and 1891 for Ekfrid, the township in which the town, Appin, is located; I found no Talbots there.

[10] George Allen Talbot, son of Lorenzo, went to Michigan and the 1900 U.S. Census, in Grand Rapids, gives his occupation as shipping clerk - no wealth.

[11] George Henry Talbot, untitled, *Chapter 1- Origins*, courtesy of Ralph Henry Talbot.

lap of wealth and luxury, was an early indication of that superiority of mind, which distinguished him through the greater portion of his life.[12]

Few men of his rank and station, would ever have dreamt of undergoing such a change of life, and fewer still, would have persevered through every difficulty, like Colonel Talbot, had they undertaken it. It has been said, that the Colonel had been crossed in love, or otherwise disappointed, and that this led him to bury himself in the woods; but these surmises are not based on reliable information.[13]

Beside the building we have spoken of, he had another contiguous, containing a range of bed-rooms, where his guest could be made comfortable for the night. In his latter years, he had added a suit [*sic*] of rooms of more lofty pretensions, but without disturbing the old tenements, and these sumptuous apartments were reserved for state occasions. Before this time numerous had been the guests of exalted rank who had visited Port Talbot . . . Prior to this time, every man of rank who had visited Canada, had visited Port Talbot also—and not gentlemen only, but ladies were sometimes attracted by the fame of this extraordinary individual [the Colonel], who could resist their charms.[14]

Colonel Talbot maintained, in a peculiar degree, the dignity of his rank and station, and while he expected respect from all who approached him, from the Governor to the peasant, he treated his visitors in a manner suitable to their deserts.[15]

Colonel Talbot was never married, and by many persons he has been set down as a woman-hater, but this was by no means the case, for he often entertained ladies of the highest rank, and took pleasure in rendering their visits to Port Talbot, as agreeable as possible. The celebrated Mrs. Jameson was among the number of his fair visitors, and she has spoken of her sojourn there as being highly gratifying.

There were, as there always is, a class of females who were the Colonel's aversion—ladies, whose curiosity rises in proportion as the object which excites it, is concealed from their view, of happens [*sic*] to be beyond their reach. Relying on the attraction of female charms, which they probably never possessed, or which time, the common enemy, had obliterated, some of these *ladies errant* would fain have explored the secrets of Port Talbot; where a man could live without the solace of female society, a being, apparently, callous to the dictates of love, and insensible to

[12] This does not sound like the description of a man who would take sexual advantage of his female domestic help.

[13] Edward Ermatinger, *Life of Colonel Talbot and the Talbot Settlement*, pp. 20-22

Not everyone agrees about this. A settler, Mr. Tozer, relates a story told by the colonel himself about his disappointment in love. (see below)

[14] Ibid, pp. 97-98. 3.The author implies that women were attracted to visit him because of his fame, but he did not succumb to their attentions.

[15] Ibid, p. 99

the finest feelings of the human heart. But the colonel, considering discretion the better part of valour, seemed determined to run no risks, or to engage in unequal contests; therefore, whenever it was hinted that Miss So and So, proposed visiting Port Talbot, he leant a deaf ear to the proposal.

A good anecdote is told, however, relative to the Colonel's celibacy. A friend having bantered him on the subject of his remaining so long in a state of single blessedness, took an opportunity of questioning him about it, and in the course of a familiar chat, asked him why he remained so long single, when there was so much need of a help-mate.

"Why," said the Colonel, "to tell you the truth, I never saw but one woman that I really cared anything about, and she wouldn't have me, and to use an old joke, those who would have me, the devil wouldn't have them. Miss Johnstone," continued the Colonel, "the daughter of Sir J. Johnstone, was the only girl I ever loved, and she wouldn't have me."

For the truth of this story we will not vouch, although it was related by one of the early settlers,. . .Charles Gustavus Adolphus Tozer, a farmer of Malahide (Township). . . Tozer says that the Colonel Talbot and himself were on very intimate terms at one time, so much so, that they addressed each other by the familiar names of Charles and Tom.

The probability is, that Colonel Talbot, having placed himself beyond the reach of the society of his early youth, how much soever [*sic*] he might have desired it, could not with propriety have entered into the matrimonial state. It is no reflection on the early settlers to say, that there was not among them any lady qualified to support the dignity of Port Talbot. Such a person he must have sought in the neighbourhood of more polished society, and had he found a lady willing to share the honours of Malahide Castle in Canada, he would have had to build a castle, and to have engaged a retinue of domestics to perform very different services, from those which the people employed by him had to perform.

Besides, Colonel Talbot was addicted to a bachelor's life from his early youth, which would seem to have originated in a sense of superiority, (not the most amiable trait in his character,) and which could brook no equal. Many men entertain a very erroneous opinion that by marrying, they sacrifice their independence, and such a sentiment may have influenced the Colonel's conduct, but it is a great mistake for any man to imagine that he is safe in attempting to maintain a degree of independence incompatible with human nature, and contrary to the order of Divine Providence.

A man who continues a bachelor beyond a certain time in life, may be considered like the barren fig tree, of which it was said, "*cut it down why cumbereth it the ground*." There may be cases in which it is prudent not to marry, and Colonel

> Talbot's may have been one, but, generally speaking, a man loses much more than he gains, by avoiding matrimony.[16]

In 1955, Fred Coyne Hamil wrote *Lake Erie Baron: The Story of Colonel Thomas Talbot*. In it, he also makes reference to the Colonel's disappointment in love.

> This decision to quit what appeared to be a most promising career in the army, and to take up the rough and solitary life of a pioneer farmer, occasioned much speculation. There were persistent rumours that he was disappointed in love. It was said with some degree of plausibility that he wished to marry the Princess Amelia, a daughter of King George III, whose exalted station in life precluded such an alliance. Long afterwards one of his settlers, a former employee of the Earl of Ellesmere, stated that Talbot had been a suitor for the hand of Lady Ellesmere before her marriage to the Earl. Talbot was certainly a friend of the Ellesmeres, and visited with them while on a trip to England in 1849. Much has been made of his jocular statement that the only girl he ever loved was one of Sir John Johnson's daughters, whom he had courted at Niagara while an aide to Simcoe, and who would not marry him. . .
>
> The Colonel's own explanation for his move, given at various times, was merely that he had become attached to the country while on Simcoe's staff, and that he wished to assist in its settlement and development. In the summer of 1837, in answer to a question asked by Mrs. Jameson, he said lightly that the writer Charlevoix was the true cause of his coming to Upper Canada, because he described the region north of Lake Erie as the 'Paradise of the Hurons,' and he wished to get to paradise. He then went on, however, to speak bitterly and with scorn of 'the follies and false-hoods and restrictions of artificial life, which lends support to the view that he had suffered some deep hurt and disillusionment with the society of the Old World.' [17]

A description of the conditions in which the Colonel lived provides a background to understanding the rustic quality of life that the bachelor and his visitors enjoyed. No doubt the environment contributed to his remaining single.

> The rough log house, erected in 1804, remained the Colonel's home until 1833, when it was succeeded by a larger one of squared logs. Surrounding it was a haphazard collection of shabby log buildings which served as blacksmith and cooper shops, poultry houses for swarms of geese, turkeys, ducks, and chickens, and storehouses of various kinds. The old house was cold and draughty in winter, even though it was caulked each fall with clay; and the huge fireplaces, and woollen [*sic*] blankets hung on the bedroom walls, did not suffice to make it comfortable. But Talbot liked to convey the impression that it was something more than a pioneer dwelling, referring to it fancifully as his castle. . . In this place the Colonel entertained visitors of high estate.[18]

[16] Ibid, pp. 131-134.
[17] Fred Coyne Hamil, *Lake Erie Baron: The Story of Colonel Thomas Talbot*, pp. 34-35.
[18] Ibid, p. 228.

The old house had finally become unbearable. At the beginning of December, 1831, a severe cold spell set in before he got around to caulking the walls, and his house was 'more open than a barn.' What concerned him most was that fifty barrels of cider and ten of perry [pear juice] had frozen in his cellar. . . Built of squared logs, the Colonel's new home was a much more pretentious building than the former one. Along the south side, facing the lake, was a long Dutch verandah on the level of the ground. . . The front door was at the south-east end of the house, and opened into a large storeroom or vestibule crowded with piles of homespun blankets and bolts of cloth, sacks of grain, sheepskins, and barrels of flour, with an occasional hen hatching her eggs in an empty barrel. Here Talbot kept his saddle, bridle, and martingales,[19] and his famed sheepskin coat and cap; and from it he carried feed to the poultry that swarmed about the yard or roosted on the verandah among the dogs. From the rafters on the verandah hung various farm implements, and even, on occasion, a dead wildcat.

Entering quickly to avoid letting in the hungry poultry that darted for the door as soon as it was opened, the visitor was ushered into the Colonel's sitting-room, from whose window he interviewed the 'land pirates' on the verandah. In the summer, as he sat by the window, the Colonel could look out over the blue waters of the lake and watch the white sails of the passing schooners, and the seagulls circling above them. In stormy weather the room was filled with the insistent sound of the surf crashing against the base of the cliff, and the trees of the forest bending and creaking in the wind. This was Talbot's 'library and hall of audience,' where he transacted business, read the newspapers, wrote letters, and entertained visitors. Its walls were the 'naked logs,' unadorned, and its only furniture was a long table and two home-made wooden chairs set in front of the wide fireplace, a large desk, and some bookshelves.

When William Baby and his brother paid a visit to Port Talbot in 1841, the Colonel showed them a 'elegantly furnished apartment' off the storeroom, 'hung with crimson velvet paper, Turkey [Persian] carpet and furniture to match.' 'This,' he remarked, 'is my sanctum sanctorum. When my lady friends visit me, this is their room' . . . Mrs. Jameson slept in this room during her visit in 1837. She rejoiced, after her long and tiresome trip in an open wagon, to find it very comfortable, 'where a fire blazed cheerfully, where female hands had evidently presided to arrange my toilet, and where female aid awaited me.' [20]

[19] A martingale is a piece of equipment worn placed on a horse to control the upward movement of its head, to prevent the horse from throwing its head so high that the rider gets hit in the face by the horse's upper neck. When a horse's head gets above a desired height, the martingale places pressure on the head so that it becomes more difficult or impossible to raise it higher.

[20] Ibid, pp. 230-232.

Mrs. Anna Jameson, referred to in both biographies, kept a journal in which she described her five-day visit to Port Talbot. Fred Coyne Hamil, quotes her journal, extensively:

> Mrs. Jameson had always heard her host referred to as 'the eccentric Colonel Talbot,' but she was struck by 'his benevolence, his invincible courage, his enthusiasm, his perseverance.' He had accomplished what he set out to do, he told her, 'but I would not, if any one was to offer me the universe, go through again the *horrors* I have undergone in forming this settlement. But do not imagine I repent it; I like my retirement.' His listener felt that he had paid a heavy price for his success. 'He has passed his life in worse than solitude,' she wrote. 'He will admit of no equal in his vicinity. His only [social] intercourse has been with inferiors and dependents, whose servility he despised, and whose resistance enraged him—men whose interests rested on his favour—on his will, from whom there was no appeal. Hence despotic habits, and contempt even for those whom he benefited; hence, with much natural benevolence and generosity, a total disregard, or rather total ignorance, of the feelings of others. . . He is alone—a lonely man . . . His sympathies have had no natural outlet, his affections have wanted their natural food.' [21]

> Talbot's fondness for children is shown frequently in his correspondence. He never failed to enquire about those of his friends, and he sent them presents and little messages . . . Women, as well as children, were usually the Colonel's friends, for he was courteous and attentive, especially to those of the upper classes. While visiting at Wortley Hall in 1822, he promised to have moccasins made for Lady Caroline and her small daughter. After his return home he wrote to tell them that he was having the moccasins made by Chief Joseph Brant's sister, who made 'prettier ones than any other Squaw that I could employ.' Each year at the Anniversary Ball he danced with the prettiest and most respectable of the ladies of his settlement. 'Many a time,' wrote Kearney, 'have I heard a good old matron exclaim with conscious pride, that she danced with Colonel Talbot at one of those happy gatherings.' [22]

> Contrary to some of the stories that were told about him, Talbot not only liked women but usually employed several of them about the house. In later days Mrs. Jeffrey Hunter, assisted by a housemaid and cook, acted as general housekeeper. During the early part of 1835 an event occurred that occasioned much gossip throughout the district, and embarrassed the Colonel. A physician of St. Thomas, who was called to attend a young servant girl in the house, found that she had given birth to a child. After the doctor left, another servant girl found the dead child in a chest filled with feathers. The child was buried secretly, and an attempt was made to 'hush up' the whole thing; but one of the Talbot's enemies heard about it and published the details in the St. Thomas *Liberal*. Talbot's influence with the Attorney-General, to

[21] Ibid, p. 234.
[22] Ibid, p. 237.

> whose attention the matter was brought, was sufficient to prevent any further action being taken. No doubt he wished to avoid scandal, but it is likely that Talbot also wished to protect the unfortunate servant girl.[23]

To some, looking for a paternal connection, this incident might be cited to suggest that the Colonel himself was the dead infant's father. I include it in fairness to them, although I don't hold that view, myself.

> [Colonel Thomas] Talbot did not marry and had no children, so in 1833 he asked his nephew Julius Airey to come live with him and take over the land when he passed away. Julius lived in Port Talbot for a time but found it isolating and not for him, so in 1843 Talbot asked Julius' brother, Colonel Richard Airey, to come live with him, with the promise of transferring the land to him. Airey arrived with his family in 1847, displacing Talbot in the process. So, in 1848 Talbot left for a long trip to England with George Macbeth (one time servant, now companion and estate manager). He stayed in England for almost a year and upon returning to Port Talbot he had an argument with Airey and decided to only give him half of his estate, the other half going to Macbeth, with a small allowance of twenty pounds for the widow of a former servant Jeffrey Hunter.
>
> Talbot left again for England in the summer of 1850 and stayed over seas [*sic*] for another year. During his time away he became sick and declined in health, and upon returning home found that that Aireys had left and were renting the home to John Sanders. Macbeth invited Talbot to stay with him in London and that is where he remained until his death in the winter of 1853.[24]

To those wishing to read more about Colonel Thomas Talbot, I recommend the website, www.ourroots.ca. There you will find copies of several books about the Colonel, including the ones I have quoted. Most of the others seem to be based on the original Ermatinger source, but include additional anecdotes.

In conclusion, I have found nothing written about the Colonel Thomas Talbot that outweighs the evidence that points to Zebedee Dunbar Talbot as the Canadian root of our Talbot family.

This is the sum of "evidence" so far for the Colonel Thomas Talbot as our Talbot family patriarch. As Lyle points out, if it were true, there would have been no evidence, intentionally. Not even whisperings in the family that there was a secret, a connection to a famous colonizer, the father of the Talbot settlement. No sense of pride in that connection, passed on.

If anyone has any other "evidence" to support this idea, please share it.

---

[23] Ibid, p. 238.

[24] Elgin Historical Society, Elgin County Museum, "Thomas Talbot, Father of the Talbot Settlement," http://www.elginhistoricalsociety.ca/exhibits/content/thomas-talbot-father-talbot-settlement, (accessed 22 Jun 2019).

The "Evidence" Against

At the time of Lyle's writing, there weren't the tools yet available that have made family genealogy work as possible as it is today. Since then, the early paper records of births, baptisms, marriages and deaths have been microfilmed and made available to the general public through the National and Provincial Archives, and even appear in the collections of local public libraries. This has enabled thousands to take up genealogy as a hobby. The Internet has greatly facilitated family searches. There are websites that enable you, from the comfort of your own home, to see the microfilmed copies of the actual pages on which data was recorded almost two hundred years ago, pages with all their worn edges, ink blots, and difficult-to-read penmanship.

Since Lyle published his first family tree diagram, research has uncovered two previous generations of Talbots. No more than five years ago, he says, did Lyle first learn the name of his great-grandfather Lorenzo, born in 1828. We now know that Lorenzo was the oldest of the nine children of Zebedee (1803-1879) and Sylvia (1811-1885) Talbot.

The earliest record, to date, of Zebedee in Ontario is the recording of him and his wife as witnesses at a wedding in London, ON in 1841:

> London District Marriages, 1832 - 1853, Part 2
> Marriages performed by Rev. Abraham Sloot, Calvinist Baptist Church
> 1841, Dec. 26 Aby B. JONES to Arilla BONSOR both of London by banns.
> Wit: Zebedee and Silva [*sic*] Talbot

In 1851, Zebedee was in Huron County, Usborne Township, just S. E. of present-day Exeter, ON. From there until his death in 1879, his whereabouts are known by census, assessment, and death records. The line of descent from Zebedee to the rest of us is clear and indisputable, barring the possibility that, somehow, the Colonel had his way with one of our ancestors' wives.

If his 1803 birth was in Ontario, Zebedee might have been the child of Colonel Thomas Talbot, who came to Upper Canada in 1791 at age twenty, according to online biographies. If Zebedee were born in the United States, the Thomas Talbot connection would be unlikely if not impossible, except for the chance that the colonel had been stationed in the U.S. in the geographical area where Zebedee was conceived.

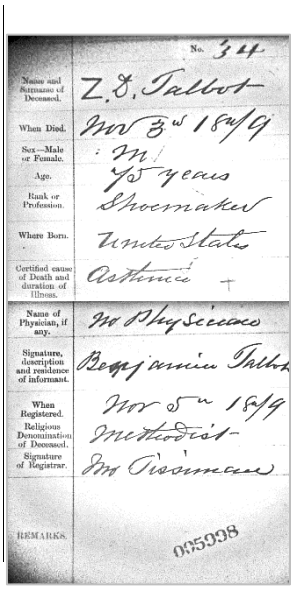
So what evidence is there about where Zebedee was born?

Family Bible: The Benjamin Talbot family Bible is of no help, giving the birthdate but not the place.

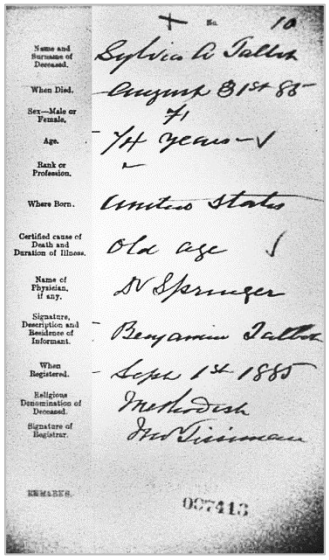
Census Data: This is only as reliable as the person reporting to the census taker. As Lyle has pointed out to me, sometimes people wishing to enter the U.S. might give false information, attributing U.S. birth to a parent to ease their acceptance by U.S. Immigration. Keeping this in mind, let us examine the census records. The census data is consistent regarding country of birth as the U.S., although there is some variation in which state is named.

census yr	location	household	data given to census taker	notes
1851	Usborne Twp	Zebedee	Zebedee and wife, Sylvia, both born in United States	What would be the motivation for lying in 1851?
	Usborne Twp	Lorenzo	Lorenzo (oldest son of Zebedee) and wife, Martha, both born in United States	
1861	Usborne Twp	Zebedee	Zebedee, wife Sylvia, and son Lorenzo, all born in United States; Julia Ann, next oldest child, born in Canada	Lorenzo is reported both here and at his home in Stephen Township!
	Stephen Twp	Lorenzo	Lorenzo born in Vermont; wife, Martha, born in States	
1871	Usborne Twp	Zebedee	Zebedee and wife, Sylvia, both born in U.S.	
	Paris, ON	Lorenzo	Lorenzo and wife, Martha, both born in United States	
1880 U.S.	Marin County, California	Arthur	Father, (Zebedee), and mother both born in Massachusetts	U.S. census records the birthplace of parents; Canadian census does not.
1881	Strathroy, ON	Lorenzo	Lorenzo and wife, Martha, both born in U.S.	
	Chatham, ON	Benjamin F.	Sylvia is living here; born in U.S.	
1900 U.S.	Sacramento County, California	Arthur	Father and mother both born in Massachusetts	
1910 U.S.	Los Angeles County, California	Julia Ann	both parents born in Canada	Julia (77) is living alone with her widowed "niece", Sylvia Martin; who reported the data?
1920 U.S.	Los Angeles County, California	Julia Ann	both parents born in Canada	Julia is now 87, living with Sylvia Martin
1930 U.S.	Los Angeles County, California	Julia Ann	both parents born in Maine	Julia is now 97, living with Sylvia (**MARTIN**) Oliver and husband

Death Registration: Consistent, but it is suggested that the reporter, Benjamin F. wanted to immigrate to the U.S., so lied about his parents' birthplace. However, that should be weighed against his military service in the Union Army during the Civil War. Would not that service gain him sufficient favour with U.S. Immigration without falsifying a parent's death certificate?


No. 344
Name and Surname of Deceased: Z. S. Talbot
When Died: Nov 3rd 1879
Sex—Male or Female: M
Age: 75 years
Rank or Profession: Shoemaker
Where Born: United States
Certified cause of Death and duration of Illness: Asthma
Name of Physician, if any: No Physicians
Signature, description and residence of informant: Benjamin Talbot
When Registered: Nov 5th 1879
Religious Denomination of Deceased: Methodist
Signature of Registrar: Jno Tiesman
REMARKS
095098

The death registrations for Zebedee (1879) and Sylvia (1885) both show place of birth as the United States


No. 10
Name and Surname of Deceased: Sylvia A Talbot
When Died: August 31st 88
Sex—Male or Female: F
Age: 74 years
Rank or Profession:
Where Born: United States
Certified cause of Death and Duration of Illness: Old age
Name of Physician, if any: W Springer
Signature, Description and Residence of Informant: Benjamin Talbot
When Registered: Sept 1st 1885
Religious Denomination of Deceased: Methodist
Signature of Registrar: Jno Tiesman
REMARKS
007413

Where was the Colonel at the time that Zebedee was conceived? According to James H. Coyne, in "The Talbot Papers," Thomas "Talbot came out [to Upper Canada] early in 1801 with the object of securing a township for himself." On May 16, 1801 he wrote the Duke of Cumberland, one of the King's sons, announcing his safe arrival in asking him to petition his father on Thomas' behalf to grant him a township in upper Canada, "exempt from the fees to Government and obligations of location." It was not until five months later [October] that his request was forwarded to the King. In October 1802 he was back in England reporting on the condition of the land he wanted and its suitability to the growing of hemp, to supply the King's navy, pushing for his land grant.

Zebedee Talbot was born December 16, 1803, so conception should have occurred about March of 1803.

Accordng to Coyne, in February of 1803 Colonel Talbot was in Upper Canada presenting "a letter from Lord Hobart to Lieutenant-General Hunter, then Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, in furtherance of his plans" for his settlement. "On the 21st of May 1803, he [Talbot] seized an axe, and with his own hands chopped down the first tree, thus formally inaugurating the new settlement."

Col. Thomas Talbot was occupied in Upper Canada at the time that Zebedee Talbot was conceived, if Zebedee was truly born in the United States in December of 1803.

The preponderance of "evidence" points to a U.S. origin for Zebedee and Sylvia, making it highly unlikely that Colonel Thomas Talbot was Zebedee's father.

DNA

Earlier in this chapter, I quoted Lyle Talbot, who wrote, "My guess is that if a DNA test were done, all of these Talbot families would prove to be 'blood relations,' and all would be descendants of old Col. Thomas Talbot."

Lyle believed that Colonel Thomas Talbot was the "father" of the southwestern Ontario Talbots, including his own Talbot ancestors. Lyle knew his grandfather, Simon Andrew Talbot. Canadian census records of 1861 and 1871, which Lyle never saw, provide evidence

that Simon Andrew Talbot was a son of Lorenzo Talbot. The census records of 1851 and 1861 show that Lorenzo was a son of Zebedee D. Talbot. So, this Talbot family descended from Zebedee. If Zebedee was a child of Colonel Thomas Talbot, he would have received his Y-chromosome from the colonel, because a Y-chromosome, which every male child has, can only be passed from father to son at conception. Females have only X-chromosomes.

A descendant of Zebedee's son, James (1834), submitted a sample for Y-chromosome testing. When Jeffery Thomas Talbot got his Y-chromosome test results, he discovered that his ancestry was West African. Therefore, the Y-chromosome passed down to him from Zebedee originated in West Africa. Colonel Thomas Talbot was Irish. His Y-chromosome would not have been from West Africa. Colonel Thomas Talbot could not have been Zebedee's ancestor.

A second, significant Y-chromosome test was provided by a descendant of Zebedee's Uncle Abraham, the brother of Zebedee's father, Jacob Talbot. Abraham had immigrated to Maine and settled there. The Y-chromosome test results of his descendant, Robert Elvin Talbot, matched that of Jeffery T. Talbot, confirming the African origin that the genealogical data shows. The patriarch of the Talbot family, the father of Abraham and Jacob Talbot, and the grandfather of Zebedee D. Talbot, was an African, enslaved in Massachusetts. See *Chapter 2: Toby Tarbet*.

DNA testing proves that Zebedee Dunbar Talbot is not a descendant of Col. Thomas Talbot.

Hungry for a family history at a time when consciousness had been raised about Black ancestry, these Talbot brothers, George and Lyle, created for themselves a family history, that by its being founded in illegitimacy, could not ever be proven. Although imaginative and well-meaning, it was false. Access to original records and today's research have found the true, verifiable origins of this enormous Talbot family, whose story is woven through Canadian and American history.

Chapter 43: Tales, Myths, and Mysteries

Lacking a family history passed down by elders, some of the 20th century Talbots wrote and shared ideas about their ancestors. Some were rational theories, some were myths, and some may have been harmless inventions.

A Strange Tale of Colour Prejudice

Lulu (**MILBURN**) Talbot, wife of Ross Levere Talbot of Chatham Township, Kent County, Ontario told the following story to her nieces and nephews. The following tale was told me by Karen Talbot of Cleveland, daughter of Alvin Creed Talbot and Mildred (**COCHRAN**) Talbot Redon. Karen is Lulu's first cousin, once removed.

> "Aunt" Lu told some stories about the Black Talbots, White Talbots, and the Talbots that were probably Native American Indians. She would say that even among Granddad's [Willard Norman Talbot] and Pap's [Willard Alexander Talbot] generation there were many boys and I guess some girls in the family, but I don't know whether it was Pap's father or grandfather, but one of the first Talbots, he had relations with women, a few different women, and I guess maybe even some Indian women, White women, Black women, and the boys that were the result of these unions, he would keep the boys, but he had no use for the girls, and the girls would stay with their mothers. He would take the boys and help raise the boys, and the boys would be with him. It would be so interesting because, of course, some of them being from different mothers, racially, some of the boys would maybe have a little bit darker skin, or some would look more Caucasian, and they would work…I'm not sure if she said the father was a worker at a factory there up in Canada, and the sons would come and work with him, and the two boys, they'd be right there, working side by side, would never talk to each other because one would look more Black and one would look more White. During the day they wouldn't talk to each other. But then as soon as they got out of work and go home, they were both together. So it was very, very interesting, some of the things she would tell us about. How tragic it would have been.[1]

It is not known where the tales of Lu (**MILBURN**) Talbot originated. They may have sprung from the same desire of someone to have a family history, or been an attempt to explain the origin of colour prejudice within the Talbot family, or been merely been the product of a storyteller who enjoyed entertaining a young, impressionable audience of nieces and nephews.

As related in Chapter 42: Colonel Thomas Talbot, Lyle Talbot, grandson of Simon Andrew Talbot and great-grandson of Lorenzo Talbot, speculated on the origin of his light-complexioned Talbot family, and believed he found a history book in the University of Windsor Library that supported his theory. He wrote about it for his memoirs. When I visited him in British Columbia in 2006, he explained further:

> . . . the Talbots . . . I believe they're all related. Just from the article I read about the old Colonel Thomas Talbot having as many as thirty children, and he was a

[1] *Interview with Karen Talbot*, cousin of Lu and Ross Talbot, in Cleveland, Ohio, 11 Sep 2006.

> bachelor. The story I read…you could probably get it . . . have you ever read it? . . . it's in a book called the . . . it's on the Elgin settlement . . . Elgin is in the title, but it's in the University Library. And there's a whole chapter in there about the old colonel and his love life and that's where I first discovered that there is a very strong possibility that all of us Talbots are related. Because none of them, if they were his illegitimate children, they couldn't claim him as their father . . . But if it's true that he had children by slaves as well as white women then it can be understandable that some of his children would be dark and some would be light skinned and some would be white. I tell people around here, when they talk about my ancestry, I say you know there's a possibility that my great-great-great grandfather was Colonel Thomas Talbot. And they don't know out here…he's the man that got a grant from Queen Victoria to establish the settlement called the Elgin Settlement. And I said I understand that he had as many as thirty children of different women. So anybody you meet in Canada by the name of Talbot is probably related to me.[2]

His older brother, George Henry Talbot, undertook to write a Talbot family history. Unfortunately it had a lower priority than other things in his life, lacked the hoped-for input of some of his siblings, and was never completed.

The efforts of Lyle and George to have a family history were well intentioned. Unfortunately they didn't have access to Canadian Census records that would have helped them get closer to the truth. They didn't know of the genealogical work of Arlie Robbins at the Raleigh Centennial Museum and the Talbot Family Tree that she had built, based on the census data dating from 1851.

Biblical vs. Non-biblical Children's Names

The Massachusetts Talbots had a history of giving their children primarily biblical names. Patriach Toby Tarbet, his name likely assigned to him by the master who purchased him, named ten of his eleven children with names from the bible:

Sarah (1754),
Abraham (1756),
Tamar (1758), *Genesis 38*
Ezekiel (1760),
Dinah (1762), *Genesis 30*
Matilda (1764) from the German meaning "mighty in battle",
Isaac (1766),
Jacob (1769),
Levi (1771),
Rebecca (1774), *Genesis 24*
John (1780).[3]

[2] *Interview with Lyle Emerson Talbot*, in Kelowna, BC, 24 Aug 2006.

[3] *Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2495/40369_263917__0054-00219/10847500?backurl=https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302835/facts/citation/163607583984/edit/record, (accessed 23 Jun 2019).

Toby's son Jacob, the father of Zebedee D. Talbot, named his children:

Absalom (1794),
Jacob (1797),
Royal (1800),
Israel (1801),
Zebedee (1803), *Matthew 4:21-22 and Mark 1:19-20*
John (1807),
Sampson (1814),
Peter (1816).

Zebedee's children were named:

Lorenzo (1828), born two years before Zebedee and Sylvia married
Julia (1832), *Romans 16:15*,
James (1834),
John (1835),
Arthur Kees (1838), (*see below*)
Emeline (1840), Germanic from root meaning "work"
Orelius Moses (1842), possibly from the Roman "Aurelius," meaning golden, or from St. Aurelius, bishop of Carthage 430 A.D. His middle name is biblical.
Benjamin (1845),
Elmira (1849), *may be a short form of Edelmira, a Spanish feminine form of the German name Adelmar meaning "noble, famous."* [4] *The name Elmira is a girl's name of English origin meaning "noblewoman."* [5] Again with the Germanic!

The naming of Arthur Kees is a mystery. Kees, a popular boy's name in the Netherlands, is a diminutive of the name Cornelius, found in Acts 10. Therefore, Arthur's middle name is biblical. But from where did the "Arthur" come? Did Zebedee name him after King Arthur, influenced by his early education that might have exposed him to tales of King Arthur and the knights of the round table? Was "Arthur" provided by his mother, Sylvia Ann, whose surname is unknown?

Sylvia Ann named her son Lorenzo, likely before she had ever met Zebedee Dunbar Talbot. Y-chromosome DNA testing has shown that Lorenzo's father was a descendant of Elder William Brewster, founder of Plymouth settlement. Was Lorenzo a name from Sylvia's family? I think that is more likely than her using a Brewster family name, since we don't know the circumstances surrounding her becoming pregnant. It may have been a love connection, a seduction, or an assault. That would affect her naming of her son.

[4] Think Baby Names, "Elmira," http://www.thinkbabynames.com/meaning/0/Elmira, (accessed 25 Jun 2019).

[5] Nameberry, "Elmira," https://nameberry.com/babyname/Elmira, (accessed 25 Jun 2019).

Chapter 44: Unidentified Photos

Lesson Learned / Tip:

Label your photographs. For unmounted hard copies/prints, use pencil on the white strip around the edges. If mounted in an album, include a label nearby. If under glass in a frame, include a piece of paper behind the photo. Identify the people, the date, and the location if possible. Your descendants will thank you. In the modern era with its cell phones, digital cameras, and computer storage of jpeg images, name the image in a way that provides the identifying information. Organize into well-named file folders.

It is my hope that some day, someone will be able to identify these photos. In an aged person's album, someone will find a labeled photo of a person that is here unidentified. To assist a future researcher, for each photo I am providing all the information I have, as to where it was found, and where the original resides. All photos printed here, I have stored as jpegs in Windows file folders, under the name of the person who made the images available to me.

From the Benjamin Franklin Talbot Family Bible

in the possession of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles, CA:

These were found in pockets at the back of the bible.

1a

1b

1c

1d

There were others, but they have been identified. Only one photo had been labeled!

From the photo album of Bertha Lucretia (**TALBOT**) Lucas of Dresden/Chatham Ontario, in the possession of her granddaughter, Alma Lorraine (**LUCAS**) Carter Churchill, now also of Chatham, ON

These may be photos of descendants of Lorenzo Talbot.

2a
This is a tintype.
These may be three of Lorenzo Talbot's daughters,
or they might be Lucas children.

2b
In the photo album of Bertha Lucretia (**TALBOT**) Lucas, when I saw the photo labelled "Aunt Martha and family", and knowing that Bertha's father, Simon Andrew Talbot, had a sister, Martha Jane Talbot, I thought this was her. I overlooked the fact that Bertha's mother, Sarah Ann Davis, also had a sister named Martha: Martha McGuinn Davis. The photos are of Martha McGuinn Davis, her husband, and children. They are not Talbot descendants.

2c
Could the leftmost be a young Rev. I.H. Edwards?
Are the rightmost Lucases?

2d
One of Lorenzo's daughters?
He had nine of them!

From the album of Kathleen (**TALBOT**) Cook

via her daughter, Bertha (**COOK**) Lee, now in the possession of Kathleen's grandson, Amos Louis Walls III, Detroit, MI

Some of these photos may be of descendants of Lorenzo Talbot's son, Simon Andrew, and some may be of the family of Kathleen's husband, Elwood Cook.

3a

3b

3c

3d

3e

3f

3g

From the dumpster of Arthur Talbot Jr.

in the possession of historian Brian Narhi, St. Catharines, ON

These may be photos of descendants of Lorenzo Talbot.

4a

4b

4c

From the collection of Dale Dragomir

in the possession of Angela (**DRAGOMIR**) Piunno, Windsor, ON

These are photos of descendants of Lorenzo Talbot's oldest child, Altha Ann (**TALBOT**) Titus.

5a

5b

5c

5d

If not the same person,
they are certainly closely related

5e

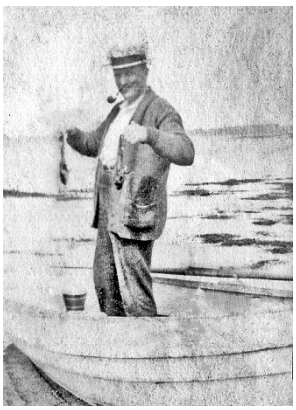
5f

5g

5h

5i

5j



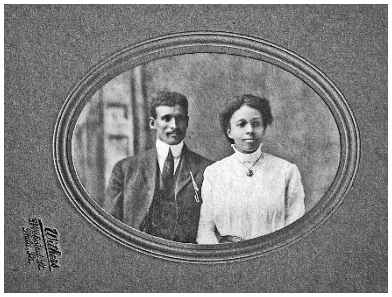
5k

5l

5m

From the collection of Barbara (**TALBOT**) Shackelford

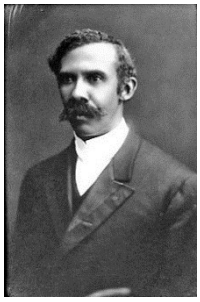
in the possession of her son, Alexander Goldstein, formerly John Gregory Shackelford, Windsor, ON


6a

6b

From the collection of Pamela (**HOUSTON**) Chretien

now in the UCLA library



7a
There's enough family resemblance to suggest this is a possible Talbot. (I WISH this was a photo of Zebedee D. Talbot. He died in 1879 at age 76. Could he have been photographed and looked this good in his 60s?) I doubt it.

Angus Morrison's Hockey Team

In chapter 14, there is a photograph of a hockey team, that the owner, which cousin Dale Dragomir (my 3rd cousin) said was of a Woodstock hockey team, coached by his great-grandfather, Angus Morrison (1885 – 1960).

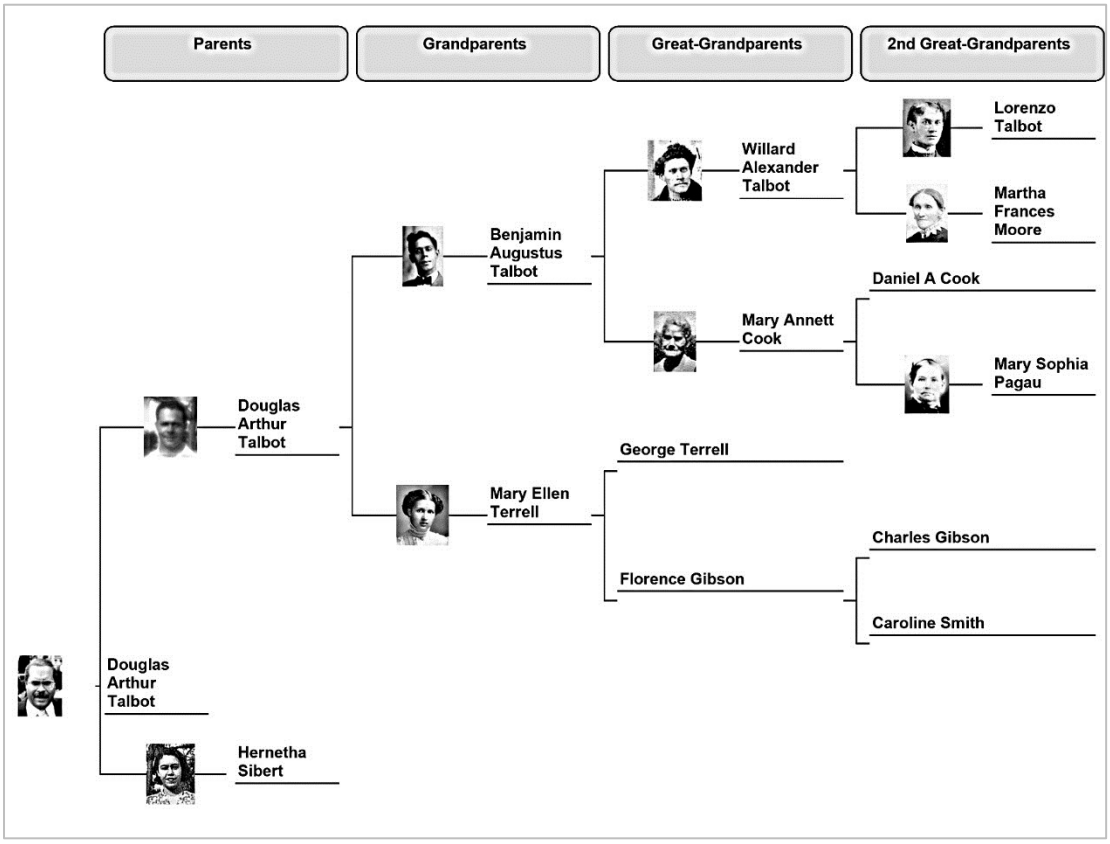
When I first saw it, I was intrigued by the young man seated in the front row, at the far right. He looked to be of African descent, likely of mixed race. In vain I tried to get a roster that would reveal his name.

I don't imagine that there were a lot of Black Canadian youth who were playing hockey in the early 20th century. But I did know of one, Charles Hamilton Lightfoot (1880 – 1968), my 1st cousin 2X removed, but his birthdate shows him to be five years older than the Woodstock coach, if that is indeed Angus Morrison in this photo. The young man in question looks to be a teenager.

If you can identify anyone in these photos, send an email to the author at kennstanton@gmail.com or talbotconnection@hotmail.com.

Chapter 45: The Mayflower Connection

Let me start by giving a big THANK YOU to cousin Douglas Arthur Talbot Jr., who made the following, amazing discovery possible.



Our Talbot family are descendants of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, grandson of Toby Tarbet who was born in West Africa, enslaved in Massachusetts, served in the militia there during the American Revolution, and declared free in 1779. Zebedee raised nine children, eight of them his biological offspring; those eight descendants are eligible to be declared sons and daughters of the American Revolution. Zebedee was the father of eight, but his wife, Sylvia Ann, was the mother of all nine. She had a son born before she married Zebedee, (assuming they actually married; no record of their marriage has been found so far). That son was Lorenzo. So Zebedee became Lorenzo's step-father and gave him his Talbot surname. There is no record that identifies Lorenzo's biological father, so we don't know from what family his male ancestry came.

How can we find that out? It would be valuable for those of us who are Lorenzo's descendants to know. What would help us find out? It would be helpful if we knew:

1. Where Lorenzo was born.
2. The maiden name of his mother, Sylvia Ann.
3. Where Sylvia Ann was living when Lorenzo was born.
4. Where Sylvia was born.
5. When and where Zebedee and Sylvia Ann married.

Where Lorenzo was born

Records found give a variety of birthplaces for Lorenzo, but suggest it was likely in New England.

source	birthplace
1851 Canadian Census, Usborne Twp., Huron County, Canada West	United States
1861 Canadian Census, ditto	United States
1871 Canadian Census, Paris, Brant County, Ontario	Vermont
1881 Canadian Census, Strathroy, Middlesex County, Ontario	United States
1905 Chautauqua County Almshouse, Jamestown, NY	New Hampshire

The maiden name of his mother, Sylvia Ann

A woman's maiden name might appear in her marriage registration, her birth record, or the birth, marriage, and death records of her children. I have found no marriage record for her, nor a birth record. All her children were born at home, and all before Confederation; there are no birth records for any of them.

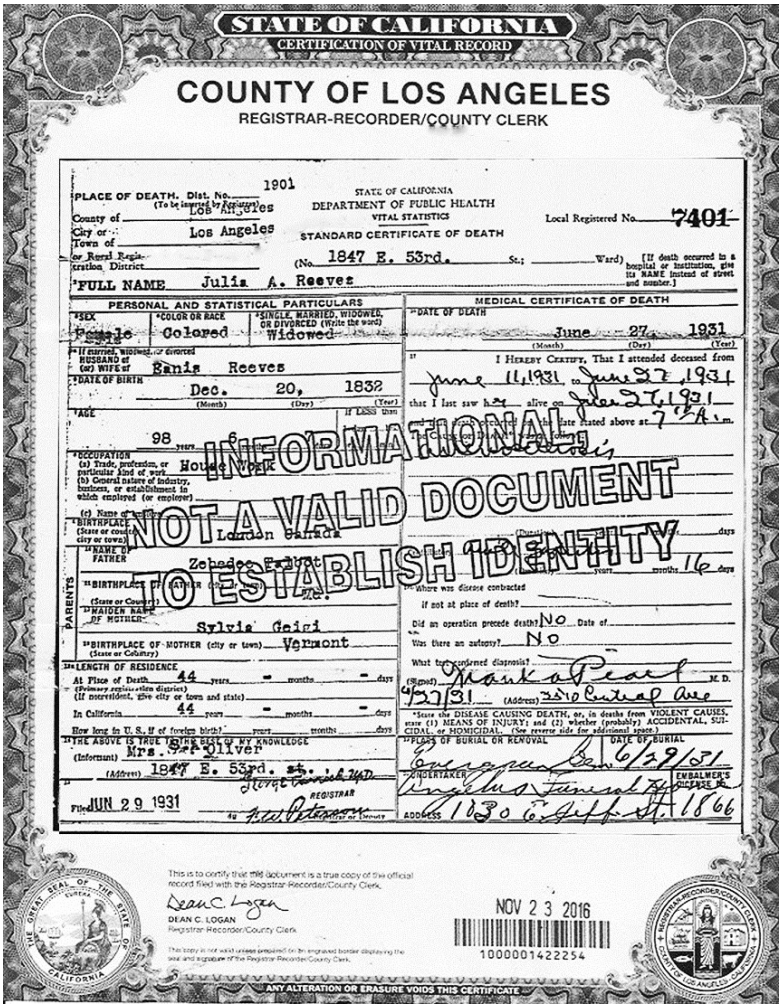
There are marriage registrations for sons James, John, Arthur, Benjamin, and daughters Julia, Emeline, and Elmira Jane. None for Lorenzo and Moses. All but one of those that recorded the names of parents gave the mother's name as Sylvia Talbot. The only one that gave Sylvia a maiden name was James, but that 1863 marriage record is questionable. James lied about who his father was. He said it was John Talbot. John Talbot was a white businessman in London, Canada West. James was marrying a Scottish girl and I suspect he was passing for white. Since he lied about his father's name, I do not trust his truthfulness when he said that his mother was Sylvia Walker. As a footnote, when James died in Michigan in 1883, his death registration named his true parents: Zebedee and Sylvia Talbot.

Cousin Lamont Scott Freeman of San Diego, California, assisted me by sending for California death records for Sylvia Ann's children: Arthur, Benjamin, Julia, and John, who all died there. His search yielded a death record for Julia Ann (**TALBOT**) Harris Woodhull Reeves, that contained a maiden name for her mother. Parts of the document were typewritten, a fact that raises questions for me as to accuracy. The data in the record was provided by Julia Ann's niece, Sylvia Ann (**LOGAN**) Thurman Martin Oliver, a daughter of Julia's sister Emeline (**TALBOT**) Logan Goens. The death record, shown below, contains the maiden name of Julia Ann's mother, "Geigi", and a birthplace of Vermont.

Sylvia Ann spent most of her life with her Aunt Julia Ann, taken into her house when she was a child, travelling with her to Michigan and then to California. She is the most likely

person that Julia Ann would have shared information with about her mother, Sylvia Ann Talbot.

In addition, Julia's brother, Orelius Moses, went to New England where he spent the last years of his life. He had his photo taken in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, and he settled in Connecticut. He chose that location. He didn't choose to join most of his siblings in California. Did he go to Vermont because he knew his mother's family was there?



STATE OF CALIFORNIA
CERTIFICATION OF VITAL RECORD

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES
REGISTRAR-RECORDER/COUNTY CLERK

PLACE OF DEATH: Dist. No. 1901 (To be inserted by Registrar) — County of Los Angeles — City or Town of Los Angeles — or Rural Registration District

STATE OF CALIFORNIA
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH
VITAL STATISTICS
STANDARD CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

Local Registered No. 7401

(No. 1847 E. 53rd. St.; Ward) [If death occurred in a hospital or institution, give its NAME instead of street and number.]

FULL NAME Julia A. Reeves

PERSONAL AND STATISTICAL PARTICULARS

SEX: Female — COLOR OR RACE: Colored — SINGLE, MARRIED, WIDOWED, OR DIVORCED (Write the word): Widowed

If married, widowed, or divorced — HUSBAND of (or) WIFE of: Banis Reeves

DATE OF BIRTH: Dec. 20, 1832 (Month) (Day) (Year)

AGE: 98 years — If LESS than 1 day, hours or minutes

OCCUPATION: (a) Trade, profession, or particular kind of work: House Work — (b) General nature of industry, business, or establishment in which employed (or employer):

BIRTHPLACE (State or country): London Canada

NAME OF FATHER: Zebedee Talbot

BIRTHPLACE OF FATHER (State or Country):

MAIDEN NAME OF MOTHER: Sylvia Geisi

BIRTHPLACE OF MOTHER (City or town): Vermont (State or Country)

LENGTH OF RESIDENCE: At Place of Death 44 years — months — days (Primary registration district) (If nonresident, give city or town and state)

In California 44 years — months — days

How long in U. S. If of foreign birth? years months days

THE ABOVE IS TRUE TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE
Mrs. Sarah Oliver (Informant)
(Address) 1847 E. 53rd. St. Los Ang. Cal.

Filed JUN 29 1931 — REGISTRAR — By — Deputy

MEDICAL CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

DATE OF DEATH: June 27, 1931 (Month) (Day) (Year)

I HEREBY CERTIFY, That I attended deceased from June 11, 1931 to June 27, 1931 that I last saw h[illegible] alive on June 27, 1931 and that death occurred on the date stated above at 7 P.M.

Where was disease contracted? — If not at place of death? — Duration: years months days

Did an operation precede death? No — Date of —

Was there an autopsy? No

What tobacco diagnosis? Mouth of Pearl M. D.

(Signed) — (Address) 330 Central Ave

*State the DISEASE CAUSING DEATH, or, in deaths from VIOLENT CAUSES, state (1) MEANS OF INJURY; and (2) whether (probably) ACCIDENTAL, SUICIDAL, or HOMICIDAL. (See reverse side for additional space.)

PLACE OF BURIAL OR REMOVAL — DATE OF BURIAL: 6/29/31

UNDERTAKER: Angelus Funeral Home — EMBALMER'S LICENSE No.

ADDRESS 1830 E. 6th St. 1866

INFORMATIONAL
NOT A VALID DOCUMENT
TO ESTABLISH IDENTITY

This is to certify that this document is a true copy of the official record filed with the Registrar-Recorder/County Clerk.
Dean C. Logan
DEAN C. LOGAN
Registrar-Recorder/County Clerk
This copy is not valid unless prepared on an engraved border displaying the seal and signature of the Registrar-Recorder/County Clerk.

NOV 23 2016
1000001422254

ANY ALTERATION OR ERASURE VOIDS THIS CERTIFICATE

Where Sylvia Ann was living when Lorenzo was born

No record of Sylvia Ann has been found, before the census records in Canada West.

Where Sylvia was born

We know her birthdate, 20 Jun 1811, from the family bible of her son, Benjamin Franklin Talbot, in the possession of Ivan James Houston in Los Angeles, CA, but we don't know Sylvia's place of birth. Canadian census records just show "United States." The death record (above) of her daughter, Julia Ann, gave her birthplace as "Vermont." But the death record data was provided by a granddaughter, who would have had only second-hand information, at best.

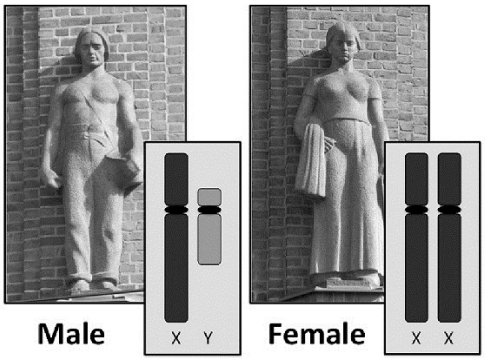
When and where Zebedee and Sylvia Ann married

We don't know where, but we do know the year in which they claimed to have been wed. As part of the 1861 Canadian census for Usborne Township, where Zebedee and family homesteaded from 1851 through 1876, they told the census-taker that they had married in 1830.

Lorenzo's Ancestry: Y-chromosome DNA Testing

We may not be able to know the name of Lorenzo's father, but DNA might tell us of what family he is a descendant. Y-chromosome DNA testing might tell us that.

For those of you who are knowledgeable about Y-chromosome DNA, you may skip the next paragraph. Or, it can provide you with a refresher of the concept.



My understanding of genetics is very basic, but here it is in its simplest form. Generally, a female carries two chromosomes, both X's, and a male carries two chromosomes, one X & one Y. If they create a child, each parent contributes one of their chromosomes. If the mother contributes an X chromosome and the father his X chromosome, then the child has XX and is a female. If the mother contributes an X chromosome and the father his Y chromosome, then the child has XY and is a male. Therefore, Y-chromosome DNA (Y-DNA) is a type of DNA that is only carried by a man and therefore can only be inherited from his biological father. Men who share a common paternal ancestor will have almost the same Y-DNA, even if that shared male ancestor lived many generations ago.

In 2006, Theodore Regis Talbot (descended from Lorenzo's son, Simon Andrew Talbot, Dresden, Ontario line), a direct male descendant of Lorenzo Talbot, submitted to a Y-chromosome test; results were provided for twenty-five (25) DNA markers. In 2016, Douglas Arthur Talbot Jr. (from Lorenzo's son, Willard Alexander Talbot, Chatham, Ontario line), also submitted to a Y-chromosome test; results were provided for sixty-seven (67) markers. Each marker has a numerical value. Both Ted's and Doug's results were submitted to online databases, www.ysearch.org and familytreedna.com, that provide comparison with the test results of thousands of other men. If the numerical values of the markers of men's Y-chromosome test results are an exact match, then the men are very closely related.

From one generation to another there might be a small change (mutation) in a marker's value, usually by plus or minus 1 or 2. A mutation of one or two markers would indicate that

the two men are still related, but the common ancestor is likely further generations back in their ancestry.

Douglas was tested for the same 25 markers as Ted, (plus an additional 42 markers). The values of those 25 markers were identical for Doug and Ted. This was expected. Family tree records show that they share the same 2nd great-grandfather, Lorenzo Talbot. That's only four generations ago. The more markers that are compared between two men, the more significant the result of the matching. Douglas' 67 markers provided the opportunity for that.

Douglas' results closely matched dozens of men who all carry the same family surname. Some tested for 61 markers, like Douglas, or for 37 of the same markers for which Doug was tested. Doug's marker values were identical, except for two: the CDY marker and DYF406S1. CDY is known to be one of the "Faster Changing STR Markers." Fourteen of Doug's 61 tested markers, are known to be "faster changing." Douglas' other 13 faster changing markers were identical matches with the other men. All of these matching men carry the surname, BREWSTER.

> If you would like to see a chart of all the DNA matches in the Brewster Project, go to:
>
> https://www.familytreedna.com/public/BREWSTER?iframe=ycolorized
>
> The same chart also appears on the last page in this chapter.

I have been communicating with Jeanne E. Killick, Administrator of the Brewster Project on familytreedna.com. I shared with her the family tree information I have for Lorenzo Talbot, and Doug's test results. In an email received on 11 Jun 2016, she wrote: "From our discussions and Doug's results, it is pretty clear that Lorenzo was most likely fathered by a Brewster male."

What follows is the email exchange I had with Ms. Killick:

> On Sunday, June 12, 2016, talbotconnection <talbotconnection@hotmail.com> wrote:
>
> Dear Jeanne E. Killick,
>
> I am searching for the family of origin for an ancestor, born in 1828, possibly born out of wedlock, whose biological father is unknown.
>
> Y-chromosome DNA shows a close match with your family's sample. Do you have a family tree that I may view to see if there is any possible candidate?
>
> Kenn

To: talbotconnection@hotmail.com
Sent: June 16, 2016 8:36 PM

Dear Kenn Stanton,

Although our DNA results are very close, it is evident to me that if your ancestor was fathered by a Brewster male, he would have been a descendant of Love Brewster. My male line comes through Love's brother, Jonathan.

Although I do find a male descendant of Love named Lorenzo Brewster, Lorenzo was born in 1816 and would have been 11 or 12 when your ancestor was conceived. Stranger things have happened, but it is highly unlikely that you will ever track down any real evidence of your ancestor's paternity.

Happy hunting!

Jeanne E Killick
jeannieology@aol.com

On Friday, June 17, 2016, Kenn Stanton <krstanton@bell.net> wrote:

Hello Jeanne,

Thank you for your response. I agree with you. I don't expect to find any "real evidence" of my Lorenzo's paternity. I will have to be satisfied with "possibilities".

I have made a conjecture based on the available evidence. His mother, Sylvia Ann, was mulatto. Lorenzo was born when she was just seventeen. The Y-chromosome results for his direct male descendants suggests an origin in NW Europe.

I imagine a situation where the 16-yr-old Sylvia, likely a domestic servant in a white household somewhere in the NE United States, is impregnated by a Caucasian. Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, a mulatto with paternal grandfather from W. Africa (Y-DNA verified), born in W. Bridgewater MA (living in NH in 1825), marries Sylvia in 1830 according to an 1861 Canadian census record; (I once thought) the census-taker misunderstood the instructions and asked each couple, "During what year were you married?" And instead of putting a mark in the column entitled, "Married During the Year" to indicate newly-weds, wrote the year sideways to fit in the column! A lucky mistake!

Zebedee "marries" her (no record found so far) and takes Sylvia and her two-year-old son, Lorenzo, to Upper Canada about 1830. Y-chromosome results now suggest that Lorenzo's father may have been a Brewster. That's my best guess; an illegitimate child, no record, no maiden surname of his mother from any of her children's marriage or birth records to help identify her.

Only one of her nine children's marriage records gave her maiden name, "Walker", but her son, James Talbot, marrying a Scot in 1864, lied about who his father was (I think trying to pass-for-white), so I cannot trust he was truthful about his mother. (James death record names his true father, but gives no maiden name for his mother!)

It's challenging, and frustrating, and fun, trying to unravel the mysteries in genealogy. And addictive!

Incidentally, I love your email address' play-on-words.

Kenn

To: krstanton@bell.net
Sent: June 16, 2016 10:25 AM

Love your family history! My Brewster genealogy is also one of bastardy, but on a much larger and shameful scale.

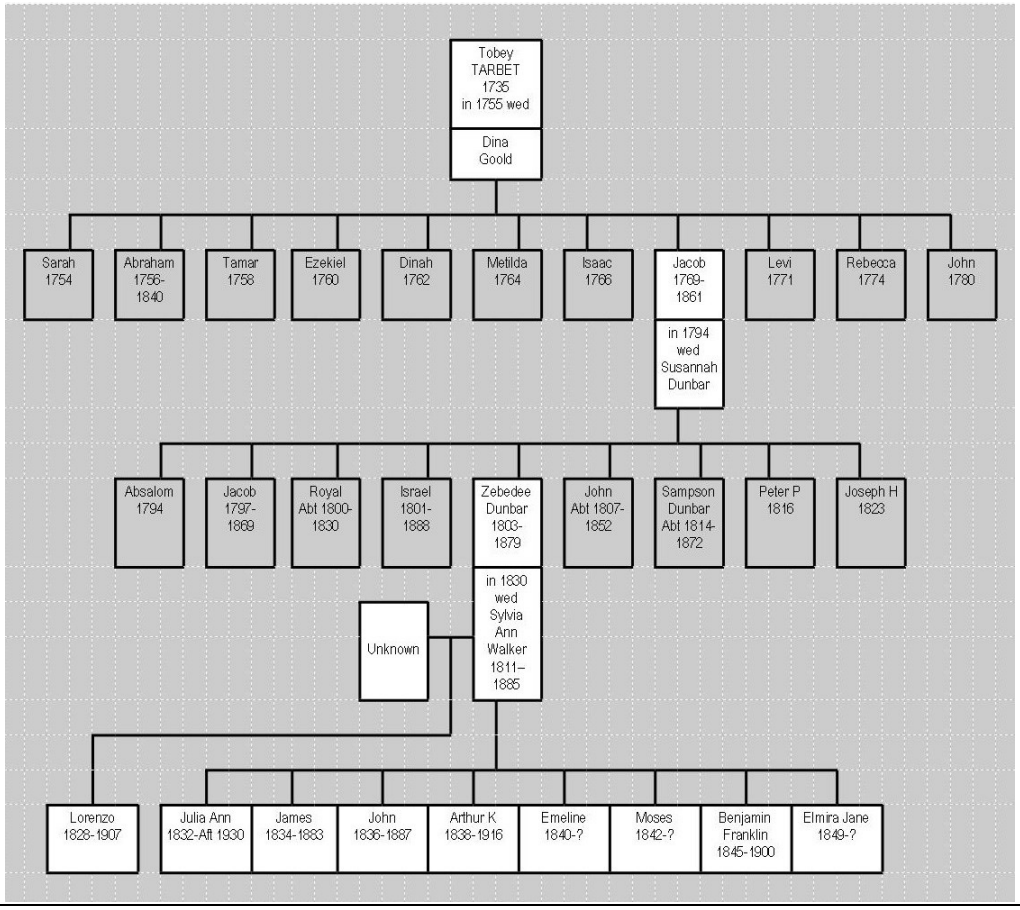
I'm interested in your comment that says James death record names his true father, I don't understand who his 'real' father is from all you have written.

Please clue me in.

Jeanne E Killick
jeannieology@aol.com

From: krstanton@bell.net
To: Jeanne E Killick
Sent: Fri 17/06/2016 10:43 AM

James Talbot is Zebedee's first biological son. All of Zebedee's biological children were born in Canada West. His stepson, Lorenzo, Zebedee & wife Sylvia were all born in the U.S.



Sent: Fri 17/06/2016 10:02 PM
To: krstanton@bell.net

Thank you for clearing that up for me. I stumbled.
Jeanne E Killick
jeannieology@aol.com

To: Kenn Stanton
Sent: July 11, 2016 10:11 PM

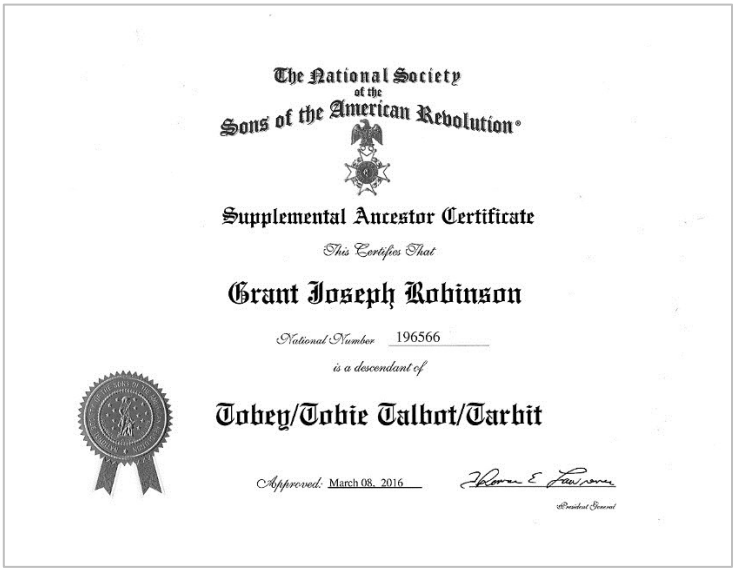
From our discussions and Doug's results, it is pretty clear that Lorenzo was most likely fathered by a Brewster male. I have added Kit 450028 to the LOVE BREWSTER group on the Results Page, and have added B-48 as Doug's identity number that will show on the results page. I use the words "undocumented name change" on special cases like yours as opposed to "unknown" surname, but I don't have a problem with the way you have shown Lorenzo "unknown".

Let me know if there is anything I can help you with.

Jeannie Killick
jeannieology@aol.com

A comparison of Doug's results with that of the other Brewsters shows that the probability he shares a common Brewster ancestor within the last 12 generations is 93.78%. That's high. We can track Doug's ancestry back only to Lorenzo, which is four generations. It would be five to Lorenzo's unknown father. One of the matching Brewster men has posted his family tree, tracing back 12 generations to William Brewster, one of the founding fathers of the Plymouth Colony in 1620, the senior Elder and religious leader of the colony.

The biological descendants of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot, as direct descendants of Toby Tarbet, are sons and daughters of the American Revolution; there are records of his service in the militia in Massachusetts. They can apply for and likely would obtain a certificate showing membership in that exclusive group. One of Toby's descendants, Grant Robinson, descended from Toby's son, Abraham Talbot, has done so and received certification.



The National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution

Supplemental Ancestor Certificate

This Certifies That

Grant Joseph Robinson

National Number 196566

is a descendant of

Tobey/Tobie Talbot/Tarbit

Approved: March 08, 2016

President General

He even attended one of their group meetings and posted this photo on Facebook.

"I was surprised to run into an old buddy from the military at my first Sons of the American Revolution meeting, LTC Chris Sands. I went from feeling uncomfortable to relaxed in a split second. For the most part I was treated with open arms by the members. Although, being the only African American member in the State of New Jersey does make me feel like one of those square pegs in a round hole."

DNA testing has shown that there is a 93.78% probability that Lorenzo's father was a direct male descendant of Elder William Brewster, who came over on the Mayflower, and helped found the Pilgrim settlement, the Plymouth Colony. So all Lorenzo's descendants are probably Mayflower descendants, albeit unverifiable by genealogy.

I have a theory about Lorenzo's conception.

Zebedee came to Upper Canada about 1830, when he was about twenty-seven. With him were his nineteen-year-old bride, Sylvia Ann, and her two-year-old son, Lorenzo. She would have given birth to him when she was a mere seventeen.

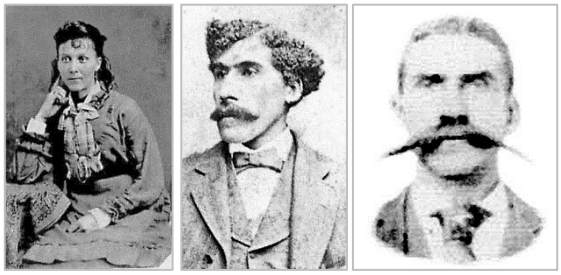
"Who is Sylvia? What is she . . ." [1] Sylvia might have been living in New England when she first became pregnant. Zebedee is not Lorenzo's biological father. Y-chromosome testing has shown that Zebedee's paternal line originated in West Africa, while Lorenzo's did not; his paternal line is Northwestern European. Sylvia is identified in Canadian census records, with the rest of her household, as being a "Coloured Person, Mulatto, or Indian." I imagine her to be mulatto, a teenager working in a New England household when she became pregnant at sixteen, by a male of European descent.

Lorenzo's complexion suggests that his mother was likely light-skinned, and his father either white or mulatto, having a white father himself.

Lorenzo Talbot
Photo from Benjamin Talbot Family Bible,
courtesy of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles, CA

The photos of some of her other children, fathered by Zebedee Talbot, also suggest that Lorenzo's mother was of mixed race: Julia Ann, Zebedee's first child, Orelius Moses, and Benjamin Franklin, Zebedee's youngest son.

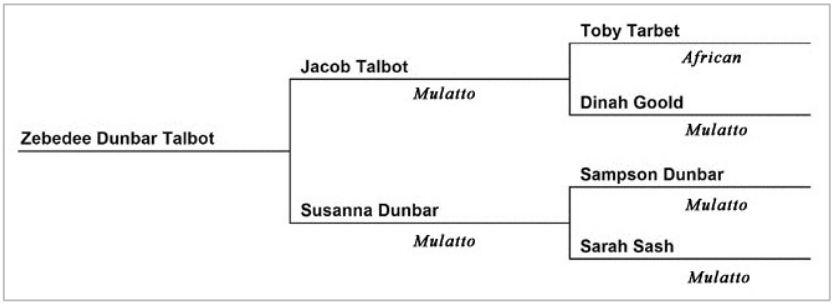
[1] *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, Wm Shakespeare, Act 4, Scene 2.



The two photos, leftmost, are from Benjamin Talbot Family Bible, courtesy of Ivan James Houston, Los Angeles CA

Zebedee was of mixed race also.

Zebedee's mother, Susanna Dunbar, was mulatto. Susanna was the daughter of Sampson Dunbar and Sarah (**COLLEY**) Sash, both mulatto. The text of Sampson and Sarah's marriage reads, "Feb^{ry} 1st . Sampson Dunbar of this town [Braintree, MA] Sarah Sash of Stoughton. mulatto." This suggests that Sarah was mulatto.[2] Sampson also was mulatto. Sampson's birth record provides no information about his parentage, and simply notes that he was "a Malatto" [*sic*] in the service of Cornelius Thayer, Junior, and that he was born the "16th Day of June 1721." [3]



Zebedee's father, Jacob Talbot, was mulatto. Jacob was the son of Toby Tarbet and Dinah Goold. Tobey Tarbet, enslaved in Massachusetts, was African-born: West African according to Y-chromosome DNA test results of several of his direct, male Talbot descendants. Jacob's mother, Dinah Goold, also enslaved, was mulatto; her master's will was probated on the same day that she and Toby married. In it Ephraim Fobes had written, ". . . Also I give unto my said Daughter Mary my Mulattoe [*sic*] girl named Dina [*sic*]." [4]

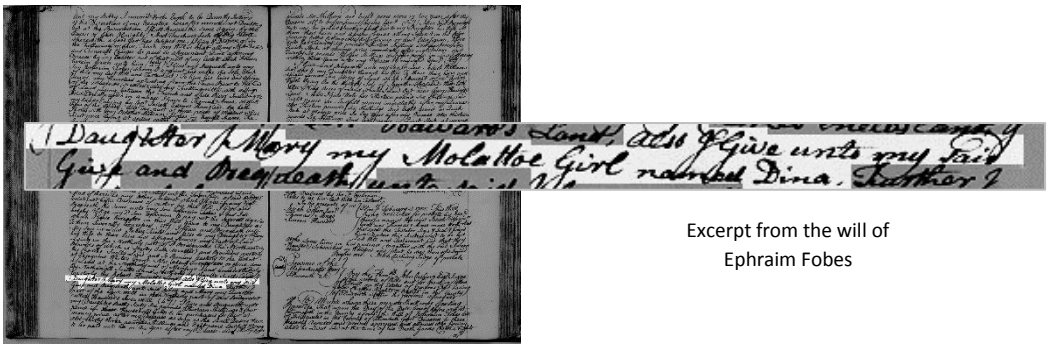
---

[2] *Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988,* Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2011, https://www.ancestry.com/interactive/2495/41254_265477-00876/82150394?backurl= https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/person/tree/71322150/person/30234302826/facts/citation/700042665490/edit/record, (accessed 16 Jan 2016).

[3] Bates, *Records of Braintree* [note 1], 818; Sprague, *Braintree* [note 1], ref. 1448R, as cited in "Sampson Dunbar and His Family", The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 166, p. 190, Jul 2012, http://mv.ancestry.com/viewer/76bd8893-2343-4859-a84e-cfac1d542f37/62733594/38091361449, (accessed 12 Jun 2016).

[4] *Massachusetts, Town and Vital Records, 1620-1988*, Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2012, http://interactive.ancestry.com/2495/40369_263913__0017-00173/10820263?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30234302824/facts/citation/163284737818/edit/record, (accessed 12 Jun 2016).

*Massachusetts, Wills and Probate Records, 1635-1991***,** Probate Court (Plymouth County); Plymouth, Massachusetts, Probate File Papers, Case No 7777-7836, Box 107145**,** Ancestry.com Operations, Inc., 2015, http://interactive.ancestry.com/9069/007051263_00703/1786218?backurl=http://person.ancestry.com/tree/71322150/person/30549805504/facts/citation/163595694251/edit/record, (accessed 13 Jan 2016).

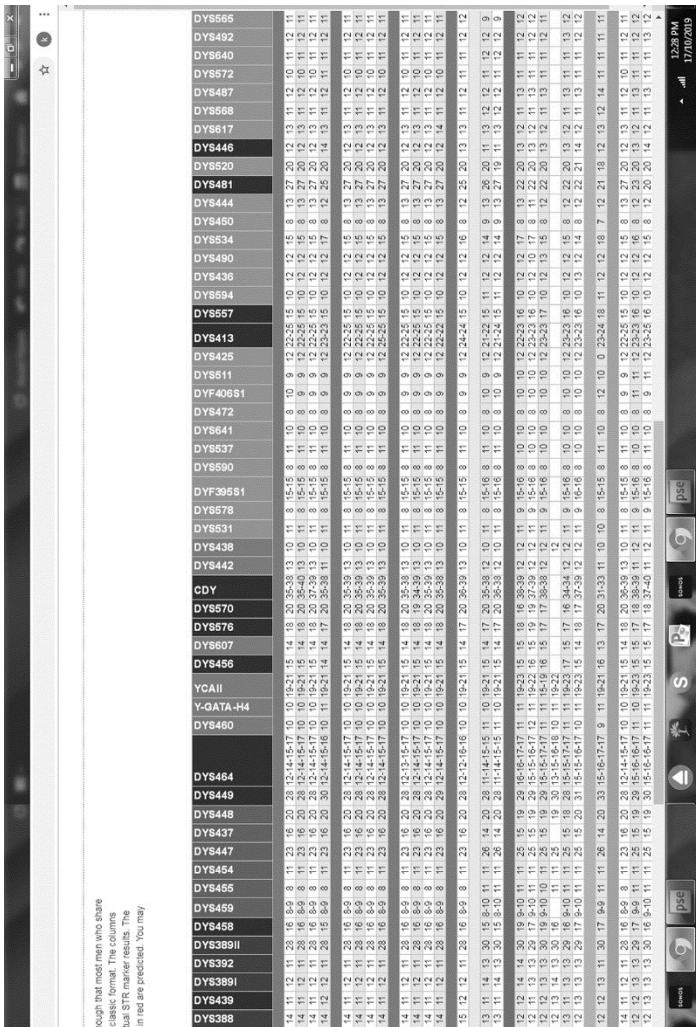


Excerpt from the will of
Ephraim Fobes

Below is a portion of the online chart that lists Douglas Arthur Talbot's Y-chromosome test results along side those of other Brewster descendants. The full chart is on the following page.

01) LOVE BREWSTER (~1611-1650), son of Elder William Brewster				
450028	Talbot	Lorenzo Unknown, b. 1828 and d. 1907	United States	I-M253
123328	Brewster	B-20 William Brewster - Mayflower Pilgrim	England	I-M253
212846	McHenry	B-34	Unknown Origin	I-M253
508567	brewster		Unknown Origin	I-M253
02) EBENEZER BREWSTER (1703-1774), 2x great-grandson of Elder William Brewster				
219551	Whitt	B-41 Clemon Whitt	United States	I-Z17926
803667	Brewster	Elder William Brewster, Mayflowe	England	I-M253
N27413	Marshall	James Edwin Marshall, Born January 28, 1928	Unknown Origin	I-M253
885256	Brewster		Unknown Origin	I-M253
03) WILLIAM BREWSTER (1703-1728), 2x great-grandson of Elder William Brewster				
361058	Brewster	Joshua Brewster	United Kingdom	I-A9783
38823	Brewster	B-03 William Brewster - Mayflower Pilgrim	England	I-M253
299123	Kime	B-40 (undocumented name chg from Brewster to Kime	Unknown Origin	I-M253
396983	Brewster II	B-45 William Brewster - Mayflower Pilgrim	England	I-M253

Massachusetts, Plymouth County Probate Records, 1633-1967, Family Search .org, Probate Records 1751-1755, volume 13, image 203-205 of 298, https://familysearch.org/pal:/MM9.3.1/TH-1961-31873-10567-51?cc=2018320, (accessed 16 Jan 2016).



FamilyTreeDNA - The BREWSTER

familytreedna.com/public/BREWSTER?iframe=yresults

The BREWSTER DNA Project Website - Y-DNA Classic Chart

For genealogy within the most recent fifteen generations, STR markers help define paternal lineages. Y-DNA STR markers change (mutate) often enough that most men who share the same STR results also share a recent paternal lineage. This page displays Y-Chromosome DNA (Y-DNA) STR results for the project. It uses the classic format. The columns display each project member's kit number, paternal ancestry information according to project settings, the paternal tree branch (haplogroup), and actual STR marker results. The color coding of STR marker names is explained here. In the haplogroups column, haplogroups in green are confirmed by SNP testing. Haplogroups in red are predicted. You may learn more about Y-DNA STRs on the Understanding Y-DNA STRs learning page.

Markers: Y-DNA67 | Page Size: 500 | Show All Columns

Kit Number	Name	Paternal Ancestor Name	Country	Haplogroup	DYS393	DYS390	DYS19	DYS391	DYS385	DYS426	DYS388	DYS439	DYS389I	DYS392	DYS389II	DYS458	DYS459	DYS455	DYS454	DYS447	DYS437	DYS448	DYS449	DYS464	DYS460	Y-GATA-H4	YCAII	DYS456	DYS607	DYS576	DYS570	CDY	DYS442	DYS438	DYS531	DYS578	DYF395S1	DYS590	DYS537	DYS641	DYS472	DYF406S1	DYS511	DYS425	DYS413	DYS557	DYS594	DYS436	DYS490	DYS534	DYS450	DYS444	DYS481	DYS520	DYS446	DYS617	DYS568	DYS487	DYS572	DYS640	DYS492	DYS565
010 LOVE BREWSTER (~1615-1650), son of Elder William Brewster																																																																											
450028	Talbot	Lorenzo Unknown, b. 1838 and d. 1907	United States	I-M253	13	22	15	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-38	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	10	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
123328	Brewster	B-20 William Brewster - Mayflower Pilgrim	England	I-M253	13	23	15	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-40	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
212846	McHenry	B-34	Unknown Origin	I-M253	13	23	15	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	37-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	23-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
225641	Brewster		Unknown Origin	I-M253	13	22	15	10	14-14	11	14	12	11	12	28	15	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	30	12-14-15-16	10	11	19-21	14	17	20	35-38	11	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	23-25	15	10	12	12	17	8	12	25	20	14	13	11	12	11	11	12	11
002 BRENZER BREWSTER (1705-1774) 2x great-grandson of Elder William Brewster																																																																									
219551	Whitt	B-41 Clemon Whitt	United States	Z-Z7926	13	23	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
803667	Brewster	Elder William Brewster, Mayflowe	England	I-M253	13	22	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
N27413	Marshall	James Edwin Marshall, Born January 28, 1928	Unknown Origin	I-M253	13	23	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
882266	Brewster		Unknown Origin	I-M253	13	22	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	26	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
004 JONATHAN BREWSTER (1708-1786), 2x great-grandson of Elder William Brewster																																																																					
361058	Brewster	Joshua Brewster	United Kingdom	A-M783	13	22	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-13-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-38	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
38823	Brewster	B-03 William Brewster - Mayflower Pilgrim	England	I-M253	13	22	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	19	34-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
299123	Kime	B-40 (undocumented name chg from Brewster to Kime	Unknown Origin	I-M253	13	23	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
390983	Brewster II	B-45 William Brewster - Mayflower Pilgrim	England	I-M253	13	22	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	29	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	35-38	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-22	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	14	11	12	10	11	12	11
008 JONATHAN BREWSTER (1743-1823), 2x great-grandson of Elder William Brewster																																																																					
362423	Brewster	B-31 William Brewster, Livingston Twp., NJ	England	I-M253	13	22	14	10	14-14	11	15	12	11	12	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-13-16-16	10	10	19-21	15	14	17	20	36-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	24-24	15	10	12	12	15	8	12	25	20	13	13	11	12	11	11	12	12
071 HM223																																																																					
335751	Formby		Unknown Origin	I-M223	15	22	15	10	15-15	11	13	11	14	13	30	15	8-10	11	11	26	14	20	28	11-14-15-15	11	10	19-21	15	14	17	20	35-38	12	10	11	8	15-16	8	11	10	8	10	9	12	21-22	15	11	12	12	14	9	13	26	20	11	13	12	12	12	12	9
239627	Brewster	B-35 John Pierce Brewster	England	I-M223	15	23	15	10	15-15	11	13	11	14	13	30	15	8-10	11	11	26	14	20	28	11-14-15-15	11	10	19-21	15	14	17	20	36-38	12	10	11	8	15-16	8	11	10	8	10	9	12	21-24	15	11	12	12	14	9	13	27	19	11	13	12	12	12	12	9
008 Haplogroup																																																																				
164443	Brewster	B-04 Stephen Brewster of Ohio	England	R-M269	13	24	14	11	11-14	11	12	12	14	14	30	19	9-10	11	11	25	15	19	29	15-15-16-17	11	11	19-23	15	15	18	16	38-39	12	12	11	9	15-16	8	10	10	8	10	10	12	23-23	16	10	12	17	8	13	22	20	13	12	11	11	12	13	12
116403	Brewster	B-14 Jeremiah Brewster, 1807-1897	Unknown Origin	R-M269	13	24	14	11	11-14	12	12	13	13	13	29	17	9-10	11	11	25	15	19	29	15-15-16-17	12	11	19-23	15	15	19	16	37-38	12	11	11	9	15-16	8	10	10	8	10	10	12	23-24	16	10	12	17	8	13	22	20	13	11	11	12	12	13	12
B26724	Brewster	Thomas Brewster, b. 1803 and d. 1869	England	R-M269	13	24	14	11	11-14	12	12	12	13	13	30	19	9-10	10	11	25	15	19	29	15-15-17-17	11	11	15-19	16	15	17	17	38-38	12	12	11	9	15-16	8	10	10	8	10	10	12	23-23	17	10	12	13	15	8	12	22	20	13	12	11	11	12	11	
B1337	Brewster	B-32 Avard Brewster	Unknown Origin	-	13	24	14	11	11-14	12	12	13	14	13	30	16		11	11	25		19	30	13-15-16-18	10	11	19-22																																																
631727	Brewster	B-50, Dr. Joseph Brewster, 1765-1814	United States	R-M269	13	24	14	11	11-14	12	13	11	13	13	29	16	9-10	11	11	25	15	18	28	15-15-17-17	11	11	19-23	17	15	17	16	34-34	12	12	11	9	15-16	8	10	10	8	10	10	12	23-23	16	10	12	15	15	8	12	22	20	13	12	11	11	13	12	
423447	Brewster	B-44	Unknown Origin	R-M269	14	25	14	10	11-12	12	13	13	13	13	29	17	9-10	11	11	25	15	20	31	15-15-16-17	10	11	19-23	15	14	18	17	37-39	12	11	11	9	16-16	8	10	10	8	10	10	13	23-24	16	10	13	12	14	8	12	22	21	14	12	11	13	11	11	12
1853703																																																																				
185375	(brewster) Gremmel		Unknown Origin	EV13	13	23	13	10	17-18	11	12	12	13	11	30	17	9-9	11	11	26	14	20	33	15-16-17-17	9	11	19-21	16	13	17	20	31-33	11	10	10	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	12	10	0	23-24	18	11	12	12	18	7	12	21	18	12	13	12	14	11	11	11	11
Ungrouped																																																																			
715565	Brewster	Myron Terrance Brewster	United States	I-M253	13	22	16	10	14-14	11	14	11	12	11	28	16	8-9	8	11	23	16	20	28	12-14-15-17	10	10	19-21	15	14	18	20	36-39	13	10	11	8	15-15	8	11	10	8	9	9	12	22-25	15	10	12	12	15	8	13	27	20	12	13	11	12	10	11	12	11
252759	Stamper	stampe stampa	France	R-DF110	13	24	11	11	11-14	12	12	13	13	13	29	17	9-9	11	11	25	15	19	29	15-16-16-17	11	10	19-23	15	15	17	18	38-39	11	12	11	9	15-16	8	10	10	8	11	11	12	23-23	16	10	12	12	15	8	12	23	20	12	13	11	11	12	12	
B230595	Hawley			R-M269	13	24	14	12	11-14	12	12	13	13	13	30	16	9-10	11	11	25	15	19	30	15-16-16-17	11	11	19-23	15	15	17	17	37-40	11	12	11	9	15-16	8	11	10	8	9	11	11	23-25	16	10	12	12	15	8	12	20	20	14	12	11	13	11	13	12

To see the detail in this chart, go to:

https://www.familytreedna.com/public/BREWSTER?iframe=ycolorized

Index

??
Avis (?), wife of Robert Lester Statum 1154
Margaret D. (?), wife of Claude Melvin Statum 1119
Adams
Brian Stanley (1949) 929
Corie (?) 929
Linda Darlene (1952) 930
anecdotes 914, 923, 925
Shelley (?) 929
Timothy (?) 930
Ahmad
Aishah Betty (1971) 297
Alimah Ann (1976 -) 297
Jamil Rafi (1970) 296–97
Alessi
Fabio (?), spouse of Danielle Larissa LeBlanc 673
Isabella (2018) 674
Sienna (2016) 674
Alexander
Carmen Emiko (1986) 752
Carolyn (?) 749
Daniel David (1961) 747
David Valore (1946) 736–38
anecdotes 581, 585
James Millard (1873), spouse of Bernice Ruperta Talbot 1289
Lauren Christina (1997) 745
Matthew Philip (1995) 744
Michael Delbert (1962) 741
Michael Raymond (1995) 748
Patricia Louise (1960) 745
Paula Eleanore (1968) 749
Philip Arthur (1958) 742
Philip Henry (1941) 738–41
anecdotes 749–50
Philip Valore (1916), spouse of Elsie Adele Talbot 421
anecdotes 562, 571, 576, 582–85, 586, 590
Sandra C. (1965), wife of Russell Hubert Statum III ... 1177
Allen
Adam (?), spouse of Carmen Emiko Alexander 752
Earl (?), spouse of Amy Chase 912
Harry Edward (1898), spouse of Stella Chase 922
Joyce Irene (1926) 927
Marie Bernadette (1928) 928
Robert (?) 929
Roy (?) 926
Ames
Shona (1974), wife of Darrin James Talbot 692
ancestry.com
its value to this family history 38–40
Antcliff
Jeffrey (?), spouse of Wendy Michel 1038
Anthony
Alvin Creed (1942) 290–92
anecdotes 226, 227, 260, 261, 264–65, 269–70
Ann (1943) 8, 292–93
anecdotes 211–12, 223–25, 228, 234, 246–47, 258, 259–60, 263, 268–69
Jerry (1940) 290
anecdotes 244–45
Michael (1944) 271–73
Arndt
Kathleen (?), wife of Herbert Allen Talbot 1032
Arnold
Christopher Mark (1965) 824
James A. (1928), spouse of Olive W. Roberts 822
Nina C. (1966) 825
Tammy (1982) 824
Vivian Regina (1962) 823
William Michael (1959) 824
Augot
Hillory Jane (1987), wife of John Richard Peach 404
Baker
Orene (?), wife of Alvin Creed Anthony 292
Baldassi
Brooke (?) 655
Ball
Barbara Joan (1935) 597–99
Charles Everett (1912), spouse of Dorothy Marguerite Talbot 563
Ballard
James Austin (1884), spouse of Elizabeth Ann Simmons 1006
Julia Ruth (1908) 1026–27
Marguerite (1905) 1008
Barnes
Cameron (?) 777
Furman (?) 777
John II (1959), spouse of Sharon Louise McCard 1197
John III (1970) 1198
Kristin E. (1971) 1212
Tawny (?) 777
Baron
Marie (?), wife of Brian Keith Hamilton 703
Bastion
Donald (?) 1026
Elizabeth L. (1936) 1005
Jacqueline (?) 1038
Kathryn (?) 1045
Lynn (?) 1038
Matthew (?) 1038
Michael (?) 1038
Richard Clarence (1901), spouse of Leone Elsie Talbot 1004
Richard Thomas (1932) 1025
Batman
George Crandall. (1910), spouse of Vivian Lavonne Talbot 1102
Baylis
Cora (?), wife of Timothy Lyle Talbot 757
Beall
Harold Wayne (1930), spouse of Beverly Cox 1030
Kyle W. (1968) 1032
Shennan Lee (1969) 1032
Beildeck
Barbara Ann (1950), wife of Toye Desmangles 1152
Bell
James (1963), spouse of Sharon Brenda Shackelford 866
June (?)
anecdotes 900
Sharla Patrice (?) 878
Bellamy
Teryne Lynn (1977), wife of Blake Willy DeCraene 387
Bemiss
Gary Lew (1935) 1027
Gloria Dawn (1938) 1028
Ralph Milton (1908), spouse of Julia Ruth Ballard 1026
Benn
Darcy (1972), spouse of Jennifer Lorraine Carter 533

Benvenuto
Sandy (?), wife of Mark Andrew Talbot 729
Bergeron
Mary (?), wife of Bruce Lucas 525
Bernacchi
Christina Diane (1959),
wife of Philip Arthur Alexander 743
Berry
Edna E. (1891), wife of Charles Lavance Roberts 809
Berryman
James Jr. (?), spouse of Kathleen Yvette Houston 1326
Beswarick
Joseph Edgar (1909), spouse of Cecilia Titus 312
Betts
Gregory (?), spouse of Michelle Tibor 398
Samuel (?) 399
Bibb, Henry 110
birth order number 135
Bissell
Sarah Ann Bissell (1888), wife of Frederick Chester Talbot 450
Black
Ellen (1926), wife of Donald Leonard Peach 350
Black Donnellys 605
Blais
Andre (1936), spouse of Barbara Ann Shearon 373
Chris (?) 374
D.J. (?): 394
Daniel L. (1956) 393–94
Derek. (?) 394
Janine (?) 374
Kelly (?) 394
Wayne (?) 374
Blane
Emily (2012) 695
Hunter David Edwin (2015) 695
Kevin (?), spouse of Kelli Alexandra Paulton 694
Blondel
David (?), spouse of Melody Jane Hamilton 705
Elliot Hamilton (2013) 705
Booker
Mary E. (1869), wife of Eli Calvin Talbot 1091
Boone
William (1854), spouse of Sophia Grace Butler 1342
Boswell
Lucy Jane “Dallia” (1892), wife of John Percival Talbot454
Boultinghous
Keely (1975), wife of Michael Joseph Lucas 521
Box
Shayna Marie (?), wife of Jordan David McCormick 411
Bradley
Edmonia (1864), wife of James Wesley Talbot 189, 828
Brewer
Emma Mae (1923), wife of Jack Clifford Cox 1029
Brewster 1381
Elder William (1566), a founder of Plymouth colony .. 1385
Bridges
Ana (1999) 1213
Laurel (?), wife of David Alexander Roberts 822
British Columbia
road trip 19–21
British Home Children 914–22
British-American Institute
land purchase 107
Brooks
Michael (?), spouse of Patricia Louise Alexander 745
Tricia Eleanore (1996) 746
Zachary Ezekiel (?) 746
Brown
Adele Rapele (1886), wife of Henry L. Talbot 435
Brandon (?) 761
Edith May (1896), wife of Benjamin Charles Talbot ... 1293
Jesse (1919), spouse of Naomi Charlotte Talbot 864
Jordan (?) 760
Joseph S. (?), spouse of Priscilla Strong'/Bultler 820
Ralph (?), spouse of Janay Talbot 759
Brown, James C. 110
Brownlee
Barbara (?), wife of Jeffrey Paul Tremaine 710
Brugey
Lucy (1887), wife of Abraham Logan 1232
Bruillette
Julie, wife of Edward Raymond Fizell 1042
Bundy
Lavinia (1882), wife of Arthur Alexander Talbot 199
Burlingame
Arthur (1917), spouse of Esther Maxine Talbot 990
Burns
Fred Thomas (?): 1037
Merritt Edwin (1908), spouse of Ormynda Leone Hulbert 1022
Patricia (?): 1036
Sherrie (1961) 1044
Busker
Linda Sharron (?), wife of Phillip Larry Walls 778
Busuttil
Aloysia Rita Benvenuta (1958), wife of Robert Charles Dolman 607
Butler
Maud (1870) 1336–42
Peter (1800-1873) 93
Philip (1841), spouse of Elmira Jane Talbot 93, 1329
Robert (1909), spouse of Virginia Delores Roberts 818
Salome (1867) 1336
Sophia Grace (1864) 1342–45
Buxton
History & Genealogy Conference 35–36
Cabel
Coraleen (?), wife of Herbert Douglas Willams Jr. 293
Cairns
Frances (?), wife of Michael Andrew Ray 388
California
Benjamin Franklin Talbot Bible 4–6
Road trip 8–11
The California Connection 4–11
The California Mailout 6–8
Calvano
Christine Louise (1958), wife of Kevin Robert Perry ... 406
Campion
Jan (?), wife of Randall Paul White 663
Canada Company
lease to Zebedee 117–19
Wilberforce dealings 85–86
Zebedee defaults on lease 125–27
Carriere
Jacqui (1972 361
Jessica (?) 361
John Edward (1969) 361
Joseph John (1945), spouse of Linda Irene Titus 361
Carrow
Rhonda (?), spouse of Wallace Hugh Talbot 1168
Carter
George William D. C. Carter (1930), spouse of Alma Lorraine Lucas 517
Hugh Douglas (1936) 489–91
anecdotes 485, 487–88
Hugh Robert (1897), spouse of Lillian Bertha Lucas 484
Janice Ardelle (1973) 533
Jennifer Lorraine (1970) 533
Lois Ernestine (1931) 511–12

Cazzola
Douglas (1983) 537
Gregory (1979) 536–37
Norman (1953), spouse of Shelley Lucas 527
Cerventes
Kelly (?), wife of Christopher Handsor 519
Chabot
Fortune (?), spouse of Rhonda Shearon 391
Jake (?) 391
Chandler
Roy E., husband of Dorothy M. Scott 219
Thelma (?), wife of Emerson Andrew Talbot 722
Charbonneau
Paula Marie Rose (1962), wife of Daniel David Alexander 747
Charron
Rod (?) 379
Susan (?) 378
Tim (?) 378
Chase
Amy (1909) 911–12
Bertha (1911) 912
Clarence (1916) 926
Gordon (1917) 913
Herbert Henry (1879) 907
Lloyd (1922) 913
Stella (1912) 913–14, 922–25
Chatham Colored All Stars 235, 238
Chavez
Benito J. (?), spouse of Stephanie Jeanne Sharp 1211
Gabrielle Estrella (1999) 1211
Che
Mae La (1891), wife of Leander Talbot 834
Christmas
Taylor (?), wife of Jonathan Tyler McCormick 410
Churchill
Allen Douglas (1935), spouse of Alma Lorraine Lucas 518
Cincinnati Ohio, black laws 72
Cirillo
Kirstan (?), wife of Gregory Cazzola 537
Civil War
Benjamin Franklin Talbot 1265–73
Enos Reeves 961
Orelius Moses Talbot 1250
Clark
Harry (1862), spouse of Maud Butler 1337
Theresa (1895), wife of Clarence Theodore Talbot 844
Clay
Annie Jessamine Christella (1866) 184
Charles (1863) 183
Charlotte Matilda Christina (1866) 184
Clements
Amos Sylvester Jr.(1899), spouse of Mabel Marie Collins 802
Cochran
Mildred (1925), wife of Alvin Creed Talbot
anecdotes 210, 211, 227, 229–30, 234, 239–40, 260
Coe
Ella Belle (1921), wife of Robert Mark Herald 808
Collins
Ethel Frances (1903) 803
John Sanford (1875), spouse of Ethel Frances Roberts 799
Mabel Marie (1901) 801–2
Mae E. (1901) 803
Cook
Bertha Louise (1922) 420, 421, 767
anecdotes 460
Christian Matthew (1998) 875
Elwood John William (1884),
spouse of Sarah Kathleen Talbot 465
Hazel May (1928) 773
Ida (?), wife of Frederick Chester Talbot 452
Margery Kathleen (1920) 769
Mary Elizabeth (1855) 187
Timothy C. (1959), spouse of Traci Lynne Ellison 875
Coolidge
Chantelle (2004) 704
John (?), spouse of Brenda Lynn Hamilton 704
Nathaniel John (2001) 704
Cooper
Edward Earl (1896), spouse of Mabel Marie Collins 801
Cooper/Darte
Barbara Ann (1942), wife of Norman Manuel Silva II 1188
Costantini
Macade (2018) 931
Macayla (2013) 931
Mackson (2016) 931
Cox
Beverly Jean (1939) 1030
Carol Louise (1896), wife of James Henry Talbot 989
Clifford Roscoe (1904), spouse of Arlene H. Talbot 1009
Jack Clifford (1915) 1029
Tara (?), wife of Christopher Handsor 519
Valerie (1952) 1030
William L. (1933) 1011
Crawford
Carmen D. (1958) 1164
Darwin R. (1956) 1164
John R. II (1929), spouse of Leslie Claire Knatt 1162
John R. III (1963) 1165
Jolene (1982) 1193
Joyce M. (1964) 1193
Leonard Robert (1952) 1191
Mark E. (1967) 1165
Crenshaw
Marquita Dawn (?) 1207
Cruthers
Mary Elizabeth (1936), wife of Richard Thomas Bastion 1025
Curren
Elizabeth (1872), wife of Levi Calvin Talbot 1074
Dallard
Noah Lynwood (1857) 176
Dang
Thu (?), wife of Ralph Henry Talbot 681
Daniels
Lottie (1887), wife of William Henry Talbot 842
Davidson
Emily Clarissa (1887), wife of Alexander Talbot 1050
Davies
Jean D. (1916), mother of Wallace Hugh Talbot 1128
John Alexander (1957) 371
Mary Ellen (?) 371
Peter (?) 371
Robert (?) 371
Robert Arthur (1932), spouse of Mary Ellen Shearon 371
Davis
Christopher Todd (1988) 1041
Douglas Eugene (1941) 1035
Durvin (?), spouse of Marietta Talbot 716
Durvin Jr. (2009) 717
Joseph Bryan (?) 1046
Kenneth Virgil (?) 1041
Kenneth William (1916),
spouse of Beatrice Lucille Talbot 1017
Kenneth William (1937) 1033
Kianna (2006) 716
Lewey Cox (1966) 1041
Patricia Kay (1939) 1018
Richard Ernest (1943) 1019

Samuel H (1810) 413, 416
Samuel H. (1810) 426
Sarah Ann (1861), wife of Simon Andrew Talbot 414
Dawn Settlement
1846 Population Return 113
British American Institute
description of school 112–13
description of students 114
description of settlement 111–12
failure of settlement 114
De Jesus
Albert (?), spouse of Benita Jean Talbot 730
Arianna Nicole (1993) 731
Carter (2011) 732
Deacy
Rosemary (?), wife of Donald Edward White 624
Debbs
Joseph Taylor Jr. (?), spouse of Hayley Statum 1187
DeClerck
Camereon John (2012) 388
DeCraene
Blake Willy (1976) 386–87
Craig Daniel (1978) 358
Emma Katherine (2001) 387
Willy (1946) 356–58
DeGregorio
Mary (1958), wife of Theodore Regis Talbot 725
DeKlerck
Karleigh Marie (2009) 388
Kodie (?), spouse of Lodi-Lynn Mellick 387
Delaney, Dr. Martin R. 110
Deliplane
Barbarina (?), wife of John Gregory Shackelton 869
Dennings
Aaron (1989) 1202
Dana Gilbert (1951) 1201
Donald (?), spouse of Patricia Louise McCard 1174
Jerod (1996) 1202
Desmangles
Angela Rene (1979) 1180
Arick Wayne (1973) 1179
Arthur Elbert (1915),
spouse of Marie Roberta Statum 1147–51
David Wayne (1954) 1178
Dennis Bruce (1954) 1153
Phillip Ashley (1953) 1153
Sharon Michelle (1952) 1152
Toye Gilbert (1947) 1151
Desrochiers
Paulette (), wife of Paul Anthony Ray 363
Doerksen
Michelle (1979),
wife of Regan Thomas James Richardson 670
Dolman
Aaron Robert Christopher (1987) 608
Alyce Catherine Chantal (1985) 611
Harold Ernest (1928), spouse of Barbara Joan Ball . 597–99
Joel Charles (1983) 611
Linden Luc Robert (2012) 611
Robert Charles (1955) 607–8
Sherri Lynn (1958) 608
Wanda Jo (1959) 608–9
Dragich
Jennifer (1976), wife of Aaron Michael Stanton 600
Dragomir
Bonnie Ann (1951) 364
Dale (1955) 336–37
Joseph Philip (1921), spouse of Agnes Morrison 335
Dresser
Janice Lyn (1968), wife of Ryan Thomas Craig Richardson 667
Ducedre
Laura Marie (1920), wife of Hugh Kenneth Lucas 499
DuChesne
Carol (1946), wife of Allan Lucas 523
Dunbar
Sampson (1721) 63, 1387
Susanna (1765) 63–64, 1387
Duncalfe
Jillian (?), wife of Patrick Henry White 646
Duquette
Barry (?), spouse of Kim Tibor 399
Duston
Minnie A. (1880) 204
Easton
Athenaise Marie (1889),
wife of George John Talbot 1083
James (1754-1830) 69–71
experimental school 70–72
uplifting the race 70
Edwards
Marshall (1833), spouse of Julia Ann Talbot 960, 1225
Ekwahl
Hattie (1887), wife of Wililam Henry Daniel Roberts ... 805
Elliot
Kim Rochelle (1958) 1177
Marva (?), wife of Russell Hubert Statum 1177
Ellis
Adam Kennedy (1999) 1041
Alexander Christian (2003) 1041
Thomas Richard (?), spouse of Cheryl Lynn Talbot 1041
Ellison
Jerimiah Jerone (2005) 883
Joshua Jerone (2007) 883
Osburn (1983) 882
Traci Lynne (1962) 875
William (?), spouse of Naomi Charlotte Talbot 864
Engel
Ashley (?) 402
Sean (?) 402
Evans
Carys Jamieson (?) 535
Paul (1968), spouse of Shannon Handsor 534
Rees (?) 535
Fellowes
Harold (1913) 323
Stanley Butler (1892), spouse of Ella Titus 322
Ferbey
Sharon (?), wife of Duncan James Chester Talbot 682
Ferrell
Jasmine (?) 658
Tiffany (?) 658
William (?), spouse of Janet Luana White 658
William Jr. (?) 658
Ferrera
Stephanie (?), wife of Douglas Cazzola 537
Fields
Ayana Kai (1996) 1208
Findley
Ella (?) 409
Henry (?) 409
Finley
John Emory (1880),
spouse of Elizabeth Ann Simmons 1006
Fizell
Cynthia Kay () 1037
Edward Raymond (1960) 1041
Joseph Roland (1986) 1043

Kristy (?) 1044
Megan Renee (1984) 1043
Nicole (?) 1044
Timothy James (1964) 1044
Flenner
Hattie (1884), wife of Oliver Wallace Talbot 1096
Florchutz
Tracy Lynn (1982), wife of Jeremy Michael Peach 404
Fobes
Ephraim 51
Mary, wife of Jabez Field
owner of Dinah Goold, wife of Toby Talbot 52
Ford
Chester Linn Jr. (1945), spouse of Marilyn Elaine Jordan 1246
Sarah Lindsay (1986) 1246
Forster
Grace (?), wife of Wayne Edward Shearon 366
Forsyth
Andy (?), spouse of Tammy Lucas 536
Fournier
Randy Reginald John (?) 402
Franklin
Kahlil (1991) 1216
Mai Yariah (2016) 1217
Frederick
Lorraine M. (1923), wife of Norman Benjamin Houston 1317
Freeman
Albert Lee (1929),
spouse of Patricia Louise McCard 1175
Lamont Scott (1957) 1203, 1378
Lamont Scott Jr. (1988) 1204
Freemantle
Darcie (?) 383
Donald (?), spouse of Barbara Payne 382
Kelly (?) 383
Paula (?) 382
Fry
Walter Baxter (?), spouse of Julia Ruth Ballard 1027
Garner
Dale E. (1938), spouse of Beverly Cox 1030
Debra A. (1957) 1031
Jeffrey R. (1958) 1031
Robert E. (1961) 1031
Geauvreau
Jonathon (?) 395
Kristine (?) 409
Richard (?), spouse of Bonnie Tibor 395
Teri-Lyn (?) 395
Geigi 1378
George
Ruth (?), wife of Kenneth Lucas 522
Gibson
Chelbi Jezika (1991) 885
Olivia (1940), wife of Russell Hubert Statum 1176
Osburn (1960), spouse of Tracei Lynne Ellison 875
Tia L. (1987) 883
Tiffani A. (1989) 884
Gillis
David (?) 374
Frank (1938), spouse of Jeanette Shearon 374
Mark (?) 374
Michael (?) 374
Girard
Emilia Cordelia (1917), wife of Ralph E. Shearon 341
Goens
Simeon (1846), spouse of Emeline Talbot 959, 1224
Goh
Jon, spouse of Megan Renee Fizell 1043
Goldstein
Alexander (1947)
ancecdotes 867
Goold
Dinah (1735), wife of Toby Talbot 51
Goudy
Fiona (?), wife of Richard Emerson White 662
Grable
Savannah (?) 879
Shawn (?) 879
Solomon (?), spouse of Sharla Patrice Bell 878
Grant
John (1913) 458
Grasel
Peter (1911), spouse of Marie Arlene Talbot 1015
Gray
Reuben (1870), spouse of Maud Butler 1337
Gregory
Arthur Emerson (1890),
spouse of Isabelle May Sanderson 327
Grimes
Jane (1840), wife of John Talbot 1049
Grinage
Michele (1956), wife of Blake Edward Handsor 531
Groleau
Hunter (2016) 931
Jeffrey (1983), spouse of Nichole Ashley Pollice 931
Grooms
Caroline (?), wife of Jerry Anthony 290
Groulx
Rob (?), spouse of Michelle Tibor 398
Guest
Elaine (1953), wife of Keith Randall McCorkle 513
Guimaraes
Beatrice (1928),wife of Beverly Scott McCard Jr. 1143
anecdotes 1110
Hamick
Tina M. (?), wife of Christopher Mark Arnold 824
Hamilton
Brenda Lynn (1968) 703–4
Brian Keith (1966) 702
Heather Joy (1977) 706–7
Ian (1936), spouse of Marilyn Jean Talbot 698
Melody Jane (1975) 705
Norma J. (1943), wife of Robert Lester Statum II 1181
Violetta (1867) 163
Hampton
De'Suare Juanita (1987) 1215
Denise Rochelle (1959) 1205
James L. (?), spouse of Patricia Louise McCard 1175
Handsor
Aaron Michael (1989) 531
Alexandra Marie (1997) 532
Blake Edward (1957) 530
Bret Jeffrey (2000) 533
Christopher (1968) 519
Craig (1973) 535
Edward Cyril (1936), spouse of Lois Ernestine Carter 511
Jeffrey Handsor (1965) 532
Leanne (1959) 531
Matthew Blake (1986) 531
Robert (1942), spouse of Marilyn Lucas 518
Shannon (1972) 534
Hardy
Irene (?), wife of Hubert Sanderson 354
Harris
Luke (1826), spouse of Julia Ann Talbot 93, 954
last will and testament 956
Harrison
Gertrude Elizabeth (1904) 1129–30, 1138–44

Louis B. (1867), spouse of Mabel Sophia Talbot 1105
Hartle
Kim, wife of Timothy James Fizell 1044
Hartman
Brentley (2013) 412
Michael (?), spouse of Taylor Lynn Perry 412
Hasan
Amin (?) 874
Keishaun (1972) 874
Nailah (1975) 874
Rashaun (1976) 874
Hastings
Margaret Georgina (1914),
wife of George Henry Talbot 549
anecdotes 549
Hayden
Thomas J. (1925), spouse of Beatrice Lucille 1018
Hayward
Kyron (1999) 1215
Hazel
Matison (?) 1045
Heinz
Constamce (?), wife of Wallace Hugh Talbot 1168
Henderson
Mark Eugene (1912), spouse of Adelaide Francis Talbot 1125
Henson
Jehu William Josiah (1921), spouse of Karen Lucas 510
Sharon Lynn (1944) 431, 529–30
anecdotes 486, 492, 510
Henson, Rev. Josiah 102, 110, 111
Herald
Mark LaVerne (1892),
spouse of Gertrude Priscilla Roberts 806
Robert Mark (1918) 807–9
Ruby E. (1897),
wife of William Henry Daniel Roberts 805
Heseltine
Wendy Jane (1962), wife of Brian Steven McCorkle 514
Hess
Logan, spouse of Nicole Fizell 1045
Higbee
Kathleen Loretta (1944), wife of Ancil Lloyd Statum . 1185
Hillaire
Florine (1944), wife of Kevin Douglas McCorkle 514
Hiller
Mae Louise (1947), wife of Richard Lucas 520
Hine
Elizabeth Ann (1842),
wife of Benjamin Franklin Talbot 1273
Hoffman
Elizabeth Lynn (?) 1045
Joel (?), spouse of Kathryn Bastion 1045
Hogue
Michael (?), spouse of Lori Lalonde 536
Holloway
Brian Elwood (1953) 770
Danielle Nicole (?) 776
David Joseph (1966) 771
Joseph Franklin (1919),
spouse of Margery Kathleen Cook 769
Joseph Franklin (2000) 784
Ronald Kent (1946) 775
Ronald Kent II (1973) 782
Ronald Kent III (1996) 783
Horinga
Benjamin (2004) 403
Torri Marie (2000) 403
Zachary Kyle (1997) 403
Hornsby
Ambyre Marie (1988) 363
James (1961), spouse of Karyn Marie Titus 362
Jordan (1992) 363
Stevie Leigh (1990) 363
Houston
Elizabeth Jean (1921) 1314
Ivan Abbott (1954) 1324–26
Ivan James (1925) 1318–23
Kathleen Yvette (1951) 1326
Norman Anthony (1948) 1326
Norman Benjamin (1923) 1314–18
Norman Oliver (1893),
spouse of Doris Talbot Young 1306, 1311
Pamela Beth (1947) 1323–24
Sharon Marie (1946) 1326
Howell
Elizabeth Jane (1893), wife of Herbert Thomas Talbot . 992
Howgego
Shirley (1936), wife of Terrence Carlton Sanderson 356
Hulbert
Daisy Helen (1917) 1023
Esther (1900), wife of James Henry Talbot 988
Ormynda Leone (1912) 1021
Thomas Horace (1892),
spouse of Hazel Marie Talbot 1002
Ibbotson
Heather 11, 13
Imgard
Ruth (1938), wife of Charles Edward Titus 359
James
N'rico (?) 1207
Jarrett
Eric (1987) 295
Russel (1981) 295
Joest
Rosina (1971), wife of Bradley Edward Pyette 402
Johnson
Angela (?), wife of Ryan Thomas Craig Richardson 666
Barrett Todd (1975) 1327
Brittney Lashawn Ashley (1988) 1214
Camille Samari (?) 882
Jasmine Cherie (1992) 882
Jay Christian (1978) 1327
Jay Jr. (?) 1328
Lawrence Joseph (1946), spouse of Kathleen Yvette Houston 1326
Jones
Alice (1934) 379
Jesse III (?), spouse of Sharron Margaret Adele Talbot . 685
Marsha (?), wife of Ronald Kent Holloway 775
Norine Ethel (1937) 380
Shirley (1942), wife of Robert Frederick Titus 360
Shirley Alice (1933) 379
Jones, Aby Bedford 99
Jones, Alfred Thomas 99
Jordan
Arlington Ardmore (1915) 1239
Arlington Jr. (1937) 1242
Audrey Elizabeth (1954) 1243
Catharine Dorothy (1911) 314–15
Clifford (1913) 1235
Evelyn Sylvia (1918) 1236–38
Howard (1915) 315
James L. (1964) 1246
Jeremiah Lawrence (1995) 1248
Joy Elizabeth (1994) 1247
Marilyn Elaine (1958) 1246
Mildred Jean (1907) 333
Myrtle Ettie Ann (1909) 333–35

William (1885), spouse of Myrtle Logan ... 1233
William John (1886) ... 313
William Lewis (1912) ... 1235
Joseph
Letha (?), wife of Amos Louis Walls III ... 777
Joshua
Chastity Samone (1977), wife of Arick Wayne Desmangles ... 1179
Joyce
Elizabeth (MADISON) (1878), wife of Raymond Stone ... 1346
Elizabeth Leona (1909) ... 1349
Justice
William Robert (1904), spouse of Marie Arlene Talbot ... 1014
Keeling
Annette (?), wife of Jerry Anthony ... 290
Keeney
Ruth Maxine (1919), wife of Lester Herbert Talbot ... 1012
Kennedy
Jeanette (1925), wife of William Clayton Shearon ... 365
Mary Jane (1881), spouse of Charles Titus ... 311
Kerbey
Kathy (?), wife of Duncan James Chester Talbot ... 682
Keri
Robin (?), wife of James Anthony Mason ... 665
Kipp
Amelia Morgan (2017) ... 606–7
Malcolm Harrison (2019) ... 607
Ryan (1981), spouse of Ruth Elizabeth Stanton ... 606
Kirby
Celeste Rebecca (1981) ... 672
Kirsten (1982) ... 651
Leonard Duval (1952), spouse of Robin Verna White ... 648
Logan Dorian (2007) ... 672
Patrice (1951), wife of Theodore Regis Talbot ... 724
Knatt
Howard Robert (1892), spouse of Clarice V. Talbot ... 1123
Leonard (1905), spouse of Adelaide Frances Talbot ... 1123
Lesley Claire (1931) ... 1161–64
Knight
Eleanore Patricia (1942), wife of Philip Henry Alexander ... 739
Kudryk
Nadia (1972), wife of Jeffrey Handsor ... 532
Ladner
Tami Lynn (?), wife of Kevin Robert Perry ... 406
Lalonde
Leonard (1935), spouse of Carol Lucas ... 521
Lori (1971) ... 536
Todd Anthony (1968) ... 536
LaLonde
Taylor (1996) ... 536
Lauzon
Jason Thomas (1989) ... 608
Thomas Joseph (1951), spouse of Sherri Lynn Dolman ... 608
Lawrence
Diane (?), wife of Lewey Cox Davis ... 1041
Lawson
Helen Crawford (1871), wife of John Thomas Talbot ... 978
LeBlanc
Danielle Larissa (?) ... 673
Jessica Rosemary (?) ... 652–54
Jordan (?) ... 654
Yvon Joseph Jacques (1963), spouse of Dawn Eileen White ... 651
Leboe
Robert Edward (?), spouse of Wanda Star Talbot ... 1195
Lee
Clarice (1949), wife of Emerson Andrew Talbot ... 722
Elizabeth Jean (1937), wife of Norman Benjamin Houston ... 1317
Robert Nelson (1920), spouse of Bertha Louise Cook ... 768
Leigh
Anita (?) ... 255
Freeman Jr. (?) ... 255
Freeman, husband of Mildred Scott ... 254
Lenarduzzi
Lennox (2015) ... 614
Lucas David (?), spouse of Tamara Nicole Lyle ... 613
Rippy? (?): ... 614
Lewis
Anthony (?) ... 876
Anthony E. Jr. (1998) ... 877
Anthony Edward (1944), spouse of Sharon Brenda Shackelford ... 865
Hager (TERRY) ... 64
Meikaiala (1995) ... 876
Tatiana (1992) ... 876
Lewis, Israel ... 100
Liao
YinYin (1981), wife of Clayton George South ... 401
Lincoln
Hazel (1889), wife of William Fleming Talbot ... 1297
Lindala
Janet Marilyn (?), wife of J. Merrill Shearon ... 373
Lockett
Jacqueline (1938), wife of Hugh Douglas Carter ... 430, 490
anecdotes ... 487–88
Lodi
Antonio (2006) ... 1196
Bianca (2001) ... 1196
Marika (1998) ... 1196
Logan
Abraham (1822), spouse of Emeline Talbot 1220, 1221–22, 1223–24
Abraham Jr. (1867) ... 1231–32
Caroline (1863) ... 1230
Harold Alexander (1893) ... 943–45
Harold Francis (1866), spouse of Sarah M. Talbot ... 935
Ilene Edythe Browne (1928) ... 949–52
James (1865) ... 1230
Myrtle S. (1893) ... 1232–35
Percy Harold (1895) ... 945–49
Selena (1856) ... 1227
Sylvia Ann (1860) ... 1227–29
Zebedee Dunbar (1865) ... 1230
Longino
Jason (?) ... 878
Kendall (?) ... 878
Kevin (?), spouse of Robin Warren ... 877
Matthew (?) ... 878
Looper, Ralph, husband of Norrine Scott ... 220
Lucas
Allan (1946) ... 523
Alma Lorraine (1938) ... 514–18
anecdotes ... 481, 515–17
Bruce (1947) ... 525
Carol (1943) ... 431
anecdotes ... 485, 492, 496, 497, 498, 500, 501–6, 519, 521, 522, 526
Carol Ann (1943) ... 521–22
Donald Kenneth (1936) ... 499
Doris Kathleen (1910) ... 491–93
Ernest Alfred (1880), spouse of Bertha Talbot ... 426
his illness ... 428–29
Ernest Chester (1912) ... 495–98
Hugh Kenneth (1920) ... 499–507
Joseph Henry (1908) ... 483
Julie (1982) ... 526

Karen Bertha (1924) 508–11
Keith (?) 523
Kenneth (1945) 522
Kenneth Jr. (?) 523
Lillian Bertha (1906) 483–89
Marilyn (1943) 518
Matthew (1972) 520
Michael Joseph (1973) 521
Michelle (?) 527–28
Paul (1961) 507–8
Richard (1940) 519–20
Sarah (1916) 483
Shaun Allan (1969) 524
Shelley (1953) 431, 526
anecdotes 485, 496, 497, 500, 501–6, 519, 522, 526
Tammy (1969) 536
Tina (?) 523
unnamed Infant girl (1904) 483
Lyle
Braeden Ernest (1997) 610
Brynna Elizabeth (1995) 610
Donald William (1959), spouse of Wanda Jo Dolman 608
Jordan Timothy (1997) 611
Kailey Renee (1987) 614–15
Tamara Nicole (1985) 612–14
Lyle-McCann
Dante William James (2007) 616
Lynch
Billie Irene (1929), wife of Arlington Jordan Jr. 1242
Lynn, Rev. Samuel 415
Lynthecomb
Cora Blaine (1874), wife of Zebedee Dunbar Talbot 1230
MacIver
Brad (?), spouse of Donna Lynn Talbot 691
Ryan Philip (1995) 691
Tyler James (1997) 692
Mackenzie
Heather Lynne (?), wife of Duncan James Chester Talbot 682
MacNeal
Caroline (1934) 1350
Ellen (1937) 1350
Milton S. (1909), spouse of Elizabeth Leona Joyce Stone 1349
MacRae
James Stuart (1948), spouse of Darla-Jean Titus 361
Kenneth James (1972) 361
Krista-Lynn (1975) 387
Main
Ashley Karina (1999) 403
Brittany Cassandra (2002) 403
Jason Everett (1972), spouse of Angela Louise Pyette 403
Mallett
Lawrence (?), spouse of Krista-Lynn MacRae 387
Mantha
Ray (?), spouse of Patricia Louise Alexander 745
Maola
Christine (?) 372
Gianni (?), spouse of Carolyn Shearon 372
Marshall
Edith E., wife of Wendell Carroll Scott 215
Martin
Jesse (1916), spouse of Beverly Aileen Talbot 863
Russell Stanley (1949) 874
Russell Stanley Jr. (?) 874
Shannon (?) 874
Shelly (?) 874
Thomas (1873), spouse of Sylvia Ann Logan 962, 1228
Mascarin
Michael (1973), spouse of Angela Piunno 390
Quinn (2015) 390
Mason
Jacob Paul (1991) 666
James Anthony (1935), spouse of Florence Adele White642
James Anthony (1961) 664–66
Olivia Adele (1999) 666
Massachusetts
racism in the church 70
slavery conditions 47
Massachusetts Connection 14–16
Mastin
Carolyn (?) 255
David (?) 255
William, husband of Mildred Scott 254
Matchett
Liam (1999) 529
Richard (1994) 529
William (?), spouse of Michelle Lucas 528
Mathes
Roy E. (?), spouse of Marie Bernadette Allen 928
Mayflower 1386
McCard
Beverly Scott (1897), spouse of Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison 1133–34, 1138
Beverly Scott Jr. (1926) 1168–72
Louis Wayne (1954) 1173
Patricia Louise (1931) 1174–75
Roger Scott (1953) 1172
Sharon Louise (1949) 1196–98
McCorkle
Alva Belle (1915), wife of Ernest Chester Lucas 496
Brian (1961) 514
Gary (1941), spouse of Sharon Lynn Hendon 530
Hugh Wilfred (1925), spouse of Donna Marie Richardson 512
Keith Randall McCorkle (1952) 513
Kevin (1959) 514
Richard Gary (1970) 537
McCormick
Aubrey Katie (2012) 410
Jasper John (2018) 411
Jonathan Tyler (1988) 410
Jordan David (1993) 411
McDonald
Cathy Ann (1963) 400
Christopher (?) 400
James Robert (1931), spouse of Shirley Alice Jones 379
James Robert Jr. (1961) 400
McGavock
Mercedes Pearl (1913), wife of Louis Wright Roberts 816
McGlaun
Norvell Durell (1966), spouse of Paula Alexander 751
Norvell Tyrell (1998) 751
McGowan
Katherine Mary (1998) 1039
Raymond James III (1997) 1038
Raymond James Jr. (?), spouse of Susan Marie Talbot 1038
McKinnon
Daryl (?), spouse of Darla Jean Stephenson 405
Sarah J. (1987) 406
McLaren
Christian Isaiah Thomas (2013) 670
Roger (?), spouse of Sylvia Rochelle Richardson 669
McLearie
Audriana (2011) 616
August James (2018) 616
Matthew Alexander Jr. (2015) 616

McRoberts
Bessie Irene (1897), wife of Ernest Nicholas Talbot..... 994
Mellick
Jodi-Lynn (?)..... 387
Michel
Jennifer Hazel (?)..... 1045
Kelsey (?)..... 1045
Patrick (?), spouse of Lynn Bastion..... 1038
Thomas (?)..... 1045
Wendy (?)..... 1038
Michigan Connection..... 16–19
Mikalachki
Keira Sedona (2006)..... 714
Owen Martin (2003)..... 714
Rob (?), spouse of Lisa Marie Tremaine..... 713
Milburn
Dorothy Mae (1913), wife of Benjamin Terrell Talbot.. 234
Lulu Vetta (1914), wife of Ross Levere Talbot..... 239
anecdotes..... 1365
Miles
Justin, spouse of Danielle Nicole Holloway..... 776
Milligan
Dale (?), spouse of Michelle Shearon..... 392
Jordan (?)..... 392
Nicholas (?)..... 392
Mills
Emma Kathleen (1895), wife of Harry Talbot..... 896
Mirhosseini
Frank (?), spouse of Alison Desiree Talbot..... 478
Quinten (2018)..... 478
Mock
Delores (1942), wife of Robert Lester Statum II..... 1182
Mooney
Flora Travis (?), wife of Alvin Percy Talbot..... 475
Moore
John H. (1854), spouse of Elmira Jane Talbot..... 1333
Moran
Walter (1903), spouse of Mildred Jean Jordan..... 333
More
Kyle James Donald (2004)..... 382
Terry (1966), spouse of Gail Peach..... 381
Morris
Walter (?), spouse of Doris Talbot Young..... 1313
Morrison
Agnes (1912)..... 335–36
Angus Martin (1885)..... 315
Mortellaro
Mary (?), wife of Toye Desmangles..... 1152
Moss
Nathaniel Gachette (1922),
spouse of Violet Carol Scott..... 256
Nathaniel Jr. (1945)..... 256, 257
Violet Joy (1947)..... 256, 257
Murphy
Glen Robert (1890),
spouse of Elizabeth Ann Simmons..... 1007
Myers
Brandi Micha (2009)..... 884
Juliet Anaiah (2014)..... 885
Mariah BriElle Michele (2012)..... 884
Mario Julian Jr. (?)..... 886
Marlon Jerone (2006)..... 883
Milynn Trinity (2017)..... 885
Nehemiah Nolynn (2006)..... 884
Myung
Soon Yim (?), wife of Jeffery Thomas Talbot..... 1040
Nakanishi
Wayne (1944), spouse of Carol K. Roxborough..... 861
Naseem
Ethel (?), wife of Gary Alan Talbot..... 290
National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA)
Louis Wright Roberts
Chief of Optics and Microwave Lab..... 815
Nelson
Rochon D. (1971), wife of Sean Cameron Statum..... 1177
Nevils
Ashley (?), wife of Victor Jesse Talbot..... 478
Newman, William P..... 110
Ney
Bethany Maria (?), wife of Ronald Kent Holloway II.... 782
nicknames..... 133
Nickpeay
Josephine (1932), wife of Gary Leon White..... 632
no descendants..... 135
Norry
Catherine June (1921), wife of Harold Victor Talbot.... 471
notation..... 133
Nunley
Christen (1936), wife of Russell Hubert Statum Jr..... 1176
Oakes
Muriel Kate (1918), wife of Clarence Edward Titus..... 332
Obanyoun
Sarah Susannah (1842), wife of Arthur Kees Talbot... 1055
occupation
actor, Arthur Alexander Talbot..... 196
artist/teacher
David Valore Alexander..... 738
assistant city manager
James Anthony Mason..... 665
auto mechanic
Charles L. Wills..... 780
automotive
clerical
George Henry Talbot..... 551
clerk
Kevin Michael Talbot..... 689
labourer
Charles Everett Ball..... 563
Robert Charles Dolman..... 607
lathe operator
Kenneth William Davis..... 1017
management
Kenneth Lucas..... 522
Richard Lucas..... 519
trainer
Steven Warren Talbot..... 758
trimmer
Richard Clarence Bastion..... 1004
banking
Sylvia Rochelle Richardson..... 669
barber
Charles Lavance Roberts..... 809
James Wesley Talbot..... 828
Mark LaVerne Herald..... 806
Thomas Martin..... 962
bartender
George Crandall Batman..... 1102
bellhop
Hugh Kenneth Lucas..... 501
Wyatt Strong..... 818
blacksmith
Arthur Lorenzo Talbot..... 888
John Elzworth Talbot..... 1294
Levis Calvin Talbot..... 1074
Willard Alexander Talbot..... 187
William John Jordan..... 313
bookkeeper
Bernice Ruperta Talbot..... 1290
George John Talbot..... 1083
Virginia Delores Roberts..... 817

brick maker
Marshall Edwards 960
business adminisstrator
Regan Thomas James Richardson 670
business owner
Donald Edward Whie 624
Robin Verna White 648
Todd Anthony White 627
business owner/lawyer
Ryan Thomas Craig Richardson 667
carpenter
Herbert Thomas Talbot 992
Philip Valore Alexander 582
William Jordan 1233
carpet layer
Daniel Webster Roberts 793
carriage maker
Angus Martin Morrison 316
cashier
James Millard Alexander 1290
chauffeur
Cooper
Edward Earl 801
Percy Harold Logan 946
Willilam Henry Talbot 841
chef
Gordon Marvel Walls 780
chief of NASA Optics and Microwave Lab
Louis Wright Roberts 815
cigar maker, Benjamin A. Talbot 207
city health inspector
Benjamin Charles Talbot 1292
James Millard Alexander 1290
civil engineer
Jeffrey Paul Tremaine 710
clerk
Bertha Louise Lee 768
Carroll Scott 210
George Emilo Paulus 1024
George John Talbot 1084
Sharron Margaret Adele Talbot 685
Vivian Lavonne Talbot 1101
Willard Norman Talbot 223
Willard Scott 248
college professor
Allison Adele Parker 643
computer applications developer
Theodore Regis Talbot 725
construction contractor
Walter Morris 1313
contractor
Hugh Robert Carter 484
Paul Joseph Ray 334
custodian
Brian Keith Hamilton 702
customer service
Michael Raymond Alexander 748
data entry operator
Camille Theresse Shackelford 872
deputy secretary, Pres. Nixon's dept of health, education & welfare
Norman Benjamin Houston 1317
dog catcher
William C. E. Perry Jr. 353
draftsman
Rodney Thomas Evelyn Richardson 644
driver
bus
Howard Vincent Shearon 345
garbage truck
Hugh Kenneth Lucas 501
truck
John Thomas Shearon 339
Maurice Milford Talbot 1009
Merritt Edwin Burns 1022
Percy Harold Logan 948
Roy Allen 926
Willy DeCraene 358
electrical lineman
Edwin Dudley Paulton 685
elevator operator
Herman Leslie Talbot 848
Olive W. Roberts 821
Raymond Stone 1345
Virginia Delores Roberts 818
employment counsellor
Henry Wilbur White 620
engineer
electrical
Philip Henry Alexander 739
industrial
Meghan Anne Pollice 930
Ivan Abbot Houston 1325
entertainer
Wyatt Strong 818
executive director
Norman Benjamin Houston 1317
farmer
Albert Wayner 901
Ernest Alfred Lucas 426
Henry Lorenzo Talbot 435
James Talbot 970
John Percival Talbot 457
Robert Handsor 518
Samuel H. Davis 426
Simon Andrew Talbot 417
William Isaac Richardson 491
gardener
George Thomas Peach 324
genealogist
Donna Lynn Talbot 691
grinder
Eldridge E. Scales Jr 812
grocer
Louis B. Harrison 1106
hairdresser
Sylvia Ann Martin 962
health insurance administrator
David Joseph Holloway 772
industrial quality control
Philip Arthur Alexander 742
injection mould
labourer
Aaron Michael Stanton 600
insurance agent
James Henry Talbot 988
insurance executive, CEO
Ivan James Houston 1321
interior decorator
Laurie Joyce Stone 1346
janitor
Elwood Cook 467
Ethel Mae Talbot 1114
John Sanford Collins 800
Leander Talbot 836
Simon Andrew Talbot 418
labourer
Alexander Talbot 1051
automotive

Charles Anthony Roxborough 859
Henry Lorenzo Talbot 437
Herman Leslie Talbot 848
James Leroy Shearon 321
automotive assembly
Patricia Louise Alexander 745
chemical company
Joseph Henry Simmons 985
Clarence Chase 927
Enos Reeves 960
farm
Alfred Dunbar Talbot 1070
George Pettinger Sanderson 309
Henry Edgar Nicholas Shearon 319
Herbert Chase 908
James Talbot Jr 976
John Talbot 1049
general
Charles P. K. Titus 331
Charles Titus 311
Harold Fellowes 323
Henry Harrison Titus 302
James John Titus 307
John Henry Titus 303
Robert Allan Titus 306
Stanley Butler Fellowes 322
Levi Calvin Talbot 1072
Roy E. Mathes 928
laundress
Mary E. Booker 1093
Sarah M. Talbot 934
lawn care
Ryan Kipp 606
lumber sawyer
John Thomas Talbot 980
machinist
Ernest Nicholas Talbot 1014
Percy Harold Logan 948
William John Payne 328
maid
Sylvia Ann Martin 962
makeup artist/model
Quinn Whitney Wilson 783
marketing
Lisa Marie Tremaine 713
mason
Simeon Goens 959
mechanic
George Wilbur White 541
tannery 994
merchant
bicycles
Ernest Nicholas Talbot 995
men's wear
James Henry Talbot 989
stage coach line
Oliver Wallace Talbot 1097
meteorologist
Ian Hamilton 698
military
Canadian army
Charles Edward Titus 359
Robert Frederick Titus 360
miller
Ralph Carleton Sanderson 330
millwright
Henry Edgar Nicholas Shearon 319
Lester Ernest Talbot 998
minister
Harold Francis Logan 935
Henry Lorenzo Talbot 437
Samuel H. Davis 426
mold finisher
Dale M. P. Dragomir 337
music teacher
Brenda Lynn Hamilton 704
musician
Andrew T. Smitherman 818
Gertruce Priscilla Roberts 806
Jesse Martin 863
Milton S. MacNeal 1350
Raymond Stone 1346
night watchman
Hugh Kenneth Lucas 501
nurse
Dawn Eileen White 651
Doris Shadd 620
Ethel Mae Collins 803
Marilyn Jean Talbot 698
office worker, supervisor
Paul Anthony Ray 363
oil field lease man
Ralph Milton Bemiss 1026
painter
Clarence Chase 926
Harold Francis Logan 935
plumber
Earl Douglas Sanderson 328
police
detective
Timothy Lyle Talbot 757
officer
Duncan James Chester Talbot 682
Lisbeth Talbot 756
Roger McLaren 669
porter
Edward Earl Cooper 801
Edward William Talbot 204
Freeman Leigh 254
James Millard Alexander 1290
Ralph Looper 220
porter, barber shop
Claude Melvin Statum 1117
porter/bowling alley
Benjaim Franklin Statum 1113
postal worker
Kenneth Joseph Stanton 556
postman
Wendell Carroll Scott 214
professor of physics
Louis Wright Roberts 815
psychologist
Michael John Ray 364
real estate broker
James Millard Alexander 1290
sailor
Benjamin Franklin Talbot (1878) 1080
sales
Michael Delbert Alexander 742
salesman
Clarence Edward Titus 332
Norman Taylor Talbot 260
Roy E. Mathes 928
school principal
Joseph Franklin Holloway 769
seaman
Joseph Edgar Beswarick 312
Ralph Edward Shearon 342
seamstress
Dora Catherine Wright 795

secretary
Florence Adele White ... 642
Theodora Talbot ... 854
shoe shiner
Calude Melvin Statum ... 1116
stenographer
Dorothy Ann Wrightman ... 947
Ormynda Leone Hulbert ... 1022
systems analyst
Jay Scott Talbot ... 687
tailor
George John Talbot ... 1086
tanner
James Albert Simmons ... 987
teacher
Carol Anne Talbot ... 700
Daniel David Alexander ... 747
Eldridge E. Scales Jr ... 813
Emerson Andrew Talbot ... 721
music
Bernice Ruperta Talbot ... 1290
Patrick Henry White ... 646
Paula Eleanor Alexander ... 751
Rose Anne White ... 644
William James Richardson ... 495
teamster
Eli Calvin Talbot ... 1091
Harold Alexander Logan ... 945
telegraph operator
Terrence Sanderson ... 355
therapist
Jessica Rosemary LeBlanc ... 653
tinsmith
Arthur Emerson Gregory ... 327
undertaker
Parker Durand Pennick ... 854
wagon maker
Benjamin Franklin Talbot ... 1265
waiter
Olive W. Roberts ... 821
William Fleming Talbot ... 1297
waitress
Ormynda Leone Hulbert ... 1022
washing machine assembler
William Henry Daniel Roberts ... 805
wood finisher
William Henry Daniel Roberts ... 804
Ogunbodede
Ola Tubode A. (1960), spouse of Kasey Avis Statum ... 1184
Oku
Desmond (?), spouse of Janice Ardelle Carter ... 533
Oliver
Frances K. (1907), wife of Benjamin Terrell Talbot ... 233
Isaac G. (1870), spouse of Sylvia Ann Logan ... 963
Ontario
Dresden ... 145, 161, 183, 413
Exeter ... 414
Paris ... 143, 414
Queen's Bush ... 954
Srathroy ... 144
Windsor
living conditons after WWI ... 437
Osborne
Shannon Lee (1973), wife of Craig Handsor ... 535
Pagau
Mary Sophia ... 187
Paquette
Georgia (?) ... 393
Greg (?) ... 393
Jeff (?) ... 373
Jocelyn (?) ... 393
Madison (?) ... 393
Paré
Ainsley Margaret (?) ... 392
Mathew (?), spouse of Lori Ann Wright ... 392
Parker
Allison Adele (1972) ... 642–43
Elizabeth Jane (1861), wife of Arthur Lorenzo Talbot ... 887
Frederick Amerriment.(1931),
spouse of Florence Adele White ... 642
Parsons
Aaron (?), spouse of Sandra Sanderson ... 383
Elizabeth Ernestine (1913),
wife of Benjamin Terrell Talbot ... 234
Tori Ann (2000) ... 384
Troy (1998) ... 384
passing for white
Gary Alan Talbot ... 290
Inez Rebecca Taylor ... 230
James Talbot (1834) ... 968
Patterson
Alma O'Dell (1919), wife of Norman Taylor Talbot ... 259
Avery (?) ... 764
Braydon (?) ... 764
Stephanie (?) ... 763
William (?), spouse of Stephanie Talbot ... 762
William Jr. (?) ... 763
Paulton
Edwin Dudley (?),
spouse of Sharron Margaret Adele Talbot ... 685
Kelli Alexandra (1980) ... 694
Kyle Alexander (1976) ... 686
Paulus
George Emil (1918), spouse of Daisy Helen Hulbert ... 1023
George Thomas (1939) ... 1024
JoAnn (1937) ... 1024
John D. (?) ... 1025
Payne
Barbara (?) ... 382
Janie Bee (1954), wife of Leonard R. Crawford ... 1192
Margaret Pearl Elizabeth (1916) ... 352–54
Shirley Helen Doreen (1934) ... 382
William John (1889), spouse of Hazel P Sanderson ... 328
William Leroy (Abt. 1915) ... 352
Peach
Benjamin Evan (2016) ... 404
Cindy (?) ... 380
Clara Ann (1914) ... 346–47
David (?) ... 348
Deborah Lyne (1960) ... 352
Della Marie (1955) ... 381
Donald Leonard (1922) ... 350–51
Donna Leise (1955) ... 351
Gail (1966) ... 381
George Henry (1916) ... 347–48
George Thomas (1887), spouse of Esther Titus ... 324
Glen Donald (1963) ... 351
Griffin Edward (2007) ... 404
Harper Michael (2008) ... 404
Jackson Ryan (2007) ... 404
James William (1971) ... 380
Jeremy Michael (1977) ... 404
John Richard (1981) ... 404
John William (1920) ... 348–50
Kaleigh (2007) ... 404
Katherine Anne (1979) ... 381
Leo Douglad (1930) ... 351
Lisa (?) ... 380
Lynn Marie (1958) ... 351
Michael John (1950) ... 381

Richard (?) 348
Thomas (?) 348
Valerie Louise (1945) 381
William H. (?) 380
Pennick
Parker Durand (1918), spouse of Theodora Talbot 854
Pennie
Lillian M. (1883), wife of Benjamin Charles Talbot 1292
Pental
Elizabeth (?), wife of Jeffrey Paul Tremaine 710
Pepper
Joan Kerby (1946), wife of Kenneth Richard Stanton 595
Perkins
David (?), spouse of Benita Jean Talbot 730
Emerson Linwood (1989) 731
Perry
Chauncey-Monique (1983) 657
Courtney Gray (1991) 406
Daniel (1986) 407
Dennis H. (1974) 656
Kerry (?) 407
Kevin (1985) 657
Kevin Robert (1957) 406
Kristopher William (1962) 406
Melissa Anne (1980) 406
Robert Carlton Baxter (1939) 383
Taylor Lynn (1994) 412
William Charles Edward (1935) 354
William Charles Edward Jr. (1910), spouse of Margaret P. E. Payne 353
Petervary
Mary (?), wife of Bruce Lucas 525
Pitre
Darlene M. (1958), wife of Daniel L. Blais 394
Piunno
Andrea (?) 365
Angela (?) 390
Michael (?) 365
Oswald (?), spouse of Bonnie Ann Dragomir 364
Plamondon
Germaine Marie-Ange (1951), wife of Willy DeCraene 358
Plummer
Louis (?), spouse of Karen Bertha Lucas 510
Plymouth Colony 1385
Pollard
Mabel Violet (1893), wife of Herbert Chase 908
Pollice
Dani Lynne Marie (1978) 930
Meaghan Anne (1980) 930
Nichole Ashley (1984) 931
Poulain
Crystal (1981) 405
Danita Marie (1978) 404
Eddie Lee (1956), spouse of Della Marie Peach 381
Kelly William (1983) 381
Mackenzie Alyssa (1999) 405
Powers
Herschel N. (?) spouse of Arlene Helen Talbot 1010
prejudice
colour 423, 560
racial 439, 440, 547, 550, 555, 558, 565, 566, 568, 571–72, 678, 815, 985
Price
Deborah (?), wife of Herbert Douglas Willams Jr. 294
Prince
Edward (1869), spouse of Maud Butler 1337
Pross
Rita (?), wife of Brian Hillary Shearon 369
Pyette
Angela Louise (1972) 403
Bradley Edward (1967) 402
Brandon Edward (1992) 410
Carter Edward (2013) 410
Gracie Rosina (2006) 402
Harvey Edward (1943), spouse of Valerie Louise Peach 381
Jennifer Marie (1970) 403
Owen William (2004) 402
Quakers 79–80
Radsliff
Claudia Jean (1949), wife of Toye Desmangles 1151
Rae
Leslie (?), wife of Michael John Ray 364
Rafferty
Suzanne (?), wife of Ancil Lloyd Statum 1186
Ramos
Jennifer June (1975), wife of Barrett Todd Johnson 1327
Randolph
James II (?), spouse of Sharina Walls 784
Rawlings
Genevieve (1910), wife of Laurie Joyce Stone 1348
Ray
Andrew (2006) 388
Annika (2012) 389
Cathy (?) 363
David Michael (1968) 388
Jeffrey (?), spouse of Victoria Helen Ray 389
Linda Ann (?) 364
Marcus Paul (1974) 389
Matthew (2010) 389
Michael (2008) 389
Michael Andrew (1970) 388
Michael John (1943) 364
Paul Anthony (1937) 363
Paul Joseph (1911), spouse of Myrtle E. Jordan 334
Sean (2004) 388
Sophie (2006) 389
Spencer (2012) 389
Victoria Helen (1972) 389
Rebellion of 1837 88–90
Zebedee's involvement 90–92
Redd
Celeste Judith (?), wife of Ronald Kent Holloway 775
Redmond
Eva (1875), wife of Abraham Logan Jr 1225, 1231
Reed
James Harry (1932), spouse of Patricia Louise McCard 1174
Wendy Maria (1949) 1199
Reeves
Enos (1827), spouse of Julia Ann Talbot 960
Register System 133
research suggestions 971
Rice
Ethel May (1900), wife of John E. Sanderson 326
Richards
Darryl (?), spouse of Heather Joy Hamilton 706
Jaris Scott (1997) 708
Peryn Aden (2002) 708
Richardson
Donna Marie (1931) 512–13
Grady Thomas David (2010) 671
Jessica Lynn (1998) 668
Joseph Aaron (1996) 668
Logan Thomas John (2007) 671
Maxwell Thomas Henry (2012) 671
Regan Thomas James (1974) 670–71
Rodney Thomas Evelyn (1945), spouse of Rose Anne White 644
Ryan Thomas Craig (1969) 666–67
Sylvia Rochelle (1972) 668–69
William Isaac (1902) 491

William James (1941)..... 432, 493–95
anecdotes..... 486, 498, 510
Richie
Kari Ann (1961), wife of Paul Lucas..... 508
Rickman
Emeline (1880), wife of William Henry Talbot..... 840
Jennette (1892), wife of William Henry Talbot..... 840
Margot (1941)..... 579
Riley
Mary Lou (1930),
wife of Arlington Ardmore Jordan..... 1240
Roberts
Benjamin (abolitionist)..... 69
Charles Lavance (1884)..... 809–11
Daniel Webster (1855), spouse of Martha Jane Talbot.. 789
David Alexander (1956)..... 823
Ernest E. (1918)..... 797
Ethel Frances (1879)..... 798–801
Florence Ann (1876)..... 794
Gertrude Priscilla (1882)..... 806
Infant daughter (1923)..... 806
Jeanne (?), wife of Jay Christian Johnson..... 1327
Joyce A. (1922)..... 811–14
Lark (1988)..... 824
Lavance Elliot (1912)..... 811
Lawrence Edward (1951)..... 817
Louis Lorenzo (1875)..... 795–97
Louis W. Jr. (?)..... 816
Louis Wright (1913)..... 814–16
Muriel (1991)..... 824
Olive W. (1929)..... 820–23
Virginia Delores (1909)..... 817–19
William Henry Daniel (1881)..... 804–6
Robertson
Lynne (?), wife of Norman Manuel Silva II..... 1189
Robinson
Grant..... 1385
Nancy (?), wife of Kenneth Lucas..... 522
Rocheleau
Elizabeth (?)..... 397
Geoff (?), spouse of Kim Tibor..... 397
Jaqueline (?)..... 398
Jessica Kim (?)..... 397
Michael (?)..... 397
Rogers
Michele Rene (1955), wife of David Wayne Desmangles
..... 1178
Roman
Christopher (?), spouse of Alyce Catherine Chantal Dolman
..... 612
Kingston Robert (2014)..... 612
Roppel
Dianne Jeanne(1954), wife of Michael John Peach..... 381
Ross
Harriet Susan (1832), wife of James Talbot..... 967
Roxborough
Carol K. (1940)..... 860–62
Charles Anthony IV (1919), spouse of Lorraine Talbot. 859
Charles Anthony V (1943)..... 862
Roy
Shirley Mae (1920), wife of Norman Manuel Silva..... 1156
Rule
Winnifred Florence (1909), wife of Ralph C. Sanderson329
Russo
David (?)..... 372
Domenico (1944), spouse of Carolyn Shearon..... 371
Dominick (1968)..... 372
Sablan
Donna Paulina (1959), wife of Lamont Scott Freeman 1203
San Francisco Earthquake 1906..... 1130–36
Sanderson
Alberta (1921)..... 326
Bradlely Carleton (1955)..... 384–85
Doug (?)..... 329
Earl Douglas (1903)..... 328
Elizabeth Annie (1913)..... 310–11
George Pettinger (1865), spouse of Martha E. Titus..... 309
Hazel Pearl (1898)..... 327–28
Helen (?)..... 354
Hubert (1936)..... 354
Isabelle May (1896)..... 326–27
John Emanuel (1895)..... 326
Kelli Mae (1958)..... 386
Lisa Mae (1972)..... 408
Ralph Carleton (1910)..... 329–31
Robert (?)..... 329
Ryan James (1980)..... 385
Sandra (?)..... 383
Terrence Carleton (1932)..... 355–56
Sanderson B.
Dylan Carleton (2013)..... 408
Saroea
Aruna (?), wife of David Valore Alexander..... 738
Sash
Sarah..... 63
Sarah, Colley (1729)..... 1387
Scales
Eldridge E. Jr.(1918), spouse of Joyce A. Roberts..... 812
Schoonderwoerd
Jeremy Jonathan (1992)..... 400
Jordan Robert (1998)..... 400
Kayla Marie (1997)..... 400
Robert John (1965), spouse of Cathy Ann McDonald... 400
Timothy James (1996)..... 400
Schuster
Allison (?)..... 1045
David (?), spouse of Sherrie Burns..... 1044
Katie (?)..... 1045
Scoble, John..... 110
Scott
Arthur (1906)..... 216
Benjamin (1925)..... 255
Brian Stephen (1937)..... 250
Carroll (1878), husband of Violet Rozena Talbot..... 209
David 1 (1906)..... 216–17
David 2 (1918)..... 220–21
Dorothy M. (1910)..... 218–19
Lorrine Viola (1914)..... 250–51
Lynn (1940)..... 288
Marilyn (?)..... 250
Mary (1908)..... 217–18
Mildred (1920)..... 253–55
Norman A. (1905)..... 215–16
Norrine (1914)..... 220
Richard Lawrence (1919)..... 252–53
Unnamed Female (1904)..... 215
Violet Carol (1923)..... 255–56
Wendell Carroll (1903)..... 213–15
description..... 215
Willard (1912)..... 248–50
Serrano
Leticia (1963), wife of Gary Leon White..... 636
Seymour
Christopher Clifford (1970),
spouse of Krista-Lynn MacRae..... 387
Madyson Kylie (2003)..... 387
Marissa Katherine (1996)..... 387
Melanie Elizabeth (2009)..... 387
Thomas Christopher (2006)..... 387

Shackelford
Bradley Clark (1952) 873
Camille Theress (1949) 871–73
Douglas Craig (1948) 858
John Gregory (1947) 866–71
John Wesley (1909), spouse of Theodora Talbot 855
Sharon Brenda (1946) 865–66
Shackleton
Maureen Delaney (?), wife of Bradley Carleton Sanderson 385
Shadd
Doris (1933), wife of Henry Wilbur White 620
Sharp
David Eugene (1952), spouse of Wanda Star Talbot ... 1195
Holly Estelle (1966) 296
Kimberly Alma (1971) 296
Stephanie Jeanne (1977) 1211
Shearon
Alice (?) 344
Annette (?) 375
Barbara Ann (1938) 373
Brian Hilary (1944) 368–69
Bruce (?) 375
Carolyn (?) 371
Christine (?) 368
Daniel (?) 370
David (1950) 341
Dean (1966) 391
Deborah (?) 378
Diane (?) 366
Donna (?) 366
Gerald (?) 341
Gordon Daniel (1944) 375–76
Henry Edgar Nicholas (1878), spouse of Charlotte Titus 319
Howard Vincent (1914) 344–46
Infant son (1910) 321
James (1907) 321
James Leroy (1915) 321–22
Jeanette (?) 374
Jo-anne (?) 344
John Henry (1907) 337–39
John Russell (1966) 391
John Thomas (1933) 339–40
Lisa (?) 370
Margaret Ann (1945) 369–70
Mary (?) 344
Mary Ellen (?) 371
Maureen (1942) 378
Merrill (1936) 372
Michelle (?) 368, 391
Ralph (1909) 341–44
Raymond Dwight (1943) 368
Rhonda (1959) 390
Ronald Keith (1939) 367
Ronnie (?) 368
Sally (?) 368
Sandra (?) 377
Sharon (1945) 379
Shirley E. (1947) 341
Susan (?) 344
Timothy (?) 370
Timothy A. (1948) 370
Vincent Francis Joseph (1938) 376–77
Wayne Edward (1938) 366
William Clayton (1931) 365–66
Wray (?) 368
Shields
Kittell (1902), wife of Herman Leslie Talbot 848
Shipman
Barbara (?), wife of Ralph Henry Talbot 681
Shreve
Ellen Jane (1897), wife of John Percival Talbot 455
Silva
Aisha Unique (1986) 1210
Clifford Michael (1942) 1160
Darryn Kristopher (1964) 1191
Dawn Denise (1961) 1190
Dyamond Monee (1985) 1210
Dyan Kelly (1964) 1211
Kristopher (?) 1211
Manuel (?), spouse of Hazel C. Talbot 1121
Norman Manuel II (1938) 1188
Norman Manuel III (1962) 1209
Richard Stanley (1939) 1159
Sadell Shacole (1989) 1210
Simmons
Albert A. (1863), spouse of Jeanette Jane Talbot 984
Alice (1919), wife of Arlington Ardmore Jordan 1240
Davion Corneall Rudy (1995) 1194
Elizabeth Ann (1885) 1006–8
Grace (1894) 987–88
infant daughter (1899) 988
Iva (1905) 988
James Albert (1892) 987
Joseph Henry (1890) 985–86
Slaughter
Edith Evelyn (1889), wife of Percy Harold Logan 948
Slouber
Braden (?) 407
Erika (?) 407
James (?), spouse of Kerry Perry 407
Kristen (?) 407
Small
Amberley (?), spouse of Heather Joy Hamilton 707
Annika (1998) 709
Darius (?) 710
Shaylyn (?) 709
Tuari (2012) 710
Tyjah (?) 709
Smit
Martinus John (1914), spouse of Ruth Titus 313
Smith
Brenda J. (1948), wife of charles Anthony Roxborough V 862
Dus (?). spouse of Helen Sanderson 354
Jennifer (?), wife of Marcus Paul Ray 389
Larry (?) 354
Lisa (?), wife of Gordon Lydell Walls 779
Patricia A. (1961), wife of Leonard R. Crawford 1192
Robert (1874), spouse of Edmonia Bradley 830
Suzie (?) 355
Terry (?) 354
Smitherman
Andrew T. (1909), spouse of Virginia Delores Roberts . 818
South
Janice (1960) 401
Linda (1964) 401
Nelson (1935), spouse of Alice Jones 379
Scott (1958) 379
Spencer
Anna (?), wife of Robert Mark Herald 809
Lena (1926), wife of Ernest Nicholas Talbot Jr 1019
Spikes
Valdez (?), spouse of Chauncey-Monique Perry 657
Stanford
Christy (?), wife of Kristopher William Perry 406
Stanley
Arthur (1957), spouse of Karen Denise Walker 287

Stanton
Aaron Michael (1977) 599–601
Kenneth Joseph (1915), spouse of Gladys Valerie Talbot 556
Kenneth Richard (1942) 592–97
Nayda Elena (2008) 601–2
Ruth Elizabeth (1980) 602–6
Simone Ellington (2009) 602
Statum
Ancil David (1963) 1186
Ancil Lloyd (1940) 1185
Benjamin Franklin (1894), spouse of Ethel Mae Talbot 1111
Claude Melvin (1912) 1115–21
Daniel S. (1971) 1188
Daymond Bertrell (1968) 1205
Daymond Bertrell II (1990) 1206
Discovering the family exists 37–38
Hailey (1964) 1186
Kasey Avis (1968) 1183
Kelly Anise (1971) 1208
Kevin (?) 1188
Kimberly Anne (1963) 1206
Leona (1965) 1187
Marie Roberta (1916) 1147–51
Robert Lester (1918) 1153
Robert Lester II (1939) 1180
anecdotes 1092
Russell Hubert (1914) 1144–47
Russell Hubert III (1965) 1177
Russell Hubert Jr. (1938) 1175
Sean Cameron (1969) 1177
Stephenson
Darla Jean (1960) 405
David William (1927), spouse of Shirley Helen Doreen Payne 382
Larry Andrew (1952) 382
Robyn (1959) 405
Stirling
Cheri (?) 402
John (?), spouse of Norine Ethel Jones 380
John Randall Jr. (1959) 380
Tracey (?) 401
Stone
Barbara (1937) 1349
Larry (1936) 1348
Laurie Joyce (1901) 1347–48
Raymond (1890) 1345–47
Washington (1866), spouse of Sophia Grace Butler 1343
story number 135
Strickland
Clarence Ancil (1895), spouse of Ethel Mae Talbot 1112
Stringer
Langley Jade (2005) 405
Natalynne (?), wife of Herbert Douglas Willams Jr. 294
Tayden Kelly (2011) 405
Strong
Kent (?), spouse of Hillary Williams 297
Lincoln Alexander (2004) 299
Macalister Jane (2008) 299
Wyatt (1905), spouse of Virginia Delores Roberts 817
Strong/Butler
Priscilla M. (1926) 819
Sullivan
Lucy (1887), wife of Abraham Logan Jr. 1225
Sumner
Marion Edith (1909), wife of Earl Douglas Sanderson 328
Supry
Alice (1876), wife of John Thomas Talbot 982
Talbot
Absalom (1794) 63, 67
Adelaide (1846) 75
Adelaide Frances (1907) 1122–26
Alberta Betty (1889) 188, 205–6
Alexa Maureen (2008) 694
Alexander (1869) 1049
Alfred Dunbar (1865) 1069–70
Alice Priscilla (1867) 1071
Alison Desiree (?) 477
Alista Almenia (1862) 154–60
Altha Ann (1852) 186, 301–5
her descendants 36–37
Alvin Creed (1918) 190, 262–65
Alvin Percy (1932) 474
Andrew James (2000) 1040
Angla (?) 875
Anna Luella (1908) 539–46
Anthony Raymond (1957) 863
Aria (?) 729
Arlene Helen (1910) 1009–11
Arthur (1886) 895
Arthur (1931 -) and his dumpster 31–34
Arthur Alexander (1876) 188, 196–203
Cole & Johnson 196–98
Gilpin Players 200–201
his wife ..... *See* Bundy, Lavinia
Arthur Harry (1931) 898
Arthur Kees (1838) 132, 1053–67
Arthur Lorenzo (1860) 887–94
Aubrey (?) 762
Barbara Carolyn (1939) 286–89
anecdotes 225–26, 227, 239–40, 240–41
Barbara Jean (1932) 276–77
Beatrice Lucille (1920) 1016–18
Benita Jean (1962) 730
Benjamin Augustus (1881) 188, 206–9
his wife ..... *See* Terrell, Mary
Benjamin Charles (1878) 1291–94
Benjamin Franklin (1845) 132, 1263–85
Benjamin Franklin (1878) 1077–81
Benjamin Terrell (1904) 232–35
Bernice Ruperta (1873) 1287–90
Bertha Lucretia (1882) 425–33
Betty Ann (?) 475
Betty Louise (1920) 8, 190, 267–71
Beverly Aileen (1928) 862
Bradley Michael (1995) 688
Brandon (1980) 875
Brice Joseph (1998) 690
Carol Anne (1940) 699–700
Caroline (1874) 171–74
Catherine (?) 474
Cheryl Anne (1965) 681
Cheryl Bernice (1962) 701
Cheryl Lynn (1967) 1041
Cheryl Lynne (1951) 265–67
Clarence Theodore (1896) 843–47
Clarice V. (1901) 1095
Connor James (2005) 693
Craig Adam (2001) 690
Daniel (?) 475
Darrin James (1969) 692
Derek Earl (1970) 727
Deseree (?) 715
Donald Levere (1926) 273–75
Donna Lynne (1964) 690
Dorothy Marguerite (1913) 561–64
Douglas Arthur (1907) 235–38
Douglas Arthur (1937) 277–83, 1377
anecdotes 234, 236, 242–44

Duncan James Chester (1942) 681–83
Earl Andrew (1918) 574–80
Edward William (1879) 188, 189, 203–5
description 205
his wife ..... *See* Duston, Minnie
Eli Joseph (1870) 1087–95
Eliseo (?) 729
Elmira Jane (1849) 132, 1329–36
Emeline (1840) 132, 1219–27
Emerson Andrew (1940) 721
Emily (1864) 75, 901
Eric (1961) 864
Eric Ray (1994) 715
Ernest Nicholas (1892) 993–96
Ernest Nicholas Jr. (1925) 1019
Esther Ellen (1872) 977
Esther Maxine (1920) 990
Ethel Mae (1894) 1110–15
Euclid Jay (1951) 275
Flora Joy (1907) 842–43
Flora Joy 1 (1902) 839
Frances (1871) 171
Frances Alida (1877) 174–81
Frances Talbot (?) 275–76
Frederick Chester (1886) 449–52
Gary Alan (1942) 289–90
George Allen (1865) 161–69, 415–16
George Henry (1910) 546–54
anecdotes 434, 435–36, 440
George John (1885) 1081–87
Gerald Wilson (1949) 701
Gladys Valerie (1911) 554–61
Hanna Lynn (2002) 1041
Harold Victor (1915) 471–73
Harry (1897) 895–98
Hazel C. (1903) 1121–22
Hazel Marie (1894) 1002
Henry Lorenzo (1884) 419, 433–49
buying a house in Windsor 437, 439–40
education 434
family life 442–44
ministry stories 441–42
Herbert (1884) 895
Herbert Allen (1940) 1032
Herbert Eugene (1917) 997
Herbert Thomas (1889) 991
Herman Leslie (1897) 847–50
Herman Leslie Jr. (1926) 850
Israel (1801) 64, 67, 73
first marriage 73
his settlement 74–75
Jacob (1769) 63
Jacob Jr. (1797) 63, 67
James (1834) 132, 965–73
James Archie (1894) 837–38
James Elliot (1929) 851
James Henry (1887) 988
James Jr. (1868) 975–77
James Wesley (1859) 186, 189, 827–33
Janay (?) 759
Janelle (?) 762
Janessa (?) 762
Jason (?) 475
Jason Thomas (1997) 1040
Jay Scott (1961) 687
Jeanette Jane (1865) 984–85
Jeffery Thomas (1967) 1039
anecdotes 980, 981, 992, 1039
Jeffrey Emerson (1989) 727
Jeffrey Scott (1998) 688
John (1807) 64, 67
John (1836) 132, 1047
John Alvin (1889) 189, 205–6
John David (1956) 475
John E. (1939) 1015
John Elzworth (1881) 1294–95
John Henry (1869) 169–71
John Percival (1889) 453–58
John Thomas (1863) 977–83
Joseph H (1823) 67
Joseph H. (1823) 66
Josephine (1849) 66, 67
Judith A. (1950) 1021
Julia Ann (1832) 132, 953–64
Julia Lillian (1993) 728
Julia S. (1889) 1087
Justin (?) 761
Karen Suzanne (1957) 267
anecdotes 227, 230
Karri (?) 1195
Kathleen Lucille (1926) 459
Kevin Michael (1964) 689
Kim Alicia (1963) 284
Krista Lynn (1967) 731
Latrel (?) 715
Laura Elizabeth (1871) 460, 1302–10
Laura Kathleen (1993) 728
Leander (1892) 833–37
Leone Elsie (1905) 1004–5
Leslie Alison (1962) 283–84
Lester Ernest (1922) 998–1001
Lester Herbert (1915) 1011–13
Levi Calvin (1875) 1071–77
Linda Rochelle (1943) 473
Lisbeth (?) 755
Lorenzo (1828) 132, 137–53
1861 Census, Usborne 142
1871 Census, Paris 143
1876–1882, Strathroy Assessments 144
1881 Census, Strathroy 145
escapes jail 41–43
his ancestry via DNA 139
his birth 76
his birthplace 138
his escape from Stratford jail 141
his family tintypes 143
his wife ..... *See* Talbot, Martha Frances
immigration to NY state 146
in Hamilton 145–46
land grant in Usborne Twp 140–41
search for his father 43–45
searching for his grave 24–27
tracking him down 21–24
Lorraine (1919) 858–60
Lucy (1832) 66, 67
Lyle (?) 714
Lyle Emerson (1915) 565–74
anecdotes 421, 439, 440, 441–42, 445, 540, 547, 551, 555, 560, 562, 563, 568–70, 576, 578, 581, 588, 590, 624–25, 1365
Mabel Sophia (1880) 1102–10
Marie Arlene (1918) 1014–15
Marietta (?) 716
Marilyn Jean (1939) 697–99
anecdotes 568
Mark Andrew (1969) 729
Martha Frances (1828), wife of Lorenzo 27–30, 139–40
splits from husband 147
Martha Jane (1857) 787–94
Martin Emerson (1971) 719–20

Mary (1866) 181–84
Mary Elizabeth (1923) 588–92
Maurice Milford (1916) 1008
Michael (?) 474
Naomi Charlotte (1936) 864
Nikolai David (?) 477
Norman Taylor (1915) 190, 257–62
Oliver Wallace (1872) 1095–1101
Orelius Moses (1842) 132, 1249–62, 1379
in prison 30–31
Peter P (1816) 67
Peter P. (1816) 64
Ralph Henry (1938) 677
Raymond (1946) 474
Raymond J. (1931) 863
Reginald (1940) 284–86
Richard (?) 474
Richard Ernest (1947) 1020
Robert Maurice (1941) 1028
Ross Jay (1940) 248
Ross Levere (1910) 238–48
Royal (1800) 63, 67
Royal Wesley (1886) 833
Sampson Dunbar (1814) 64, 67
Sandra Anne (1965) 702
Sarah Kathleen (1896) 459–71
her diary (1917-1920) 462–67
her memorandae booklet 467–69
Sarah M. (1872) 933–43
Savanna (1996) 1195
Sharon (1948) 1021
Sharron Margaret Adele (1944) 683–86
anecdotes 545
Simon Andrew (1856) 185, 186, 413–23
land deal with brother George 161–62
Stephanie (?) 762
Steven (?) 761
Steven Warren (?) 757
Susan Marie (?) 1038
Sylvia Ann (1811), wife of Zebedee 76, 1377, 1380–85
her maiden name 78
Sylvia's death 132
Talashia (?) 715
Tanya Joyce (1989) 690
Tarl (?) 702
Telena (?) 702
Terry (?) 474
Theodora (Barbara) "Babe" (1919) 851–57
anecdotes 420, 444, 851, 852, 853, 855–57, 869–71, 873
Theodore (1918) 847
Theodore Michael (1968) 726
Theodore Regis (1949) 723
anecdotes 575
Theresa (1920) 452
Thomas Gordon (1943) 1033
Timothy Lyle (?) 757
Toby (1735)
born in Africa 49–51
his children 53
life after the Am. Revolution 58–59
serving in the Massachusetts Militia 53–56
Toby's owner ..... *See* Williams, Lydia
wife of Toby ..... *See* Goold, Dinah
winning his freedom in court 56–58
Unnamed daughter (of James Wesley.) (1884) 833
Victor Jesse (?) 478
Violet Roysona (1884) 188
Violet Rozena (1883) 209–13
Vivian Irene (1899) 838
Vivian Lavonne (1909) 1101–2
Wallace Hugh (1939) 1164–68
Wallace Oliver (1912) 1126–29
Wanda Star (1959) 1194
Willard Alexander (1851) 185–93
Willard Norman (1887) 188, 221–32
William Fleming (1884) 1295–1302
William Henry (1888) 839–42
Yvette M. (1964) 296
Zebedee Dunbar (1803) 64, 67
Ancaster Mtg re Abolition Convention, London, UK 95–98
his education 71–72
his wife ..... *See* Sylvia Ann (1811)
in Strathroy 128
London Convention re British American Institute 102–6
London Mtg re fugitive slaves & owners 98–102
Londonderry lawsuit 73
Queen's Bush Mtg 107–8
racial makeup of family 76–78
where he first settled 78
Zebedee as recording secretary 97–98
Zebedee's death 129
Zebedee's retirement 128
Zebedee's speech 108
Zebedee's will 129–32
Talbot-Hall
Kyla Lynn (1984) 732
Trinity Lynn (2001) 733
Tanouse
Lori (1971), wife of Todd Anthony Lalonde 536
Tarbet
Tobey ..... *See* Talbot, Toby (1735)
Tauriac
Corey (1978) 1244
Dawn Michelle (1981) 1244
Wallace Joseph (1951), spouse of Audrey Elizabeth Jordan 1243
Taylor
Evan (?) 759
Inez Rebecca (1896), wife of Willard Norman Talbot .. 190, 222, 461
JoAnne (?), wife of Steven Warren Talbot 758
Lyle (?), spouse of Lisbeth Talbot 756
Renay (?) 758
Wayne (?), spouse of Sharon Brenda Shackelford 866
Terrell
Mary Ellen (1885), wife of Benjamin A. Talbot 207
Tessier
June (?), wife of Gordon Daniel Shearon 375
Thames
Joseph L. (1948), spouse of Sharon Michelle Desmangles 1152
Thomas
Cordean (1919), wife of Arlington Ardmore Jordan 1239
Dezzell, wife of Wendell Carroll Scott 214
Thompson
Michelle (1977), wife of Matthew Lucas 521
Thrasher
Jack (1945), spouse of Sharon Shearon 379
Jack Jr. (?) 399
Quinn (?) 410
Rhiannon (?) 399
Sheridan (?) 400
Sullivan (?) 400
Valerie (?) 410
Thurman
George (1862), spouse of Sylvia Ann Logan 959
Tibor
Bonnie (?) 395
Bradley (?) 396

Brandon (?) 399
Britney (?) 399
Gordon (?) 396
Kim (?) 397
Lynne (?), wife of Bradley Tibor 396
Michelle (?) 398
Monica (?) 399
Robert (1938), spouse of Annette Shearon 376
Sadie (?) 398
Skye (?) 398
Tischer
James (?), spouse of JaAnn Paulus 1024
Titus
Amanda Maud (1887) 315–18
Brenda (1967) 360
Cecila Lillian Maud Gertrude (1907) 312
Charles Edward (1937) 359
Charles L. (1987) 311–12
Charles Patrick Kennedy (1911) 331
Charlotte Ann (1889) 318–20
Clarence Edward (1913) 331–32
Darla-Jean (1950) 361
Deborah Jean (1960) 359
Ella (1891) 322–23
Esther Jane (1893) 324–26
Henry Harrison (1847), spouse of Altha Ann Talbot 302
James John (1881) 307–8
John Egan 1936) 331
John Thomas (1879) 306–7
Karyn Marie (1960) 362
Karyn Sandra (1969) 361
Kathericne Harriet (1883) 313–14
Linda Irene (1947) 361
Lorraine (1964) 359
Marjorie (1917) 332
Martha Elizabeth (1873) 309–10
Mary Kathryn (1957) 362
Michael (1966) 360
Robert (1965) 360
Robert Allan (1877) 305–6
Robert Frederick (1940) 360
Ruth Jesse Marie (1909) 313
Sandra (1962) 360
Susan (1959) 359
Terrance (1915) 312–13
Willard (1885) 308
Topper
Inge (1945), wife of Gary Leon White 634
Totten
Ethan (?) 409
Liam (?) 409
Matthew (1982) 408
Richard (?), spouse of Kelli Mae Sanderson 386
Sean (1972) 386
Tremaine
Alex Jeffrey (1998) 711
Cassandra Abigail (2005) 712
Frederick Lyle (2007) 713
Jeffrey Paul (1965) 710
Lisa Marie (1971) 713
Paul (?), spouse of Carol Anne Talbot 700
Tiffany Nicole (1996) 711
Timothy Carl (2007) 712
Trembley
Norma M. (1917), wife of Howard V. Shearon 344
twins 205, 216, 217
Usborne Township 117
Bible Christian Church 128
Canadian Census 1861 124–25
Canadian Census 1871 127
clearing land & building cabin 121–24
Van Oost
Antoinette Juliana (1925), mother of Willy DeCraene 332
Vanlear
Inocenicia Goce (1936), wife of Vincent Francis Shearon 377
Vannoy
Jean I. (?), spouse of Beatrice Lucille 1018
Venith
Carmen Carter (1945), wife of Thomas Gordon Talbot 1033
Vermont 1378
Vinson
Kevin Robert (1982) 1247
Monique D. (1964), wife of James L. Jordan 1247
Votta
Connor Atticus (2007) 661
David (1970), spouse of Steffanie White 661
Walker
Brande G. (1971) 1213
Carlton Melvin (1946), spouse of Wendy Maria Reed 1200
Charles (1947), wife of Lesley Claire Knatt 1163
Diane Violet (1935) 252
Dwayne L. (1964) 288
Gilbert (?) 252
Jeremiah (2014) 1218
Jeshua (2017) 1218
Karen Denise (1959) 287
Lamar Marcel (1979) 1201
Mark K. (1963) 288
Norrine (?) 252
Roger Aurelius Walker (1915), spouse of Lorrine Viola Scott 251
Roger Farrell (1937) 286
Sean Lamar (1975) 1200
Trevon Lemar Henri (1995) 1217
Walls
Amos Louis II (1919), spouse of Hazel Cook 773
Amos Louis III (1952) 776
Gordon Lydell (1956) 779
Gordon Marvel (1984) 780
James Randolph III () 784
Kathleen Laura (1961) 780
Kennedy Randolph (?) 784
Phillip Larry (1954) 778
Rashana (?) 778
Sharina (?) 784
Sharrie (?) 779
Tenille (?) 777
Ward
Drachelle Hampton (2012) 1216
Dranise Hampton (2008) 1216
Drayden Hampton (2013) 1216
Ward, Rev. Samuel Ringgold 99
Warren
Robert M. (1942), spouse of Sharon Brenda Shackelford 865
Robin (?) 877
Tuesday (1972) 877
Washington
Kailuh Anise (1992) 1209
Lamont (1972), spouse of Kelly Anise Statum 1208
Washington, George 69
Wayner
Albert (1844), spouse of Emily Talbot 901
Albert Jr. (1895) 906
Alexander (1883) 906
David George (1889) 906
James Wesley (1885) 906

Jeremiah (1884) ... 906
Laura Maud (1888) ... 906
Lorenzo (1887) ... 906
Lottie Bell (1893) ... 906
Myrtle (1890) ... 906
Weir
Tarra (?), wife of Richard Gary McCorkle ... 537
Wells
Kathleen (1919), wife of Earl Andrew Talbot ... 578
West
Cecelia (?), wife of Amos Louis Walls III ... 777
Clayton (1980) ... 401
Karen (1976) ... 401
West Bridgewater
Powder House Cemetery ... 67
Powder House Cemetery, Talbot graves ... 59
Westfall
Suzanne (?), wife of William H. Peach ... 380
White
Ashley (?) ... 395
Blaine Andrew (1955) ... 621
Bradley Mitchell (?) ... 663
Brady (?) ... 664
Brittany (?) ... 664
Brody (?) ... 664
Christopher Walter Baer (1969) ... 638
Dawn Eileen (1959) ... 651–52
Dean (?) ... 395
Donald Edward (1931) ... 622–27
Emily (1996) ... 647
Florence Adele (1936) ... 641
anecdotes ... 542–43
Gary Leon (1932) ... 628–38
anecdotes ... 444, 448, 623
Gary Loren (1958) ... 659
James (1993) ... 647
Janet Luana (1956) ... 657
Jordan (?) ... 663
Karen Diane (1954) ... 655
Kim Pauline (?) ... 641
Loren (?) ... 660
Margie L. (1948), wife of Richard Stanley Silva ... 1160
Mary Elizabeth (?) ... 660
Mia (?) ... 659
Nicole (?) ... 395
Paige (?) ... 662
Patrick Henry (1965) ... 645–46
Patti Joi (?) ... 655
Paul Emerson (1935) ... 638–40
Rachel (1998) ... 647
Randall Paul (?) ... 663
Richard Emerson (?) ... 662
Robin Verna (1954) ... 648
Rose Anne (1945) ... 643–45
anecdotes ... 541
Steffanie (1970) ... 660–61
Taylor (?) ... 662
Taylor Ann (?) ... 395
Todd Anthony (1956) ... 627
Whiteleather
J. E. (?), spouse of Vivian Lavonne Talbot ... 1101
Wilberforce Settlement
description ... 81–85, 86
failure of settlement ... 92, 106–7
Zebedee Talbot (settler), evidence ... 86–88, 92
Willam
Preston McKinnon (?) ... 411
Williams
Herbert Douglas (1952) ... 293–94
anecdotes ... 241
Herbert Douglas (1991) ... 294
Hernetha Blythe Ann (1953) ... 295
anecdotes ... 241–42
Hillary Dawn (1973) ... 297–98
Lydia, the widow Keith, owner of Toby Talbot ... 52–53
Nova Bernice (1919), wife of Robert Lester Statum ... 1154
Ross Isaiah (1992) ... 294–95
Sarah Simons Williams (1889),
wife of Frederick Chester Talbot ... 452
Wills
Charles L. (1954), spouse of Kathleen Laura Walls ... 780
Joshua Prince (2001) ... 781
Olivia Joi (1989) ... 781
Wilson
Donna Jean (?), wife of James Robert McDonald Jr. ... 400
Patrick (1947), spouse of Leanne Handsor ... 531
Quinn Whitney (1993) ... 783
Wilson, Rev. Hiram ... 102, 106, 110, 111
Winterbottom
Carol (1928), wife of Leo Douglas Peach ... 351
Wood
Maryann Patricia (1935), wife of Jack Clifford Cox ... 1029
Woodhull
Wilmot (1825), spouse of Julia Ann Talbot ... 957
Woolvet
Bud (?) ... 332
Worwood, Phyllis B., wife of Richard Lawrence Scott ... 253
Wright
Beverly J. (1916), wife of Maurice Milford Talbot ... 1008
Brian (?) ... 370
Dora Catherine (1887), wife of Louis Lorenzo Roberts 795
James (?) ... 370
James Vincent (?), spouse of Margaret Ann Shearon ... 370
Lori Ann (?) ... 392
Wrightman
Dorothy Ann (1901), wife of Percy Harold Logan ... 947
Yang
Lee Ping (?), wife of David Michael Ray ... 388
Yates
Thornton (1850) ... 147, 154–58
Y-Chromosome DNA Testing ... 1380–85
Young
Doris Talbot (1897) ... 461, 1310–13
Dorothea L. (1914), wife of Willard T. Scott ... 249
Florence Margaret (1909),
wife of John Henry Shearon ... 338
Louis Welbourne (1867),
spouse of Laura Elizabeth Talbot ... 1304
Wesley H. (1919), spouse of Gertrude Elizabeth Harrison ... 1143
Zenon
Ariana (2002) ... 880
Cecilia (1998) ... 880
Desiree (?) ... 881
Garvin Joseph (?),
spouse of Camille Theresse Shackelford ... 871
Garvin Joseph Jr. (1969) ... 879
Raelyn (?) ... 881
Robert (?) ... 882
Terrell Lamont (1973) ... 881